



Gc  
929.2  
W58227w  
1964056

M. L.

REYNOLDS HISTORICAL  
GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 01401 1636

m

m







4369

Diary of  
CAPTAIN  
WILLIAM WALLACE WHITE  
1857 - 1910



Captain and Mrs. William Wallace White, both in their eighties.

20

Class of

CAPTAIN

WILLIAM BULLOCK WHITE

1865



Copyrighted by the University of Michigan Library



RECORDS OF THE UNITED STATES ARMY

...

...

...

...

...

1964056

White, William Wallace (Capt.) -  
Diary of Captain William Wallace  
White, 1857-1910

Greensboro

14887-1  
1988-7-1



SUPPLEMENT TO CAPTAIN WILLIAM WALLACE WHITE'S DIARY

Captain William Wallace White - born May 23, 1825 - died November 9, 1911. His wife, Panthea Burwell Boyd White, born March 24, 1830 - died February 6, 1912. Both are buried in the family cemetery, located about 200 yards from Holly Hill, the old family residence.

When the diary refers to "taking the cars", it means taking the train. The Junction was Manson, where the Roanoke Valley Railroad connected with the Raleigh and Gaston - now Seaboard Railway.

Uncle Zack's wife belonged to another family during slavery days, hence the frequent reference to Zack's visiting his wife.

R. Bullock, Jr. was Uncle Dick Bullock who married Grandma White's sister, "Sister Nea". "Sug", was Aunt Sarah Robinson, Grandma's younger sister, who at one time owned and lived in Nathaniel Mason's birthplace, "Buck Spring", which she and her husband traded for "Locust Grove", where their descendants now live.

In pre-Civil War days, the price of land was about 2% of present prices, whiskey about 3%, labor about 5%, a horse about 50%, a carriage about 100%, and a plow point about 1000%.

Twitty's Chapel was a Methodist Church, located about 1 mile Southeast of Manson.

"The Exchange", was located about  $\frac{1}{2}$  mile East of Enterprise, now Drewry.

"Miss Pan" was Grandma, Captain White's wife.

Mr. William Henry Burwell's home was  $1\frac{1}{2}$  miles Northeast of Holly Hill; he later moved to Berry Hill, near Tabernacle Church. His father, Mr. William A. Burwell, lived about 1 mile West of his old home, near Holly Hill. Burwell's Mill, operated with a water wheel, was near there.

Mr. R. B. Bullock, Sr. lived 3 miles West of Holly Hill, near Nutbush Creek.

Mr. R. B. Henderson, known among his many friends as "Uncle Dick", lived a mile West of Holly Hill. His mill pond bordered on the back of Holly Hill plantation.

"Board of Superintendents" evidently corresponded to "Board of County Commissioners" as we now know them.

"And found", "to find themselves", "finding themselves", and such expressions referred to whether or not board, or rations, was included in the wages one was to receive.

Holly Hill was originally located in Warren County, but when Vance County was formed from parts of Warren and Granville counties in 1881, it was included in that part which went to the new County of Vance.

This diary was published and distributed during the winter of 1956-57, 100 years after the first issue was kept.

You may paste this supplement to the fly leaf of your diary.



4V.C.  
929.2  
897

DIARY OF CAPTAIN WILLIAM WALLACE WHITE  
From 1857 to 1910

FOREWORD

Captain William Wallace White was born near Norlina, Warren County, North Carolina on May 23rd., 1825. We has the son of Edmund and Mary Haygood White. His mother died at his birth so, his father's sister, Mrs. Martha White Jenkins (Aunt Martha in the diary) brought him up in her home in Hawtree Township, Warren County, leaving him her home place since she had no children.

On October 12, 1848, at the home of her grandfather, Richard Boyd, in Warren County, he was married to Panthea Burwell Boyd, a lineal descendant of Governor Spotswood of Virginia and Lewis Burwell, a Lieutenant in the Revolutionary War, who married Ann Spotswood, to Captain White and wife were born eleven children, eight sons and three daughters.

In the year 1854 Captain White purchased at a sale conducted by John H. Bullock, attorney for Mrs. Nancy Bullock, 614 acres of land in Warren, later Vance County. The price paid for the land was \$3.15 per acre, the total price \$1934.10. Here he built his home known as Holly Hill, where the happenings recorded in this diary took place. He became an outstanding citizen and planter, his home widely known for hospitality. He was systematic, energetic and progressive.

One mile east of his home he later built a general store know as Enterprise, now known as Drewry. Here, he and a cousin of his wife, William Henry Burwell, formed a partnership known as White and Burwell. They ran a merchantile business for some years. The store later passed into the hands of his sons, under the name of, "White Brothers. A new store where the original store was burned is now owned and operated by the widow of his youngest son, Henry Burwell White.

Zack, mentioned frequently in the diary, was a faithful, dependable slave. He remained on the plantation throughout his life. His grandchildren still live there. Lucy was also a devoted slave, remaining as cook for the White family until old age retired her, living there and being cared for by her, "White Folks", until her death. She and Zack addressed their former owners as Marster and Mistiss, the white children as Marse Boyd, Marse Ed, Marse Coop and Marse Charlie; the girls as Miss Nellie and Miss Nena as long as Uncle Zack and Aunt Lucy lived, even after they were free.

Captain White was an active member of the Methodist Episcopal Church, serving on committees at the North Carolina Methodist Conferences with Josephus Daniels, Julian S. Carr, Dr. Kilgo and other prominent Methodists.

His home, Holly Hill, is now owned and occupied by his two grandsons, Charles Mayfield White, II and Captain White's namesake, William Wallace White. Miss Nena White, the last survivor of his eleven children lives at Holly Hill.

Captain White is survived by many grandchildren, great grandchildren and great, great, grandchildren, some live in North Carolina, others have migrated to other states.

This diary is published by Captain White's grandson, Leonard Henderson White of Birmingham, Alabama. It was edited by his grand daughter, Nannie Turner White, also now living in Birmingham, Alabama.



### DEDICATION

This book is dedicated by their grandchildren, to Captain William Wallace White and his wife, Panthea Burwell White, because of the memories of happy days spent under their love and refined, Christian, influence at Holly Hill.

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO  
LIBRARY





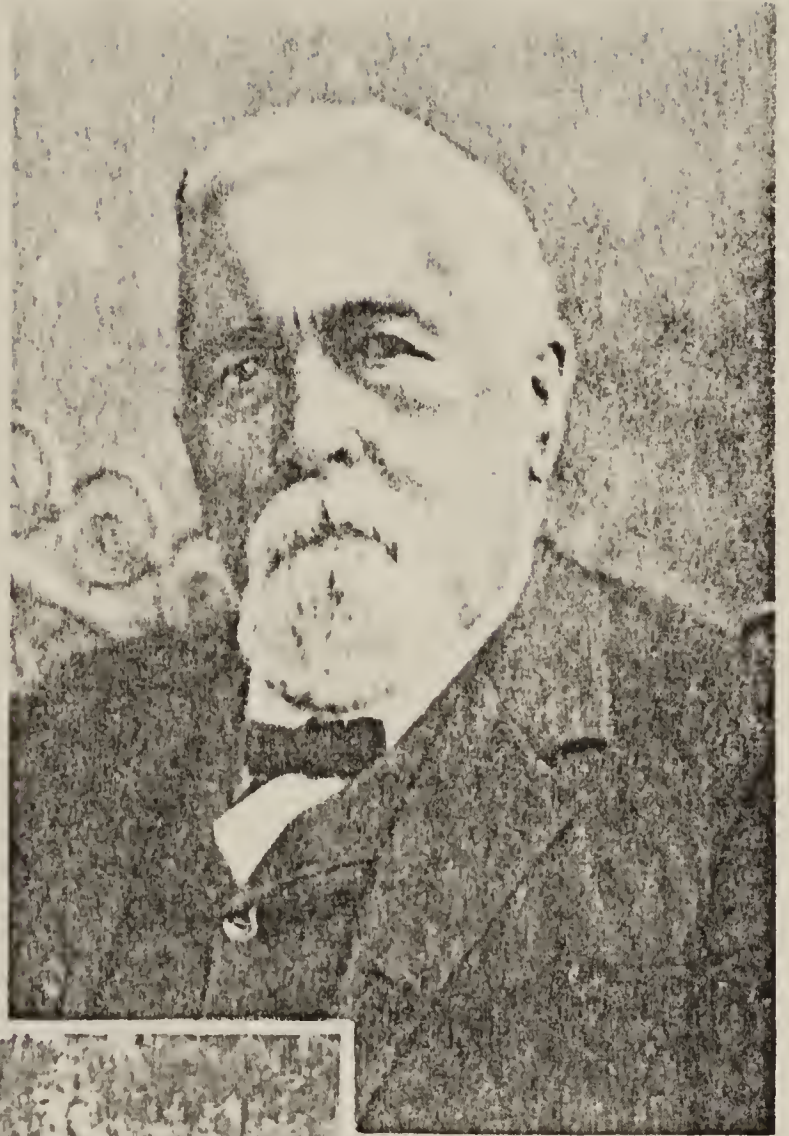
Locust Grove - Home of Mrs. George Robinson, sister  
of Mrs. William Walloce White.



Ashland - Home of the Henderson Family.  
Oldest house in Vance County.



Mr. William Henry Burwell, Cousin of Mrs. William Wallace White and business partner of Captain William Wallace White.



Cedar Lane - Home of James Harace Mayfield, in the Mayfield family since granted by the king. Now occupied by W. Bayd Mayfield, grandson of James Harace Mayfield and great grandson of Captain William Wallace White.



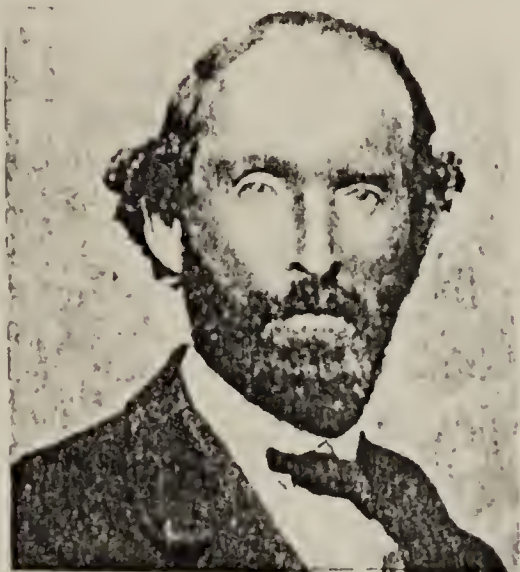
Bloamsbury . Home of Jahn T. Thamas, across Nutbush Creek from Hally Hill.





JANUARY

Slave hirings were held at the beginning of each year at Warrenton, the county seat of Warren county, North Carolina, I attended one on Thursday, January 1. Hired the following hands.



Captain William Wallace White as a young man.

Burwell from S. T. Alston for \$116. for the year. Joe from William Plummer for \$130. for the year. Asa from William Plummer for \$124. for the year. Rose from William Plummer for \$74. for the year. Jacob from William Plummer for \$65. for the year. Cillar and child from M. Milam for \$22. for the year. Jeffrey from M. Milam for \$80. for the year. Gabriel from H. F. Gill for \$13.50 for the year.

Thursday, January 8, to Monday February 16. Sale at Michael Collins', I bought 4 cattle and 3 grain cradles. Snowed continuously for 3 days, snow 15 inches deep, it drifted to 5 feet in places, very cold, milk froze in basement, first time this winter, 10 to 20 below zero in some localities. Received from Pool Locket and Co., bill for plough to sell in commissary. Meeting of school board at Exchange Monday 16.

FEBRUARY

Tuesday, February 17, to Saturday, April 11. Sale of Richard Hunt's negroes at Townesville. I collected of L. I. Peoples \$84.50, of R. H. Read \$46., paid Rowland for lumber \$86., paid Burwell and Cheatham 50¢ for 4 pairs of plough lines, 50¢ for 3 handkerchiefs, 12¢ for 1 pound soda., by order of L. I. Peoples. I bought 8 gallons whiskey at 62½¢. Saturday, February 21, to Saturday, April 11. Finished burning and sowing tobacco plant patch, paid J. H. Mayfield \$30., interest on bond, J. D. Tucker \$25.55, in full. Bought of E. Satterwhite 2 halters and this book for \$2.50, of Norwood, Parker and Co., Warrenton, 1 pair trace chains, 75¢, a hat \$2.50, 1 pair hames 50¢, of J. A. Egerton 1 wagon bridle 75¢, I sold 3 plough points at \$3.25 each.



Holly Hill - Home of Captain William Wallace White, Built in 1854, Burned and rebuilt in 1874.

MARCH

Funeral of late Michael Collins Sunday, March 4, by Rev. Mr. Gordon. Sale of negroes and land at Michael Collins' door March 3, I bought a horse from R. D. Paschall for \$86., cash. I received 2 goats from J. E. Boyd. Rev. I. H. Jefferson spent Wednesday, March 4, with us. I paid him \$3., for 3 years' subscription to Raleigh Christian Advocate.



I paid H. A. Lockett, for Pool, Lockett and Co., \$26.14. Snow 2 inches deep. A goat born Wednesday, March 18. Oscar Taylor and Miss Kate Bullock married Saturday, March 14. Snow 5 inches deep. I went to Aunt Martha's Sunday, March 22, paid her \$25., I spent the day March 29, at W. H. Boyd's. Hands have split 2,020 rails, chinquipin cut made 16 rails. We finished burning logs in new ground.



Belvedere - Home of William Henry Boyd, across Nut-bush Creek from Holly Hill.

APRIL-MAY

Preaching at New Hope Sunday, April 5, Rev. John Tillett spent the night with us. I got a barrel of seed corn from J. G. Yancey, April 8, we planted 4,000 hills sweet potatoes. Finished planting corn Saturday, April 11, gave negroes holiday till Tuesday. Sunday, April 12, to Monday, May 18. Easter Sunday. Thief in barn last night. Church at Twitty's Chapel, I spent the afternoon with James T. Twitty. Superior Court in Warrenton Easter Monday, Judge Manley presiding. Democratic meeting at Court house. I

went to Warrenton Tuesday, April 14, bought shoes for Rose. \$1.75,  $\frac{1}{2}$  gross paper at I. and E's at  $12\frac{1}{2}\phi$ , a sifter of H. and A. at  $37\phi$ . Received \$378. from Dr. Sims for W. H. Boyd. First turkeys hatched. Hands ground and helved hoes for hilling. Quarterly meeting at Twitty's Chapel Sunday, April 19. I attended. I also attended meeting of Superintendents in Warrenton April 20. I bought 4 back bands of T. W. Rowtill for  $68\phi$ , 1 wagon bridle for  $87\phi$ . We made 29,000 tobacco hills, measured staves and plank, 700 feet of staves, 300 feet plank for me, Mr. Cawthorne had 1355 feet staves, 384 feet plank. 6 hands got timber for hogshead hoops. Zack put up brake and started drawing hoops. Uncle Joe is sticking hogshead cracks. More tobacco hills, 32,000 in all. Young colt foaled Saturday, May 2. Brother Tillett called, had prayers. We went to church at New Hope Sunday May 3, sermon by Rev. Mr. Micheaux, dined at R. Bullock, Jr.'s. Sister Sally and Brother Thomas White came to see us Sunday. 7 hands stripped tobacco Tuesday, turned out 2 hogsheads lugs. I sent 16 bushels corn to mill, 4 bushels to be ground for horses, balance for meal. Loaded 2 hogsheads tobacco after dark to go to Junction. Thursday, May 5, sent 2 hogshead tobacco to Petersburg, Va. I walked to Junction, 3 miles, paid Jacob, the blacksmith  $94\phi$  in cash for work done in his shop. We planted 1 acre pumpkins. Bees ran away, went into old poplar tree on Poplar Branch. I went to Exchange Saturday. We sheared 3 sheep, put another hogshead tobacco under prize broke up Zack's and Asa's corn field. To church at Twitty's Chapel Sunday, May 10, good sermon by Rev. Mr. Tillett. George W. Robinson brought his wife, left her with us. R. Bullock, Jr. and lady with us, I



Mr. and Mrs. William Henry Boyd, Uncle and neighbor of Mrs. William Wolloce White.





gave Jacob and Gabe a whipping for negligences, etc. We finished setting up hogsheads Tuesday, May 12, R. Bullock, Jr. got returns from hogshead of lugs sold in Petersburg,  $11\frac{1}{2}$  percent, net \$148.08. I sent off 2 hogsheads tobacco, 1 to Petersburg and 1 to Richmond, Va. I loaned Zack \$4.95. I went to Warrenton. Mrs. Sally Boyd came from Richard Boyd's, spent the night with us. She went to church at Twitty's Sunday, May 17. Sermon preached by Dr. Robert Burton, large congregation. Dick Davis and Molly came with us home, spent day and night. I loaned Mr. Wiggins 2 hogsheads Monday, May 18. Wednesday, May 20 to Monday, June 29. I went to G. W. Robinson's met with J. E. Boyd, went to river and back to J. E. Boyd's, spent the night. Hands finished beating out guano. Zack went to R. Bullock, Jr.'s to finish off some hogsheads for him. I went from J. E. Boyd's to Aunt Martha's, she went home with me Friday, May 23. My birthday, 32 years old. R. Bullock, Jr. and Sister spent the day at Mr. Yancey's. Mr. Wiggins and I went to Warrenton Tuesday, May 26. I paid John L. Tucker \$39. William Tannahill \$44. same to be paid out in feathers, W. P. Rose \$22.75, in full for work. W. H. Bobbitt \$10., in full, Dunn and Spencer \$13.75, for "WAR NEWS" to October 1857. Paid Jeff, the blacksmith 75¢. Mrs. Buck Boyd dyed carpet Wednesday, May 27. I went home with Aunt Martha Thursday, May 28, road very muddy, carried Catherine, Zack's sister, with us. I gave servants holiday on May 30.

## JUNE

We planted 25,000 tobacco plants before dinner, Tuesday, June 2. Returns from hogsheads tobacco,  $8\text{-}\frac{3}{4}$  and  $12\text{-}\frac{3}{4}$ . Fed wild hogs. Found large red ox in ditch, took till midnight to get him out, could not stand up, helped him to stable lot. Wife and I to Mr. Wiggins, afternoon. I sold Mr. Cawthorne Ky plough point for \$3.75. I went to sale at steam saw mill, bought 800 feet oak weatherboarding. Received of Dr. G. T. Garland \$420.45, balance of principal on bond against Thomas Garland. Went to church Sunday, June 7, at New Hope, fight took place between George Yancey and James Wiggins, broke up services, Rev. Mr. Micheaux resumed services in afternoon. Went to Exchange June 10. Paid T. P. Paschall \$158. in full, bought 4 phials paragoric, 2 of Bateman's drops, 5 tin cups, 9 P. O. stamps. Finished 14,000 tobacco hills, planted peas, plowed negroes' patches. To Twitty's Chapel with Sister to hear Rev. Mr. Tillett Sunday, June 14. Finished planting tobacco 80,000 plants, Monday, June 15. Mrs. Buck Boyd here, I got some tobacco plants from Mr. J. V. Cawthorne. I sent Mr. L. H. Bullock 17 staves  $13\frac{1}{2}$  feet long, 5 inches wide, bought 2 cows and calves from Mr. R. Bullock, Sr., \$24. L. H. Bullock paid me \$1. for staves sent him. We turned out a fancy hogshead tobacco, put in all good tobacco, 56 layers. Received 10 bags corn from Petersburg, selling at \$6.25 per bushel. Wrote to editor of "Union", to discontinue, ordered "The South", from Richmond. Cut down bee tree, got good chance of honey. Rowan (colored) went to see her Mama. Glaster and Unity (colored) came up Sunday, June 28. Quarterly meeting at Tabernacle. Wife and I walked to Reedy Spring, afternoon. I whipped Joe and Rose for quarreling and fighting. Monday, June 29. We started reaping and bundling wheat.

## JULY

Wednesday, July 1. Daughter born this afternoon, named her Mary Ellen, Sister and Aunt Hinny Smith with us. We opened a barrel of sugar. Saturday, July 4, to August 2. I went to Warrenton, horse fell in hole in Owen's Creek, in jumping off, I got very wet. Declaration of Independence read by R. B. Robinson, address by Mr. Elliott of Wayne County. I dined with Mrs. Cooke,



Saw J. C. and G. W. Robinson in town, heard from hogshead No. 8, tobacco, 18½ per 100. R. Bullock, Jr. arrived from Petersburg, his wife Sister, stayed with us, went home with him on July 7. July 8, Mrs. Sally Boyd, Miss Lucy Daniel, R. B., Jr. and lady and Mrs. Berry Tucker spent day with us. July 11. tax gathering at Exchange, my tax \$15.58. Heaviest rain ever known last night, broke all mills in whole country, did great damage everywhere. Sunday, July 12, we went to Twitty's Chapel, heard Rev. Mr. Tillett, collection \$117. returned in company with Sister, Mr. Wiggans, Mrs. John Bullock and 3 children, John H. Bullock, R. Bullock, Jr., Mr. Wiggans and lady spent day with us. Monday July 13. Zack hauled salt and corn from Junction, sent Uncle Jeff to Jones' mill with 8 bags corn. Miss Pan sick, think she had a chill. R. Bullock, Jr. and I went to R. Bullock, Sr.'s to purchase a cow, he concluded not to sell. We cut oats with 4 cradles Tuesday, July 21, to tax gathering, collected \$60, on account of Jim Dunston. Mrs. Wortham and Mrs. Wiggans spent the afternoon, Jacob carried Sug's (Sister Sarah) carpet to Mr. Wortham. Miss Pan suffered all night with toothache, sent for Dr. Manson, he extracted Miss Pan's and Rose's teeth, cut Laura's gums. Mr. Fleming's thresher here Tuesday, August 4, got out 144 bushels wheat.

### AUGUST

Thursday, August 6, Election for Congress, County, Superior Court clerk and free suffrage. Finished threshing wheat 192 bushels in all. We heard Brother Tillett at Twitty's Chapel Sunday, August 9. Aunt Abbie, Catherine and Remus went to the colored church in little wagon. I marked 139 watermelons Tuesday, August 11, pulled No. 3, (ripe). Miss S. Gregory came from Clarksville, started Miss Pan's dress. Dick Bullock and Sister came home from W. H. Boyd's on Wednesday, August 12. Miss Gregory went home with them. Thursday, August 13, to Monday, August 24. I went to Warrenton with Mr. Wiggans in his buggy bought carriage from J. M. Whiteat for \$275, met with J. C. and G. W. Robinson, bought set of harness from B. and P. at \$75. bought a bill of goods at Hyman's, \$1,025, paid. I gave all hands holiday on Saturday, August 15, with barbecue. Miss Pan and I to J. H. Bullock's store. Got a goat from Mr. Len Henderson. Sunday, August 16, went to Kislar to hear Mr. Hines, Episcopal minister, 2 sermons to good congregations, met with A. G. Boyd and lady. I went to Warrenton in rock-a-way, left it and brought home carriage. Went to G. W. Robinson's Thursday, Miss Lizzie Stewart there, Mr. and Mrs. Robinson, Miss Stewart, Miss Pan, all the children and I went to Mr. J. E. Boyd's, found he was at the new building, we went back to Mr. Robinson's. Saturday, Miss, Pan, Sug, all the children and I to Mr. J. C. Robinson's. G. W. Robinson went to Gardener's Chapel, we went to Mr. Palmer's, back to Mr. Robinson's to dinner, Mr. Palmer dined there with us. Sunday, August 23. All to church from G. W. Robinson's sermons by Revs. Mr. Mitchell and Mr. Wingate who is president of Wake Forest College, very smart man. Sermon in afternoon by Rev. Mr. Skinner of Raleigh. Messrs. G. W. and W. A. Robinson and I to Warrenton to Court Monday, August 24. Horace Robinson, Dick Davis, Miss Matilda Peoples, Miss Anna Miller and Molly Davis spent the night at J. E. Boyd's. J. E. Johnson's land sold to J. A. Cheatham for \$4,050 for 303 acres. I received \$650, paid Sam T. Alston \$138., with interest, making \$132 for the hire of Burwell. I took receipt, he did not have my bond. I received \$50. Paid W. J. Newman \$300 on bond. I ordered nails and a bureau. Zack made a table. Mrs. W. H. Boyd and Sister spent the night.

### SEPTEMBER-OCTOBER.

Wednesday, September 2, to Sunday, October 11. W. H. Boyd sent over



for Miss Pan, Sister and the children, I went over in afternoon, we spent the night. Found R. J. Boyd and family, Mrs. Dr. Patterson, Mrs. Pan Allen, Mr. Morton, lady and child and Mrs. Ann Daniel. I sent Uncle Jim in little wagon to Aunt Martha's with watermelons, etc. He came by Junction, brought bacon and nails, I took Sug to Mrs. Paschall's for vinegar, I sent carriage to W. H. Boyd's Friday, September 4, for R. J. Boyd and family, ladies stayed at R. Bullock, Jr.'s, Mr. Boyd and R. Bullock, Jr. spent the night with us. R. J. Boyd and family took cars for home. Saturday Mr. Tucker and grandson drew 17,000 shingles with help of hands. They left. I went to New Hope Sunday, September 6, to hear Rev. Mr. Harris, dined with R. Bullock, Jr. met with O. P. Taylor and lady. A wind storm on Sunday, September 6, we were all at R. A. Davis', dined with John Patillo and mother. Dick Davis' carriage broke down on way from church. I went to Townesville for plank Monday, September 14, dined with W. H. Boyd. Hands worming and succering tobacco, pulling fodder. Mr. Tucker shingling barn and other buildings. Hands made scaffold for tobacco, hauled rock, raised barn. Plank 99¢ per 100. Hands cut tobacco sticks, housed prize barn tobacco. I went to Lynsville with Miss Pan. We all went to R. Bullock, Jr.'s Sunday, October 4, John C. Boyd of Tennessee, O. T. Taylor and lady dined there, too. Dinajah and Ann Hilliard married by J. H. Bullock. We cut and housed tobacco and hauled 3 loads pumpkins home Monday, October 5. Preaching at Twitty's Sunday, October 11, by Rev. Mr. Tillett, large congregation, 22 mourners in all, 1 convert, Miss Eugenia Adams. John Patillo and Joshua Davis home with us, spent the night. Monday, October 12. to Saturday, October 31. Number of mourners increased at Twitty's Chapel, 1 more convert, Mrs. J. A. Christmas. We went to Mr. Richard Boyd's in company with W. H. Boyd and family. Sister and I, in carriage. Mr. Garland and family, R. J. Boyd and family there when we arrived. Friday, October 16 Mr. Richard Boyd had birthday celebration, 86 years old. His children, grandchildren and great grandchildren nearly all present, also T. R. Hendrick and family, N. Milam and family and J. W. Palmer. Had an excellent dinner, all enjoyed themselves. Saturday, October 17, company started breaking up. We spent night at Aunt Mary Patillo's. Sunday, October 18, W. H. Boyd handed me \$5. to buy 4 pairs blankets, \$1.25 each. J. W. Patillo \$10. to buy 21 yards Kersey Cloth, 4 wool hats and 4 wool blankets. I went to Warrenton to Court Monday, October 19, Judge Saunders presiding. I paid John White \$100. on bond, I came home from Warrenton in company with J. E. Paschall, Jake A. Kimball, R. W. Paschall, W. S. and B. Kimball. Tuesday, October 20. I went to R. Bullock, Jr.'s, took a seat with L. H. Bullock to Junction, took cars to Petersburg, Va. Left Weldon at 2, arrived in Petersburg at 5:06. Put up at Jarrett's Hotel. L. H. Bullock & I in room together. We went to fairgrounds, speech by Matt W. Ransom. Saw an ox weighing 2896 lbs. Thursday, October 22 we started home, dined at Weldon. Hands gathered peas all the time I was away. Saturday, October 31, sold J. D. Tucker 16½ yds. Kersey cloth at 22½¢ per yard.

## NOVEMBER

Sunday, November 1. To New Hope to hear Rev. Cicero Harris, administered sacrament. Rev. Mr. Micheaux's last appointment before conference. Tuesday, November 3, I killed young ox, Mr. Wiggans took some of beef. I kept hide and tallow. Mr. Burwell at work on mill. Wednesday, November 4, Miss Pan and I to Warrenton purchased cloak and bonnet, 2 pairs blankets, gross of 1 inch screws. Paid Dr. Ben Williams account in full. Paid E. W. Best \$25, I killed 1 wild turkey, Mr. Suit killed 3. I settled with Cyrus for beef, paid him \$125. Sunday, November 8, Miss Pan and I to church at Twitty's Chapel. Wednesday, November 11, Zack went to W. H. Boyd's to make up his shoes, remained there last night. 1 side of sole leather, 1 kid skin, 1 side



upper leather from A. Hutchins, 10 sides short from T. P. Paschall. Thursday November 12. Sister stayed with us last night. I went fox hunting this morning with T. L. and J. W. Hargrove, Mr. Suit and John Twisdale, good race, caught no fox. Friday, November 13. I went with Miss Pan and children to spend day with Mr. John Thomas and lady. Mr. J. S. Gregory, Mr. J. A. Bullock, Mr. and Mrs. Eazell dined there. We came by W. H. Boyd's and brought Boyd home. Sunday, November 15, R. Bullock, Jr. took Boyd and Ed to Mr. Suit's to see puppies. I walked with Miss Pan to Mr. Buchanan's. Wednesday, November 18, I went to Mr. Suit's to go fox hunting, did not go, went turkey hunting, I killed a turkey hen. I went to Warrenton Thursday, November 20, Jacob took 24 turkeys to Mr. Plummer, he paid \$15 to me for them. I bought an oven and 10 yards bed ticking for Lucy, weather very cold, ice 1 inch. I sent men hands to Mr. Suit's to shuck corn. Saturday, November 21, I went to Mr. Fleming's to look at stray hog, could not say it was mine, cleaned out ice house. Zack came home Sunday from W. H. Boyd's. He made 16 pairs shoes, up to last night, has to go back Monday to finish. Wild sow has pigs, but, I can not find them. J. M. Rodwell died November 18. Monday, November 23. I went to Warrenton to Court. Being a juror, I got on grand Jury. I spent the night at Aunt Martha's. We met in Jury room Tuesday morning, dispatched a good deal of business. J. C. and G. W. Robinson, R. Bullock, Jr. and I spent a pleasant night at R. B. Robinson's. Met in jury room Wednesday morning, finished business, adjourned. I ordered Captain Bobbitt to fix up rock-a-way to sell. R. Bullock, Jr., purchased a grown man for \$135. Thursday, November 26. Zack shoemaking. Found wild sow with 5 pigs about 10 days old. I sent for the "Baltimore Sun". I went with R. Bullock, Jr. squirrel hunting Saturday, November 28, killed 24 squirrels. Mr. Len Bullock and Sister Nea spent Sunday with us. Monday, November 30. Bought side of leather from T. P. Paschall for \$2., Zack making shoes. G. W. Robinson and lady, John W. Patillo and mother, R. A. Davis and Simon Duke came Friday night, they brought their hounds. Mr. Suit and R. Bullock, Jr. joined us Saturday at daybreak fox hunting. Ran a fox from sun up till 3:00 o'clock, caught him at J. R. Caudle's, dined with Mr. Caudle. G. W. Robinson, and lady, Miss Pan, 3 children and I spent day at W. H. Boyd's. Mrs. Edward Townes and daughter called. Nutbush Creek almost impassable. Mr. Wiggans moved Wednesday, November 9. Hands made hog pens with floor, dug 3 hog troughs to put in pens, hung up beef. Mr. J. V. Cawthorne stayed with us last night, he bought 3 barrels of short corn from Abram and Phil Cawthorne. Hands stripping tobacco in new barn.

## DECEMBER

Thursday, December 10, I went to Townesville on freight train to see Mr. Rowland about plank, mason walled up spring. I sent 5 bundles tobacco primings to Clarksville. On Friday, December 11, made ice pond and stables for oxen. Cows in fine order, took up milk cows, made pen in woods to feed pigs. On Saturday, December 12. I went to meeting of board of superintendents of common schools, every member present, passed resolutions to survey county, lay off school districts 4 miles square. I bought 3 axes, 1 spade, 1 shovel, 1 neck kerchief, etc. I spent Sunday afternoon with R. Bullock, Jr. met Mrs. Yancey, she spent the night. L. H. Bullock was there, he bought 2 sows and 15 pigs from R. Bullock, Jr. in the woods, for \$17. I got a letter from J. W. Patillo about his lost dog. I went to Lynesville on Monday to see Mr. Lack, had settlement, he gave me bond on L. J. Peoples for \$76., paid me \$7. in money. I dined with J. Rowland. Mrs. Yancey spent Tuesday with us. Zack and Burwell working on ice pond. I sent 66 bushels wheat to Harris' mill, Zack cut out shoes for Boyd. Wednesday, December 16. Sold Trim Caw-





YEAR 1857

thorne 117 lbs. fodder at 75 to 80¢. Anderson for corn and fodder \$2.70. Mr. Allen from Tennessee spent night with R. Bullock, Jr. and Sister Nea. He left today on cars. I received weather boarding for railroad. I found wild sow with 7 pigs, makes 19 pigs and 7 shoats for next year. Cut poles for cow racks. Friday I sent John D. Tucker 3 negro blankets at 75¢, 100 ft. plank for \$1.00. Killed 19 hogs Monday, December 21, hung them in smoke house. Run away negro Ephriam, caught last Thursday. Salted meat with mixture of saltpetre, sugar, molasses and salt. Miss Pan dried up lard, 15 gallons. Thursday we ran steps, laid floor, and hung door to kitchen stairs. William and Jacob hauled load lightwood. Asa, Joe and Jacob left for home. Friday, December 25, Christmas day, Gabriel went home, it snowed furiously all day, 4 inches deep, wind, rain, hail and snow all day. Saturday, December 26. Nice overhead, sloppy under foot. Zack left to see his wife. Slave hiring Monday, December 28, at John H. Bullock's store. Negroes hired very high, men from \$130 to \$150. I did not hire any. I came home from store with John Patillo, got dinner, gave out provisions, and went home with John Patillo, found Aunt Martha there. Slave hiring at Ridgeway on Tuesday, December 29. I started with John Patillo, Simon Duke, William Rose fox hunting, started fox at Joshua Davis', caught it at R. A. Davis' after a 4 hour chase, I went to Ridgeway. Somerville and Spruil negroes hired out in Warrenton by James S. Jones, E. T. Rice auctioneer, hired very high \$135 for men, others in proportion. Great many people present. Thursday, December 31, Brown and Montgomery negroes hired out in Warrenton, I hired Anderson from K. P. Alston privately, for \$125., Burwell from Browns for \$100., agreed to keep Cillar and 2 children for \$107. Shooting affray took place between Hugh Jones and W. A. Cheek. Will be meeting of Superintendents on 2nd Saturday in January, 1858.



## YEAR 1858

### JANUARY

Friday, January 1, I went from John Patillo's to Warrenton. John took Miss Pan and the children home. I hired Thomas and Jacob, purchased this book at  $37\frac{1}{2}\phi$ , bought Miss Pan a pair of gaiters at \$2. Saturday, January 2. I hired 3 new oxen. William rode John Patillo's horse to see his mother, hands cutting, shrubbing and burning brush in newground. Meeting of board of superintendents in Warrenton on Saturday, January 9, Zack ground blades to straw cutter, laid floors in kitchen. Jacob went to Warrenton, he took butter, brought bedstead. I subscribed to "Standard", paid G. W. N. \$1.50. All the family spent Sunday at home, I meditated and read most of the day. On Thursday, January 14, Miss Matilda Peoples and Miss May Becham came on cars to spend a while with us. Zack cut his thumb very badly on straw cutter. On Saturday, January 16, Zack went to see his wife. Thomas carried Miss Matilda Peoples and Miss May Becham to railroad to take cars. R. Bullock, Jr. spent day with us, Sister Nea is up at Mrs. Nancy Daniel's, she went up there from W. H. Boyd's 12 months ago today we had the great snow. Tuesday, January 19. I went to steam mill at Townesville, to Kelly Paschall's, Mr. Vincent's and Lizzy Haskins. I saw Col. Eaton, William Burwell and Len Henderson. Saturday, January 23. Finished 644 yards plant bed, put  $6\frac{1}{2}$  tablespoons tobacco seed on it, a bushel and a peck of guano on it. Got home a barrel of sugar. Masons took down chimney. Started another plant bed; hands stripped tobacco. Sowed cabbage and turnips in plant patch, trod and covered them.

### FEBRUARY

Thursday, February 4 and 5. Snow, rain, cold. Zack and Thomas went to see wives. Monday, February 8, Brother Tillett dined with us, he preached at Townesville last night. It snowed all day Friday, Saturday and Sunday, freezing, hail frozen on top of 6 inches of snow, very disagreeable traveling, Mr. Tucker and Mr. Lumpkin came. On Monday, February 14, I got a wagon load of straw from Mr. Cawthorne to put in ice house. Ice 2 inches thick. On Thursday, February 18, Zack and William went to Harris' mill for balance of flour, 10 barrels, put 1 in store room, 9 in barn. Jacob took Mike and Rock to Exchange to be shod. brought home wagon left there to have chains mended. On Friday, we had cold, rain, snow, hail, freezing. R. Bullock, Jr. and I filled our ice houses with frozen snow. R. Bullock, Jr. and lady and Wash Fleming spent last Sunday with us. Sale at E. A. Lewis' on Friday, February 26, nearly everything sold, bought in by Ed Lewis himself. Hands frailed and fanned out  $32\frac{1}{2}$  bushels oats. Sunday, February 28. We all spent day at R. Bullock, Jr.'s, caught dog in kitchen, killed him.

### MARCH

On Monday, March 1, we had snow, rain, hail, wind. Got white oak to make baskets. Mrs. Sally Boyd and children spent the day with us, also night. Snow 5 inches, 2 inches hail on top, 3 inches fine snow on top of that. Mr. Len Bullock, John L. Tucker, Mr. Buchanan dined with us. Hands cutting, grubbing, burning new ground and splitting rails. Brought 1 ton guano from Junction. Finished mauling rails, 3700 in all. On Sunday Miss Pan, Sister Sarah, Molly Davis and I, went to Twitty's Chapel to hear Rev. Mr. Tillett, dined with R. Bullock, Jr. On Tuesday, Mr. Len Bullock sent 2 hands to help me pile logs in new ground. Sowed and plowed in oats. Friday, March 19. Sent carriage to W. H. Boyd's for Sister Sarah yesterday. Mr. G. W. and Mr. W. A. Robinson came today on cars. I had 4 hands from R. Bullock, Jr. and 2 from Mr. Len Bullock to help me pile logs in big new ground. On Saturday, March 20,



I sent for meal at Hargrove's mill, I spent the day at R. Bullock, Jr.'s. Messrs. Robinson, R. Bullock, Jr. and their ladies spent Sunday with us, the night at R. Bullock, Jr.'s. The Robinsons will take the cars in the morning. We fired new ground Thursday night, fire got out, we stopped it quickly. R. Bullock, Jr. and I walked over to R. Bullock, Sr.'s on Sunday, found Mr. Len Bullock there. On Wednesday Mr. Watkins fired his new ground, fire got out, had good deal of trouble stopping it, as wind rose.

#### APRIL

On Sunday, April 4, Miss Pan and I to church at New Hope. Heard Rev. Nich Harris, dined at R. Bullock, Jr.'s. Beautiful day, peach, plum, cherry and sassafras trees in full blossom. On Easter Sunday, April 5, we went to Twitty's Chapel to members' meeting to appoint delegates to convention to meet at same place on Thursday, April 8. Hands cleaned up their patches. Saturday, April 10, I planted 4000 hills sweet potatoes, planted roasting ears in old turnip patch. Sunday, April 11, Miss Pan and I to Twitty's Chapel to hear Rev. Mr. Tillet, dined at R. Bullock, Jr.'s, Mr. Len Bullock there. C. E. Watkins and lady spent the afternoon. We sprayed 9 shoats on Monday, April 12, stripped tobacco, mixed and beat out 7 bags guano. Tuesday, April 13, I went to Warrenton to court. Judge Ellis presided, I went with John Patillo to Aunt Martha's, spent the night. Left Aunt Martha's Wednesday morning dined at John Patillo's, then home. Jacob went to Junction for plastering and coffee, got wagon mired, Zack went and got them out. Friday, April 16. I went to Littlebury Tucker's before sun-up, got memorial signed, handed it to Brother Tillet on cars, I sowed sulphur, charcoal, plaster and guano on plant patch. R. Bullock, Jr., lady and Mr. Len Bullock spent Sunday with us. Dr. Manson extracted tooth for Miss Pan. Saturday, April 17. I rode Mike, Jacob rode Tom to Warrenton, we brought Rock-a-way home, met with Superintendents of common schools. Zack plowing new ground with jumping Coulter plow. Wednesday, April 21. Hands plowing and ditching, John Patillo spent night with us, J. H. Bullock and lady at R. Bullock, Jr.'s. White frost killed vegetables, can not tell about fruit. Saturday, May 1. Planted watermelons, and ground peas (peanuts). Sent cow and calf to Aunt Martha. Miss Pan and Sister Nea to J. H. Bullock's. I went to Exchange, dined at R. Bullock's. Gave servants holiday in afternoon.

#### MAY

Sunday, May 2. Went to New Hope to hear Rev. Nich Harris. Very large congregation. John Patillo, Thomas White, R. Bullock, Jr., Wash Fleming and Sam Hobgood came home with me, spent day. On Tuesday, May 4, R. Bullock, Jr. and I, broke up crows nest, killed 4 crows. I went to sale at Mrs. Newman's land sold at \$10.40 per acre, 214½ acres bought by J. A. Kimball. Hands cut and sawed shingle blocks, hauled 14 home. Wednesday, May 5. Mrs. Len Henderson died. On Thursday, May 6, R. Bullock, Jr. and lady, Miss Pan and I went to Mrs. Annie Henderson's at Asheland to attend her funeral. On Friday, May 7, hands beat up guano, sawed shingle timber, got 2 hoop timber trees, Uncle Jim (colored), returned from J. E. Boyd's, hands bedded, guanoed and hilled 7,000 hills for tobacco, guanoed plants and set out 9 plants for experiment. Mr. J. D. Tucker, Mr. Riggan and grandson and 3 hands got granary timber. William brought 3 bbls. meal from mill, 11 bbls. in all. Sister Nea went with L. H. Bullock to Buck (W. H.) Boyd's. R. Bullock, Jr. and Mr. and Mrs. Charles Watkins spent the day with us. We cooped down 2 hogsheads tobacco. It took all of good tobacco and lugs except 3 hogsheads of lugs. Sunday, May 23. Home



all day. Wife children and I to Arch's field to eat wild strawberries, found plenty, we had good dish English peas for dinner. Monday May 24. Whitsuntide Monday. It is a holiday, but, I paid by hands to work for me preparing tobacco hills. Tuesday, May 25, I went to Warrenton to May court. Received \$50 from Martin Bros. and Co., Paid J. O. R. & M. \$30. "War News" to secretary of Jury. Justices holding court. Meeting of school board superintendents. All my hands hilling tobacco, Zack checking. On Saturday, May 29, hands had holiday all day. Mr. Tucker finished covering granary. Sunday, May 30. All the family spent the day at R. Bullock, Jr.'s went to New Hope to hear Rev. Nich Harris.

## JUNE

Wednesday, June 2. Planted 25,000 hills tobacco Monday, 25,000 on Tuesday. Finished planting tobacco today. Good stand tobacco. On Friday, June 4, Mr. John Thomas, and lady, R. Bullock, Jr. and lady spent the day with us, Mr. Thomas and I walked around to see my crop. Hauled stack of fodder from Mr. Cawthorne's, weighed 1,259 lbs. On Sunday, June 6, I sent the carriage and horses early in morning to Junction to meet John C. Green, lady and children. All arrived at R. Bullock, Jr.'s for breakfast. John Patillo spent the night with us. We went to church at New Hope to hear Rev. Nich Harris, large crowd. Tuesday, June 8. J. C. Green, lady and children, R. Bullock, Jr. and lady spent the day with us. Mrs. Tucker, Mrs. Watkins, Mrs. Forkner and daughter, Mr. Steele and Mr. Suit spent the night. Thursday, June 10, Barbecue at Junction, I took cars at R. Bullock, Jr.'s and went down. Large crowd, speeches by Mr. Wood and Major Jones of Richmond. On Tuesday, June 15, I took Miss Pan to Townesville, returning, took dinner at W. H. Boyd's I walked over his crop. Saturday, June 19. Turned out 1 hogshead lugs, No. 1, 1 hogshead leaf, No. 2, put No. 3, under, started packing No. 4, Zack finished No. 4, then went to see his wife. Monday, June 22. Filled hogsheads tobacco, sent them to Junction, shipped them to Petersburg and Richmond, Va., Zack making hogsheads, broke up hawk's nest, killed old one and 3 young ones, cut and hacked 9 large stacks hay.

## JULY

Saturday, July 3. Celebration in Warrenton, I gave servants holiday in afternoon. From Monday, July 5, to July 9. Plowing and cropping tobacco with the cultivator. On Saturday, July 10, Tax gathering at Exchange, my tax \$15.29. I gave servants holiday. J. C. Robinson came, spent the night. On Sunday, July 11, J. C. Robinson, Sister Nea, Miss Pan, all the children and I went to Twitty's Chapel, heard Rev. Mr. Tillett. On Friday, July 16, Finished cutting oats, Zack made 14th and last hogshead. John Patillo and Thomas White spent Monday with us. On Sunday, July 18, Zack and Thomas went to see their wives, Anderson to see his mother. Tuesday. July 20, prised last hogsheads tobacco. Sent hogsheads 10 and 11 to depot. Zack made hoe helves, repaired gates. Hands topping tobacco. Sent last 2 hogsheads tobacco to depot. Thursday, July 22. I went to tax gathering at Townesville, called at W. H. Boyd's. Miss Pan and Sister Nea went to J. H. Bullock's. Thomas drove them in carriage. Sunday, July 25. I went to R. Bullock, Sr.'s, Mr. Henderson came to see him. Big negro preaching there, said to be 1,000 negroes there. Monday, July 26. Lots of rain last week. cool, pretty today. I started with Sister, Miss Pan and all the children to G. W. Robinson's a little after sun-up. On Tuesday, July 27. G. W. Robinson and I went to Warrenton, heard speech by Henry W. Miller. A fight took place between G. R.





Sledge and Thomas P. Walker, Sledge fired 2 shots at Walker, one hit E. W. B. On Wednesday, July 28, Miss Pan, Sister and all the children spent the day at J. E. Boyd's. Miss Pan and Sister went to J. C. Robinson's in afternoon. I walked over G. W. Robinson's crop with him. We looked at his corn on river, very fine. On Thursday, July 29, we went to a barbecue, good crowd, at Wilson's saw mill. We stayed all night at G. W. Robinson's. He, J. E. Boyd, J. C. Robinson and I spent the day with Horace Palmer, looked at his fine crop of corn, supposed to make 1,000 barrels. Fine rain below Macon. Spent the night again at G. W. Robinson's. Saturday, July 31. Went to Aunt Martha's, took her with us to J. W. Patillo's.

## AUGUST

Sunday, August 1. I went in buggy with John Patillo to Sharon church, saw G. W. Nicholson and 7 others baptised by immersion in Tucker's mill pond. Large congregation, sermons by Revs. Baldwin and Purefoy. Miss Molly Davis and Molly Boyd called on us. We left John Patillo's for home. Hands there worming and succering tobacco. Protracted meeting started at New Hope, continues. We went Tuesday, August 3, 2 sermons by Rev. Mr. Micheaux, 6 converts. Mr. Micheaux came home with me, spent the night. Thursday, August 5. Election for Governor, members of legislature and sherriff. I kept polls at Exchange for sherriff's box. 139 votes polled for sherriff, 140 for commons. I went to Warrenton at night in Major Downtin's carriage with him and J. C. Green. I spent night at Goodlow's Hotel, votes counted out Friday morning, David Hall and J. D. Drake elected to legislature. I came to Warren Plains, took the cars for home. I found Mrs. Garland with Miss Pan. Mrs. Garland, Miss Pan, Sister, all the children and I spent the day with W. A. Burwell and lady, Mrs. W. H. Boyd, her children came home with us from W. A. Burwell's. They, R. Bullock, Jr. and lady spent the night with us. I gave the servants holiday and barbecue on Saturday, August 8. I went to church - at Mt. Auburn on Sunday. On Monday, August 9, Mrs. Garland, Mrs. W. H. Boyd and her children left for W. H. Boyd's. On Tuesday, Mr. Cawthorne walked over my crops. I sent Uncle Jim to carry watermelons to Mrs. Turner and Mrs. Fain. Sunday, August 15 to Tuesday, August 17. Miss Pan, all the children spent day at W. H. Boyd's with Captain Garland and lady. They came back with us and spent the night at R. Bullock, Jr.'s. J. C. Green and lady stayed with us. Captain Garland and lady left J. C. Green and lady. Sister and children left on cars for O. P. Taylor's. Mr. Gooch started getting out R. Bullock, Jr.'s wheat. Thursday, August 19, to 21. Mr. Gooch came with his thresher, it broke down, he took it down and left. I went to Mr. R. Bullock, Sr's, got his thresher and had it fixed up by night. Started, thresher 3rd. wheel broke, put in an old one, nearly finished by working an hour after night, broke again. Monday, August 23, to 28. R. Bullock, Jr. and Mr. Len Bullock spent yesterday with us. Warren Court week. We finished getting out wheat, ran it through fan, spread it out on granary floor. I took J. C. Green with me in buggy to Warrenton. Zack and Thomas went to see their wives Saturday. On Sunday, August 29, we went to old Sudan to hear Rev. Mr. Prout of the Episcopal church, quite a large congregation, dined with J. H. Bullock in company with W. H. Boyd and family, O. P. Taylor and family, J. T. Thomas and family, Messrs. Jones, Banks, Smith, Edwards, Green and many others.

## SEPTEMBER

Monday, August 30, to Saturday, September 19. Worming, succering, making scaffolds and cutting tobacco and pulling fodder. Miss Pan and I went to Twitty's Chapel Sunday. They took collection for missions. We dined at R.



Bullock, Jr.'s. I went to Mrs. Clardy's sale on Monday, August 13. Collected debt due by J. H. Clardy. Paid by Mr. Duty, \$45.61. From thence to Townesville and on home. R. Bullock killed 2 wild turkeys, I killed 1, R. S. Davis and R. S. Boyd came Friday, went to W. H. Boyd's Saturday. R. S. Boyd rode my horse, sent him home Sunday. John Patillo and Thomas White spent Sunday with us. We are still housing tobacco, hoisted and regulated tobacco in prise barn, big barn and new barn, fired those barns, no fire in others. Sunday, September 26, Miss Pan, the children and I went to R. Bullock, Jr.'s. Mdsms. John H. Bullock, Annie Thomas, Kate Taylor and Mr. Len Bullock came in afternoon. J. C. Green and family expect to leave tomorrow. Monday, September 27, to October 1. Zack and Thomas got 3 trees for tobacco sticks. Hands cutting, hauling and putting tobacco on scaffolds. I sent Zack's, Abbie's and Cillar's primings to Clarksville. On Sunday we went to church at New Hope, dined at R. Bullock, Jr.'s, went to R. Bullock, Sr.'s afternoon.

### OCTOBER

Tuesday, October 5, to October 8. Miss Pan, 4 boys and I went to Warrenton, took Zack and Cat (Zack's sister named Catherine). Hands ran 100 bushels wheat through fan mill 2nd time. I sent it to Petersburg, Va. Tires came off large wagon, sent it to shop. I killed my 3rd wild turkey this fall. I received 3075 lbs. guano. Sent Jacob to Warrenton in little wagon. He took 12 lbs. butter. On Sunday, October 10, Miss Pan, Boyd and I went to hear Rev. Mr. John Tillett at Zion church. Very large congregation, had 2 mourners. Mrs. James Twisdale and Miss Twisdale, daughter of John Twisdale. Friday, October 15. Started to Richard Boyd, Esq.'s. W. H. Boyd and family joined us at R. Bullock, Jr.'s, Sister went with us, carried servant Phoebe, we arrived there an hour by sun. Saturday, October 16, Mr. Richard Boyd's birthday, 87 years old. Most of his family present. R. J. Boyd and family absent, other guests, T. R. Hendrick, Horace Palmer, Sr., J. W. Palmer, Miss Little and Miss Jones dined with us. Captain Garland and lady absent too. On Sunday, October 17, J. S. R. Burwell, 4 children, R. A. Davis, my family and I, with Sister Cornelia left yesterday, went to R. Boyd's. Mr. Burwell and lady, other children, J. H. Garland and family, W. H. Boyd and family came today. Most of us went to Gardner's to church. On Monday, October 18, L. H. Robinson had a sale. My family and I left J. E. Boyd's this morning, Miss Pan and children came home, I went by Warrenton to court, Judge Caldwell presided. I was detained in Warrenton on jury, home after dark, Monday, October 25. Gathered negroes corn, fixed bridge over Lindsay's branch, I went to Junction with L. Hagood, received \$100 from R. D. Paschall, Miss Pan went in carriage to Aunt Martha's, brought Aunt Martha home with her.

### NOVEMBER

Monday, November 1. Mr. L. H. Bullock and I started to Petersburg, Va., arrived at Weldon at 2 o'clock, in Petersburg at 5, large crowd on cars, I got a room at Powell's. On Tuesday, November 2, I arose early, got breakfast, did most of my trading during the day. Very large crowd in Petersburg for the fair, good many pockets picked, generally very good order. I rose early again on Wednesday, went to fair grounds, large crowd, good order, everything very agreeable. I went back to hotel at 2. Got dinner. I took tea with Mr. A. Thursday, November 4. Rose early, started home, left at 7:30, in Weldon at 11:30, at Junction at 2, found all well at home. I carried Aunt Martha home on Saturday. Zack made Lucy's and Anderson's shoes. On Sunday, November 7, wife and I went to church at Tabernacle, good sermon by Rev. T. G. Lowe, we



dined with William A. Burwell, W. H. Boyd and lady, Rev. T. G. Lowe, Miss Alice Daniel, R. R. Burwell dined there, too. R. Bullock, Jr. stayed with our children. Monday, November 8, to December 1, gathered, hauled and shucked negroes corn. Zack went to W. H. Boyd's to make his negroes' shoes. We set trap for wild hogs, Jacob went to Downy's mill had 4 bushels wheat ground. Mr. Wash Fleming here, he and I to Mr. Suit's, Mr. John Twisdale there. I went fox hunting Monday before daybreak, had breakfast with Mr. Suit at John Twisdale's, met J. W. P. and S. W. Duke there, had fine sport. I sent wheat to Bullock's crossing to send to Elfin Glen mills, cars did not take it on this evening. Hauled last of corn, 220 bbls. in all. Sent off 43 bushels wheat to Elfin Glen mills to be manufactured into flour. Killed, dressed and sent off 21 turkeys to Petersburg, Va. Zack worked 9 days at W. H. Boyd's, making negroes shoes, finished. R. Bullock did not go to Warrenton as juror, no court on account of rain. I went to Warrenton Tuesday to hear a speech by L. O. B. Branch. J. C. Robinson, his family and Mr. William King spent the night with us, Mr. Robinson's carriage broke down before he arrived, he left it to be mended, borrowed mine, went to Granville County today. Thomas was sick with cold, I told him to go to Warrenton to see his mother, he did not go. We all spent Sunday at R. Bullock, Jr.'s, Mrs. Anne Daniel, Miss Alice Daniel, W. H. Boyd and family, Nathaniel Morton, Len Bullock there. W. H. Boyd went to Raleigh as juror for United States court. I went to Warrenton to meeting of Board of Superintendents. Mr. W. Y. King went in buggy with me to R. Bullock, Jr.'s. I sent 4 hands to help Mr. Suit shuck his corn. Lucy and Cillar sweeping the yard. I sent to Exchange for J. C. Robinson's carriage, brought it home, mended. Thursday, December 2. Received flour from Elfin Glen mills, 8 barrels flour, 1 bag seconds, 18 bushels bran. J. C. Robinson and family came from Granville County, Miss Pan, the children, J. C. Robinson and family and I went to R. Bullock, Jr.'s, spent the day. All returned with us and spent the night. Sunday, December 12. R. Bullock, Jr. quite sick, I stayed with him all day, J. H. Bullock, L. H. Bullock, W. H. Boyd, there too. We heard that G. L. Bullock is deranged. W. H. Boyd went to see him. J. H. Bullock stayed with R. Bullock all night, he was no better on Monday, Dr. Jerman spent the day and night, Mr. Len Henderson, L. H. Bullock and I spent the afternoon. Still very sick on Wednesday, Dr. Jerman still with him. On Thursday, December 16, I got up before day, killed 24 hogs, aggregate weight 2,905 lbs. cut out and salted them. Hands hauling rock and underpinning granary, cleaned out ice house, Miss Pan and I walked to Tucker's field. We spent Sunday at R. Bullock, Jr.'s, he is considerably better. On Monday, December 20, we caught 7 wild hogs, hauled them home, put them in a pen. William ran away. On Tuesday, I went to John Patillo's, heard nothing of William. Zack making Ed's and Boyd's shoes. Thomas White and Charles Cole at John Patillo's. Wednesday, December 22, I went to Aunt Martha's, brought William back. Zack made Billy's shoes. On Thursday, December 24. Miss Pan and I to Ridgeway, I went to R. Bullock, Sr.'s, and to Mr. Tucker's and to Junction to get change to pay negroes, could not get any. I spent Friday night at John Patillo's, got up before day, joined Simon Duke in a fox hunt, started a fox, ran all day, caught a couple of sheep at sun down, 30 hunters and 60 dogs. Saturday, Christmas Day, quiet. We spent Sunday, December 26 at J. S. Walker's. Mr. Walker, Miss Pan, Boyd, Ed and I went to Sharon church no service, went home. Monday, December 27. John Patillo and I went to Simon Duke's early, to a fox hunt, went all round by Warrenton, returned by Warrenton Depot (Warren Plains), could not strike a fox. Dined with Simon Duke. Dick and Joshua Davis stayed at John Patillo's Tuesday night, Aunt Martha came. We took another hunt Tuesday morning, trailed a fox a long way, but did not start him, dined with John Patillo, home at night. On Wednesday,



December 29, I went to a slave hiring at Townesville, good many slaves hired out. I hired 1 Billy, at \$126. Hands hired higher than I ever knew them to, from \$120 to \$150. On Thursday, December 30, I went to Warrenton to negro hiring, went in carriage, Burwell drove. Somerville and Spruil negroes hired out. I hired 1 privately from Dr. Wilson at \$130. I went back to Warrenton on Friday, December 31, Burwell and I rode horseback, great many negroes hired out. I hired Burwell, Cillar and Jacob.





JANUARY

Sunday, January 1. Miss Pan, all the children and I spent the night at R. Bullock, Jr.'s, I arrived there from Warrenton at sun down in snow 8 inches deep. Monday, January 2. Zack brought carriage for us, roads full of ice, bad traveling. Hands cut and hauled poles to put around in ice house. Wednesday, January 4 to 6, Filled ice house, heaped it up, ice 6 inches thick, very cold last 2 days, thermometer down to 12% in passage. R. Bullock, Jr. and I went hare hunting. On Sunday, January 8, Miss Pan, children and I at home. I walked to Mr. Moss' in afternoon. R. Bullock, Jr., Sister, Billy, came, took supper with us. On Monday, January 9, I rose early, started work. Mrs. Sally Boyd and Miss Matilda Peoples came, snow gone. On Tuesday Jacob rode horse back to R. A. Davis', brought Matilda (colored) home. We all dined at R. Bullock, Jr.'s. Miss Matilda Peoples with us tonight. On Wednesday. January 11, hands stripped tobacco, it is in fine order, Miss Pan, Miss Matilda and Sister went to see Mrs. Moss. On Friday, January 13, Zack carried Miss Matilda Peoples, Sister and Miss Pan to Manson. J. T. Russell sent for Miss Matilda. Saturday, January 14. I went to Warrenton to meeting of Board of Superintendents, 8 members present, 2 absent. Finished business on hand. Roads in bad shape. Sunday, January 15. Miss Pan, all the children and I spent the day at R. Bullock, Jr.'s, he and I walked to R. Bullock, Sr.'s, Miss Pan, Sister and children went to Mr. Buchanan's. On Monday, January 16 to January 25, we worked on plant beds, cutting, grubbing, shrubbing, hoeing burning and sowing them. Let ashes remain on them, sowed 140 lbs. guano on ashes, hoed them backwards and forwards. Beds 150 yards at Lindsay's Branch, 600 yards at Arch's. I went to Aunt Martha's, stopped at John Patillo's going and coming. John G. Knox spent the night with us. On Tuesday, January 26, to February 4. Hands hung up meat, it has been in salt 7 weeks. I went to R. Bullock, Jr.'s, snow 3 inches deep, turned extremely cold, all stayed in doors. Zack made hamper basket. I went over beyond Mr. Bullock's, brought my hogs home, gone 3 weeks, Zack rode horse to see his wife. Sunday, February 5, I went to Mr. Moss', he went with me to church at New Hope, to hear Rev. Mr. C. F. Harris, I found W. H. Boyd here when I returned. Monday, February 6, to February 23. Rain, hail, snow, hands stripping tobacco, on Friday, hands grubbed, Zack, Burwell and I cutting in new ground at Laural Branch. On Sunday, February 12, Sister spent the day, R. Bullock and I went to Mr. Suit's, called by Ned Harris' to see the old man. I sowed little plant bed on Laural Branch after dark. On Tuesday, February 23, Miss Pan broke out with poison oak, Dr. Jerman came to see her, face and hands swollen very much. I want to Rock Spring to quarterly meeting, dined with W. H. Harris. An Irishman, Mr. Cunningham spent a night and day with us, he and I walked down in plantation. Sister, Mrs. W. H. Boyd and children called. I went early to Warrenton to attend court, as juror, I fell on pettit jury, didn't dismiss jury till sun down.

MARCH

Thursday, March 1. I went to Warrenton, great many people in attendance, justices elected, T. J. Foote county attorney, we laid taxes and adjourned for the democratic meeting, a fight took place between J. W. Mayfield and M. W. Paschall, M. W. Paschall shot 3 times, he was fined next day \$25. and cost. On Thursday, I drive to Warrenton, Court adjourned. On Sunday, March 4, our son was born, named Charles Mayfield White. R. Bullock, Jr. and wife went to Buck Spring to see G. W. Robinson who is quite sick. I spent the day at home with wife and children. On Tuesday, March 6. I went to Franklinton



to convention, stayed with William F. Hilliard and lady, I returned on Wednesday. Sister stayed with Miss Pan while I was away. Thursday, March 8, to 31. R. A. Davis spent the night with us, hands headed coal kilns, I sowed  $2\frac{1}{2}$  bushels clover on land without preparing ground, after 3 light freezes. W. H. Boyd spent Sunday with us, he and I walked over crops. R. Bullock, Jr. and I went to turkey bait, finished turkey blind. R. Bullock, Jr.'s woman Dilly, very sick, Dr. Jerman to see her. Hands drawing coal in new ground, attended to them last night and today, hauled out coal, burnt up chunks, built coal house, put up coal, scattered coal kilns. Sister, Mr. John H. Bullock, lady and child spent Sunday with us, J. H. went to Mr. R. Bullock, Sr.'s. Dilly (colored) died Friday, March 23. We hauled rails with ox cart, fixed fence up good. Church at New Hope Sunday, I had my horse caught, rain prevented my going. Rev. B. F. Long spent a night with us.

#### APRIL

Tuesday, April 3, to April 20. Planting corn, tarred seed and rolled them in guano, hauled all guano home, 51 bags, exchanged 2 bushels corn with Mr. Cawthorne for Hicks' corn to plant in Lindsay's field, sowed guano in watered furrows. Sister spent Easter Sunday with us, I had toothache, stayed in house all day, gave negroes holiday till Tuesday. Easter Monday I went to Aunt Martha's, called at J. W. Patillo's, saw my brothers Thomas and John J., Resumed planting corn on Tuesday, planted 4 bushels sweet potatoes, called to see R. Bullock, Sr. Thursday, finished planting corn Friday. Miss Pan, all children and I spent Sunday at W. H. Boyd's, R. Bullock and lady there too. I went to Warrenton Monday to meeting of Board of Superintendents, I had a tooth extracted by R. D. Fleming. I spent the night with Simon Fleming, returned to Warrenton with Messrs. Simon and T. R. Fleming and K. F. and T. M. Egerton. Large crowd at court. Judge Saunders presided, had speeches from Messrs. Hagood and Edwards. Zack and William went to steam saw mill for staves. Zack brought 350 feet staves, 200 feet plank, William brought 350 feet staves and plank, cart and wagon brought 1, 316 feet staves and plank from Yancey's mill Saturday. Mrs. W. H. Boyd and children spent Saturday night, we all spent Sunday at R. Bullock, Jr.'s, he and I walked to Mr. Holloway's, found a lot of company there. Meeting of National Democratic Convention in Charleston, S. C. on Monday, April 23. W. H. Boyd called, walked over my crops he went to Manson. Miss Martha Bullock arrived from Arkansas. Thursday, April 26. I took cars in company with Messrs. L. H. Bullock, R. Bullock, Jr., J. T. Thomas, H. and H., and A. N. for Clarksville to Railroad meeting, spent Friday night at Union Hotel in Clarksville, took cars Saturday for home, found G. W. Robinson and family there. I did not go to quarterly meeting at Zion, G. W. Robinson quite sick. We beat up all the guano we had, did not mix it, put it back in bags. I went to Zion to church, sermon by Rev. D. B. Nicholson, good congregation. I dined at Aunt Mary Patillo's with Col. W. Hall, Dr. T. and two Messrs. Floyd.

#### MAY

Wednesday, May 3. Mr. J. C. Robinson came on cars, spent the night. Mr. G. W. Robinson improving, On Friday he and I rode to Junction in buggy, we dined at R. Bullock, Jr.'s. Sunday Col. Hall came, J. W. Patillo spent the night. W. H. Boyd and family came, he and I to New Hope church. Tuesday G. W. Robinson and I spent the night with J. C. Robinson, called at J. E. Boyd's. J. C. Robinson went with us to Warrenton, we left Warrenton for home. G. W. Robinson and lady spent Wednesday night, May 9, at R. Bullock,



YEAR 1860

Jr.'s, with us Thursday night. Hands took down 4 hogsheads tobacco. Miss Pan and all the children, G. W. Robinson, wife and child went to W. H. Boyd's, I stayed with R. Bullock, Jr. last night, went to W. H. Boyd's Friday night. I came home from W. H. Boyd's Saturday, did not attend board of superintendents meeting, hands planted 25,000 hills tobacco. I returned to W. H. Boyd's, spent Saturday night and Sunday there with them all. Miss Pan, all the children, G. W. Robinson, wife and child and I came home, called at R. Bullock, Sr.'s. Tuesday, May 15, to Saturday, May 26, planting tobacco time. Zack running off rows, Burwell drilling guano, we have planted 110,000 hills tobacco, 10,000 more to plant. We finished planting at noon Saturday, hands also worked out garden, hilled up, chopped and ran cultivator in corn. Miss Pan, all the children and I, went to eat wild strawberries, brought home basket full for dinner. Sister, Cousin Martha and Mr. L. H. Bullock spent the afternoon. Zack carried Sister and Cousin Martha to J. H. Bullock's in carriage. I gave hands holiday in afternoon. R. Bullock, Jr., children and I went fishing. Sunday, May 27 to 31. Miss Pan, all the children and I to Zion to church in carriage and buggy, home to dinner. Monday, Whitsuntide, I gave Mr. Cawthorne my big plant bed, he got wagon load plants. I went to Warrenton to court. Almost everybody planting tobacco today. Sister, Cousin Martha and John Patillo spent Friday with us, Zack went to see his wife Saturday, I went fishing with the children. Sunday I took Sister and Cousin Martha to church at New Hope in carriage, sermon by Rev. C. F. Harris, large congregation. I dined at R. Bullock, Jr.'s. John Patillo spent Monday night with us. Zack drawing hoops for hogsheads. I sent for Mrs. Robinson to see Rowan (colored).

JUNE

Friday, June 1 to 16. Wife and I, all the children except Boyd, Ed, John, spent the day at R. Bullock, Jr.'s. Quite a company there, John Bullock of Arkansas and bride and others. Zack finished 6 hogsheads, we packed 2, Burwell and William ground scythe blades. Tuesday, June 19, to Sunday, June 24. Finished cutting wheat, Messrs. Buchanan helped us bind, 5 cradles cutting. Junius Garland and Mazeppa Bowman came Friday. Miss Pan, all children and I dined with R. Bullock, Jr. Sunday Miss Pan, Cousin Martha, Nellie and Charlie went to hear Rev. B. F. Long at Twitty's Chapel, On Monday Miss Pan, Cousin Martha, Boyd, Charlie and Cat (colored) went to Warrenton in carriage. Zack drove them in carriage. Finished shocking wheat 117 shocks and 1 stack in all. Stacked rye on Thursday, I went to Mr. Holloway's in afternoon. Friday, June 29, to 31. Went to Mrs. Murphy's school to examination and barbecue, pleasant time. R. Bullock, Jr., T. D. and D. G. Hilliard and I, went to Mr. Bullock's mill pond fishing. On Sunday I walked to New Hope church and back, heard Rev. Nich Harris.

JULY

Tuesday, July 10. Prising and packing tobacco hogsheads. John Patillo, 2 of my children and I went to mill pond bathing. Wagon and cart hauled 6 hogsheads tobacco to Junction. On Friday, Rev. B. F. Long and lady, and Miss Matilda Peoples spent the day with us. Sent hogshhead No. 7, to Junction. Packed 8 and 9. I expect thresher Tuesday to get out wheat. Wednesday, July 11. Went with Miss Pan in buggy to Exchange, carried Johnny and Nellie. Mr. Collins started getting out R. Bullock, Jr.'s wheat. I hauled mine up Thursday, put it in granary, concluded not to get it out till next week. On



Saturday, July 14, had tax gathering at Exchange, large crowd there, speeches by all candidates, my taxes - \$19.78. On Sunday, July 15, Sister, Simon Fleming and L. H. Bullock spent the day Wednesday, July 18, the 23. Finished threshing wheat, hauled with 2 wagons and cart, put it in granary in chaff, except some very light chaff which we ran through the fan, granary full, 15 stacks of straw. On Saturday we killed shote and lamb, gave negroes holiday and barbecue. I walked to R. Bullock, Jr.'s, he and I walked to Exchange. On Sunday Miss Pan, Cousin Martha and I went to church at Mt. Auburn, Rev. (Prof.) Daugherty preached morning and afternoon. We called at R. Bullock, Jr.'s. Monday we had worst storm I ever saw, severe thunder and lightening, 3 showers of hail and rain, washed my fences down, my tobacco torn to pieces. Wednesday July 25, we all started early to R. B. Robinson's to see G. W. Robinson and family, G. W. Robinson died yesterday, Rev. R. G. Barrett preached his funeral. We all spent the night at R. B. Robinson's. On Thursday, July 26, the hearse left R. B. Robinson's with the remains of our esteemed and lamented friend about day break for the family cemetery beside Roanoke River. Sister Nea went with Sister Sarah to J. E. Boyd's, the rest of us returned home. On Saturday, July 28, I went to Tabernacle to quarterly meeting. Zack drove Miss Pan and children to W. H. Boyd's, I met them there. We all spent the night. Rain kept us from church Sunday, we all spent Sunday at W. H. Boyd's. Rev. Mr. Barringer presided at quarterly meeting.

### AUGUST

Thursday, August 2. Election day for legislature, governor and sherriff. I kept polls, kept the sherriff's box, took 151 votes for him. Mr. Neal and son hauling poles for barn, hands helping. I borrowed a yoke of oxen from Mr. Cawthorne to haul poles. On August 3. I went to Exchange and Ridgeway, Mr. J. H. Fleming came to see me Saturday, he and I went to church at New Hope. Barham, Harris, Holloway, Newman Fleming and Hilliard dined with us. All went to look at my crops. Ministers spent Saturday night with us. I have watermelons plenty. All went to church at New Hope Sunday, 2 sermons, large congregations, preached in the door in afternoon. John Pattillo spent the night with us. We carried dinner to church Sunday and Monday. Mr. Neal and son and hands finished hauling poles, raised barn on Wednesday at Arch's, had 7 extra hands. Mr. J. W. Wiggins spent the day, J. W. Patillo and T. B. Fleming spent the night, they went with me to see my crop, which is very good. Mr. Neal, son and Zack getting shingle timber. Other hands worming and succering tobacco. Sunday, August 12 to 17. I took Boyd and Johnny to Aunt Martha's. We turned out 2 hogsheads lugs (tobacco) Tuesday, packed 2 more. Miss Pan, children and I went to picnic at Hawkins' mill Friday, large company there, music, and dancing. My family and I went to J. W. Patillo's. Sister and Cousin Martha to R. A. Davis', family and I spent the day at Aunt Martha's. Sunday, August 19 to 29. John Patillo and I went to old place (Captain White's birth place near Norlina), then to Zion to prayer meeting, we went home in afternoon. On Monday I called up hogs, made a slip gap so they can go out. Had a big coon fight, killed 4 coons. Mr. Neal finished covering barn, hung door. Cousin Martha quite sick, Dr. Jerman came to see her and spent the night, on Wednesday R. H. Paschall and T. P. Paschall came, they walked over my crops. Zack went to see his wife, I went to Junction. Rogues went into my watermelon patch, stole good many melons, also went into Miss Pan's hen house, we went out but, could not find them. I spent the afternoon at R. Bullock, Jr.'s, Cousin Martha very sick. On Monday I went to Aunt Martha's, thence to Warrenton to court. On Tuesday I went to Warrenton again. Large crowd there, had Democratic meeting. Speeches from W. N. Eaton, A. W.





Venable, L. O. B. Branch and others. We had a wind and hail storm on Wednesday, blew down 4 tobacco scaffolds.

### SEPTEMBER

Sunday, September 2 to September 24. Wife and I to New Hope, heard Rev. Nich Harris. Protracted meeting at Zion continues 2nd week, had 16 converts. Hands wormed and succered tobacco, fired it, pulled and stacked fodder. Mrs. W. H. Boyd and children came in carriage, spent the day. W. H. Burwell and lady and Miss Ann Williams spent the afternoon. Sister Sarah Robinson came up Tuesday. She will stay with us. R. Bullock, Jr. killed a turkey, Miss Pan, the children, Sister Sarah and I spent Sunday at R. Bullock, Jr.'s. We walked to Mr. Suit's in afternoon. Cousin Martha Bullock is slowly improving. On Friday I went to Aunt Martha's, called at Aunt Mary Patillo's, came home by Warrenton Depot, (Warren Plains), Ridgeway and Manson. Zack, Burwell, Billy and William daubed barn. Miss Pan and I to Twitty's Chapel; heard Rev. (Prof.) York. J. S. Walker and John Patillo came home with us. All to church at Twitty's Chapel, we carried dinner, large congregation, morning sermon by T. G. Lowe, afternoon by Rev. B. York. All went to Twitty's Chapel again on Monday, Miss Matilda Peoples came from Townesville on cars. She went to church with us, morning sermon by Rev. Mr. Andrews, afternoon by Prof. York. Wednesday, September 26. We went to Twitty's Chapel again, my wife professed religion today. Sister went with us, had 8 mourners. Miss Matilda Peoples went with us, we went in carriage and buggy. On Thursday, Miss Pan and I to church in buggy. Miss Pan and Miss Matilda went to Warrenton. Friday, September 28 to 31. Sent remnant of tobacco to Clarksville, ran 118 bushels wheat through fan, R. Bullock, Jr., T. H. Hilliard and I went turkey hunting, I killed 1 turkey, shot at 2 more, cut 1,000 sticks; all my tobacco needs cutting. Miss Pan, Miss Matilda, Sister Sarah and all the children went to W. H. Boyd's, spent the day and night. He and wife came over here. Miss Matilda went home. We kept coal fire at 85 degrees all night under barn, Anderson attending to it.

### OCTOBER

Wednesday, October 3. Wagon and cart hauled tobacco, filled prise barn and carriage house, put 250 sticks tobacco on scaffold. Miss Pan and I to Ridgeway, called on Rev. B. F. Long. Raised fires in barn from 100 to 165 degrees, kept it there during day, nearly cured by night, housed balance of tobacco on scaffolds. On Saturday, October 6, I went to Henderson to mass meeting and barbecue, Hon. Roger A. Pryor spoke 3 hours. I went with J. T. Russell and R. L. Hendrick in rock-a-way, left buggy at Mr. William Vanlandingham's till my return. Aunt Martha came with Miss Pan in carriage Saturday. Wife and I to church at New Hope to hear Rev. C. N. Harris. Monday, October 8 to October 13. Ran wheat through fan, sent off 162 bushels, made 431 bushels in all. Sent 4 hogsheds tobacco to Richmond, 1 to Petersburg. On Thursday I went to Henderson fair, large crowd, not much show. I sent off 21 more bags wheat, took Aunt Martha home, Jacob drove, took Mary Ellen along. Sunday, October 14. Mr. Richard Boyd, my wife's grandfather died last night. Had he lived till October 16, he would have been 89 years old. On Tuesday I went to Warrenton to court, Judge Heath presided. Rowan took sick last night, I sent Zack for Mrs. Robinson (midwife). Rowan's child born tonight after midnight. On Wednesday Zack drove Miss Pan and all the children to Buck Spring to see Sister Sarah. I sent Mrs. Robinson home. I went squirrel hunting. Thursday, October 18 to 31. 5 plows prepared land, I sowed it, hands plowed



it in. All dug potatoes, hauled, shucked and cribbed corn. Zack and Burwell made a cart, Zack went on cars to see his wife. My wife and I went in buggy to Twitty's Chapel Sunday, carried our daughter. Meeting of board of stewards of Henderson circuit here on Monday. Rev. B. F. Long, W. A. Burwell, J. T. R., W. W. B., H. H. R. present. Went to W. A. Burwell's mill in afternoon. We hitched John Bull to cart, he became stubborn, would not work. My hogs fattening in woods.

### NOVEMBER

Saturday, November 3. R. Bullock, Jr., Mr. Suit and I went turkey hunting, killed none. We hitched up yoke of young oxen. We killed a beef. Chaff pen between stables and granary caught fire, we extinguished it. Tuesday, November 6. Presidential election. I voted at Exchange, voted for Breckenridge and Land. On Thursday, November 8, we received news of election of Abraham Lincoln as president of the United States, by mail. Friday, November 9 to 20. I have 30 fattening hogs. R. Bullock, Jr. spent last night and today with us, Sister, his wife, has been down at Buck Spring with Sister Sarah 4 weeks. Mr. and Mrs. Hilliard spent the day, R. Bullock, Jr., T. H. Hilliard and I went fishing, Mr. Hilliard caught 2 pike. Mr. Suit killed 2 turkeys, R. Bullock, Jr. 1. I went squirrel hunting with Mr. Holloway and R. Bullock, Jr., we killed 5 squirrels. R. Bullock, Jr., Mr. Fleming and I killed 16 squirrels Saturday. Miss Pan, all the children and I spent the day and night at W. H. Boyd's, Mrs. J. H. Bullock and Cousin Martha came to spend the day with us, they went on to J. H. Thomas'. Tuesday, November 20 to December 1. Sister has been at Buck Spring 6 weeks, Sister Sarah's son George born Thursday, November 15. R. Bullock, Jr., Mr. L. H. Bullock, 2 children and I went fishing in mill pond, caught 3 fine pike and 1 cat. We all with Mr. T. H. Hilliard went fishing again, caught 4 pike and 1 cat. I had all R. Bullock, Jr.'s hands helping me haul and shuck corn Saturday. Court in Warrenton Monday, I was drawn on grand jury, was appointed foreman. Hon. W. N. Eaton, J. H. B., J. B. W., A. F. B. presiding justices. Finished shucking corn. 260 bbls.

### DECEMBER

Saturday, December 22. The Union dissolved on Thursday, December 20, by the secession of South Carolina. Zack and William went to Harris' mill, they brought home 6 bbls. flour, 114 lbs. No. 1 flour. Sunday, December 23. Wife and I to see Mr. Austin Newman, he has been in bed a month with back ache. On Monday, December 24. Hands daubed kitchen and Zack's house. My hogs very fat. have been up 7 weeks. Tuesday, December 25. Christmas day, Mr. L. H. Bullock, R. Bullock, Jr. and I went hare hunting, caught 1 hare. Horace Mayfield, Mr. Fitts and Mr. Renn came, we caught 1 more hare, they were very scarce. Mr. L. H. Bullock came Wednesday, he and I went to Mr. Jones' field with hounds, Mr. Suit and R. Bullock, Jr. joined us. We went again after dinner, had poor luck. Thursday, December 27. I went to Ridgeway to slave hiring, good crowd there, hands hired lower than usual, men from \$80 to \$100 per year, one went for \$116. Miss Pan and children spent the day at R. Bullock, Jr.'s. Friday, December 28. Slave hiring at J. H. Bullock's, I went down in buggy, large crowd, hands hired higher, men from \$100 to \$125., one as high as \$150. Women from \$40 to \$60. I dined at R. Bullock, Jr.'s. Saturday, December 29. Hiring in Warrenton yesterday and today, good many there, bidding spirited, men averaged little over \$100, women from \$40 to \$50. Had some snow. On Sunday, December 30 Mr. Stephen Cawthorne came. I went to Mr. Holloway's.



## YEAR 1861

### JANUARY

Tuesday, January 1. I arose at 4 o'clock, this morning, killed 16 hogs, cut and salted them, sold Mr. Fitts 2, Mr. Harris 1, Mr. Cawthorne 1. Snow on the ground. J. W. Patillo and T. E. White came. On Wednesday John Patillo and I went to Manson, Lots of rain, streams high. Friday, January 4. Today was appointed by the president as a day of fasting and Prayer. We observed it to the best of our ability, may our Prayers be heard. On Saturday, January 5, Rev. Lemon Shell came, all dined at R. Bullock, Jr.'s. Zack finished my wife's shoes. I went to see Mr. Wren. W. H. Boyd and his wife and children came. On Sunday, January 6. W. H. Boyd, his family, Sister and Cousin Martha spent the day. W. A. Burwell came while we were at dinner, spent the afternoon. Rev. L. Shell real sick, could not meet his appointment at Tabernacle, he grew worse on Monday, Dr. Jerman came to see him, I went to Manson to send letters to his family in Salisbury to come. On Tuesday I went with him in carriage to Railroad, he took cars at Bullock's Crossing. I went with him to Junction, his family met him there, they all went on to parsonage. I went home on cars. Wednesday, January 9. My brother Thomas E. White, engaged to teach our school 10 months, to begin Monday, January 21. I went with him around, he went to Mr. John Hilliard's this afternoon. Thursday, January 10 to January 31. Meeting in Warrenton on peril of the country. Large meeting, speeches by Dr. Jerman, Gen. W. A. Jenkins, Drs. Pritchford and Prichard, Major Drake, Mr. Thornton and others. Major Drake presided. I attended meeting of stewards of Henderson circuit at parsonage in Ridgeway. Fighting commenced in Charleston Yesterday. It rained, hailed and froze Monday, ice 1 inch thick on ground, trees laden with ice, many broke with the weight of ice. Ice melted, land very wet, Nutbush Creek impassable. Mr. Harman spent the night and delivered a book. L. H. Bullock and I spent the day with John T. Taylor. Zack and I made a house for pigeons. Made a ladder and cleared out gutters, made box for hens nests. W. H. Boyd came by Sunday to breakfast, on his way to see his brother, J. E. Boyd, who is quite sick. Thomas White came to begin school. R. Bullock, Jr. and L. H. Bullock and I went over Nutbush hare hunting Monday, caught 2, dined with J. T. Thomas. Brother Thomas had 15 scholars the first day. W. E. and R. A. Davis came from W. H. Boyd's, J. W. Patillo came, we all went hare hunting. They spent the night with us. I went with R. A. Davis as far as Junction walked home, 3 miles. Stephen Jones came.

### FEBRUARY

Saturday, February 2. L. H. Bullock sent me 22 hands to help strip tobacco, stripped 3 hogsheads, we burned and sowed plant bed yesterday. On Tuesday, February 5, Mr. Holloway and Mr. Williams called, T. D. Hilliard spent the night. Saturday, February 9. Brother Thomas and I to Warrenton, he and Lewis Newman were examined, got certificates to teach school, he went with John Patillo to his mother's. On Monday, February 11, Brother John White came with Thomas, R. Bullock, Jr. and lady spent yesterday here. Zack went to Manson, he brought bbl. molasses. Hands mauling in new ground, fixing fences, working garden. Tuesday, February 12, to February 22. Hung up meat. put black pepper on hams. Hands sawed off stocks for stave blocks from old trees. Brother Tom and I went to see J. W. Patillo and Miss Mary T. Hicks married Wednesday night, by Rev. Lemon Shell, Brother Shell and I stayed all night at Z. M. P. Cole's, returned and dined with J. W. Patillo. Sister spent Sunday with us. I walked to Mr. R. Bullock, Sr.'s in afternoon. Turkeys



are laying. We trod and covered plant beds on Monday. Zack, William, Burwell and I cutting in new ground, other hands grubbing. Zack plowing Mike and Tom, Burwell plowing Bounce and Selim. Burwell broke plow beam, Zack made a new one. Saturday, February 23, to Thursday, February 28. I went to Zion to quarterly meeting, called to see D. C. Hall, Esq., Miss Pan, Brother Thomas and I went to church at New Hope, Zack drove us in carriage on Sunday. Monday I went to Townesville to speaking, W. H. Boyd came home with me, he and I went to Warrenton Tuesday to court. Candidates and others made speeches. W. H. Boyd went home Wednesday, I went with him as far as John T. Taylor's, found Mr. Taylor below Railroad bridge burning plant bed. Election for convention Thursday, Messrs. Edwards and Thornton only regular candidates. I went to Warrenton to meeting of board of Superintendents. Voted in Warrenton.

### MARCH

Friday, March 1. I rode Mike to Messrs. Vincent's, Haskins', Overby's, Hanks' and Newton's, thence on home. Delightful spring weather. Saturday, March 2. Mr. Thomas H. Hilliard stayed with us last night. He and Brother Thomas rose early, before day, went fishing. R. Bullock, Jr. came up to breakfast, he, the children and I went to mill pond, had nice luck, caught 30 pike and cat fish. Sunday, March 3, to Saturday, March 16. Miss Pan and I in buggy to New Hope, sermon by Rev. Mr. Ball, large congregation, returning, we, Brother Thomas and Mr. L. H. Bullock dined at R. Bullock, Jr.'s. John W. Patillo and lady spent Monday night with us, he and I went to mill, caught nice lot of fish. They spent another night. On Tuesday Sister, Cousin Martha, Rev. Mr. Ball, T. H. Hilliard, R. Bullock, Jr., went to mill fishing, it turned very cold and windy, ladies had a lively time with their skirts, a searching wind. Anderson and I planted 50 peach trees, bedded a bushel of yam potatoes, Zack mended shoes and made shoes for Billy. Brother Thomas rode Bounce to his home. I spent Sunday with Aunt Martha, carried Cat (colored) and Mary Ellen (Nellie). Miss Pan and other children spent day at R. Bullock, Jr.'s. We sowed and plowed in oats. Wife and I went to D. J. Hilliard's. William and Zack hauling wood to railroad. On Thursday I carried Cousin Martha to Manson, delivered 76 lbs. lard to R. B. Paschall, a fish fry at Mr. Bullock's mill. Sunday, March 17, to Sunday, March 31. Snow 6 inches deep, Mr. J. E. Boyd and lady came on cars yesterday to W. H. Boyd's, we went over and spent the day with them. John Boyd, Jr. and John E. Jones came, went home with us. Company did not leave on account of weather. Mr. J. E. Boyd and family went home Tuesday in W. H. Boyd's carriage, I ran worm and hands put up fences. Zack finished my shoes. Brother Thomas and I to Zion Sunday, attended funeral of Mrs. H. P. White. Thursday, I sent 3rd log to saw mill, ran off 4 ditches, turned cattle out, cut timber for rails. Saturday, I drove Mike to Warrenton, Brother Thomas went with me to Ridgeway. Joshua Davis came, spent the night. On Sunday, he and I went to Twitty's Chapel, home to dinner, found Mr. John L. Tucker, W. H. Boyd and lady here. Mr. John Bowden died Saturday. This is Easter Sunday.

### APRIL

Monday, April 1. Easter Monday, Sister Sarah and children with us, I went with all children fishing. Tuesday, April 2 to Friday, April 12. Zack sprayed shoats, Mr. Cawthorne's hands helped Mr. Suit strip tobacco on Monday. We made a beginning stripping in carriage barn, Zack went to Mr. L. H. Bullock's to spray his hogs. On Tuesday Mr. Bullock sent 3 hands, Mr. Pas-





chall 4 to help me strip. On Wednesday I had 11 hands from Mr. Bullock, on Thursday Mr. Bullock sent 9 and Mr. Paschall 3 to help me strip tobacco. We stripped, hung and hoisted all in carriage barn and all in orchard barn. Saturday, April 13. R. Bullock, Jr. sent me 9 hands today. WAR commenced yesterday, Fort Sumpter surrendered today. Rev. Mr. Shell here tonight, I went with him Sunday morning to Nutbush bridge. Mr. S. W. Fleming dined with us. Brother Thomas and I went to Mr. D. H. Hilliard's. Monday, April 15. I went to Warrenton to meeting of Board of Superintendents, Supreme court in session, Judge Bailey presiding. Raised a secession flag in front of court house. Speech by Hon. A. W. Venable, Excitement. Brother Thomas and I went back to Warrenton on Tuesday, large attendance at court, much excitement about WAR. Speeches by F. A. T., Hon. A. W. Venable, W. A. Jones, Dr. Peete and others. On Thursday we cut and hauled 4 logs to W. A. Burwell's saw mill, brought sawed timber home, prepared seed corn with tar and guano, planted some in afternoon. Friday, April 19. Stirring times, nothing talked of but WAR. Saturday, April 20, to Thursday, April 25. North and South going in for WAR, big riot in Baltimore yesterday, 13 killed, South rising as one man for resistance. I went to Mt. Auburn Sunday, dined with Mr. John Fleming. Our volunteers expect to leave Monday for the forts, WAR fever raging. Warren volunteers left Monday for Beaufort. Mr. Paschall went with me to Manson Tuesday. Mdsms. E. and A. Hilliard spent Wednesday with us. Sister Nea here, too. I went to Exchange. Meeting of people of Nutbush District on Friday, April 26, at Exchange to form a Home Guard, large crowd, 153 names enrolled, officers elected, R. D. Paschall Captain, J. D. R. first Lieutenant. WAR excitement still raging. Brother Thomas broke up school and volunteered on Monday, April 29.

### MAY

Wednesday, May 1 to Tuesday, May 7. I planted 96 hills watermelons. Have cut my tobacco crop to 60,000 hills, have 65 acres in corn. Mr. C. Watkins' fire got away, I went to help him stop it. I went to Manson to see Riflemen off, took Boyd. Zack and William hauled 4,000 lbs. guano home. I returned with Mr. Curtis in his rock-a-way, Boyd returned with Jimmy Bullock. Mrs. J. H. Bullock and 3 children spent the day, L. H. and J. H. Bullock came in afternoon. WAR excitement unabated, our Legislature met May 1, upon request of Governor, called a convention to meet May 20. Wednesday, May 8. Wife and I went to Manson to see volunteers pass, Sister Sarah at W. H. Boyd's. Warrenton Riflemen at Weldon. Friday, May 10, to Sunday, May 19. Southern ports blockaded by northern administration. I went to Exchange Saturday to attend drill. Wife, 2 children and I attended church at New Hope, dined with R. Bullock, Jr. Mr. T. Thomas arrived from the south. I attended election of members of convention at Exchange Monday. We took down 5 hogsheads of tobacco in prise barn Tuesday, planted plant bed in musk melons and cucumbers. Young colt that Lina foaled Wednesday very weak, could not stand. Wife, Sister Sarah, and Mrs. Hilliard went to Warrenton in carriage Friday, R. Bullock, Jr. and I went to mill pond fishing. Zack plowed negroes' patches so they can work them out Monday. W. H. Boyd spent Sunday, he and I walked over my crop. Monday, May 20, to Friday, May 31. On Monday we drew and planted 20,000 tobacco plants and hived a swarm of bees. Thursday Kit came with his hogshead makers, Zack working with them, finished off 10 hogsheads Friday. Federal troops marched on Alexandria. Va. Friday, May 24. Kit finished 14 hogsheads and left. I attended drill at Exchange Saturday. Mr. D. J. Hilliard and lady spent Sunday with us, all spent the afternoon at R. Bullock, Jr.'s, found Messrs. J. H., L. H. and J.



G. Bullock there, also Mr. T. H. and Mrs. E. B. Hilliard there. I attended court in Warrenton Tuesday; Wife and I went to Manson to see soldiers pass, very few passed. I went to Manson again on Friday to see soldiers pass, 250 passed, quite a crowd there to see them.

## JUNE

Wednesday, June 5, to Saturday, June 8. Had a fine season, finished planting tobacco, potatoes and cabbage. On Friday, my wife, Sister Sarah and Sister Nea went to spend the day with Mrs. D. J. Hilliard. Large swarm of bees ran away. I attended drill at Exchange Saturday, had meeting to form police operations. I spent Sunday at Aunt Martha's, called at John Patillo's. Mrs. White and Brother John there, also Mr. Bartlett. Wife and I went to Ridgeway and Manson Monday. Thursday, June 13, to Saturday, June 22. I went patrolling Wednesday night, home just before day, found Charlie very sick, sent for Dr. Jerman to see him, he is better. Mrs. Sally Boyd and her children spent Thursday night and Friday with us. W. H. Boyd and Dr. Jerman dined with us. I attended drill at Exchange Saturday. Had a bee hive stolen last night, tracked rogue, whipped him, brought the honey home. Captain H. F. Gill, Mr. Suit, and Mr. Duncan dined with me, R. Bullock, Jr., Mr. L. H. Bullock and Sister spent the afternoon. Mrs. Wilson died, buried Monday. Plenty of corn, cimblings, snaps, etc., Zack and Burwell grinding scythe blades, started cutting wheat Friday, Mr. Neal helping me, running 4 cradles. Anderson went to Townesville for whiskey. I attended drill at Exchange Saturday, had speech by Mr. Edison Cheatham from New York. Sunday, June 23, to Sunday, June 30. Wife and I took Nellie with us to church at Zion. I went to Twitty's Chapel in afternoon, dined with R. Bullock, Jr. I went patrolling in afternoon. We heard cannon firing at Old Point, Va. Wednesday, northern and southern armies in battle array, skirmishes every day. Zack carried Sister Sarah and children home in carriage Saturday. Boyd went with them, he and Johnny Boyd returned with Zack Sunday.

## JULY

Friday, July 5, to Sunday, July 7. I went to J. E. Jones' with John Boyd and L. Boyd. Mr. Jones returned with us, spent rest of day, he rode with me to see my crops. I attended drill Saturday, Mr. Len Henderson came home with me. Wife, all children and I spent Sunday at W. H. Boyd's, I went with them to church at Tabernacle to hear Rev. Lemon Shell. Tuesday, July 9, to Saturday, July 20. I went early this morning to Mr. Richard Boyd's sale, he being deceased, R. Bullock, Jr. and Mr. Suit accompanied me, Boyd went with me in buggy. 150 persons at sale. 350 bbls. corn sold at \$3. per bbl., bacon from 19¢ to 20¢ per lb., oats 45¢ to 50¢, cows and calves \$15. to \$26.50, Amount of sale \$1,875. I stayed all night at the old place with J. E., R. J., and W. H. Boyd, J. E. and J. S. Jones and Mr. N. Milam. I came home with W. H. Boyd, he dined with me, I left Boyd to go to school at J. E. Boyd's. Zack ran cultivator in tobacco Friday. I went to Warrenton, thence to Captain Samuel Bobbitt's, by Macon to Warrenton, Ridgeway and on home. Saturday, July 13, to Saturday, July 20. Tax gathering at Exchange, I paid taxes, \$51.57, large gathering there. Sunday, wife, 5 children and I went to spend day at Captain Gill's, we went in carriage. John T. Taylor and Dr. Harris there, Dr. Harris preached at New Hope. My corn crop is very promising. WAR in full blast in Virginia and Missouri. Tuesday, I met Mr. J. E. and Mr. J. S. Jones at Exchange. WAR excitement



increased, Lincoln has ordered out 500,000 men, the south must meet them. I went to Exchange to drill Saturday. Sunday, July 21. Great battle at Manassas between northern and southern armies, south victorious, but, sustained great losses. Wife, 3 children and I to church at Mt. Auburn, heard Rev. Mr. Walker, dined with Mr. John Bullock. Tuesday, July 23, to Saturday, August 10. Zack brought leather and salt home in little wagon. Battle at Manassas on Sunday last was a great victory for the Southern Confederacy. Dr. Jerman dined with us Thursday. I attended drill at Exchange Saturday, Mr. A. K. Fleming brought his thresher Saturday, set it up, threshed out 100 bushels Monday, threshed again Tuesday and Wednesday, moved thresher Thursday to R. Bullock, Jr.'s, to dinner. I attended election and drill at Exchange. I made 497 bushels wheat. I gave hands  $\frac{1}{2}$  holiday Saturday, killed a hog for them. Meeting commenced at New Hope Sunday, I went, sermons by Rev. Mr. Micheaux and Dr. A. C. Harris, large congregation, ladies filled the house. Mr. John Jenkins and family called, Dr. A. C. Harris spent Sunday night with us, we carried dinner to church each day. Zack drove us in carriage, Preaching by Rev. Micheaux, Revs. Harris and Ball, had several mourners, 8 conversions, including Mr. C. I. Fleming and Alex Ellington. Mr. T. H. Hilliard and R. Bullock, Jr. came home with me to eat watermelon. Zack and Anderson took 2 horse wagon loads of watermelons to cavalry camp at Ridgeway. Mrs. R. D. Paschall, her children, Sister Nea and T. H. Hilliard spent Saturday with us. I attended drill at Exchange.

### AUGUST

Sunday, August 11, to Friday, August 23. Quite a crowd of company, Mr. Holloway and family, Mr. A. Newman's family, R. Bullock, Jr. and wife, Mr. T. H. Hilliard, Mr. L. H. Bullock, Mr. W. Capps, Mr. John L. Tucker. Mr. Holloway, D. Hilliard, Capps and I went patrolling this morning. We ate a watermelon Wednesday that weighed 41 lbs. Wife and I went to cavalry camp, called at Ridgeway and Exchange, 700 cavalry troops in camp, we stopped and dined at R. Bullock, Jr.'s, Mrs. Yancey and daughters there. We have turned out 8 hogsheads tobacco. Zack carried little wagon of watermelons, butter, etc., to cavalry camp. Militia of Nutbush district met at Exchange Saturday. Home Guard disbanded, Militia elected officers and organized. I went to Mt. Auburn to hear Rev. Mr. Walker, Len Bullock and I dined and spent the afternoon at Mr. John H. Bullock's. Z. M. P. Cole, W. H. S., John T., Jr., R. Bullock, Jr. and lady spent Monday with us, watermelons in abundance, I sent 7 hogsheads tobacco to Manson, I went to Manson, dined at R. Bullock, Jr.'s. Wife, all the children and I went to cavalry camp at Ridgeway on Friday, large crowd of ladies and gentlemen there. Saturday, August 24, to Saturday, August 31. I attended drill at Exchange, we drilled in 4 squads, by F. L. D. and P. Wife, 3 smallest children and I to church at Zion on Sunday, Messrs. E. B. and T. B. Hilliard went with me in buggy, Wife and Mrs. Hilliard dined at J. W. Patillo's. We ran 5 bushels wheat through fan on Monday, sent Joe horse to Exchange to be shod. Zack carried wheat to mill, returned by cavalry camp with load watermelons. R. Bullock, Jr. and I went to Warrenton Tuesday to court, good many people, very little business. On Thursday, wife went to Ridgeway, cavalry camp, and Manson, dined at R. Bullock, Jr.'s. Yankees invaded coast of North Carolina at Hatteras Inlet on August 27. We saw cavalry officers drill on horses. Mr. Vaughan came to get load beef, we did not trade. After I came from drill on Saturday, Mr. Suit, Mr. Holloway and Captain Gill took supper with us. Mr. Suit, Mr. Holloway, Mr. J. D. Hilliard, Mr. Capps came Sunday, after breakfast, we went patrolling, took dinner at D. J. Hilliard's, quite a company there, we were on patroll all night, caught several.



SEPTEMBER

Monday, September 3, to Saturday, September 21. Wife and I went to Aunt Martha's, called at John Patillo's going and coming. William (colored) went off last night. I have 25 bbls. corn, 3 stacks old fodder, 800 lbs. bacon, bacon is 20¢ per lb., corn \$3. per bbl., fodder \$1. Wife and I went to W. H. Boyd's Saturday, returning, I left her at home, I went on to Exchange to drill. Captain H. F. Gill, R. Bullock, Jr., wife and Cousin Martha spent Sunday with us. Captain Gill, R. Bullock, Jr. and I walked to Tucker's. William came home from J. W. Patillo's, he stayed nearly a week. WAR excitement continues unabated, Confederate States supposed to have 300,000 troops in the field. We met at Exchange Saturday, September 14, just called roll, dismissed, R. Bullock, Jr., Mr. T. H. Hilliard and I went turkey hunting Thursday, September 19, killed no turkeys, killed 8 squirrels. We cut 400 sticks tobacco, I went to Exchange to drill on Saturday. Captain Gill and wife spent the day and night. I went to R. Bullock, Sr.'s on Sunday, John Patillo and wife came, spent the night. Monday, September 23, to Monday, September 30. Wife and I went with J. W. Patillo and wife to Cavalry camp, carried dinner and spent the day, saw the whole company drill on horses. I sold Mr. Capps 57 lbs. bacon at 20¢ per lb., Zack shoemaking. I attended drill at Exchange Saturday, had John Watkins, Jr. assisting me, full turnout. We dined at R. Bullock, Jr.'s, James Sims of Louisiana, W. H. Boyd and family, John T. Thomas and family, Mr. John L. Tucker there. Wife and I to cavalry camp Monday to see drill, large crowd there.

OCTOBER

Tuesday, October 1, to Tuesday, October 8. I went early to the old place, Mr. Richard Boyd's, he is deceased. Met with John E., Robert J., Armistead G., W. H. Boyd, Captain J. S. Burwell, John R. Garland, Dr. Peete, Dr. Patterson and others. We decided to sell the land if it will bring \$20,000. Robert, W. H. Boyd, J. R. Garland, Drs. Peete and Patterson and I spent the night at John Early Boyd's. I came home Wednesday, brought Boyd with me. Came by Warrenton and Cavalry camp. I went to cavalry camp Friday, took Boyd and Ed, large crowd, we stayed all day. Wife and all the children went to J. W. Patillo's Saturday, I went to drill at Exchange, thence to John Patillo's, I rode horseback. Wife, children and I went from J. W. Patillo's to church at Hebron, heard 2 sermons by Rev. J. T. Wyche, to J. E. Boyd's in afternoon, spent the night, We left Monday, called at J. C. Robinson's, then on home. Rev. C. M. Cook preached at Hebron Monday. Wednesday, October 9, to Saturday, October 12. Big day at Camp Beauregard, Gov. Clark and General Martin came to review the cavalry before they leave. Great many persons present, had a fine parade, very cold, raw, day. Cavalry will start on Sunday, Quarterly meeting at Twitty's Chapel, small congregation, official members present were Messrs. Shell, Rose, Burwell, besides myself. Had a long conference, nearly night when I arrived home. Sunday, October 13, to Thursday October 31. Cavalry regiment left Camp Beauregard today for Richmond, Va. Court in Warrenton Monday, Mr. Suit, R. Bullock, Jr. and I went turkey hunting, Mr. Suit killed 2, R. Bullock and I each 1. I went to court in Warrenton Tuesday, R. Bullock, Jr. with me, good many people at court, very little business, 100 horses refused from cavalry were sold. Zack and Robert went to Messrs. Boyd's and Robinson's to bring home my sheep, carried 2 wagons, Dick Bullock's and mine. Zack brought 20 sheep, 19 ewes and 1 ram. I attended drill Saturday, went patrolling at night, got home at 1 o'clock in the morning. Wife, all the children and I spent the day at Mr.





Holloway's, I went patrolling in afternoon. Messrs. Holloway, John Watkins and I went to Hawkins' tannery, got out leather, thence to Henderson and home, traveled 36 miles. Hands firing and prising tobacco. Zack cut out 8 pairs shoes, started work on Catherine's, we put 15th hoghead tobacco under. Hands skinning poles to build potato house, we sowed wheat, 4 plows running. We cleaned out ditches. Wife and I left children with Sister and we went to church at Zion, dined at church, had 2 sermons by Rev. Mr. Shell, large congregation. T. H. Hilliard spent Tuesday night with us, he and I went turkey hunting, I killed 1 turkey. We raised body of potato house. Mr. Hilliard spent Wednesday night, he and children went fishing at Mr. Bullock's mill. We met at Exchange Saturday to drill, being tax listing day, no drill. Captain H. F. Gill went with me to church at New Hope. We spent the afternoon at R. Bullock, Jr.'s. Mr. J. H. Bullock and family there. We dug potatoes Monday. Wife and I to Mr. J. T. Twitty's on Tuesday.

### NOVEMBER

November 5, to Wednesday, November 6. First presidential and congressional election in the Southern Confederacy. I attended election at Exchange, voted for Jefferson Davis for president and Stevens for vice president, A. W. Venable for Congress. Thursday, November 7, to Monday, November 11. We killed and butchered beef, sent  $3/4$  (255 lbs.) to Mr. W. E. Paschall, kept  $1/4$ . Hands and I raised body of new crib. Hauled up negroes' corn. Rev. Mr. Shell left his family here, he went to preach at Marrow's Chapel. I sent 1 log to Burwell's saw mill to make floor for crib. Miss Pan, Sister Shell, her family went in carriage to W. H. Boyd's, Our 4 boys and I stayed at home, I dined at R. Bullock, Jr.'s, he and I walked to Mr. Suit's, Wife and Mrs. Shell home at night. Tuesday, November 12. R. Bullock, Jr. and I went to old place of Richard Boyd, deceased, W. H. Boyd went with us in his buggy, we sold the land to Dr. R. S. V. Peete for \$20,000. Armistead G. Boyd, W. H. Boyd, R. Bullock, Jr. and I stayed all night at the old place, left for home Wednesday. Hands finished covering crib. Captain Gill is here. Thursday, November 14, to Sunday, November 24. Captain Gill and I went to sale of John Bowden's, deceased, corn sold at \$2.12 $\frac{1}{2}$  to \$2.30 per bbl., 12 months' credit, pork from \$16 to \$20 per 100 lbs. Zack and Burwell finished crib. Captain Gill, R. Bullock, Jr., Mr. Suit and I went turkey hunting 2 days, Mr. Suit killed 1, Captain Gill and I returned to breakfast. I went to drill in afternoon. I took Burwell and horses, Catherine and our daughter Nellie, went after Aunt Martha, John Patillo and wife spent the day there. Aunt Martha came home with me. Captain Gill left for home Saturday, Hands hauling corn with wagon and cart, 69 loads so far. We cribbed 20 bbls. corn this morning. Aunt Martha with us all week. I attended stewards' meeting at parsonage, went to Mr. Holloway's and Mr. Jones'. Aunt Martha went home Sunday, wife went with her in carriage. A Spotswood (colored) came up yesterday, went home today. R. A. Davis spent the night and day at R. Bullock, Jr.'s, I attended church at Twitty's. Monday, November 25, to Saturday, November 30. Warren court, R. Bullock, Jr. and I went in buggy. He helped me haul up my corn, I received an order as overseer of road from Vanlandingham. R. Bullock, Jr. went with me to Warrenton again Tuesday. We had 8 frosts in succession. I received \$8. in cash and \$230 in bonds from R. D. Paschall. I made 270 bbls. corn. Zack made my shoes today, all our shoes cut out but ones for little chaps, leather scarce. My little son John had a fall, broke his thigh, sent for Drs. Jerman and Plummer who came and set it. J. W. Patillo and wife, W. H. Boyd and Sister Nea spent the night with us.



DECEMBER

Sunday, December 1, to Sunday, December 22. W. H. Boyd left for home, John Patillo and wife spent the day. Dr. Jerman came to see Johnny who was very restless at night, Dr. had to re-set his thigh. Monday was hiring day in Warrenton, I sent Burwell, Cillar with their children to Warrenton in little wagon. I carried Joe with me in buggy. I hired Cillar and children to keep for \$65., came home in snow and rain, I went back to Warrenton Wednesday in snow and rain, did not hire any. A house burnt up. Negroes hired higher, many people in town. Johnny suffers a lot with his broken thigh, especially at night, Dr. Jerman came to breakfast, re-arranged the splints, Johnny much relieved, slept all night, much better. I sent 36 more bushels wheat to mill, makes 60 bushels. I drilled company in squads at Exchange. W. H. Boyd and family, Sister and Cousin Martha spent Sunday with us. R. D. Paschall, wife and L. H. Bullock spent afternoon. Zack nearly finished my negroes' shoes, he mended bridle and saddle. City of Charleston, S. C. nearly destroyed by fire on Thursday, December 12. On Friday I sent Mr. R. D. Paschall per Mr. Saintsing 504 lbs. pork, received \$50. I killed 34 hogs, 20 before breakfast, had all cleaned and gutted by noon. Sent R. Bullock, Jr. 1,545 lbs., cut out and salted 1,754 lbs. for my own use. I attended drill Saturday, drilled in 4 squads from 10 to 12 o'clock. Boyd and I to church at Mt. Auburn Sunday, heard Rev. Mr. Manning, dined with Mr. J. H. Fleming. John Patillo and my brother Thomas spent the day with Miss Pan and children. Mr. R. H. H. Paschall went home with me, spent the night. We put top on new hen house Wednesday. Miss Matilda Peoples with us. I attended drill Saturday. Mrs. J. H. Bullock, R. Bullock, Jr., Sister and Cousin Martha spent Sunday, Mr. L. H. Bullock and D. J. Hilliard came in afternoon. Monday, December 23. to Tuesday, December 24. Meeting of Superintendents, I went to J. H. Bullock's to hiring of Russell negroes, they hired as high as in Warrenton. Hands getting wood and light-wood. I went to Mr. Len Henderson's, he dined with me. Wednesday, December 25. Christmas Day, wife, children and I spent forenoon at home, I went to R. Bullock, Sr.'s. General Ezekial Burchette died last night, froze to death on road. Beautiful day, I went to Exchange Thursday, dined at R. Bullock, Jr.'s. W. H. Boyd and family and George Daniel there. Zack married Wednesday night. Dr. C. White, wife and child spent last night. I went to Manson. Hiring at Ridgeway Saturday, large crowd there. I hired a small boy at \$25 for year. R. Bullock, Jr. dined with us, Sister, L. H. Bullock, Mr. Wren spent the afternoon. I have not taken up my dry cattle yet, still in corn field. We have had a mild, dry, winter.



JANUARY

Monday, January 1. Wash Roberts worked on store. I have hired Zack, Valentine, William, Oscar, Ellie, Lucy, Martha and Louisiana for the year 1866. Tuesday, January 2, to Thursday, January 11. My ox died, I saved his hide, Killed 14 hogs Thursday, sent 472 lbs. meat to Dr. Jerman, 309 lbs. to Mr. Richmond, 279 lbs. to William Bullock. Messrs. Cawthorne, Suit, Bullock and Henderson spent Wednesday with us. Tax gathering at Exchange on Friday, my tax on tobacco and cotton was \$3. Hands working on Zack's house. Anthony and Wash at work on store, made doors and window frames. Messrs. Scales and Snead came to see my tobacco. Mr. Owen and Mr. W. A. Burwell spent Sunday with us. William Henry Burwell left Thursday for Alabama to return with his family. Freezing all day Monday, ice  $2\frac{1}{2}$  inches thick on pond, I helped R. Bullock, Jr. fill up his ice house. Carpenters worked inside store. D. J. Hilliard and H. V. Royster spent the day. Zack and Vol got board timber Tuesday, I went to Warrenton Wednesday and Thursday, called at Mr. Hundley's for bucket of lead. William Henderson finds himself and works on store for 75¢ per day. Friday, January 12 to Thursday, January 25. Hands working on store. William rounding shingles, I jointing them. I wrote contract for Mr. Owen and his hands. I went fox hunting with Messrs. Hunter, Watson and Suit. Wife, children and I dined with R. Bullock, Jr. Miss Anna Morton and Miss Betty Thomas spent Saturday night with us. Wife went to see Miss Fannie Dowling, she has been sick a long time. Mr. John Dowling and Miss Satterwhite married December 24. Hilliard Mitchell and Rhoda Burchette married the same day. Boyd went to Ridgeway for nails, sugar, shoes, etc., Hail and ice 4 inches thick. Mr. H. T. Royster moved to R. Bullock, Jr.'s. Mr. L. H. Bullock's sale Wednesday, large crowd, Corn sold from \$4.20 to \$4.80 cash, Cows from \$4. to \$10. Boyd went to Warrenton, bought 2 papers Spuggs for 60¢. I employed Mr. Hundley to paint store, he furnished all colors, 100 lbs. lead, does all the painting for \$52.50. Boyd and Ed helped on store Friday. Finished Zack's house, he moved in. Friday, January 26 to Tuesday, January 30. Boyd and I to Warrenton, he got shoes from Johnson's for \$3. Peter went after Sylva's plunder. R. Bullock, Jr., Sister, Cousin Martha, Sel Holloway and Wash Fleming spent Sunday with us. On Monday, Zack hauled 10 loads wood to plank kiln. Masons start work on store. I went to Junction and bought 25 lbs. 10 penny nails. Mr. W. A. Burwell sent wagon to help me haul rock for chimney. My wagon and cart hauled, too.

FEBRUARY

Sunday, February 4, to Wednesday, February 28. Rev. Mr. Coghill spent the night and preached today at New Hope. I received a telegram from W. H. Burwell in Baltimore, he will be home Tuesday. Zack Watkins died Saturday, Mrs. J. Burton Williams died Sunday, Horace Palmer, Jr.'s house burned Sunday. 15 justices of peace qualified in Warrenton Monday, I was among them. I received a box of axes from Ridgeway. W. H. Burwell arrived with his family from Alabama. I went to W. H. Boyd's Sunday, all gone to church. I returned, dined at R. Bullock, Jr.'s, I went with W. H. Burwell and family to W. A. Burwell's in afternoon, John E. Jones there. Mr. Pool of Hyco Falls stayed with us Wednesday night. R. H. Paschall and Miss Spain, Robert Bowden and Miss Perkinson married the 14, Mr. Hayes and Miss Newman the 15. We gathered ice all day Saturday,  $3\frac{1}{2}$  inches thick, 3 wagons and ox cart hauling, 15 hands working. Boys rode colt for first time, Patrons of school met at store Tuesday. Wagon brought lime, etc., from Ridgeway. Masons finished



chimney and panted off. I went to Townesville, bought a suit of clothes and overcoat for \$55. to be paid in tobacco at 50¢ per lb. I sent cotton to Mr. Burwell's gin, sent my cart Thursday to help haul logs to build school house. W. H. Burwell came, brought 312 feet ceiling, 336 feet flooring. Mr. Hundley dined with me. On Sunday, February 25, I went to Twitty's Chapel, heard Rev. Mr. Ricard, I spent the day with James T. Twitty. I have 9 young lambs, 1 calf, 70 head of hogs. Court convened in Warrenton on Monday, February 26. I went, elected county officers, T. W. Rooker county treasurer, D. C. H. solicitor, J. E. J. coroner, R. D. P. Surveyor, J. H. B. Register. I sent Oscar and Val to help raise school house. Boyd carried a bbl flour to Ridgeway to Mr. Hundley, brought paint home. Brown cleaned out well.

### MARCH

Thursday, March 1, to Saturday, March 10. 10 Carpenters working, masons underpinning porch at store, put curb around well, 2 hands at work on school house, raised it yesterday. Finished school house, laborers signed contracts tonight. I went to Warrenton Saturday, bought bridle at \$5., putty 50¢, blacking 20¢, leather 72¢. Miss Fannie Dowling died Saturday, buried her today. We went to church at New Hope, no minister, services by Messrs. Fleming and Watkins. Mr. Crocker commenced school on Monday, March 5, Boyd, Ed, Billy and Johnny went today. Mr. Hundly commenced painting store, William hauled sand for plastering. W. H. Burwell spent the day at store. Nellie went with the boys to school. Zack, Val and Oscar hung up meat. I went to Junction Wednesday, W. H. Burwell spent today and yesterday at store. Mr. Hundley finished priming on store. Zack got laths for store, masons finished lathing counting room, Mr. Hundley sick with chill all day. Carpenters making counters. Mr. Hundley went home Friday. Finished right hand counter. Zack plowing 3 horses. Sunday, March 11, to Saturday, March 17. Wife and I started to Aunt Martha's broke down, had to return. On Monday I started making out my memorandum to buy goods for store. George Daniel and Mr. Kingsbury came Tuesday night to buy tobacco, I did not sell. I spent today at W. H. Boyd's. Jimmy plastered our dining room on Wednesday, we hauled hearth rock and put it down. Masons finished store room except 2 doors and blinds on Thursday, On Friday, Zack and Ed went in carriage to J. E. Boyd's for Sister Sarah. She came up Saturday. I am making arrangements to go north to buy stock of goods for store. Sunday, March 18, to Saturday, March 31. W. H. Burwell spent the day, W. H. Boyd sent me word that he could not go north with me after goods. I started early Monday for the Junction, Mr. L. H. Bullock and I started from there on the cars, reached Petersburg at 5 P. M., did not sleep much on account of supper we ate. I arose early Tuesday morning, arranged all my affairs to leave for the north Wednesday morning. I got breakfast, wrote to W. H. Burwell and J. W. Patillo. Tobacco and cotton have fallen very much, Cotton 35¢ per pound. I started at day break Wednesday for Baltimore, breakfast in Richmond, dinner on board boat on the Potomac, arrived in Baltimore to supper, took a room at Barnum's with Messrs. Read and Hargrove. On Thursday, I looked around through the market, tho' goods have declined a good deal, they are still high. Col. Hargrove and Mr. Read left for home, having purchased all their goods. Rained all day Friday, I bought a few goods, hardware, groceries, crockery, medicines, about \$1,000 worth. I finished my hardware bill Saturday, bought a variety bill at Lord's, my shoe bill at Patterson and Bash. Sunday, I went with Mr. and Mrs. Price and Mr. Maddux to church, good sermon by Rev. Rodell of Virginia, large congregation. I spent the afternoon in my room, number 95 in Barnum's Hotel, Baltimore, Maryland. Monday I bought notions and fancy goods from Hodges





Bros. It took me all day, till dark. I was waited on by Messrs. Redwood and Norris, bill - \$660. On Tuesday I bought my principal bill of hardware, have bought groceries, drugs, crockery, wood and willow ware, shoes and a few dry goods, hardware from W. J. Wilmer and Co., Weather very cold, everything frozen up. I bought hats and dry goods Wednesday, finished up Thursday, got in all my bills, left Baltimore at 5 o'clock in afternoon, arrived in Washington about dark, ate supper on boat, arrived in Petersburg about day break, put up at Jarratt's Hotel, room 41, spent the day in Petersburg, made a small bill with Martin Tannahill, one with McIllwain and Co., left Petersburg Saturday morning, at 8 o'clock, had dinner in Weldon, W. H. Burwell met me at Junction, home at sundown, all well.

#### APRIL

Sunday, April 1, to Monday, April 30. Johnny Boyd and Horace Robinson with us, we all went to church at New Hope, sermon by Rev. Mr. Roberts, W. H. Burwell and lady, John Hendrick spent the afternoon. This is Easter Sunday. On Easter Monday, hands had holiday, Johnny Boyd, Horace Robinson and John Hendrick went home. Mr. Hundley resumed painting store. W. H. Burwell and I sent hands to store Tuesday to clean up, hauled out well dirt, groved up around store. Mr. Hundley painting all week, Anthony made desks, A good large lot of goods came today. I went to Ridgeway and returned. W. H. Burwell sent his wagon and brought a load of goods, we were up nearly all night marking them. Our wagons hauled goods all day Saturday, good many people at store, we marked goods all day, till nearly mid night, sold some goods in afternoon. Have a good many goods to mark yet. We spent Sunday in rest and quietude, no church in neighborhood. We nearly finished marking goods on Monday, arranged them on shelves, sold a good many today, sat up till 1 o'clock tonight, have received most of our goods from Baltimore. Tuesday was a very busy day at store, Mrs. Boyd, Molly Speed, Miss Patty Jones, Richard A. Davis spent the night with us. Hands planting corn. On Wednesday Miss Ann Boyd, Miss Molly Speed, Miss Patty Jones at store trading. We sold a lot of goods. We hauled more goods from Ridgeway on Thursday, also hauled 9 bags guano. Sales at store quite brisk, shoes going off rapidly, also calico and cotton cloth. Rain Friday, rather dull at store. Tax gathering at store on Saturday, April 14. We had a crowd at store all day, sold lot of goods, our sales the first week of our business have been very satisfactory, we went home at 12 o'clock, midnight. On Sunday, Boyd and Ed went to church at Mt. Auburn, I remained at home, very glad to rest. Sister Sarah with us since March 15, John Patillo came Thursday, walked home. Monday, we hauled salt, leather, fish and guano from Ridgeway. I went to Warrenton to court Tuesday, Judge Fowle presiding, lot of business in court, mostly freedmen. I left W. H. Burwell and Boyd at store. Large crowd in Warrenton. One of my cows died Wednesday, she left a young calf, we put calf with another cow. Business at store fully as good as we expected. I lost 3 of my shotes from spraying on Friday, Mrs. Laura Burwell quite ill yesterday and today. Mr. Green Renn came Saturday, attended to horse. Trade very good at store, Horses in good order, also cows and hogs, I have good many young pigs. I wrote to W. K. Martin and Co., to sell tobacco for Mrs. M. M. Buchanan. We finished planting corn, land well prepared, nearly finished breaking up new grounds, have received 14 bags guano, 4 more at depot. Mrs. W. H. Burwell quite sick. I am confined at store nearly all the time. My tobacco plants very promising, wife has great many young chickens, hawks catch them badly. Crows and turkeys pulling up corn badly. We planted snaps and cymbblings. Irish potatoes up. Trade continues good at store, I ordered more calicoes. I sent a petition to have Boyd appointed post



master at the store (Enterprise). Old Uncle Thomas T. Jenkins was found dead near his house last Wednesday, April 25. I went to Aunt Martha's today, Sunday, J. W. Patillo and his mother there. Many farmers finished planting cotton. Sold out of cottons and calicoes, have ordered more from Baltimore.

## MAY

Wednesday, May 2, to Thursday, May 31. W. H. Burwell stayed at store, I went to Hawtree to see Aunt Martha, called at J. W. Patillo's, carried him pair shoes for Jacob. Convention of Christian Church met at Mt. Auburn on Wednesday, small crowd, only 10, a number of ministers there, Rev. W. B. Wellons presiding. W. H. Burwell stayed at store on Saturday, I went home, first time in several days. Had 3 swarms bees, Zack hived them. On Sunday wife, Boyd, Sister Sarah and I went to church at Mt. Auburn, large crowd there, fine sermon by Rev. W. B. Wellons. W. H. Burwell came Monday, his wife still sick, trade very good last week. Tuesday was the dullest day since we opened store, some better Wednesday, Had good tobacco season Thursday, planted 10,000, planted cabbage in garden. Mr. W. A. Burwell and little Will at the store. R. B. Henderson raised his mill. Trade at store continues good. Have nearly finished planting tobacco, 35,000 hills. On Wednesday, May 16, I went to Warrenton, had coats cut for Boyd and myself, \$1.50 each, returned by Ridgeway and Junction, I sent coats to Mrs. Watkins to be made. Wife has English peas, cymbings, snaps, etc., Irish Potatoes look fine. We planted black eyed peas, also beans in lot. Sheep losing their wool badly. Meeting of militia at Exchange on Saturday for the purpose of organization. W. B. Fleming, Captain - S. S. Mabry, First Lieutenant, John Hilliard, Second Lieutenant, all good officers. Crowd at store. On Sunday Boyd and Ed went to Mt. Auburn church. Freedmen and women doing as well as could be expected. I stayed at store all night. Johnny left on Monday with Sister Sarah in Mr. R. B. Robinson's carriage for his home. Miss Elizabeth Stewart to be married on May 30. This is my birthday, May 23, 41 years old. % of Mr. Royster's hands helped my hands hill tobacco. On Thursday, May 24, I went to see Aunt Martha Jenkins, she was as well as usual, her hands getting on well with crops. I called going and coming at John Patillo's, Aunt Mary quite sick in bed. On Saturday we drew enough plants to plant 10,000 tobacco hills. Rain came so heavy we had to stop planting, put rest of plants in trenches. Boyd and Ed to New Hope church on Sunday, they dined at R. Bullock, Jr.'s. On Tuesday, May 29, I went to court in Warrenton. Picnic at Townesville on Thursday. May 31. Sales at store brisk.

## JUNE

Sunday, June 3, to Sunday, July 1. Boyd, Ed, wife and Miss Matilda went to church at New Hope, all of us dined at R. Bullock, Jr.'s. Sermon at New Hope by Rev. Mr. Robert's. Mrs. W. H. Boyd and children spent yesterday, Sunday, at R. Bullock, Jr.'s with us. W. H. Burwell's wife, Mr. W. A. Burwell and wife all sick. Garden vegetables fine, raspberries ripe. I gave Mr. Royster tobacco plants to finish. R. Bullock, Jr., Boyd and other boys went fishing. Lot of people at store. Dr. Tatums plugged Boyd's tooth. On Saturday, I sent affidavit to Raleigh to have H. A. Paschall committed as a county patient. K. Plummer married on June 14. On Wednesday, June 20, we commenced cutting wheat, Hy Nuckles, Alfred Taylor, Val and Zack cutting, nearly cold enough for frost several mornings. Finished cutting wheat Thursday, Charley and Nena sick on Saturday, very sick on Sunday, sent for Dr. Jerman, he spent the day. Monday, hands stacked and fenced in wheat. My tobacco could be topped at 12 or 14 leaves, too forward. We are having



vegetables in abundance, Irish potatoes very fine. Balance due on settlement with hands at Hawtree June 30. Balance due me on Macklin settlement - \$19.39.

## JULY

Tuesday, July 3 to Tuesday, July 31. I went to Warrenton, went with Mr. Eaton up home, assisted in preparing papers in case of Henry A. Paschall. On Thursday, July 4, Pompay Bullock, Cr. By 3 Gals. tar, a 5 per., \$1.50, Cr. By Balance on bacon .36, Total \$1.14. On Saturday, July 7. Messrs Q. A. Burwell and J. H. Bullock met at store to fix up papers on H. A. Paschall case. On Monday, July 9, Ed Bullock got 8 bbls. corn..\$6.45, Difference in corn and cotton was \$3.75. We measured corn shucks. On Wednesday, Dr. J. W. Alston paid me \$5. for 25 lbs. lard to be delivered. (Delivered). On Thursday, July 12, I went to Aunt Martha's and Warrenton, paid my own and Aunt Martha's direct land tax, also Mr. R. H. Owen's. Tax gathering at Exchange on Saturday, not many paid taxes, money very scarce. Large crowd at store, Mrs. Boyd and Mrs. Somerville at J. E. Jones'. On Sunday Boyd and Ed went to church at Mt. Auburn. Mrs. Boyd and Mrs. Summerville at Mr. Burwell's. Very hot day, hard to keep cool. Mrs. J. E. Boyd and Mrs. Summerville went to W. H. Boyd's on Monday. Business at store quite brisk, better than May or June. My crops clean and in nice order. On Wednesday, July 18, Mrs. J. E. Boyd, Mrs. Summerville and children, Mrs. Laura Burwell, W. A. Burwell and wife spent the day with us, also Col. W. S. Davis and family, Mrs. Boyd and Mrs. Summerville spent the night. Mrs. Boyd, Mrs. Summerville, W. H. Boyd and lady dined with R. Bullock, Jr. Thursday, I attended church at Twitty's Chapel on Sunday. On Wednesday, July 25, I went to Warrenton, J. E. Jones went with me in buggy from Ridgeway, I met with J. W. Patillo, J. H. Mayfield, J. C. Robinson in Warrenton. On Thursday Mr. A. K. Fleming got out my wheat and R. Bullock, Jr.'s, I made 56½ bushels, R. Bullock, Jr. 27 bushels. From Saturday, July 28, to Wednesday, August 1, no diary all spaces filled in with weather and crop recordings for May 7, and 8, of May, 1867.

## AUGUST

Thursday, August 2, to Monday, August 20. Election in North Carolina for ratifying constitution, (rejected). Protracted meeting began at New Hope on Saturday, August 4. We had hard rain and hail, injured my crop seriously, barn at Mr. Cawthorne's blown down. Large crowd at New Hope on Sunday, Dr. Harris with us. I sowed turnip patch on Monday. Meeting at New Hope continues this week, Dr. Harris, Rev. Messrs. Nick Harris, Roberts and Baker in attendance. No diary from August 8 to August 13. On Tuesday, August 14. A meeting of great National Convention in Philadelphia, members or delegates from all states and territories in the United States in attendance, much harmony and good feeling. No diary from August 15, to August 17. Quarterly meeting commenced at Twitty's Chapel on Friday, August 17. Rev. Messrs. Hendrun, Ricaud present Friday and Saturday, large crowd at Twitty's on Sunday, sermons by Mr. Hendrun and R. O. Burton. On Monday, August 20, wife Nellie and I with Charlie went to Aunt Martha's, spent the day. From Tuesday, August 21, to August 23, no diary, spaces filled with entries of sales for year 1867. On Monday, August 27, I attended to Lewis Tarry's tax which he failed to give in. We cut 200 sticks tobacco, very ripe and good. I attended court in Warrenton Monday, Tuesday, Wednesday, large crowd Tuesday, S. Bobbitt, T. J. Judkins, Z. M. P. Cole, R. T. Arrington and J. W. Patillo justices. Court broke on Thursday; 11 darkies and 1 white man whip-



ped by order of the court.

### SEPTEMBER

Saturday, September 1, to Sunday, September 30. Darkies had a meeting and dinner at Junction. We attended church at New Hope on Sunday, sermon by Rev. Mr. Roberts, Sister Sarah and Mary Eaton came home from W. H. Boyd's. Cash sales on Monday - \$15.38. Received of Rev. Mr. Roberts \$30., with which to purchase for him a coat and pants of India rubber and a good, heavy, black overcoat, size 36, medium length, also a suit of India rubber for Dr. Jerman. On Thursday, September 6, I went to Warrenton in rock-a-way with Sister Sarah and Cousin Martha, got water bound, were in the night getting home. On Saturday, I was to get a truss for Mr. R. H. Owen, Chaise or Marsh, at \$5., length 21½ inches, also a breast pin to hold likeness for Mrs. Anne Hilliard. On Sunday, Sister, R. Bullock, Jr., Thomas Hilliard and Mr. L. H. Bullock spent the day with us. Hands cutting tobacco and pulling fodder. On Wednesday I paid Lucy White \$2.50, fare for her and Osburn to Macon, N. C. On Monday, September 17 I left home in company with R. R. Burwell and B. H. Read, took cars at Junction, reached Petersburg, 5, in afternoon, took room together. I spent Tuesday in Petersburg, made few purchases from Baker Bros. and Co., left about night, took supper in Richmond, arrived Baltimore at 9 o'clock, paid Griffin and Co., \$163.06, Patterson and Bash \$138.81, W. J. Wilmes and Co., \$9.75. Put up at Barnum's Hotel in room with Messrs. Read and Burwell. Board \$4. per day. I looked around the city on Thursday, priced a good many goods, pretty high, paid off all debts against "White and Burwell", \$400., bought no goods. Mr. Parham came in Friday, we bought tin ware and hollow ware, from Keen and Haggerty. We moved our quarters from Barnum's to Mansion House, Messrs, Parham, Satterwhite and others. From Sunday, September 23, to Sunday September 30, no diary, some entries about hands work on farm.

### OCTOBER

Monday, October 1, No diary, entries of accounts. From Tuesday, October 2, to Wednesday, October 17. Entries for year 1867. On Thursday, October 18. Piled lumber from saw mill, 3 inch plank and 16 flooring in front of shuck house. From Saturday, October 19, to Tuesday, October 30, No diary, entries for 1867. On Wednesday, October 31, W. B. Fleming and E. A. Duke married.

### NOVEMBER

Thursday, November 1. W. H. Burwell, R. B. Henderson and I went turkey hunting, hands commenced gathering corn. From Friday, November 2, to Tuesday, November 6. Entries for year 1867. From Wednesday, November 7 to Sunday, November 11. Hauling and measuring corn, Allen Henderson's account to date, \$76.09. More entries for 1867. On Monday, November 12, I went to Warrenton, bought 1 pink silk sash for Miss S. T. Petway, paid taxes, bought one bunch white flowers with green leaves to wear on head, returned marriage license, to clerk. Saw about orders, Tuesday, November 13. More entries for 1867. On Wednesday, November 14, I measured corn, 82 bbls. and 2 bushels from Cunningham field. Mr. L. H. Bullock put 20 bbls. and 1¼ bushels in my granary. Zack's part - 6 bbls, my part - 56 bbls., I paid Muck and Jeff and Alfred 75¢ a day. On Saturday, November 17, No carpenters worked, had a busy day at store, killed a beef and a mutton, pulled and hauled 4 loads corn. On





YEAR 1866

Sunday, wife sick, been complaining for a good while. Boyd went with Sister to J. H. Bullock's, home at night. On Monday I sent for Drs. Jerman and Plummer, both came to see wife. Dr. Jerman remained all night. Mrs. Laura Burwell called, Hands hauled up 11 loads corn. On Wednesday, November 21. M. J. Vanlandingham and Miss Richardson, H. T. Royster and Miss Molly Royster married. Valentine Fleming's account to Thursday, November 22 - \$63.36, Sylvia White's account \$57., I paid Mr. Thomas Harding \$12.50 for season to horse Mack for 1864. To Sunday November 25, No diary, entries for year 1867. Court in Warrenton on Monday, November 26. Balance due on H. A. Paschall's estate, as for settlement this day \$496.57. Well diggers worked today. Muck and grandson and Jeff worked all day. Well diggers commenced walling well up on Thursday, I sent 2 logs to saw mill. Sister Sarah came. On Saturday, Nuckles and Jeff and grandson worked all day. I sent 8 logs to saw mill. Sister and Sister Sarah with us Sunday. My wife quite feeble yet. On Monday R. B. Paschall surveyed store lot. Well diggers finished well on Tuesday, at store, commenced on mine on Wednesday. We started raising barn at store. Richardson came to work on Thursday, finished first well, started on second at west side of yard. Richardson has my well down 15 feet. I employed Norville Lynne to work in blacksmith shop. Zack went to Warrenton on Saturday. On Monday, Nuckles, grandson and Jeff worked  $\frac{1}{2}$  day for W. H. Boyd,  $\frac{1}{2}$  day for me.

DECEMBER

From Wednesday, December 12, to December 22, carpenters Nuckles, grandson and Jeff worked when weather permitted, very cold, hail and sleet covered ground. Nuckles worked  $26\frac{1}{2}$  days, his grandson  $15\frac{1}{2}$  days, I paid them off at 75¢ per day. From Sunday, December 23, to Monday, December 31, No diary, entries for year 1867.

1964056



JANUARY

Friday, January 1, to Wednesday, January 27. Hired 1 hand at \$60. for the year. Ed, Boyd and Billy helping hands strip tobacco. I went to Junction Saturday. I rode to Mr. T. P. Paschall's Sunday. Boyd and Ed went to Warrenton Monday. Adkin Chavis helping Ellis Smith build chimney. Paid Gilbert 25¢ for helping Ed, Boyd and Billy strip tobacco today. W. H. Burwell spent Wednesday with us, I sent his pointer home by Jack. The dog was sent to him by Archie Martin from Petersburg. We have not hired a cook yet, only 3 hands for the farm. Miss Mary Owen and Mr. Forkner from Halifax were married Wednesday night, Boyd and Ed attended, returned home Thursday. Boyd went with carriage Friday to meet Sister Sarah at Junction, but, she came up with Johnny Boyd in buggy. Ed and Billy went to mill Saturday, took 10 bushels corn, brought home 10 bushels meal. Boyd and Johnny went to Mrs. Henderson's at Ashland in afternoon. Sister Sarah, Johnny Boyd and Sister with us for the day on Sunday, Johnny Boyd went home in afternoon. My stock in good condition. On Monday, January 12, Anderson and Zack fixed up Zack's old house, Anderson and wife moved into it. Alex Smith fixed up fire places in house and dining room, pointed chimney. I borrowed Mr. Cawthorne's wagon Wednesday to carry new wheels to Mitchell's shop. Mason underpinned smoke house, made fire place in same. On Thursday Zack and Adkin chinking and daubing new house. I had 10 hands stripping tobacco on Friday, stripped out Billy's and Coop's crops. Stripped all day Saturday, tobacco in fine order, stripped a fine chance of it. Mr. E. H. Hassell of Baltimore called Saturday. I paid him \$25. for Messrs. Weisenford and Co. Sister Sarah with us since January 8. Mr. Blanch here. We stripped tobacco on Monday, hired 10 extra hands. Boyd and Adkin cutting wood on railroad, Ed and Billy hauling same. I rode to see Jim Paschall and to Mitchell's shop. On Thursday, January 21, I went to Warrenton to auction of remnant of F. M. Hyman's goods, many people in town. Home by Ridgeway and Junction. Ed and Billy went to Mitchell's shop Friday, with ox-cart, carried wheels to blacksmith's shop, had it shrunk on. I have 2 young lambs, sheep in good order. On Sunday Wife, Johnny Robinson, Johnny White, Nellie and I, went to Twitty's Chapel, 2 sermons by Rev. Mr. Gibbons. Sister, and Wesley Miller spent the day with Sister Sarah and the children. We worked on plant bed Monday and Tuesday, I spent a restless night with a cold and fever, Ned and Billy also complaining. On Wednesday, Billy quite sick, I went to plant bed and all over Brown's Neck looking for my sheep, found where 2 had been killed, 4 missing, some of my best ewes. I brought the balance - 17, back to Arch's, put up fence. We finished plant bed, sowed and covered it. We sent for Dr. Jerman early Thursday morning to see my son Billy, Dr. came, but, my dear boy died at 10 o'clock. Ed and I suffering with colds. Sister has been with us since Wednesday. I sent notice around of Billy's funeral, Brother Gibbons came at 2 o'clock, burial services performed at 3:30, The last of this earth for our dear boy. Brother Gibbons spent the night with us. Mrs. Lucy Garland and daughter spent the day. Ed, Nellie, Charlie and the baby all have colds, mine worse than any. Dr. Jerman came to see us Sunday, our colds not much better. On Tuesday, Boyd, Anson Jack, Billy Burwell and 3 of their hands shelling corn at store.

FEBRUARY

Thursday, February 4, to Friday, February 12. Boyd and Anson hauling corn from store to Manson, Mr. Burwell's wagon did not come, my wagon and cart hauled 28 bushels. Mr. Burwell sent his wagon Friday, my wagon hauling



too. 49 bushels hauled today. My cart hauling dirt from new ice house to fill up old ice house. We hung up bacon on Saturday, Zack helped us and hooped a tub. Boyd and Ed to church at New Hope Sunday, Sister and Dick Bullock with us. My cold and Ed's much better. I lost a yearling, makes 2 this winter. David Garland called. On Thursday, February 11, I sent wagon and cart to haul corn from store to Junction. I went down with first load, took cars and went to Warrenton Depot (Warren Plains), walked out to Mr. Donnell's, got horse, thence to Newman's, on by J. W. Patillo's, Ridgeway and Junction, then home. I settled with Kimball for corn and paid it to Wiesenfield and Co. On Friday, I rode the new filly to Mr. J. H. Bullock's, he was gone to Warrenton, I called at E. W. Watkins', and W. H. Burwell's, Mr. Watkins not at home. I dined with W. H. Burwell, saw John Paschall on way home. Boyd making a carrying log to ox cart. On Saturday, February 13, I started with J. H. and Richard Bullock to Raleigh, We arrived in Raleigh, called on Rig's in bankruptcy, took rooms at Young's boarding house, sat up till 11:30 at night. We went to church Sunday morning, to Baptist church at night, sermon in morning by Rev. Mr. Holderly, at night by Rev. Mr. Pritchard, ordinance of baptism administered to 2 gentlemen. I left Raleigh on cars at 6 Monday morning, arrived at Junction at 10, left J. H. Bullock, R. Bullock, and Dr. A. C. H. in Raleigh. Boyd made doors to stable. On Tuesday, I went to see W. H. Burwell. Killed 3 hogs, Mr. Owen called, Boyd went in wagon to Junction for sugar, etc., Cut out hogs Wednesday, salted them up, Boyd went with Sister and Sister Sarah to W. H. Boyd's. On Thursday I went to sale at Mr. Len Henderson's, sold 1,000 acres of land in 100 acre tracts at average at \$3. per acre. W. H. Burwell bought 300 acres, E. W. Watkins bought 300, H. H. and Dr. G. W. Burwell bought the other 400 acres. On Friday, we hitched colt, Matilda to plow for the first time, she performed very well. J. E. Boyd dined with us, he went to W. H. Boyd's tonight. I went to Junction Saturday, Boyd went for Sister and Sister Sarah. Sister and Dick Bullock spent Sunday with us, Sister Sarah and Miss Pan walked home with Sister. Dick walked to John Garland's in afternoon. On Monday, February 22, Boyd rode Sally to Warrenton, he is a witness in court. Boyd returned Wednesday, had been in court 3 days. Dick Bullock on jury, Ed stayed with Sister. On Thursday, I visited the new city of Ridgeway, considerable improvement going on. Snowed shoe deep on Friday, Adkins tore down old house, he cut up wood all day. Court adjourned on Saturday till Monday, Mr. Suit's trial set for Tuesday. March 2. Mr. Suit, Charlie Cole, Sister and Dick Bullock spent Sunday with us. I have lost 3 little heifers this winter.

### MARCH

Monday, March 1. Gilbert went to Warrenton to see his wife, she in prison. I went to Warrenton on Tuesday to attend Mr. Suit's trial, he was acquitted at 8 o'clock at night, large crowd at court. On Wednesday I sowed 20 bushels oats, Zack sowed 10. Sunday, very cold, ice 1 inch thick. Monday Boyd drove Sister Sarah and Miss Pan to W. A. Burwell's to spend the day. On Tuesday, hands ran fence on avenue. Boyd drove Miss Pan, Sister, Sister Sarah, Charlie and Johnny Robinson to Mr. Garland's. I rode with them on horseback, we spent the day. W. H. Boyd called going and coming from Ridgeway. On Friday, Boyd carried Sister Sarah and Johnny Robinson to depot. Miss Pan went with them. Sister Sarah and Johnny left for Mr. J. E. Boyd's. They have been with us 3 months. On Sunday Sabbath school re-opened at New Hope. 13 young chicks hatched last week. 1 turkey hen laying, 2 spring calves, 5 lambs. Sister, Mrs. Capps and Miss Jane Yancey here. On Tuesday, Rev. Mr. Gibbons dined with us, Boyd and Charlie went to Junction for his



stencil tools. From Thursday, March 18, to Wednesday, March 31. Hands shrubbing and plowing. Miss Pan sowed salsify in garden. Dick Davis of Colorado came to see me to buy land, we did not trade. I went to Twitty's Chapel, heard Rev. Mr. Westbrook, dined with R. D. Paschall, Mr. Caleb Watkins there too, R. Bullock, Jr., Boyd and I went to mill pond Saturday night, fishing. Mr. T. H. Hilliard called Monday, W. H. Burwell met us at store Tuesday, hauled and shucked corn all day, Mr. Hilliard assisting us, we delivered 61 bushels today, wagon brought 8 bags guano. On Wednesday, March 31. Charged W. W. White - 1 bushel wheat, W. H. Burwell - No. 21 plow, David 1 pair sad irons - 50¢. I sent and borrowed Captain B. M. Collins' corn sheller, not enough bags, so, did not finish hauling.

#### APRIL

Thursday, April 1, to Friday April 30. I took the wagon and ox cart, went to Ridgeway, Jack and Anson with me, to get sweet potato plants, carried 7 bags corn to Junction, brought home 10 bbls. potatoes, 1 sack salt, 2 bbls. Phosphate. Planted out 2 beds sweet potatoes, 20 by 4 foot. Bedded 6 beds in all, covered them with tobacco sticks. Thea Garland spending the week with us. I have suffered very much for several days with a rising on my hand, it continues to get worse. Mrs. Sally Boyd went to New Hope Sunday, dined with us. Boyd, Thea, Ed and Johnny Garland went to New Hope to church. Mr. Zack Turner dined with us. My hand pains me severely. Dogwood blooms now open. On Tuesday, I sent off balance of corn to depot, brought home balance of phosphate, My hand very bad, no rest day or night. Mr. John Watkins called. My hand rising broke this morning, I am greatly relieved. Boyd carried Thea Garland to W. H. Boyd's Wednesday. On Thursday, I sold Mr. R. H. Owen 1 No. 21 plow, 3 No. 9 points, Mr. Cawthorne 3 No. 0 Landslides. On Friday, Ed and I went to Hawtree, called at Manson and Ridgeway, saw Mr. Newman's crops, spent the night at J. W. Patillo's, called at R. Stephenson's for shoes. On Saturday, W. H. Burwell called, we all came home together. Mr. Burwell dined with us. Sunday very unpleasant, rain, hail, snow. Thea Garland and Willie Boyd came, spent the night. Sister and Dick Bullock spent the afternoon. On Wednesday, April 14, we made hog pen and cow pen, Boyd borrowed Mr. Cawthorne's log cart, carried big poplar log to saw mill. Hands planting corn, cleaning out ditches, Boyd still hauling logs to saw mill all week, Zack made gate and hung it. On Sunday, Boyd and Ed went in buggy to church at Mt. Auburn. Barber and Wesley Miller called here. Resumed planting corn Monday, Boyd making cart body. 3 horses plowing. We took down all leaf tobacco on Tuesday and part of lugs, rain stopped us from planting corn, we took down balance of lugs. We finished planting corn on Friday, April 23, prepared my watermelon patch to plant, 112 hills. Beautiful planting weather, sweet potatoes, corn, cymblings and cucumbers all coming up. Ed and I went to Warrenton on Saturday, bought 8 weeding hoes, other goods at J. C. McCraws. Hands prepared their patches. On Sunday, Sister and Nellie went to Sunday school, Ed went to church at Ridgeway. Nellie's sow littered 7 pigs. On Monday, Boyd finished cart body, started work on wagon body. I have only 6 lambs living. This is tax listing day, but, no blanks sent us, we did not proceed. On Wednesday, we made bridge over branch, Thursday, my brother John White and W. H. Burwell spent the day with us. On Friday, Adkin went to see his mother, Boyd went to Hawtree for shoes, Ed went to W. H. Boyd's.

#### MAY

Saturday, May 1, to Monday, May 31. I went to Warrenton on horseback, Mr. W. D. Jones' land sold, Col. W. S. Davis purchaser, I planted 98 water-





melon hills, 14 muskmelons on April 28. On Sunday, I went to New Hope, sermon by Rev. Mr. Cannaught, Charlie walked with me to church. T. H. Hilliard and Dick Bullock called. On Monday, I rode colt to Mr. J. H. Bullock's, dined with Mr. J. H. Fleming. Crows pulling up corn. We broks up a crow's nest. On Wednesday, we planted out 3,000 potato slips. On Thursday, we planted more potato slips, 5,000 in all. On Saturday, Wife, Boyd, Nellie, Charlie, with Betsy, nurse, and the baby went to J. R. Garland's in carriage. Miss Pan, Boyd, Charlie and I, went to Warrenton, returned to J. R. Garlands and spent the night. We all spent Sunday at Mr. Garland's. Boyd, Nellie and I went to church at Ridgeway, sermon by Rev. B. F. Long, we returned home in afternoon, left Nellie to go to school. Sister and Ed were at our home during our absence. Wesley Jenkins worked 4 days, I paid him in bacon and molasses. On Thursday, May 13, to Monday, May 31. Planted 10,000 more sweet potato slips. I went to J. H. Bullock's to take tax list, dined with him, tax listing at Enterprise Friday, large crowd both white and colored attended. On Saturday tax listing at Junction. I met Messrs. Fleming and Collins there. That is last meeting in the township, large number attended and listed, filled up all our blanks today. To R. A. Davis \$450 in money, He gave me bond for \$40. at 8%, from date. We hived a swarm bees Monday. I went to Mr. Owen's paid him \$300 on bond, called at R. B. Henderson's. On Wednesday, we drew and planted 10,000 more potato slips, set out more cabbage slips, Hands wed corn. Watermelons, and garden vegetables up and doing well. Anthony and Adam worked a day for me to pay for use of ox-cart. I went to Zion to quarterly meeting on Saturday, May 22, the presiding elder and 10 official members present. I went back to Zion Sunday, large congregation, Rev. Mr. L. L. Hendron preached. I went home by Ridgeway and John R. Garland's. On Tuesday, Boyd rode the colt to Ridgeway for Dr. Jerman to come to see George. Henry Bullock worked for me for 30¢ per day. I met Messrs. Fleming and Collins at the store to revise tax list. A. G. and W. H. Boyd called Thursday, W. H. went home, A. G. spent the night. Captain B. M. Collins spent Saturday with us. Nena and George, our 2 youngest children sick several days. Ed went to John Garlands for Nellie on Sunday, She goes to school there, Sally and Rose Garland came home with her. Dick Bullock and Sister spent Sunday with us. Boyd carried Nellie and Sally and Rose Garland back to John Garland's. Ed and I went in buggy to Warrenton Monday. I finished and returned tax list to C. M. Cook. I listed my internal revenue tax, had none to pay. We were in a heavy thunder storm, called at John R. Garland's, got as wet as rats. We planted all potato slips we could draw and still have 4,000 hills to plant. We drew and planted 10,000 tobacco plants, in lot next to peach orchard.

## JUNE

Tuesday, June 1, to Wednesday, June 30. I sent hands to Mr. Miller's bed for tobacco plants. We drew 25,000 plants from my bed Wednesday, planted them. Plenty of rain, fine season. Planted again Thursday, had 5 extra hands, we mixed guano and put in hills. All hands nearly broken down by night. Hands weeding corn Thursday. We sheared 13 of my sheep on Saturday. Wife, Boyd, Charlie, Nena went to church at New Hope on Sunday, Ed went to Ridgeway. We sheared balance of sheep, 5, on Wednesday, Mr. Charles F. Read came on Thursday to write up my books with my assistance. Some have commenced reaping wheat. On Sunday, Wife, Boyd, Charlie and I went to church at Ridgeway, dined at John R. Garland's. Good congregation at church, sermon by Rev. Dr. Scott of Presbyterian church. Messrs. Garland, Hawkins and Twitty reaping wheat. Sister Sarah and Johnny Robinson with us, Sister spent



the night. We stripped balance of tobacco at store. Miss Pan and Sister Sarah spent Wednesday with Sister. I went there to dine. On Thursday, Boyd and Jack went to saw mill for hogshead timber, then to Mr. W. A. Burwell's for my Chester pig, it weighed 37 lbs., was pigged April 18. My brother John H. White came, left before dinner. Dr. Jerman came to see George Saturday, he came back Monday. George is better. Boyd and Sister went to church at Mt. Auburn. Dick Bullock, Sister Sarah here with us. Hired 10 extra hands on Wednesday, June 23. 6 cradles running, wheat good. Boyd, Zack and hands prising tobacco. I settled with all wheat reapers and binders. On Sunday, Boyd and I went to church at Ridgeway in the morning, Twitty's in afternoon. I dined at Dr. Jerman's, Boyd at Mr. Westrock's. Ed went for Nellie Saturday, picnic at Ridgeway, large crowd came on train from Raleigh, Sunday School picnic. Louisiana twisted my chewing tobacco. Boyd and Ed went to Junction to go to Kittrell on cars.

## JULY

Thursday, July 1, to Saturday, July 31. Zack filling hogsheads. Put Ed's tobacco, 53 lbs., in No. 2 hogshead. I gave hands  $\frac{1}{2}$  holiday, Saturday. Boyd drove his mother, Sister Sarah and the children to W. H. Boyd's. They all came home Sunday. I went to church at New Hope, heard Rev. Mr. Cannon, large congregation. I received \$20. from W. T. Rooker on account with White and Burwell. Mr. Robert H. White died last Wednesday. On Wednesday, July 7, Boyd, Miss Pan, Sister Sarah and several children spent the day at W. H. Burwell's. Sister Sarah spent the night at W. A. Burwell's, Billy Burwell brought her home Thursday. I went to Mr. Newman's Friday, spent the night at John Patillo's, on Saturday, I went home by Ridgeway. Mrs. W. H. Boyd spent Friday night with Miss Pan, She and Sister, Boyd and the children went to Ridgeway Saturday. Sister Sarah and Johnny left for home. Hands finished shocking oats. On Sunday Nellie and Boyd went to church at Ridgeway, he left Nellie at John R. Garland's for school. Mr. Thomas Carroll's house burnt up Saturday night, July 10 it was accidental. Mrs. Solomon burned so badly, fear she will die. Charlie and Johnny went to Sunday School. On Tuesday Boyd and Ed went to Ridgeway Hotel to frolic, remained all night. Looking for Mr. A. K. Fleming with his thresher to get out wheat. I sent Ed to see him, he sent me word he will be here tomorrow night. Boyd and Ed to Ridgeway again, spent the night. Mr. Fleming came early Thursday, threshed wheat 2 days, got out 189 bushels. I hurt my back lifting, can hardly get about. Boyd took 10 bushels wheat to Jenkins' mill. Meeting at Exchange to make nominations. Boyd, Ed and Zack prising tobacco, turned out my last hogshead Tuesday. On Wednesday wagon and cart hauling off tobacco, Zack prising stem tobacco, hardly a hogshead full, hauled 6 hogsheads to depot, 5 for me, 1 for White and Burwell. Tax gathering at Enterprise Thursday, July 22, large company there. Speeches by T. P. Paschall, John M. Paschall. Mr. J. H. Fleming came by on his way to Warrenton to declare himself a candidate for Justice of Peace. Miss Pan and children to Sabbath School at New Hope. Sister came home with them. William Vanlandingham spent Monday night with our boys and spent the day Tuesday. I went to W. H. Burwell's, followed him to creek, found him fishing, took dinner with him and Mr. Watkins on the creek. On Wednesday, July 28, I started for Petersburg, Ed and Charlie went with me to the depot, I arrived in Petersburg, at 6 in the evening, took a room No. 10, at Jarratt's Hotel, went down the street to Robert A. Martin and Co., I arose early Thursday, got breakfast and walked down town, attended the breaking and selling of my tobacco, sales as follows, lugs 1, at 8.2, at 9.2, at 10 even, 1 at 11.5/8, White and Burwell's



1 at 9-3/4, highest sale today - 14 $\frac{1}{4}$ , lowest \$7. I took tea with Robert A. Martin, went back to hotel at 10. I arose early Friday morning, got breakfast, walked down town, returned in time to get aboard train for home in company with Col. W R. Baskerville and Mr. Elam, rode from Junction with Mr. E. W. Watkins. On Saturday, July 31, colored people held a meeting at Manson, all my hands went.

## AUGUST

Sunday, August 1 to Tuesday, August 31. Protracted meeting at New Hope started yesterday, large crowd there today. Revs. Mr. Ogburn, Mr. Gibbs, Dr. Harris, Mr. Nick Harris, Mr. Barker, Mr. Coghill attending. On Monday Boyd and I drove horses Tom and Henry to rock-a-way to Warrenton. Mr. John Watkins and Miss Walker married today at Warrenton Depot. Wife and I and all children went to meeting at New Hope, Revs. Messrs. Ogburn and Kanaught preached, large congregation. My hands went to colored church. We all went to church on Wednesday, good many penitents at the Altar. Rev. H. H. Gibbons spent the night with us. On Thursday, the election polls were opened at 10 for the Township election, Mr. Gibbons voted on our way to church, R. D. Paschall and J. M. Paschall elected Justices, W. W. White clerk, Mrs. Garland and children came, spent the night. We all went to church on Friday, Mr. Miller, Miss Minnie Owen and Miss Mary Yancey converted. I went to Quarterly Meeting at Tabernacle on Saturday, sermon by Presiding Elder. Dr. Sims and I went home with W. H. Boyd, spent the night. Mrs. Garland and children there, Sun in total eclipse in afternoon. On Sunday, August 8, it is cold enough for fire. We all went to church at Tabernacle. I returned home in afternoon, Dr. Sims stopped with W. A. Burwell. Mrs. Garland and children came here to dinner on Monday from Buck Boyd's. Sister and Dick Bullock here. Mrs. Garland went home, Mr. Burwell called. Boyd carried 16 bushels wheat to Jenkins' mill Tuesday, came by Manson, brought some groceries bought in Petersburg. We had a fine dish sweet potatoes yesterday. Hands ground axes Wednesday, making ready to cut down old field. So cool vegetation nearly at a stand still. Boyd went to D. H. Hilliard's with wagon and ox-cart, hauled D. J. Hilliard's 2 hogsheads tobacco to Junction, Thursday. I went to Warrenton on Friday, Boyd with me, carried old rock-a-way and buggy to shop. I went before commissioners and qualified as clerk of township, Township officers all qualified today. We are having plenty watermelons. On Sunday, Misses Minnie Owen and Agnes Branch walked to Mr. Yancey's, Boyd and Ed went with them. Mrs. Owen and Mrs. Falkner called on the way home from Mt. Auburn church. On Wednesday, Mr. Owen and Mr. Falkner called, I had nice melons for them. Boyd carried 15 bushels wheat to Jenkins' mill, brought home 1 bbl. flour. Board of Trustees of Nutbush Township met on Thursday, all members there. First meet of board since elected. Ed went to Mr. J. E. Boyd's Tuesday. Meeting of Nutbush Trustees adjourned till August 28. Mr. Cawthorne's sale did not take place yesterday. It has been so dry hard to get meal ground, mills nearly stopped. Hands wormed and succered over tobacco and topped it twice this week. Protracted meeting started at Zion Sunday, August 22. Ed went to J. E. Boyd's last Wednesday, returned today. John R. Garland and his son David came. Boyd went to Zion to preaching. Being a juryman, I started early Monday to court in Warrenton, Judge opened court late in afternoon. I got on petit jury, came home at night, made an early start for Warrenton Tuesday, very large crowd there. Business of court progressing slowly, I went to Richard A. Davis', got there after dark, I left Dick Davis', got to Warrenton at 10 on Wednesday morning, had a jury case that



detained me in court till 10 at night, I stayed all night with J. H. Bennett in Town House at Brownlow's. I walked out before breakfast on Thursday, Court opened at 10 o'clock. Considerable crowd in attendance. I got off from court house about dark, got home at 10 at night. Mrs. J. C. Robinson and children and Sister Sarah there. I started early Friday for Warrenton large crowd at court, trial of Boyd negroes for house burning. I left at dark, got home at 10 at night. Second meeting of Township board of trustees Saturday, August 28. A court meeting, many in attendance. On Saturday we sent for Dr. Jerman to see George, he came and again on Sunday, George has high fever and bronchitis. Cousin Beck Robinson and children and Sister Sara still here, Horace Robinson went home. Boyd went to Jeruselem to church. I hired 14 extra hands on Monday, to worm tobacco, George quite sick, Dr. Jerman to see him again. I hired 12 extra hands on Tuesday, George quite ill Dr. Jerman spent most of the day here.

## SEPTEMBER

Wednesday, September 1, to Thursday, September 30. Mr. Baxter came up, made arrangements to begin digging potatoes, dug 50 bushels potatoes on Thursday, sent off 13 bbls., 3 bushels to a bbl. Hired 5 extra hands. On Friday, I hired 11 extra hands to dig potatoes, dug 50 bushels in 1/2 day. Boyd carried off balance of potatoes, making 32 bbls., - 96 bushels, have dug 2 acres. I settled with all hands but Becky. Boyd brought home 4 bushels meal. Continued drought makes it difficult to get meal. R. B. Henderson's pond nearly dried up. All the children except George to church at New Hope Sunday. Wife and I stayed home with George. Hands pulling and shocking fodder. Commenced digging potatoes again on Friday, September 10. Barreled up and hauled off 17 bbls., On Saturday, I went with John Garland to Mrs. Henderson's place Ashland, Mr. Westbrook and David Garland went with us. Boyd went to picnic at Townesville. On Sunday David Garland, Boyd, Ed and Richard Vandalingham went to church, Mrs. Yancey and daughters, Dr. Hunter and wife dined with us. Sister spent the afternoon. Monday, September 13, we began digging potatoes again. We sent off 17 bbls. potatoes, cut tops in afternoon Boyd carried off 3 bbls. potatoes Tuesday, brought back a load of barrels, hauled off 25 bbls. Wednesday, we have 7 bbls. left, making 142 bbls we barreled up. I hired 8 extra hands Thursday, pulling fodder, hired 2 more on Friday. I attended Township Court at Enterprise for 3 days this week. My family all went to church at Twitty's on Sunday except small children and me, I dined at Sister's, Miss Anna Morten came home with Miss Pan. Protracted meeting at Twitty's. I went on Tuesday, quite a number of mourners, 6 converts. Large crowds attending. My son Johnny had a severe kick from a horse I sent for Dr. Jerman, failed to get him, sent for Dr. Plummer, he came, dressed the wound. Hands cut 450 sticks tobacco Thursday, 30 converts at Twitty's, many mourners at the altar. Boyd and I went to Twitty's Friday, Mr. Moore from Warrenton assisting Mr. Gibbons with preaching. Ed and hands cut 425 sticks tobacco, scaffolded it on fence. Boyd and I to Twitty's, 50 people professed Religion, 40 joined the church. Hands went to colored church. Boyd went to Ridgeway from church to see Mr. Baxter. Rain started, broke up drought, broke up meeting at Twitty's, one commenced at Ridgeway tonight. Rogues went into my potato patch Saturday night, tracked and caught 2, Green and Junius Henderson, Boyd and I to Warrenton Monday, called at Ridgeway and at saw mill. I went to W. H. Burwell's Wednesday, he went with me to Micajah Hilliard's, we dined there, Beautiful fall weather. I sowed turnips. Thursday, I went to R. B. Henderson's to borrow an ox, Zack hauling barn poles, Boyd hauling his ship pins.





OCTOBER

Friday, October 1, to Sunday, October 31. Hands worked road and built bridge over branch in Avenue. I went bird hunting with boys, Hands went to a meeting at Exchange. I went to Warrenton, Monday, to meeting of commissioners' Court, rode horseback, brought new buggy and harness back, good many people from different parts of county in Warrenton to assist in revising jury box. W. H. Burwell came Tuesday, he and I went to Mr. R. B. Henderson's and E. W. Watkins', Mr. Burwell returned home, I went to Messrs. Robinson's and D. J. Hilliard's then home to dinner. I sent Anson and Jack to help Zack raise barn at Arch's. I went to R. B. Henderson's Wednesday, he was not at home, found Mr. Hilliard at my house on my return. Had 5 knives cutting tobacco Thursday, put  $\frac{1}{2}$  in barn,  $\frac{1}{2}$  in scaffold, cut 750 sticks have cut 1,625 sticks in all. We finished cutting and scaffolding all tobacco and strung all leaves by Saturday noon. We have not had enough rain to fill streams and mill ponds, but, they can do more grinding. White oak acorns falling smartly. I attended Commissioners' meeting in Warrenton to revise jury box, many people from various parts of county there. I rode horse, brought new buggy home. Boyd and Ed drove Mr. Suit's mare to new buggy to Henderson, fair commenced there Tuesday. We cut 1,000 sticks tobacco Wednesday, Boyd and Ed still at fair in Henderson. Some of hands went. Frost Wednesday night killed Zack's tobacco, did not hurt mine. Boyd and Ed came home Friday. I helped Zack with barn 6 days. I attended meeting of Township board at Enterprise on Saturday, All members present but R. D. Paschall, W. H. Boyd spent the day at the store with me. Hands gathered walnuts, cribbed 2 loads corn. Sister and Dick Bullock, Mr. S. W. Fleming spent Sunday with us, First time Johnny has been up since he hurt his leg. I took him home in buggy. I sent 64 bushels wheat to Jenkins' mill, received 9 bbls. flour, have 6 more at mill. I took Nellie with me to Hawtree, Mr. Newman and J. Walked to Mr. Stevenson's. I had shoes cut out for Nellie, Charlie and Nena. I hired Miss Mary Stevenson to cook for us next year. We spent the night with Aunt Mary Patillo. We called at Ridgeway and Manson going home, did not see Mr. Baxter, He refuses to pay me in full for my potatoes. It snowed rapidly Wednesday morning, Charlie Cole came up to go to Raleigh fair. Thursday, we went to fair, Ed and I in buggy, Charlie Cole on horseback, left Manson at 7:30, to Raleigh by 11:00, left Raleigh at 6:00 at night. Charlie Cole left Friday, I went with him as far as Ridgeway, had settlement with Mr. Baxter for potatoes, compromised, he paid me \$80, which made \$180, in all, it should have been \$241. On Sunday Nellie and I went to Ridgeway to church, heard Rev. L. L. Hendren, W. H. Boyd, Mrs. Carroll and daughter, Nellie and I, dined at J. R. Garland's. Monday and Tuesday, Boyd, Ed, with hands cutting, skinning and hauling poles for shuck house. I went to see W. T. Rooker, called at J. H. Bullock's store. Cold weather, ice  $\frac{1}{2}$  inch thick, We mixed and began sowing wheat, hauled corn with wagon and ox cart. I mix wheat with bluestone water, roll it in guano pretty heavily, Wesley Jenkins digging cellar in barn to keep sweet potatoes in. Beautiful Sunday, I went to W. H. Burwell's, Miss Pan to Sister's, Boyd took Nellie and Rosa Garland in buggy to W. H. Boyd's, spent the day.

NOVEMBER

Monday, November 1, to Tuesday, November 30. I went to Austin Newman's and H. B. Moss', Delightful days, Started digging my winter potatoes, got an ox-cart load from Zack and Val as my  $\frac{1}{4}$ . M. P. Cole and John W. Patillo spent Wednesday night here, My potatoes turning out well. We finished them



Friday. M. P. Lockett spent the night. I killed stalled ox Saturday, Zack assisted me. Very good beef. Mr. Owen and Mr. Newby came, I wrote contract for them. I went to New Hope Sunday, excellent sermon by Rev. Mr. Wills. David Garland came, took Rosa home, she has been with us 2 weeks. Sister and Mrs. Capps spent the afternoon. I put fattening hogs up Monday. Boyd and I cut board timber, hauled it, hands plowed in Zack's wheat, cut and hauled fir wood. Zack cut out 8 pairs shoes, 6 for me, 2 for himself, then rived boards. Snowed rapidly Thursday morning, We raised shuck house, Boyd went to Junction for saw, hammer and nails, started hauling corn to new horse lot. Had 6 hands helping move crib, took all day. November has been very cold, We hauled all corn out of flat land today, H. B. Hunter and H. J. Jones fox hunting, number of hunters with them, hunted again Tuesday. Boyd laid up a week with rising on his neck. Meeting of board of trustees at Enterprise, all members present. Sister went to W. H. Boyd's, Steward's meeting at Ridgeway. Z. M. P. Cole spent Thursday night with us, Boyd is staying with Sister, He brought her home from W. H. Boyd's. Ed and Johnny went to John Garland's Saturday to dinner. Paid Thea Garland \$25. for Nellie's schooling. Charlie and I to Hawtree in buggy, Boyd in wagon to Ridgeway, brought home 397 feet lumber flooring. Charlie and I spent night at Mr. Newman's, went to Mr. Stevenson's, got shoes for Nellie, Charlie and Nena.

#### DECEMBER

Thursday, December 2, to Friday, December 31. Boyd went to Depot to meet Mrs. Boyd and Sister Sarah, Sue Robinson and Johnny came with them. Friday, Sister came spent the night, Dick Bullock dined with us, we had a house full. Hands hauled loads of lightwood. Ed went to W. H. Boyd's, John Garland's carriage, horses and driver spent the night, Mrs. J. E. Boyd, Sister Sarah went in it to John Garland's Saturday. Ed and Jack with cart and wagon brought balance of flour from Jenkins' mill. We sent off box of old tobacco. Sunday, Ed went to John Garland's to bring Sister Sarah home. They came back Monday, Boyd started to canvass books. On Thursday, December 9, I arose before day, had breakfast by candle light, Johnny Robinson and I went to Hawtree, brought home lard, etc., from Mr. Newman's, Boyd killed Sister's hogs Friday, Hands moved cabin Saturday, water in streams low, mills can hardly grind. Sunday a delightful day, Sister spent the day, Boyd to Henderson and back, Sister Sarah, Sue Robinson, Nellie and Nena went home with Sister. Monday, Gilbert and I worked on cabin chimney. We had blades to straw cutter ground. We laid hearth in cabin and put back to chimney, hands daubing. On Thursday, Zack and Val came before day, we commenced killing hogs, the hogs got out of pen, bothered us considerably. We killed 13 for me, 3 for negroes. W. H. Burwell called. My pork is very nice, but, not very fat. Sister Sarah helping with her lard. On Monday, I went to Enterprise to meeting of board of trustees. On Sunday R. Bullock, Jr., Wash Fleming, Sister Sarah, Sue Robinson and Johnny with us, Sister went to W. H. Boyd's. Mr. Kingsbury's premises burned by incendiaries last week. On Monday, December 20, I traded with T. H. H. for horse, gave him my note for balance \$45.32, White and Burwell's bond, took in \$99.33, W. H. Blanch do, \$3.50. Sent cart to Mr. M. Roberts' to move Buggs. Boyd and I went to Warrenton Tuesday, carried 8 panes glass, had them cut by Mr. Wadell, I bought \$20. worth of goods, \$11.45 of McCraw, Wadill and Plummer, \$2.25 from Arrington and Co., \$1.66 from William P. Bugg, \$1.42 from A. S. Webb, \$2.80, for cutting glass - 25¢, paid 15¢ to Miles. \$19.98 in all. I wrote for new diary and samples of cassimere. Friday, Gilbert helped me make cow rack. Hands hauled 2 loads wood to each of negro houses. We had a quiet Christmas



day, Saturday, Boyd and Sister Sarah intended going to Mr. R. B. Robinson's, did not go on account of rain. I spent Monday at W. H. Burwell's. Rain all week till Tuesday, I went in buggy to Hawtree, by Junction and Ridgeway, road so bad it took me till dark which overtook me at R. A. Davis' where I spent the night. On Wednesday I went to Mr. Stevenson's, dined there, brought Miss Mary Stevenson home with me. I sold Mr. Stevenson some land to be delivered January 1, 1874. Thursday, I rode Mack to Mr. Adams' to consult with him about new road. W. H. Burwell came home with me, spent the day. We are having beautiful weather. Friday, December 31, a beautiful day, last day of the year, I weighed out 20 lbs. nails for William Burton. I have hired my hands for next year, Gilbert - \$50., and a bbl. of corn, Buggs the same, Govan - \$45., Fanny - \$25., Quinn - \$10., victuals and clothing, Miss Mary Stevenson - \$4. per month.



JANUARY

Saturday, January 1, to Monday, January 31. Ed took Bbl. corn to mill, brought home Bbl. meal, Sister, Dick Bullock, Boyd, Coop, Sister Sarah, Sue and Johnny Robinson spent Sunday with us. We had wind storm, blew down trees and fences. Monday we fixed up fences and gates, hauled shucks and straw to stables and cow rack, ground axes, fixed up lye hopper, split rails. Tuesday, Sister Sarah, Sue, Nellie, Johnny Robinson and Charlie with Boyd driving went to W. H. Boyd's. I went to Junction. Thursday, Ed took horses, Henry and Mack to Junction, had them shod at Vaughan's shop. He brought back cloth from Petersburg, 11 yards cassimere and  $42\frac{1}{2}$  yards fine brown cotton. Boyd went on Friday to W. H. Boyd's, brought Sister Sarah and children home, John R. Garland dined with us, Ed went to Junction in ox cart, brought home cook stove, Hands cleaned out ice house. W. H. Burwell spent Saturday, January 8, with me, We settled up our merchantile business as far as we could. I gave him my bond for balance in his favor, leaving all unsettled matters to be shared equally between us, Sam Downey put up cook stove, paid him \$1. On Sunday I dined with R. D. Paschall, We cooked supper on new stove first time last night. Monday, I rose early, ate breakfast by candle light, went to Hawtree, got to John Patillo's as they finished breakfast. R. D. Paschall met me at R. A. Davis', surveyed his land and a parcel for me. I returned to John Patillo's, spent night, Z. M. P. Cole there too. Mr. James C. Robinson and little son Jimmy came Tuesday, spent day and night. I took Sister Sarah by Warrenton to R. B. Robinson's, I left Sister Sarah and Johnny there Friday, called at Warrenton, transacted some business. Fox hunters left my fences down, my sheep all got out, We got them up Sunday. Wife getting lot of eggs, has set 3 hens. John W. Paschall came Tuesday, we had meeting of board of trustees of Township, appointed another meeting for first Saturday in February. We stripped tobacco all week. Hauled load corn cobs from store. Hands stripped tobacco all week, I had Fannie and Willis from Dick Bullock's. Boyd went for Mr. Bennett to make clothes, He stayed all night, finished cutting out our clothes Tuesday, Ed carried him home in buggy. W. H. Boyd came Wednesday, took Nellie home to go to school to Miss Lucy Hawkins. We are having lovely spring weather, We hung up meat that has been in salt 6 weeks. Miss Laura Ellington spent Thursday night, J. C. Yancey, Jr., came to plant bed. Still stripping tobacco, prepared and burnt plant bed, sowed it. I took Coop and Nena to W. H. Boyd's, spent the day, Nellie there, going to school. Peach trees nearly in bloom, Japan apples in bloom. Monday, I took Charlie and went to Mr. Newman's in Hawtree, We dined at John Patillo's. Went on home, found George suffering from a fall.

FEBRUARY

Wednesday, February 2, to Monday, February 28. We burnt another plant patch and sowed it. Makes 500 yards in all, I went to store with W. H. Burwell, divided plows belonging to J. K. and P. Lockett. I sowed cabbage around plant bed. I went to Warrenton horseback. We started 2 plows, first since Christmas, all neighbors along road plowing. I came from Warrenton with R. B. Henderson, we called at Ridgeway and Junction. Rained and hailed Thursday night. Hands hauled 6 loads wood, cut it up. Raining and freezing Saturday morning, quite a sleet. Hauled 2 loads corn from granary to crib to shell. I attended meeting of board of trustees at Enterprise. Hands shelled 3 bbls. corn. Snowed rapidly Sunday, melted, Sister came up, Boyd went to W. H. Boyd's, I have 1 young lamb, 4 calves. Mr. Micajah Hilliard





came by on way to Manson. Boyd and I went to Warrenton Tuesday, had very cold time. I did not attend to all my business, second lamb born. Hands ground axes Wednesday and cut in new ground, burnt brush, Having fine farming weather. On Friday I rode Mack to John M. Paschall's, then, to W. H. Burwell's, came by Dick Henderson's, William Burton's, and home to dinner. I cut in new ground with hands in afternoon. Meeting of board of Township trustees at Enterprise Saturday, made report to commissioners on condition of roads. Boyd brought Nellie home from W. H. Boyd's Friday, Pannie Boyd came with her, Boyd carried them back Sunday. Sister, Dick, all our children and John G. Yancey dined with us Sunday. On Monday, I carried Johnny in buggy to John E. Boyd's to school, Major Pearson spent the night there. I started home Tuesday, Rained so hard after I passed Warrenton I spent night at John White's. I left Brother John's Wednesday, he rode with me to Ridgeway. Roads very muddy and bad. Ed went in wagon to Manson Thursday, brought clover seed, sugar, coffee, candles. Friday, I started to Warrenton, rode in rain, hard storm, thunder and lightening, turned very cold, very disagreeable time, home after dark. Sunday, Miss Mary Stevenson went with children, spent day at Sister's, Boyd and Dick Bullock walked to W. H. Boyd's, returned. R. Bullock's meat house broken into last night, 5 pieces stolen. I rode to John Paschall's, I have 12 young lambs. I sold John Dowling 4 plow points, paid. 4 inches of dry snow Wednesday, I divided clover seed with John M. Paschall, he owes me \$11., Zack helped me sow clover seed on top of snow. My sheep in good order. Ed at Sister's several days, sick with cold and tooth ache, he and Sister came home Friday. I went to W. H. Burwell's Saturday, met John M. Paschall, organized and swore in a jury to law off road. I have 15 young lambs.

### MARCH

Tuesday, March 1, to Thursday, March 31. I went to Warrenton to court, in company with Mr. J. H. Fleming, large crowd, R. D. Paschall came home with me, spent the night. Judge Watts presiding at court. Hands hauled up stack of oats, trod them out with horses. Cleaned them up. 20 bushels. Mr. A. A. Watkins' house, nearly everything burnt up Wednesday. I loaned him buggy to move his mother. On Saturday, I went to Enterprise to meeting of board of trustees. Mr. J. H. Bullock entered his protest against the new road, we granted a new trial. Sunday, snowing, hailing, raining and freezing, trees heavily laden with ice, Charlie and I walked to Dick Bullock's, he spent the night. Very hard, cold weather. W. H. Burwell and wife called on way to R. A. Davis'. Lewis Yancey, Mrs. Sally Boyd and children and Nellie, spent Saturday night, also, Sister and Boyd. We had a house full of children Sunday, Wind blew a perfect storm all day. Dick Bullock came early, all spent the day. Mrs. Boyd, children and Nellie left in afternoon. Boyd trimmed my hair and beard Tuesday. Some rogue stole one of my shotes, Severe weather on stock. have to feed heavily. Ed rode Mack to Mrs. Smiley's, to blacksmith shop and Junction. Warmer Sunday, Sister and Charlie walked to W. H. Boyd's yesterday, Boyd went over there Sunday. W. H. Burwell walked over and dined with me on Thursday, March 24, I walked home with him, looked over his farm. Ed went to Mrs. Smiley's after cloth then after Nellie. On Friday W. H. Burwell came, brought me a Chester sow pig, littered December 20, 1869. I went with him to Warrenton. I settled my account with probate judge. I went on Sunday to church at Ridgeway, good sermon by Rev. Turner M. Jones. Boyd carried Nellie back to W. H. Boyd's to school, she had been there 6 weeks. Monday, I attended the funeral of Miss Courtney Fleming at her father's. Lewis Yancey called to make arrangements for school at store.



Ed to Junction for Bbl. molasses. We repaired line fence between Mr. Cawthorne and myself. I bedded out 25 bushels potato plants, sold 12 bushels. Mr. Anderson came from Clarksville for plants, spent the night. Rained till Friday, Mr. Anderson and Mr. Moore stayed here, loaded potato plants in wagon and left.

#### APRIL

Saturday, April 2, to Saturday, April 30. Meeting of Board of Trustees at Enterprise, T. P. Paschall was not qualified, yet. The road case between W. H. Burwell and J. H. Bullock came up today, was continued till next meeting. Ed and Boyd to John R. Garland's over the river. No preaching at New Hope this year. On Monday, Lewis Yancey commenced school at store, only 3 scholars, I went to Warrenton Tuesday, spent the night at Mr. Newman's. He went with us to Mr. Stevenson's Wednesday, We settled business, I called at John Patillo's and R. A. Davis', found W. H. Boyd at home. W. H. Burwell called Friday, We hauled sleepers for basement floor with ox-cart. On Saturday, April 9, I rode Mack to Quarterly Meeting at Union, W. H. Boyd came home with me, spent the night, we called at J. H. Bullock's. Sister here, Nellie could not return to school on account of rain. Boyd took her back Monday. Hauled 5 logs to saw mill with wagon and cart. Some hands cockling wheat. Ed went to Junction, got Bbl. potato seed, sent April 1, for J. E. Boyd, still at Junction. I went to Mr. Micajah Hilliard's Wednesday, met Mr. J. A. Egerton, ran off 70 acres of land for White and Burwell. W. Burton dressing flooring, he and Burger working on basement floor. On Friday, Richard A. Davis, wife and child spent day, he paid me \$33. Sister spent Sunday with us, Miss Mary Stevenson on visit home. John Garland, Thea, Sally and Dick spent Monday night, they spent Tuesday with Sister. Mrs. Lucy Garland, David and John Hendrick spent Thursday night with us. We set out 25 tomato plants from Mecklenburg. Sunday April 24, prettiest Sunday in 6 weeks, Miss Mary Stevenson and Charlie went to Sister's, Miss Milly's and Sel Holloway's. Garden vegetables coming up, trees budding and blooming. Rabbits have eaten all my cabbage plants at plant patch. Boyd repaired well bucket. Rev. H. H. Gibbons spent Friday night, April 29, with us.

#### MAY

Sunday, May 1, to Tuesday, May 31. A lovely Sabbath, May Day, Last Wednesday, April 27, the great disaster occurred in Richmond, Va., we went to Miss Milly Riggan's funeral today. Her burial took place Monday. I assisted in examining her papers and taking inventory of her effects. Moles and crows destroying my corn. On Saturday W. H. Burwell called, I went with him to trustees meeting at Enterprise, road case continued till first Saturday in June, good many at meeting. Ed went with me to Warrenton Tuesday, had his teeth filled. 4 teeth cost \$3. each. I paid Dr. Turner. Ed took 3 horses to shop to be shod. Hands cockling wheat. Tax listing. Listed taxes 3 days at Enterprise. Severe thunder, hail and rain storm Friday hail knee deep a mile below Enterprise. John M. and T. P. Paschall and I finished listing taxes, and assessing property, large crowd listed today. Boyd and Ed to W. H. Boyd's on Sunday, Sister spent the day, R. D. Paschall spent the night, hail caused great destruction Friday. On Saturday, May 21, We planted 25,000 tobacco plants and 8,000 potato slips, fine season. Sheared sheep on Tuesday, May 24. Heavy rains caused Collins', Henderson's, Yancey's, Jenkins' and Terry's mill dams to break, all bridges on Nutbush Creek washed away, W. H. Burwell estimates his loss at \$1,000 or more. Mrs.



YEAR 1870

Dr. Robinson with Miss Pan, We had a son born 30 minutes past midnight Saturday, May 28. Mrs. Robinson went home Sunday, Sister with us several days. Had a called court at Enterprise Saturday, made order to rebuild bridges on Nutbush. I finished transcribing my tax list. Johnny came home Friday from school at J. E. Boyd's. I have a fine stand of tobacco.

JUNE

Saturday, June 4, to Thursday, June 30. Meeting of board of trustees at Enterprise, decided road case in favor of W. H. Burwell, to have the road. J. H. Bullock took an appeal to board of commissioners. This is Whit Sunday, June 5, Charlie and I went to Tuckers' to get cherries. On Monday I rode Mack to Warrenton. Completed and returned my tax lists. Colored convention in session. County candidates nominated, Sister Sarah and Johnny here. Ed went to John Thomas' to a concert, on Friday. On Saturday, J. M. Paschall wrote me to meet him at store, he had jury drawn for next Saturday. Boyd and Ed brought Nellie and Pannie Boyd home from W. H. Boyd's. On Sunday we had Mrs. Sally Boyd, Willie Boyd and child, Mrs. Eugenia Hilliard, her son. Sister Sarah, Sister, Sel Holloway, Wash Fleming here besides all our family, house full. We had a warrant trial at store Warren Road vs. H. B. Capps, had a jury and good many witnesses, Fine weather, my crops growing fast. We finished cutting and binding wheat, I dismissed extra hands Thursday. I attended meeting of board of trustees at Enterprise Saturday, Boyd brought thresher and set it up.

JULY

Saturday, July 9, to Sunday, July 31. Boyd and Billy Vanlandingham commenced threshing wheat, 4 horses to thresher, cleaned 80 bushels, spread it in granary loft. On Sunday, Ed took Miss Mary Stevenson home, he and Boyd went to church at Ridgeway, John Patillo here last night, Sister spent the day. We fanned 52 bushels wheat Tuesday, have 300 bushels, Boyd moved thresher to Zack's. All my hands helped Zack. Ed took Sister Sarah to W. H. Boyd's Thursday, I went to Junction at night, stayed all night, took cars Friday for Petersburg, arrived there at 9 in the morning. I had a busy day settling up and shopping, Rooming at Jarretts' in No. 11, Tobacco was sold before I came, Home crop 11-3/4, 12, 13 and 19. Hawtree crop 11 1/2, 12, 15-3/4 and 16. Started home Saturday morning at 6, in Weldon at 9, left Weldon at 10:30, home at 5. My expenses railroad \$11.50, hotel \$2.00, extras \$1.50. War declared in Europe today by France and Prussia. Wife, Sister Sarah and all children spent the day at R. Bullock, Jr.'s. We cut oats Monday, Ate first watermelon on Friday, July 22. My watermelon patch very fine, marked 100 today besides musk melons. Ed carried Johnny to J. E. Boyd's to school on Sunday. Berger hauled salt, bacon and fan mill from Manson, Miss Mary Stevenson came home on Monday. I carried Nellie in buggy to W. H. Boyd's to school Thursday, I spent the day, We rode over his crop, he has a fine crop. Friday my hands all went to John Paschall's school examination. On Saturday, I loaned John Paschall \$5., Tax gathering and speaking at Enterprise on Saturday, good many attended during day, W. H. Boyd, R. H. Owen and Mr. Alston dined and ate watermelon with us. I walked to R. Bullock, Jr.'s Sunday, met Mr. John Haskins there, Sister came home with me. Berger brought bed steads from Junction on Tuesday.



AUGUST

Wednesday, August 3, to Wednesday, August 31. Hands topping tobacco and hilling it up and chopping corn. Mr. T. C. R. Pool spent Wednesday night Thursday, August 4, was election day in North Carolina. Member of congress attorney general members of legislature and county officers. I superintended election at Enterprise, republican ticket long ways ahead. We were till midnight counting votes. Ed brought Nellie and Pannie Boyd from W. H. Boyd. I loaned T. P. Paschall \$5. in Warrenton Saturday, Ed rode with me to return the vote polled Thursday. J. H. Mayfield rode in buggy with me back to Ridgeway. I paid Ed Plummer \$50., security for J. K. Plummer. Paid Norwood and Co. \$10.54, J. C. McCraw and Co., \$9.15, A. S. Webb and Co., \$7.40, Total \$77.09. On Sunday, Boyd, Ed, Nellie, Miss Mary and I went to church at New Hope to hear Rev. Dr. Clack Harris, large congregation. Ed brought Nellie and Pannie from W. H. Boyd's Thursday, they went on to Sunday School celebration at Ridgeway, Sister went with W. H. Boyd, brought John White home, quite sick. We have watermelons of the best in great abundance. Zack prising tobacco at my barn. I started early Saturday at Marrow's Chapel to quarterly meeting and Sunday School celebration, called at W. H. Boyd's, went in buggy with him in company with Rev. Messrs. Gibbons and Duval. I spent the night with Buck. R. Bullock spent Sunday with us. Fanny picking wool on Monday. My son Johnny quite sick with chills, we sent for Dr. Jerman to see him. I hitched 4 horses to wagon, hauled load watermelons to Junction. I went to Warrenton Wednesday, drew off tax list for Nutbush Township, took dinner with J. H. Bennett, Hands worming and succering tobacco, not as many worms as expected from large number of tobacco flies. Meeting of board at Enterprise Saturday, large crowd, J. H. Paschall came, fixed up records. Boyd and Ed went to Mr. Owen's, brought his girls here, Mr. and Mrs. Forkner also spent the day. Sister and Dick came afternoon. Peaches ripe in orchard. I borrowed Mr. Cawthron's wagon, hitched 4 horses Tuesday, sent Ed and Zack to Jenkins' mill with 20 bushels wheat, 5 bushels corn for me, 1 bushel wheat for John, 1 for Jim, 1 for Fanny, bushel corn for Berger, 1 for Gilbert, 1 bushels for Zack. Mr. Ed Russell and wife spent Thursday night. They went to W. H. Boyd's Friday. Wife drying peaches this week. I took Johnny in buggy back to Mr. J. E. Boyd's to school on Saturday, called at Manson, Ridgeway, Warrenton and Macon. Mr. J. E. Boyd and I went to J. C. Robinson's, spent the night there. I took Sister Sarah to Hebron church Sunday, I went on to Zion, heard good sermons by Rev. Dr. Jones and Rev. T. B. Ricks. Ed Russell and wife, Mrs. W. H. Boyd, my wife and I spent Monday at R. Bullock Jr.'s. Ed rode Mack to Junction Tuesday bought pair of shoes from Mr. Porthress for \$2. Gilbert (colored), shows signs of derangement. Charli and I went to John M. Paschall's to get peaches. Boyd still threshing wheat down about Dr. Alfred Plummer's.

SEPTEMBER

Saturday, September 3, to Friday, September 30. Big barbecue and singing in Warrenton Saturday, Boyd and Ed went. W. H. Boyd and St. Estes came home with Boyd and Ed, left Sunday to go to church at Tabernacle, Boyd went with them, Ed to New Hope, Nena and Miss Mary with him. I rode Mack to Warrenton Monday to Commissioners qualifying, county officers giving bonds. Mr. R. Boyd came with Ed, spent last night, he had a chill both days. Hands worm and succer tobacco till breakfast, then pull fodder. Sister Sarah and Johnny came Tuesday, bought pair shoes at Junction for \$3. Mr. and Mrs. V. spent Thursday night, Sister Sarah quite sick with chill. Mr. and Mrs. V.





YEAR 1870

Dick Bullock and Sister spent Friday night. Mr. Ware and boys went turkey hunting. Nat Daniel came Saturday. Boyd went to J. R. Garland's on his way to Boydton, Monday I sent for Dr. Jerman to open rising on Johnny Robinson's jaw. Miss Pan, Sister Sarah and children spent Wednesday with Sister. I drove Miss Pan in buggy. I carried Sister Sarah and Johnny to W. H. Burwell's Thursday, W. H. Burwell and I went on to W. A. Burwell's for an hour. Boyd carried Sister Sarah and Johnny to J. E. Boyd's Friday. I went to Williamsboro Saturday, Zack carried old carriage to be repaired, made contract with Mr. Haithcock to repair carriage for \$145 and harness for \$40. Brilliant Aurora Borealis Saturday night. From dark till midnight. Protracted meeting started at Twitty's Chapel, large crowd there Sunday, Rev. Messrs. Lawrence, Gibbons, B. F. Long, Primrose, Morrison, Westbrook and Coghill present. I attended again on Monday. Finished housing tobacco from scaffolds, hands cutting and housing tobacco all week. Our little baby suffering with his neck, I attended meeting of board at Enterprise Saturday, John M. Paschall and T. M. Paschall present. Sent order of road hands to D. J. Hilliard for road No. 7. Sent for Dr. Jerman to see baby, Sister with us day and night. Dick Bullock, Boyd and Ed at W. H. Boyd's tonight.

OCTOBER

Thursday, October 6, to Monday, October 31. I went to John Watkins' today, to re-assess his personal property, no one qualified to administer an oath to the appraisers, we did not proceed, adjourned to meet the 10th. I carried Miss Mary Stevenson who is cooking for us to her father's Friday, dined at Mr. Newman's in Hawtree, spent night at Z. M. P. Cole's. Mr. Newman's hands have measles, all his family to have it, I spent Saturday night at John Patillo's, Z. M. P. Cole and I went to Sharon church, I met Miss Mary Stevenson there and brought her home, after hearing Rev. Mr. Purefoy preach. My son Coop had another chill. Sister stayed with Miss Pan while I was away. Boyd and Ed took 12 bushels wheat to Jenkins' mill. Ed and I went to Warrenton Wednesday, Boyd went to Henderson to the fair. Hands dug potato rows with potato forks, hauled and piled in hills 2 loads eating roots and 1 load seed potatoes, they turned out very well, hauled and piled 3 loads large, 1 load seed, on Friday. On Saturday we covered potato hills, 3 hills, 60 bushels in each, put dirt on 14 inches thick, then 8 inches of straw. Boyd brought Nellie home Friday, took her back Sunday. Coop has not had a chill since Saturday week. We dug more potatoes Monday, cleaned cellar to store them. Boyd built frame over hills behind smoke house, covered shelter with wheat straw. Mrs. Dr. Peete and her children spent Friday night, I rode in buggy with W. H. Boyd to quarterly meeting at Ridgeway. Sermon by P. E. Rev. W. H. Bobbitt, dined with A. S. Webb. Ed and I went to church at Ridgeway Sunday, rode horseback, called at Rev. Mr. Gibbons', I exchanged 20 bushels my wheat with H. B. Capps for 20 bushels red wheat to sow, it was only 15½ bushels after running it thru the fan. Mrs. Pete and children spent day and night again. I sent 24 bushels of my wheat to store to exchange with Mr. Bouroughs for red wheat. We are sowing wheat and gathering corn. Using oxen to drag in wheat with bush. Boyd and Sister have been at W. H. Boyd's since Friday, little Dick Boyd was quite sick. We borrowed a pot to boil sugar cane.

NOVEMBER

Thursday, November 3, to Wednesday, November 30. My son Boyd 21 years old Friday, November 4. We gave him a birthday dinner, Nellie, Pannie Boyd,



Willie and Nat Boyd, Sister and family all dined with us. Township meeting at Enterprise, Saturday. We sowed wheat and gathered corn all week. Half wheat sowed coming up. On Tuesday, November 8, I went to Warrenton to commissioners' court. George W. Davis called to see if he could get Ed to clerk for him. Boyd is making arrangements to go to Alabama with 25 hands to work on Railroad. We finished sowing wheat, 41 bushels. I went to Enterprise Thursday to meet R. S. Watkins, he did not come. John Manning of Chatham nominated for congress, in place of R. B. Gilliam, Dr. Joe Holden the radical candidate. I give my hogs 6 baskets corn a day, they are fattening fast. Boyd and Ed spent Saturday night at W. H. Boyd's. Wife, Miss Mary, the children and I spent the day with Sister. Weather through October was charming. I went on Monday with John M. Paschall to Manson, he got \$40. from D. B. Kimball on tax account. Ed will leave Wednesday for Palmer Springs to live and clerk for George W. Davis. Boyd's hands for Alabama disappointed him, he did not go. I took Ed to Palmer Springs, called at J. H. Bullock's store. Good many neighbors at Palmer Springs. I went to Palmer Springs Friday, commenced taking inventory of goods, George Davis helping me. We worked till midnight, did not get half through. Henry R. Hannermend left there Friday, Davis and brother agreed to give Ed half the net profits. Good many people came in Saturday, we did not near finish, I left an hour by sun, Ed and Sandy Watkins spent Sunday with us. I went to Palmer Springs early Monday, finished inventory. Tax gathering at store Wednesday, my home tax \$33.94, Hawtree tax \$16.57, White and Burwell \$7.03, Total \$57.54. Settled with J. K. and P. Lockett. Plows etc., on hand net \$25.60. due bill \$9.12, Settled with John M. Paschall and T. P. Paschall. Money on hand \$120. I went to R. B. Henderson's, brought Chester hog home. I went to Enterprise, Sherriff closed tax gathering Thursday night. Special election in 4th. congressional district for member of congress, at Enterprise Manning 101 votes, Holden 260, Manning same vote as Gilliam, Holden 21 behind Hawkins in August. Johnny has not been to school but a few weeks this session, has had chills since July, has had none since November 15. 2 of my pigs gone a week returned Sunday. Hands hauled 4 cart loads cabbage on Monday, made a shelter in garden, put straw and bushes on them. Zack shucked out his corn, all had a nice time. On Wednesday, November 30, I rode horseback to Palmer Springs, entered into contract for Ed with Davis and Brothers. James H. Bullock married Tuesday night, November 29, to Miss Lucy Meridith of Brunswick, Va.

## DECEMBER

Thursday, December 1, to Saturday, December 31. Dr. John Jefferson died Wednesday at J. H. Mayfield's, It is supposed he was assassinated. Township meeting at Enterprise, I was there all day Saturday, good many present. All family including Nellie, also Sister and Dick Bullock spent Sunday here, Beautiful fall but dry, mills can scarcely grind. Boyd and Nellie went to Williamsboro to hear Bishop Atkinson, left Nellie at school. I sent John to Ridgeway for apple trees. We planted 100 apple and 7 pear trees. On Tuesday, I took Miss Mary home, I spent the night at Mr. Newman's, he and I had a settlement up to January 1, 1870, he owing me \$50, up to January 1, besides his bond for stock, after allowing him \$68. for services up to this date. I took dinner with Mr. Stevenson. Johnny White went with Berger and John to Jenkins' mill, carried 38 bushels wheat, brought home 2 bbls. flour and 16 bushels bran. Boyd went to C. D. Poythress' wedding Thursday. Friday, I took Zack to Williamsboro, brought carriage home. I rode Mack, called on W. H. Burwell and Misses Nancy and Elizabeth Hargrove,



paid Miss Elizabeth \$20. on bonds. My old ox Brandy died, he was gored by one of Mr. Cawthorne's oxen some weeks ago. I have 28 sheep, 26 ewes and 2 rams, 20 pigs, 4 sows, 10 shotes and a Chester boar. I loaned O. J. Dortch \$30. at the store. Hands skinned ox. W. H. Burwell and I met at store Tuesday, we rented out the store from November 1, 1870 to January 1872, to 3 Wright brothers, Bascom, Billy and Ed. I received \$27 from Mr. Newman Wednesday, I paid Ed Plummer \$40. for J. H. Batcheler, spent \$1. for cap for Charlie. John drove wife and me to Junction in carriage to meet Clerk. W. A. White. David Garland here Friday night. 4 inches snow, did not melt, weather extremely cold. Sunday, Christmas Day was very quiet, We walked down to Sister's, Nat Boyd came home with Boyd from W. H. Boyd's. Sister Sarah and Johnny with us. A nice Christmas Sabbath. On Monday, I walked to Mr. Cawthorne's and Enterprise, I let mad Harry have 4 lbs. nails on Boyd's account. Snow on ground, very sloppy, freezing by night. Boyd carried Nat Boyd home. Friday I went bird hunting, found 2 covys, I salted my sheep, 1 missing. Saturday, last day of week, month and year 1870. I took Charlie and Johnny Robinson in buggy to Palmer Springs to spend the day with Ed, found him well, bought of him 2½ yards Irish linen, 9 yards calico, 2 axes, 1 pair gate hinges, 8 yards brown jeans.



JANUARY

Sunday, January 1, to Tuesday, January 31. A beautiful New Years Sabbath day. Sister, Mr. Dortch, Sister Sarah and Johnny spent the day. I have borrowed an ox from Mr. Cawthorne to work this winter with mine. On Monday Zack and hands made ax helves, fixed up 2 new axes, split and hauled rails and wood, hewed joist and rove boards for new stables, all helped raise stables on Tuesday, put up rafters and cut door Wednesday. John drove wife, Nellie, Nena and me to Warrenton in carriage, swingle tree broke borrowed one from Plummer Green, got new one in town from Harper and Ransom, cost \$1.50. Have sent 13 logs to saw mill, brought 3 loads plank home. Sent Bbl. corn to mill Saturday, brought home Bbl. meal and  $\frac{1}{2}$  bushel hominy. I went to meeting of board of trustees. Boyd took Sister Sarah, Johnny and Nena to W. H. Boyd's. Willie Boyd came home with them. They and Miss Mary Stevenson spent Sunday with Sister. We put horses in new stables first time Tuesday night. Boyd and I fixed up straw cutter, Mrs. W. H. Boyd and family here. Charlie went with me to Hawtree, dined at Mr. Newman's, went to Mr. Stevenson's and Warrenton, settled with Mr. Stevenson for land. Boyd has been sick, sent for Dr. Jerman to see him, gave Boyd blue mass pill. Sister and Dick Bullock, Sister Sarah, Johnny and Dick Henderson spent Sunday here. Sister spent the night, Ed left. Dr. Jerman came to see Boyd, dined with us. Sister Sarah and Johnny left Tuesday for Mr. J. E. Boyd's, John drove them to depot, John White went with them to Junction. We put new sweep to well Wednesday, Dr. Jerman came, I settled with him, gave him my due bill for \$8.55, balance due him. Stewards' meeting at Ridgeway Thursday, full attendance, I acted as secretary, made assessment of expenses of circuit, amount for preacher \$1330, parsonage \$100, I dined at parsonage, came home in company with John H. and Thomas Taylor and W. H. Boyd. We sowed plant patch Friday, finished by light from brush fire. Baker drove Boyd, Nellie, Charlie, over to W. H. Boyd's in carriage, hitched Mack and Hardy, first time we ever drove them to carriage, they work fine together. We left Nellie there for school. Jim Pritchett dined with us Wednesday. I went to Mr. Cawthorne's, witnessed contracts with his hands. Thursday I received a note from R. B. Henderson to come over there on special business. Sherriff there, laid off his homestead, appraisers R. C. Twitty, L. B. White, R. B. Vanlandingham. W. H. Burwell spent the day there too. Rained and sleeted all day. 2 women from Mr. Cawthorne's helped us strip tobacco at 20¢ per day. Raining and freezing on Saturday, trees heavily laden with ice. I have 13 young lambs, sheep, cattle and horses in good order. Boyd to Palmer Springs Monday, Baker killed a dog that was after sheep. Ed came home for a few days. Hands stripped tobacco all week, had 7 extra hands, made fine headway.

FEBRUARY

Saturday, February 4, to Tuesday, February 28. Township meeting at Enterprise, received petition for new road north of Junction, granted new public road there, ordered township commissioners to summon a jury of freeholders to meet at Monson on February 13, to lay off road. Captain George Davis and John Stevenson spent the night here. Sister, Miss Mary, Ed, Baker, Nena and I went in carriage to New Hope to hear sermon by Rev. Dr. A. C. Harris. Sleet and snow on Monday, I walked to store, Ed and Baker walked to Sister's and store. Boyd still at Palmer Springs. I took hands, helped Sister get ice Tuesday, put in 30 loads, over 1 inch thick. Ed went home to Palmer Springs. Boyd did not come home. I went to Len Henderson's Wednesday to attend sale of his land, sale postponed indefinitely, some





question regarding title. We became uneasy about Boyd, sent Baker to Palmer Springs, he met Boyd. Frogs raised their tune Friday, for first time, beautiful day. Boyd brought Nellie home Sunday, Charlie Cole came with them from Mr. Owen's, spent the night. Boyd went to Mrs. Hendrick's, brought his piano home, yesterday. I had 6 extra women stripping tobacco at 20¢ each a day. Baker left an hour by sun to go to frolic. Boyd brought George R. Quincy to help him fix up old piano. Rev. H. H. Gibbons spent the day. On Wednesday I ran 92 bushels wheat thru fan mill, sent 24 bushels to Junction. Baker drove 3 horses to wagon. Hauled rest of wheat to depot, makes 90 bushels in all, on Saturday, My wagon and Sister's little wagon kept on to Jenkins' mill brought 5½ Bbls. flour and the offal, Sister's wheat not ground, borrowed a Bbl. for her, Baker drove big wagon, Sister Clay drove hers. Boyd is down at J. E. Boyd's. I went to Warrenton Tuesday, February 28, to court, great many at court, more blacks than whites. I received \$100. from R. A. Martin, paid out only 20¢ for tie and buckles at Norwood and Massenburg's. Hands cutting and mauling in new ground.

### MARCH

Wednesday, March 1, to Friday, March 31. Boyd went to Ridgeway, brought me 60 peach and 15 apple trees. Mr. Len Henderson spent the night. Thursday we planted 75 fruit trees, cleaned out yard, trod out oats. Hands and I sowing and plowing in oats. Colonel Townes and Mr. Wimbush spent the night here. Trustees' meeting at Enterprise Saturday. I rode to Mr. Owen's Sunday. William Burton and Boyd started getting timber for stove room Friday, March 10. On Saturday Boyd went to Colonel Townes' and to Williamsboro. Sister, Miss Mary and Charlie to W. H. Boyd's. On Monday I had 10 hands grubbing, 4 from Zack's. I cut up all grubs with ax. Tuesday, William Burton, Zack and Boyd at work on stove room. On Wednesday, William Burton and Boyd sawing blocks for shingles to cover stove room, finished Thursday, commenced riving and drawing. Friday, Baker ran iron tooth harrow over wheat, covering clover seed, Boyd brought Nellie and Pannie Boyd home Saturday, Mr. R. B. Henderson's mill dam broke, hands stripped on Boyd's tobacco at store. On Sunday Baker rode Mack to Mt. Auburn, Johnny White had 3 chills has not had any for a long time before. Tuesday, I sent 2 hands to R. B. Henderson's to help repair his mill dam. I sent 8 logs to saw mill this week. Uncle Daniel hauled woods to kiln dry plank, William went to Collins' mill to get flour from Hawtree, not ground yet. Boyd to J. E. Boyd's Tuesday, home Thursday, working on stove room, sick Friday with his head. Boyd to Palmer Springs.

### APRIL

Saturday, April 1, to Sunday, April 30. Ed came from Palmer Springs with Billy Vanlandingham, Meeting of board of trustees at Enterprise. Sunday, sermon at New Hope by Rev. A. C. Harris, he dined with us, I carried him to Mr. J. M. Fleming's, he preached Mrs. Fleming's funeral, John H. Fleming returned with me, Baker rode the Dr.'s horse over there, rode Mr. Fleming's horse back. Ed back to Palmer Springs Monday, Boyd came home. Tuesday, we tore down chimney to old kitchen, finished new one to new stove room. We took up potato seed, 40 bushels, good and sound. Boyd went to Ridgeway Tuesday to see Dr. Hawkins. Boyd and Baker carried a load of potato plants to Palmer Springs, drove 3 horses to wagon. William Burton laid floor in stove room Thursday, Allen worked on chimney. On Saturday, I took Miss Mary to her father's in Hawtree, dined at Mr. Newman's, went on to Warrenton.



YEAR 1871

paid Ed Plummer balance on bond. Boyd drove Mack to Union church on Sunday. He stayed at Palmer Springs, Ed came home. We turned cattle on clover this morning. Ed to W. H. Boyd's, spent Sunday, Miss Mary and Charlie spent the day with Sister, Wash Fleming here all day, went home with Stephen Tucker, after supper, Monday. Allen and Isaac shingling old kitchen. My sows have littered 18 pigs. Mr. Len Henderson dined with us Tuesday, George had a chill. Daniel helved weeding hoes. On Friday, I planted 1 row Joe Johnson, 1 Jackson, 1 muskmelon in my watermelon patch, used stable, Peruvian and Pacific manure in different rows. I settled with Mr. Cawthorne \$23.59 on Saturday. Ed and Boyd to W. H. Boyd's, Ed quit Palmer Springs Thursday, Davis and Brother paid him \$100. for his services to my credit with them.

MAY

Monday, May 1, to Wednesday, May 31. Heavy thunder and hail storm last night, stones very large, some large as walnuts. Boyd, Ed and Johnny Garland got here just before storm from W. H. Boyd's. Tuesday we started prising hogshead and box of best tobacco. W. H. Boyd called, I gave him a draft at 30 days on R. A. Martin and Co. for \$50. We cockled wheat Thursday. Captain S. W. Jones dined here, Baker hauled hogshead tobacco for Boyd to depot, Ed prising his tobacco. Township meeting at Enterprise Saturday. On Sunday Boyd, Ed, Baker, Miss Mary and I went to New Hope to hear Dr. A. C. Harris, he preached at school house near Mr. Austin Newman's in the afternoon. Billy Vanlandingham spent last night with us, he went to church with us today. On Wednesday we planted out 5,000 potato plants. Boyd went to R. B. Henderson's Thursday. Sister, Dick and Coop spent Sunday with us. Dick quite sick for several days. I spent Friday with him. 10 hands with Boyd, Ed and Baker bedding up sweet potato and pea land. Baker carried lamb to Mr. John Watkins', exchanged with him. Zack, Daniel, Boyd and I sheared sheep. Mr. Len Henderson spent Tuesday night, Boyd went with him to R. B. Henderson's Wednesday. Boyd went to H. B. Hunter's mill, got a load of lumber Thursday. Charlie went with me to Warrenton Saturday, we had meeting of different boards trustees to consult on revenue matters, did not amount to much. Boyd brought Nellie home from school at W. H. Boyd's Sunday, Miss Mary, Nena and Charlie spent the day with Sister. Boyd left on Monday, May 22 for Raleigh to go into business. We made 20,000 tobacco hills, still have 60,000 to make. Tuesday, May 23, my birthday, 46 years old. I hired John Fain at 40¢ per day. Hands plowed and wed corn. On Saturday I went to quarterly meeting at Union Chapel in company with W. H. Boyd and Willie Boyd, from R. Bullock, Jr.'s, good many official members present, sermon by Presiding Elder N. F. Ried, dined with J. H. Bullock. Buck called a while, Charlie quite sick, Dr. Jerman to see him. We did not go to church Sunday on account of Charlie's sickness, Dr. Jerman spent the day, thinks Charlie has pneumonia. Boyd, Ed and Johnny went to Nutbush fishing, Charlie continues quite ill, Dr. Jerman to see him again, Willie L. Boyd stayed here Sunday night, Willie H. Boyd Monday night. Hands planting tobacco, season good, plants very fine. 3 of Mr. Cawthorne's hands helped me Wednesday.

JUNE

Thursday, June 1, to Friday, June 30. Tax listing at Enterprise, no blanks on hand, postponed till June 8, 9, and 10. On Friday, Baker and Ed went to H. B. Hunter's mill, drove 3 horses to wagon, brought home load 1 inch plank. Board of trustees met at Enterprise Saturday, good many there,



received tax blanks, took tax list, had speeches from John Hyman, Whit Paschall, Falkner and John M. Paschall. To New Hope Sunday, sermon by Rev. Mr. Barker, exhortation by Rev. Mr. Coghill, Dr. Clarke did not come. Boyd and Ed to church in buggy, I rode horseback. Willie H. and Willie L. Boyd dined here, Boyd and Ed went with them to W. H. Boyd's. Rev. B. F. Long spent Wednesday night here, I listed taxes all day Thursday at Enterprise, I listed again Friday, few came, many behind, large crowd came Saturday, Sherriff Jones there Friday, also Saturday, I listed a great many. Sister, Miss Mary, Boyd, Ed and Charlie attended a concert at Mr. Thomas', Boyd and Nellie spent the night. Boyd carried Pannie Boyd home Sunday, Willie H. Boyd returned with him. Sister and Coop here, Nellie's school out Friday. I've had only 1 swarm bees yet. Baker and Miss Mary went to Sharon to church. On Monday, Boyd went to R. B. Henderson's to fix up his machine for Len Henderson. On Tuesday, hands flat weeding tobacco, Boyd, Willie Boyd, Ed went to Ridgeway to take the cars for Mr. J. E. Boyd's, Ed returned, brought horses and buggy back. Zack and William Burton started laying floor in office. Buck, Baker and Tom got sleepers for same. Rev. H. H. Gibbons spent Tuesday. Zack got 1 gallon molasses for 1 day's work. I worked all day Thursday on tax list, Cutting wheat Friday 14 hands reapers and binders, cut again Saturday, hired 9 reapers, had 22 hands in all, Finished after 3 days' work. I went to Manson and Ridgeway, took Dr. Hawkins' tax list by telegraph, On Tuesday, Baker met Sister Sarah, Johnny, Willie and Ed Boyd, Ed and Boyd in carriage, brought them from Manson. Mr. Hicks came Friday for lambs, could get only 1, making 3 in all at \$2.50 each. Stevenson boys came up Saturday. John and Eaton Stevenson, Willie, Ed Boyd and Nat Boyd came. Also, George Cole, we have house full tonight. Nellie, Miss Mary and Boyd went with Stevenson boys to depot. I hired Clay for balance of year for \$6., victuals and 1 suit clothes. Johnny Robinson went with me to Hawtree Friday, walked with Mr. Newman over his crop.

## JULY

Saturday, July 1, to Monday, July 31. Township meeting at Enterprise Saturday, also registration book opened, also meeting to nominate township officers, good many negroes and smart scatter of whites, Speeches by John H. Paschall, John A. Hyman, Eagle Albert Burgess and John Falkner (colored), and T. P. Paschall (white). Nominees John M. Paschall and T. P. Paschall magistrates, W. W. White clerk, R. A. Heavlin constable, J. A. Crocker J. G. Yancey and others school committee. I gave hands holiday, killed a lamb, sent a quarter to T. P. Paschall. On Sunday, July 2, we have a house full of company, for several days, Willie Boyd, John Garland, Mr. Dabney here Sunday night. Wife and I went to S. A. Burwell's to see his wife Mrs. Laura Burwell who has been extremely ill for a week. We came home to dinner without seeing Mrs. Burwell. Dr. A. C. Harris preached the funeral of Mr. Caleb Watkins at New Hope. On Monday I went to Warrenton to meeting of board of commissioners, Boyd and Willie H. Boyd went to Raleigh, Boyd will go in machine shop. On Tuesday an excursion on Railroad to Norfolk, Petersburg and Richmond, good many went from this neighborhood. Heavy washing rain and wind, blew down my oats ready to cut. Rev. C. M. Cook and Ben Green spent the night. Started cutting oats Thursday, On Saturday Tom drove Sister Sarah, Ed White, Ed Boyd, John Robinson Nellie and Nena to W. H. Boyd's in carriage, Tom brought carriage back. Mrs. Robinson and Mrs. Patsy Paschall spent Sunday night, Sister, Dick Bullock and Coop spent Sunday. W. H. Boyd called Saturday on his return from Petersburg, I paid him \$35. for Miss



Lucy Hawkins. On Wednesday Ed carried 2 bushels meal to Manson for Boyd, Mr. R. H. Owen called renewed bond. On Friday, I awoke, found my meat house door open and 12 pieces meat gone. We tracked the rogue to Mr. Owen's, then on over in Granville County, Mr. Miller and Baker went over there after him, did not succeed in getting the rogue or the meat. On Saturday Ed and Baker went to Granville to try to get the rogue, Oscar Lewis, Charlie and I rode to Mr. Owen's, with the assistance of Mr. Miller I found a bag with 10 pieces of my bacon, I took them home to the smoke house. Thea and Sally Garland and Nellie came from W. H. Boyd's Sunday, Baker went in carriage Monday to W. H. Boyd's for Sister Sarah. Mrs. Laura Burwell died on Tuesday, July 18, just before sun up; W. H. Boyd came, I went to W. H. Burwell's in afternoon, sat up with corpse, W. H. Boyd, R. R. Burwell, H. F. Plummer sat up with me. I came home from W. H. Burwell's Wednesday, took dinner, Sister Sarah and Nellie went with me to the funeral at 3 o'clock, Services conducted by Rev. Mr. Gibbons, many in attendance. Mr. John A. Fleming here 2 days threshed my wheat  $146\frac{1}{2}$  bushels, thresher moved to Sister's, I sent 5 hands with it to help get out Sister's wheat. I went to Warrenton Saturday, summoned as a witness in suit R. H. Smith vs. Peter Winn's administrators, I knew nothing at all about it. Candidates for convention spoke at Enterprise, sorry I could not attend, was in Warrenton. On Sunday, Tom drove Wife, Nellie, Charlie, Johnny Robinson and me in carriage to church, John R. Boyd came up Friday, he went with us to church at Ridgeway. Johnny White and I have many watermelons ripe. Tuesday, I went with John M. Paschall to Sally Bullock's to witness deed for him. Wife, Sister Sarah, Nellie and the little children and I spent the day at Mr. Owen's, Mrs. W. H. Boyd and Mrs. John Thomas also spent the day there, Tom drove us in carriage. I rode with Mr. Falkner to see his crop. Miss Pan, the little children and Sister Sarah spent the day with Sister. I walked down for them in afternoon. Charlie and I went to Hawtree Friday, went over crops at Mr. Newman's, Mr. Stevenson's and Armstead Falkner's crops. Examination at colored school.

## AUGUST

Tuesday, August 1, to Thursday, August 31. Zack prising tobacco, have turned out only 1 hogshead yet, Louisiana twisting up my chewing tobacco. On Wednesday I took Ed to Ridgeway, arranged with Mr. Webb for his services as clerk at \$200 for a year. Thursday was election day for or against convention and for township officers, I kept the polls at Enterprise, large vote, 355 votes for convention 123 against it. Largest vote ever polled in Nutbush. On Friday, Wife, Nellie, Ed, Coop, Charlie and Johnny Robinson and I went in carriage and buggy, large crowd, much music and dancing, very good barbecue, We expected Boyd down from Raleigh, did not come. He came down Saturday. Charlie Cole came Sunday, Baker went to Manson for him. Meeting started at New Hope. On Monday Baker carried Sister Sarah and Johnny, Boyd and Ed to depot, Sister Sarah, Johnny to Mr. J. E. Boyd's, Boyd to Raleigh, Ed to Ridgeway. Clay carried baggage in little wagon. I have 36 bushels wheat at Jenkin's mill, Sent 1 Bbl. flour to Boyd in Raleigh. Baker took log to saw mill, brought back staves and heading for 3 more hogsheads, Picnic and examination at Sol Fleming's, Wife, all children went in carriage, Tom drove them, Baker went too. On Sunday, Tom drove Nellie and me in carriage to W. H. Boyd's, Thea Garland, Lucy Jerman and John Garland, Jr. came with us, Mrs. Lucy Garland and Rosa still at Buck's. Buck gone to Oxford to Methodist district conference. We have peaches and watermelons in abundance. Thea Garland commenced teaching school Monday. I sent measure to Mitchell to make coffin for Uncle Gilbert, we buried him Tuesday. Zack





pressing my chewing tobacco. On Sunday, Cousin Thea, Miss Pan, Willie Boyd, Nat Boyd went with us to Twitty's Chapel, Mr. and Mrs. Miller and Miss Minnie Owen stopped to eat watermelon with us, had plenty of fine ones. John Patillo and my brother John White spent Tuesday with us, my brother John paid me \$200. for my interest in my father's estate. I had a bad tooth extracted by Henry Wright at Exchange, Dr. Jerman came to see Dick Bullock Friday, called to see our baby. All my hands went to a dinner at Exchange on Saturday, Mr. and Mrs. Falkner and Misses Owen spent Saturday here. On Sunday, Ed, Cousin Thea, Nellie went to Mt. Auburn to church, Tom drove them in carriage. On Monday, I went to Warrenton to court, Ed with me as far as Ridgeway, Mr. Webb went with me from Ridgeway, Zack on grand jury, I paid Norwood Co. \$6.25, bill with A. S. Webb \$28.47, bill with J. C. McCraw \$3.63. On Thursday I had 13 hands worming and succering tobacco, We have broken the glut of worms, 3 hands riving boards. Girls went to W. H. Boyd's.

### SEPTEMBER

Friday, September 1, to Saturday, September 30. Hands all gone to T. P. Paschall's examination. I attended meeting at Enterprise Saturday. Wife and small children and I spent Sunday at Sister's, Dick Bullock sick in bed again. Thursday September 7, I rode Mack to W. H. Boyd's, Townesville, Mr. Hargrove's, dined with W. A. Burwell, Dr. Alfred Plummer dined there, I spent the afternoon at W. H. Burwell's. I paid Miss Nancy Hargrove \$50. On Monday Tom drove carriage to W. H. Boyd's for girls, Mrs. Garland and 2 children came with them in Buck's carriage. John R. Boyd came, Ed came from Ridgeway. Mrs. Garland quite sick Tuesday, - I sent for Dr. Jerman to see her. Mrs. John S. Burwell, Mrs. M. Robards, Lewis Burwell, Mrs. Sally Boyd, Mrs. Garland and 2 children here, Mrs. Garland and Lulu having chills. On Friday, September 15, settled with R. H. Owen, he due me \$1.74, I gave him my bond for \$1,000. 1600 sticks my best tobacco out on scaffolds. W. H. Burwell dined here, went with me for settlement with Mr. Owen. Boyd came from Raleigh Saturday. I sent Clay for Ed. John Garland came in carriage for his mother and sisters, Willie Boyd came, all spent the night. Boyd, Ed and the girls went to church at Mt. Auburn in carriage. Miss Pan and Mrs. Garland rode down to see Sister. Mr. W. H. Suit died Tuesday night, September 19. On Thursday, we attended Mr. Suit's funeral, preached by Rev. Mr. Gibbons. Tom drove girls to Buck's in carriage Saturday. Hands finished cleaning and walling well. Sunday we all spent the day with Sister, Dick quite sick, I sent Clay for Dr. Jerman early, Dr. Jerman sick, so, I sent Clay for Dr. Alfred Plummer, he was not at home, so, Mrs. Ellen Paschall returned with him. Spent the night. Baker rode Mike to Zion to church. I sat up with Dick Bullock Wednesday night. We have been cutting tobacco, putting it on scaffolds and housing it. Tax gathering at Enterprise Saturday, my tax \$40.43, White and Burwell \$6.88. On Sunday, Tom brought Ed from Ridgeway to breakfast, he and girls to church at New Hope. I now have 48 heads of hogs, my hogs doing well on falling acorns, getting more than they can eat.

### OCTOBER

Monday, October 2, to Tuesday, October 31. Still cutting tobacco, On Wednesday we raised new barn at Val's, On Friday I drew off accounts in old accounts of White and Burwell. I went to meeting of board Saturday. Buck drove girls to Ridgeway to church in carriage, Wife, little children and I spent day at Sister's. On Thursday, October 12, Charlie went with me to dine at Mr. Newman's, settled with Mr. Stevenson for shoemaking, also, for Miss



Mary's services \$30.30, paid in full. We killed a beef Friday. On Sunday, Tom brought Ed from Ridgeway, he and girls went to church at Union Chapel in carriage. Another son born to W. H. Boyd, Friday 13, making number 11. I give hogs a little corn each morning to make them gentle, they get plenty of acorns. Thursday, I went to W. H. Burwell's, settled up our partnership, except real estate, divided all our accounts. Hands making compost heap. Friday Tom drove girls to W. H. Boyd's, left carriage there, returned with horses. Clay helped Sister gather corn. Ed and Johnny went to Raleigh to fair Thursday. Sister Sarah and Horace Robinson came, Horace went to Mr. Carroll's, Tom went to W. H. Boyd's for the girls, I attended township court at Enterprise on Saturday. Sister Sarah expects to start Wednesday for Ashland, Va. Zack helping me sow wheat with his horse and plow at 50¢ per day. I sent Zack in little wagon to J. E. Boyd's for pigs, he brought 2 Berkshires 7 weeks old, I now have 17 pigs. I rode Mack to Ridgeway on Saturday, heard excellent sermon by Rev. Dr. Reid, I was elected secretary of quarterly meeting, dined with Brother Gibbons, paid him \$15. quarterage and \$2.50 subscriptions to the Advocate. Hands sowing wheat and shucking corn. Sunday, a beautiful Sabbath Boyd came last night from Raleigh, spent day and night Cousin Thea Garland, Nellie and I went to Ridgeway to Church, splendid sermon by Dr. Reid, Ed returned with us in carriage, Willie and Nat Boyd dined with us, Boyd and Ed to Ridgeway in buggy with Baker to bring buggy home. Zack Turner took tea with us, went with boys. On Tuesday, Daniel hitched oxen to bush, dragged in wheat. Cousin Thea went to W. H. Boyd's to go to party at John H. Taylor's tonight.

#### NOVEMBER

Wednesday, November 1, to Thursday, November 30. We killed and butchered a cow. Zack assisted, very good beef. We hauled and put up sweet potatoes; did not cover with earth. On Sunday Ed came home, went with Nellie and Cousin Thea to New Hope, John R. Garland came, spent the night, he and I walked to see Sister and Dick after supper, Dick sick in bed for several months. Walter Johnson spending the night with him and Sister. Hauling corn all week. Zack and baker finished building little corn crib. We covered sweet potatoes. I spent Wednesday with Sister. Buck Boyd and Mr. J. H. Bullock sat up with Dick Bullock Wednesday night, Buck ate breakfast with us Thursday. I went and stayed all day with Dick and Sister. Dick very low, Buck Boyd and Mr. Bullock went home. Tom carried girls to W. H. Boyd's Saturday, Dick Bullock continues to grow worse, Mr. John E. Wright, Mr. Bullock and John Thomas sat up with him last night, he died at 4 o'clock Sunday, November 12. Buck Boyd, Mr. J. H. Bullock, Ben Collins and R. B. Henderson sitting up there tonight. Monday, at 10 o'clock in the morning appointed for burial services. I sent to Williamsboro to have coffin made, to Ridgeway for Brother Gibbons to attend burial services. Mrs. Daniel staying with Sister since Saturday, I sent Tom for the girls this morning before breakfast. Zack and other hands digging grave for Dick, the burial postponed till tomorrow, Friday, on account of rain; coffin came, corpse put into it. We buried Dick in our little burying ground; he was interred at the feet of our dear Billy. Sister spent Thursday, Mrs. Daniel went home. My fattening hogs thriving, killed 2, 23 up now, I have a nice lot of out hogs for next year. I attended township court at Enterprise Saturday, Sister with us last night and tonight. I paid my taxes last Tuesday to J. H. Mayfield, Deputy Sherriff \$37.31 in money and \$10. in county script, included \$6.88 for White and Burwell. Nellie, Charlie, Nena and Pannie Boyd went home with Sister Sunday, Ed came Friday, took Cousin Thea to her Pa's, they returned after sun down. Sister with us Monday night, girls



stayed with her Tuesday night. I brought Sister up in carriage Sunday, Buck Boyd sent girls home in his carriage, J. H. Bullock spent the morning. On Tuesday I sent Clay to carry meal and Boyd's trunk to Junction. Baker went for Dr. Jerman to see Charlie, Tom went to Dick Henderson's for Sister's yearling. Mr. Newman killed hogs, I sent Baker to Hawtree to Mr. Newman's for pork, he left 2 hogs, 195 lbs. at Ridgeway for Dr. Jerman, brought 4 hogs home, we salted it in the night as it has been killed since Monday. He also brought 15 lbs. beef.

## DECEMBER

Friday, December 1, to Sunday, December 31. Dr. Jerman came to see Miss Pan, dined with us, Sister has been with us several days, Cousin Thea went home with her, spent the night. On Saturday I went to Enterprise to meeting of township board, several cases tried by John M. Paschall, large crowd attended, Nat Boyd came with Coop from school, Mrs. Carroll and daughter spent the day. Miss Mary Carroll spent the night, On Sunday I sent the carriage for Sister, she spent the day. Wife has yellow jaundice. On Monday I rode Mack to Ridgeway, left him in Mr. Webb's stable, rode with him to Warrenton and back. Left Ridgeway after dark, cold ride home. Tuesday and Wednesday extremely cold, running streams frozen ice 2 inches thick on ponds. 12 inches water in hog trough frozen to bottom. Tom hauled 3 loads lightwood, put it in old barn. Elizabeth Hilliard died Wednesday night. Allen Richardson accidentally shot this morning by William Jenkins' at Jenkins' mill. On Friday I sent 4 hands to Sister's to kill her hogs, 11 hogs weighed 1,251 lbs. Saturday, Charlie and I went to Ridgeway, bought boots for Charlie, \$3., 2 axes \$2.75, 12 yards cloth at 20¢, pencil 10¢, watch key 10¢, shoes for Thea \$3.50, boots for Coop \$3. On Sunday Tom went to Ridgeway for Ed, Buck Boyd, Willie Boyd and Mr. Munn spent the day. Sister and Miss Matilda Peoples here since Friday, Ed went to Buck Boyd's, brought girls home in carriage. Buck came in raze, On Tuesday I went with Buck Boyd and Mr. Graham to Mr. J. E. Boyd's, called at Mr. John H. Bullock's, also at Mr. J. C. Robinson's, to Mr. J. E. Boyd's at sundown, spent the night, we left Wednesday, Mr. J. E. Boyd with us to Macon, we stopped at Macon, Warrenton, Ridgeway, Manson and Enterprise. Thursday, we arose at 3 o'clock in the morning, killed 23 hogs, meat weighed 3,168 lbs., Zack helped me and hands. Sister, Cynthia, Lucy helped wife with lard. Sister finished up lard and sausage on Saturday I sent Tom with horses for Coop, he met Coop on road, Ed came home, too. Mr. Len Henderson spent Thursday night with us. Buck did not work Friday, was married. Mr. O. J. Dortch was married to Miss Jennie Vanlandingham Wednesday, December 20. John Garland, Jr., came in carriage to carry Cousin Thea home. Horace Robinson came, spent the night. Boyd came home from Raleigh Saturday. Monday a very quiet Christmas day. All the children here, Boyd left for Raleigh. I went to Enterprise. Sister with us. John R. Garland, W. H. Boyd and 3 children and Miss Sue Bullock spent Wednesday with us, I went to R. B. Henderson's to a party at night, home at midnight. Johnny, Josh and I hunted for my sow and pigs all day, we took guns, did not get but one shot. Negroes had a meeting at Enterprise Saturday about public schools, speeches, by John and Whit Paschall I have hired 10 hands for next year. My blue sow and 7 pigs missing over a month came home today. So closes the year 1871.



JANUARY

Monday, January 1, to Wednesday, January 31. Mr. John H. Bullock spent the day, Sister with us all week, Ed and Nellie went home with her tonight. Mr. J. H. Fleming sent for me, I went to store Thursday. I went to store to township meeting Saturday. Bascom Wright spent Sunday here. Left after supper. W. H. Boyd spent Tuesday night here, he came to meet Mr. J. H. Bullock to see about Sister's dower. He declined our proposition to pay Sister \$1200 for her dower right in the land. All Zack's hands helping us Wednesday. We put a good sprinkle of hog hair on plant patch for fertilizer. Ed and Nellie to W. H. Boyd's Sunday, Coop spent the day with us. Monday, we sowed big plant bed, sowed cabbage, celery and turnip seed around border. Friday, I got up all my sheep, did not find 1 ewe and lamb, 2 of Mr. William Vanlandingham's with mine. Mrs. Lucy Garland, Sally Boyd with her baby, and John Garland, Jr. spent Sunday here. Mrs. Garland on her way to Lynchburg, Va. to visit her relatives. Cousin Thea at Buck Boyd's. Mrs. Garland remains with us several days. I went to Warrenton Monday, we arranged to have Sister's dower laid off next Monday, January 29. I got Tom's license, paid \$2.55. John M. Paschall sent for me Tuesday, I went to store. Tom married Thursday night. Tom carried Mrs. Garland to depot in carriage Wednesday. She left for Lynchburg. Margaret had a dining Friday, Tom had my horse and buggy to bring his wife up, large crowd at dining. On Saturday, we hung up my meat and Sister's. We were to send for girls Sunday, so rainy did not send. I sent Davy to W. H. Boyd's to tell him Sister's dower will be laid off tomorrow. Sister with us all week, Little Wallace sick for 2 weeks is better. Sherriff and Commissioners met at Sister's Tuesday, laid off her dower, gave her 110 acres and all buildings. Commissioners were B. M. Collins, E. C. Woodson, R. P. Vanlandingham, T. H. Hilliard, R. A. Heavlen, Sister and R. D. Paschall came home with me, spent the night.

FEBRUARY

Thursday, February 1, to Thursday, February 29. Extremely cold for several days, I sent Tom with carriage to W. H. Boyd's for the girls, Cousin Thea, Miss Annie Morton, Pannie Boyd and Nellie. Thea started her school Thursday, I went to Ridgeway to Steward's meeting. W. H. Boyd, J. H. Taylor and Mr. Tanner returned with me. Mr. Hudnall spent Thursday night, he is in quest of a smith's shop, we could not agree on terms. A heavy thunder storm, then snow, hail, rain, everything and ground frozen. I sent carriage to Junction to meet Nat Daniel and wife from Arkansas, they stopped with Sister. Meeting of board at Enterprise Saturday. 1 inch of snow on top of ice Sunday, Miss Pan, Nellie, Cousin Thea, Ed and I walked to Sister's to see Nat Daniel and wife. All the girls, Ed, Charlie and Nena went to Sister's Wednesday night to have a candy stew. Friday worst day this winter, trees and everything laden with ice, still raining and freezing. We bailed several gallons of water out of basement. Bascom Wright spent Sunday with us, Nutbush Creek so high Coop couldn't get home, a terrible week on stock, I lost 1 lamb, 10 pigs and shotes and 1 calf. I am compelled to feed very heavy. Boyd came home from Raleigh Wednesday, February 14, on his way to wedding. Mr. Joshua Smith spent last night. W. H. Boyd called, went with Boyd to J. E. Boyd's to wedding. Tom drove them to depot. I sent Boyd to Junction in carriage, Coop went with him, Tom drove, W. H. Boyd came in carriage with them. I attended meeting of board at Enterprise Saturday. I had a settlement with R. S. Watkins, his fee amounted to \$101.60, balance due by him to Township \$63.40. Ed rode horseback with Coop to school, he brought horses





home, Roads in terrible condition for travel. Hands grubbing all week, costs me \$4.80 an acre to grub. We set out raspberry vines Saturday. Tom went in carriage to W. H. Boyd's for the girls, on Sunday. My wife sick Monday, sent Ed for Dr. Jerman. Dr. Can not come till tomorrow. We knocked oats out with flails. Oscar Bullock started fitting up the office for Sister, Coop returned to W. H. Boyd's to school. On Tuesday, Ed and I went to Warrenton to court, large crowd, Judge Moore presiding, did not get off till sun down, rough and rainy getting home at 8 o'clock, dark. I received \$380. from J. C. Robinson for Sister Sarah. Z. M. P. Cole spent Wednesday night with us. I have 16 very fine young lambs, On Thursday, I rented out Sister's land at public auction. Rain, hail, snow last night. Mr. J. H. Bullock the last bidder at \$90., I sold some old plunder. Z. M. P. Cole was the crier. He spent tonight with us.

### MARCH

Friday, March 1, to Sunday, March 31. Snow and ice on ground, prospect of more snow. On Saturday, March 2, a snow storm, heaviest this winter. Extremely cold, everything frozen up since Friday, I have not seen my out hogs and sheep since Friday, they came up Tuesday. We finished moving Sister's things, Coop could not get back to school on account of creek. Tom went to Ridgeway Thursday for Dr. Jerman, brought box for Cousin Thea, Messrs. J. H. and G. B. Bullock spent the day, Sister made deed to her dower to Mr. L. H. Bullock's estate. She received \$50. from J. H. Bullock. Dr. Jerman to see Nena Friday. I went to Enterprise Saturday, Court day there, many people attending. Wife, Sister and Nena sick. A light snow Tuesday, snow on ground for 12 days, hands stripped tobacco, cutting, grubbing and mauling in new ground. Dr. Jerman to see the sick ones Wednesday, dined here. Bascom Wright spent Sunday with the boys. Monday I rode Mack to Mr. Joshua Smith's, dined with H. R. Moss, bought a horse of him, paid him \$150., brought horse home. Roads very bad. Sister no better. Boyd came from Raleigh Monday, took Pannie Boyd home to see her Ma who is quite sick. Planted Irish potatoes, one square in Early Rose from John R. Garland's, one in same from Mrs. Yancey's. 7 rows in Early Goodrich, rest in our kind. On Wednesday, Ed went in carriage to Manson to meet Mrs. Lucy Garland, she returned from Lynchburg, Va., She spent night here. Snowed Friday and Saturday, is 3 inches deep. Tom drove 3 horses to wagon to Manson first trip, 4 horses second trip, brought bacon, sugar, coffee, fish and clover seed first trip, 9 bags guano second trip. Sister has been sick 4 weeks, Dr. Jerman to see her 3 times. Cousin Thea and Pannie Boyd at W. H. Boyd's. Mrs. Sally Boyd quite sick too. Tom to Junction Monday, hauled 9 more bags guano, makes 18 bags. Hands made bridges over creek and branch. Sister real sick, Dr. Jerman to see her Wednesday. We made a good strong fence at new ground. Osborne helping here this week for his victuals. Sister taken worse Friday, Ed took horse from plow, went to Ridgeway for Dr. Jerman. He stayed all night, went home but, returned in afternoon. Sister very ill. Easter Sunday, Dr. Jerman here all the time since Friday, we think Sister little better today, telegraphed Sister Sarah to come tomorrow. Mrs. Jerman came up with Dr., Mrs. Bullock and Miss Molly here in afternoon. Dr. Jerman with Sister again Easter Monday, I sent to depot for Sister Sarah, she did not come, a dispatch from her, she will be out tonight. I got up at 1 o'clock in night, Davy hitched up carriage, I went to depot to meet Sister Sarah, she did not come, I sent the carriage again at noon, she did come. Sister better. Ed and Cousin Thea to J. R. Garland's Saturday.



APRIL

Wednesday, April 3, to Tuesday, April 30. Sister decidedly better, Dr. Jerman to see her today. Meeting of board at Enterprise Saturday. Sister better but very weak, Mr. and Mrs. Bullock, Miss Molly, Mr. and Mrs. Thomas, W. H. Burwell and Miss Lucy Cole all here to see Sister. Also Mr. Suit. Vegetation putting out rapidly. I carried Sister Sarah to W. H. Boyd's to spend day, his wife quite sick. Sister good deal better, went with Sister Sarah in carriage to depot, Sister Sarah went back to Ashland, Va., Randolph Macon College. Hands put up line fence between R. B. Henderson and myself. Ed and Cousin Thea went to W. A. Burwell's Sunday, W. H. Boyd brought Pannie Boyd over here to school. She has been absent 4 weeks, Nellie not in school over 3 days during that time. I spent Friday, April 19 at Enterprise taking tax list, N. R. Jones and J. H. Mayfield came home with me and spent the night. We all went to Enterprise Saturday, great many people there, I gave hands holiday. Boyd came from Raleigh Thursday, he carried Pannie Boyd to W. H. Boyd's Sunday to spend the day, Ed, Nellie and Cousin Thea spent Sunday afternoon at Mr. Owen's. Mrs. Cawthorne, her daughter Mrs. White and children spent the afternoon with us. Sister nearly well, has not recovered her strength yet. Garden vegetables up and growing. Ed carried Boyd to depot Monday to return to Raleigh. Sister quite sick again Wednesday, Ed went for Dr. Jerman. Willie Boyd and Coop came Thursday, went back to Ashland, Va. to school Friday. Catherine worked, her last day, had a baby at night. Coop took Ed to Junction to go to Raleigh to go in business. Girls went to Mr. Cawthorne's Sunday, John and Tissie returned with them. We borrowed Mr. Cawthorne's wagon today, used 2 wagons. Buck Boyd, his wife and Mrs. Daniel spent Monday, Buck went to Petersburg, Va., John R. Garland, Jr. spent the night.

MAY

Wednesday, May 1, to Friday, May 31. John Garland, Jr. here last night, Liberal Republican Convention in Cincinnati, Ohio, May 1, I planted watermelon patch. I attended meeting of trustees at Enterprise Saturday, some hands rooting new ground, many roots to get up. Church at New Hope Sunday, Dr. A. C. Harris preached Mrs. T. P. Paschall's funeral, W. H. Boyd wife and children here, he, the girls and I went to church at New Hope, Mr. Hunt, the circuit preacher preached in afternoon. Willie Boyd and Mr. Goody Wilson came with us from church. Sister improving. I rode Mack to Warrenton Monday, returned my tax list. I had my shoes half soled at Mr. Johnson's, ordered a pair of gaiter shoes for myself. Miss Molly Bullock here to spend several days. Had first swarm of bees. Tom hauled logs to saw mill Tuesday to saw hogshead staves. Hauled one log to mill today, drove 4 horses to wagon. We hauled 4 logs to mill on Wednesday, each 18 feet long. Ralph's daughter Dora, died this morning, he did not work today. Hands replanting corn. Loading wagon and cutting logs. Hauled 4 more logs Thursday, makes 9 in all, fine logs. On Friday Daniel went to Junction in little wagon for bacon for Zack, 317 lbs. cost \$31.55, carried 6 weeding hoes to Simon to set, he also carried 5 hides to store to be sent to Henderson to be tanned. Tom carried the girls to W. H. Boyd's Saturday, Mrs. Daniel returned with him in carriage, She went back to Buck Boyd's Sunday when Tom went in carriage for the girls. Sister up, walked out some today. Zack, Wash and I damed up branch above plant bed, turned water loose on it. I hired 5 extra hands to make tobacco hills Tuesday, plows bedding in upper new ground. Rev. H. H. Gibbons and Mr. P. B. Wills spent Wednesday here. We had a glorious rain, fine season for planting tobacco, very few of my plants large enough, have



## YEAR 1872

25,000 hills ready but, did not plant any, set out lot of cabbage plants. Had 4 extra hands Friday making tobacco hills, have 40,000 hills made, 45,000 still to make. John Garland, Jr. spent day and night. I went to Mr. Newton's to write his will. I had 13 hands stripping tobacco Saturday, John Garland, Jr. took Cousin Thea home Saturday. Coop went to Ridgeway to get package of money for John R. Garland. Hardy horse got crippled in stable last night, can hardly walk. We got up some hands Monday, planted 17,000 hills tobacco in new ground on mill pond and fresh ground. Zack planted his new ground, 10,000 hills. Season very good. On Tuesday, hands cleaned out ditches and planted 3,000 potato slips. We planted 20,000 tobacco hills on Saturday. Hands had holiday in afternoon. Quarterly meeting at Union on Saturday and Sunday. I took children to wild strawberry patch in afternoon. Hands repaired bridge and road in Avenue on Tuesday. Have planted 55,000 tobacco plants, 40,000 more to plant.

### JUNE

Saturday, June 1, to Sunday, June 30. Zack, Daniel and Jim Bullock sheared my sheep, killed a lamb, on Saturday, I have 34 old sheep, 22 lambs, turned them out. I went to Enterprise to meeting of trustees. John White went to Junction Sunday, brought Charley Cole home, got here to breakfast, went to New Hope to church in carriage with girls. We drew and planted tobacco plants Monday and Tuesday. Coop went to school at W. H. Boyd's on Wednesday, We hauled 2 loads tobacco from Sister's to strip. Coop came home Friday, Willie Boyd spent Thursday night, carried Pannie Boyd home Friday. On Saturday I met J. H. Mayfield and J. M. Paschall at Enterprise. On Sunday I went with Cousin Thea and Nellie to church at Ridgeway, no preacher. Dr. Jerman conducted service. Read a sermon, etc. On Tuesday Davy drove Cousin Thea, Pannie Boyd and Nellie to Mt. Auburn church to a temperance barbecue. I went with them, large crowd, very nice time; speeches by Revs. Carroway, Gibbons, Willis and Long. I have not gotten my hogshead staves from saw mill, have 3 hogsheads tobacco ready. Hands ground wheat cradles on Friday, June 14, Zack, Will, Tom, Ralph and Davy cutting with cradles, others binding and hacking. Ed came home from Raleigh Friday, girls went to Buck Boyd's. On Sunday I rode Mack to see Uncle John Hilliard, called at Austin Newman's, On Saturday, June 22, Coop went with me to Warrenton I attended Conservative meeting. We are having an abundance of vegetables. Ed took the girls to Buck Boyd's Friday they returned Sunday. 3 cradles cutting wheat Monday. Hands working sweet potatoes second time. I drove Mack to Macon Newman's, Charlie with me. Tom carried girls to Ridgeway in carriage Friday, brought Johnny Robinson back. Wash Fleming spent Sunday with us. Cousin Thea broke up school last Thursday, Nellie went to Ridgeway Sunday. Willie Boyd came from Raleigh Monday, July 1.

### JULY

Monday, July 1, to Wednesday, July 31. Hands working in tobacco and corn. Zack making hogsheads, made 4 on Friday, July 5. Meeting of trustees at Enterprise Saturday, T. P. and John H. Paschall and W. W. White present. On Sunday, July 7, John R. Garland brought the girls home from Ridgeway, Thea, Sally Garland, Nellie, Miss Beck Jerman, Miss Mary Carroll, he took them all to W. H. Boyd's, spent the night. John Garland came up here and spent from last Friday night. On Tuesday, July 9, I took Tom and wagon, went to W. H. Burwell's mill, bought 60 bushels corn from him, paid him \$45., brought home



staves. On Sunday Sister and I went to Mr. Cawthorne's, Mrs. Cawthorne very sick, Dr. Jerman to see her twice a day. Mr. McIlhenny came, spent the night with us. Zack and Ed and Coop have turned out 4 hogsheads tobacco, 2 more under prise. I packed 7 and 8 on Tuesday, put them under prise. John Fleming came with wheat thresher Wednesday, All hands helping with wheat, we got out and cleaned up  $83\frac{1}{2}$  bushels in a day. We finished Thursday, Mr. Fleming moved thresher to Mr. John Dowling's. Speaking at Enterprise by Hyman, Paschall and Co., I walked down. Tom hauled up oats with 4 horses to the wagon. On Sunday Sister and Nellie walked to George Bullock's, Will and Nat Boyd came Thursday, left Sunday. Hands worked till 11 o'clock, then went to Enterprise to speaking. Colonel W. S. Davis, 2 colored gentlemen and Whit Paschall spoke, good many present, white and colored. I sent 20 bushels wheat to A. K. Fleming's mill, drove 3 horses. Tom drove Sister Sarah, John Robinson, Charlie, George and me in carriage to Church's store, trading. Zack butchered a lamb to send to store for picnic tomorrow, Thursday. A large crowd at picnic at Enterprise, all my hands there. Had music and dancing, political speaking by a colonel from the north, also Whit Paschall. Much barbecue and many watermelons. Willie Boyd, Pannie Boyd and Rose Garland came from Virginia, Nellie, Johnny Robinson, Charlie and Ed went with them to picnic. John R. Boyd and Pannie Boyd came in afternoon. I met the election board at Enterprise Saturday, revised registration books. Hauled hogsheads tobacco to depot in wagon and ox-cart. Sister Sarah, Johnny Robinson and Nena spent Sunday at W. H. Boyd's. Davy drove them, brought carriage home. Wash Fleming spent Sunday here.

## AUGUST

Thursday, August 1, to Saturday, August 31. Election in N. C. today, for Governor, state officers, members of congress, legislature, county officers, etc., Vote in Nutbush 313 for Caldwell, 147 for Merriman. All hands at election, I am 1 of the judges, other judges, George D. Bullock, Whit Paschall and Zack. I went to Warrenton Friday to carry the election returns. I gave all hands holiday on Saturday, with barbecue, killed sheep and lamb. On Sunday, Mrs. W. H. Boyd, Willie, Nat, Pannie and Dick Boyd from Clarksville called on their way to New Hope to protracted meeting, ate watermelon, Sister Sarah, Johnny Robinson, Ed, Coop, Nellie and Charlie all went to church at New Hope. I rode in carriage with Sister Sarah and Mrs. Boyd. Sermon by Rev. R. R. Micheaux. We ate dinner at church. Zack made 2 hogsheads for his tobacco Tuesday. Mr. and Mrs. Cawthorne, Harry and Luna, Mr. Sam Graham and Pannie Boyd spent Thursday here. We had plenty of nice watermelons. Zack helped me press my chewing tobacco in box, hands hauled Zack's 2 hogsheads tobacco to depot. I have finished and hauled all of my 12 hogsheads. Township meeting at Enterprise Saturday, made report on roads. Tom carried Sister Sarah and Johnny Robinson to Mr. J. C. Robinson's, Ed with them. Sister suffering very much with boils. On Monday I took train at Manson for Petersburg. In Petersburg at 8 in evening. Messrs. R. W. Paschall, B. I. Egerton, John E. Powell, R. A. Jenkins, John H. Taylor from Mecklenburg, Va. went too. Mr. Paschall and I put up at Mr. Gray's on Lombard Street. Farmers' Convention organized Tuesday morning. R. V. Gains of Halifax president. Large number of farmers present. Gen. Imbodius delivered address at night. I sold my tobacco Tuesday. 4 hogsheads of mine, 2 of Zack's. Public dinner for farmers at Jarrett's Hotel on Wednesday, given by merchants and citizens of Petersburg. I did all of my trading, will leave for home Thursday. Farmers' Convention still in session, some very interesting speeches. I arose early Thursday, got breakfast at Jarrett's, left for





YEAR 1872

home, Mr. J. E. Boyd returned with us, in Weldon at 9 o'clock, a through freight train ran off track at Brown's, delayed our train 3 hours. I got home at 4 in afternoon. On Sunday, Nellie, Ed and Charlie, Willie Boyd and I to church at Mt. Auburn. We called at Mr. Cawthorne's, Misses Tissie and Luna and Johnny went in carriage with Nellie, Charlie and me, Ed and Will Boyd rode horseback, 2 sermons by Rev. James W. Wellons, We called at Mr. J. H. Bullock's coming home. Willie Boyd went home. On Tuesday, R. B. Henderson and I went to Warrenton in my carriage. Jane's Red drove us, fixed up Mr. Newton's will and Sally's deed. Called at Ridgeway fruit drying factory. Mr. and Mrs. Owens spent the day last Friday. On Thursday, August 22, well digger cleaned out my well, paid him \$2. hired him to clean well at store. Mr. Owen and Mrs. Falkner called, ate watermelons and peaches. Peach trees in orchard breaking down with fruit. On Friday we finished running red wheat through fan, sent 20 bushels to Jenkins' mill, I have  $46\frac{1}{2}$  bushels at Fleming's mill. I still have all my white wheat and 20 bushels of Sister's. Hands all took holiday today, to go to examination at Exchange. I went to meeting of board of trustees, appointed C. I. Fleming, R. B. Henderson and G. B. Falkner commissioners to let out repairing of east pillar of bridge. On Sunday I rode Mack to church at Ridgeway. On Monday I attended court as a juryman in Warrenton, I saw the judge and got excused, dined with W. J. Norwood. I received \$150 from R. A. Martin. We started using sweet potatoes, they are very fine. Hands cut down 3 large trees for board timber for new barn. Hands rove boards and raised barn. I sent for Dr. Jerman and Mrs. Robinson Friday, to see my wife, son born Saturday, August 31, we named him Henry Burwell.

SEPTEMBER

Sunday, September 1, to Monday, September 30. On Thursday, September 5, Sister suddenly taken very sick, sent Tom for Dr. Jerman to see her, she was worse at night. I went to township meeting Saturday. Mrs. Cawthorne spent Sunday with us. Sister Sarah, Johnny Robinson, Cousin Beck, her John Robinson and her son George came, also Mary Smith, on Monday. W. H. Boyd, and Rev. H. H. Gibbons spent Tuesday, Mrs. Pan Allen called, house full of company and 5 sick in bed, all having chills, Dr. Jerman came, gave all quinine. Started cutting tobacco Thursday, put it on scaffold. Mrs. Sally Boyd and Cousin Thea spent the day. Zack sick with chills. Hands working on new barn, worming and succering tobacco and cutting and housing some tobacco, putting some on scaffolds. I went to church at Twitty's on Sunday, protracted meeting began, Rev. Theopilus Moore helping Rev. Mr. Gibbons. All sick ones up and about except Ed, he is pretty feeble, improving slowly.

OCTOBER

Tuesday, October 1, to Thursday, October 31. Hands cutting tobacco, second cutting, prising primings and packing them in hogsheads, sent hogshhead No. 1 to depot, prising Zack's primings too. Sent it off. Sent some wool to Richmond. On Saturday, October 12, Coop and Tom went to Jenkins' mill, brought  $3\frac{1}{2}$  Bbls. flour and offal. I have not put up my hogs, Sally, the young Suffolk sow littered 10 pigs, I found the old blue sow with 9 pigs and Maggie sow littered 9 pigs, I have not found young blue sow. I rode Mack to John Patillo's Monday, spent the night, went next day to Mr. Newman's, found him picking cotton. We settled up best we could up to January 1, 1872. Balance due him outside of his bond \$187.69. He rode with me to Warrenton Depot, I called at Ridgeway about sun down, then home.



On Wednesday, I arose at 4 o'clock, ate breakfast by candle light, Nellie, Coop and I went to Junction in carriage, took cars a little after sun up, got to Raleigh at 10, went to machine shops, got Boyd, all went to fair grounds for 4 hours, returned to Mr. Wyatt's to dinner at 3 in afternoon we all went to capitol, took cars at 5, home at 10 at night, left Coop. We dug potatoes Thursday, made 2 hills of eating roots, put straw over them, banked dirt on top. On Friday, Tom drove Nellie, Coop, Luna and Harry Cawthorne and me in carriage to Ridgeway in carriage to show. Miss Molly Hawkins, 2 brothers and a sister spent the night with us. On Sunday, Davy drove Pannie Boyd, Nellie and Coop in carriage to W. H. Boyd's, Coop returned in carriage. I have 5 sows with pigs, making 46 in all, about a week old. Most of my tobacco nearly cured without fire, fired 2 days in old barn, 1 day in big barn. On Monday, October 21, I sowed  $5\frac{1}{2}$  bushels wheat, had no guano to roll it in, so, only wet it in bluestone water. I am sowing Boughton wheat, but, it is badly mixed. Uncle Daniel hauling for Zack, Charles Durham cutting blind ditches, Davy, Ralph and Daniel helped me to blind them. Sister had chills Sunday, Monday and Tuesday, missed 2 days. On Saturday, I rove boards, Ralph seived and mixed guano, Zack mended cart body. I sent Coop to Ridgeway for package of money, \$18.71, paid William Burton \$16. of it. Nellie has been at W. H. Boyd's a week, I rode to Mr. Owen's Sunday. I now have 52 pigs. Tax gathering Monday, I went to Enterprise and paid mine also W. H. B.'s, \$66. I put my fattening hogs in 2 pens, 16 in one pen, 8 in the other, On Wednesday, Ed with Tom driving went to W. H. Boyd's for Nellie. She has been there 10 days. Mr. J. E. Boyd called and dined. Sowed more wheat, hauled corn, shucked some, on Thursday.

#### NOVEMBER

Friday, November 1, to Saturday, November 30. Daniel with ox cart hauling corn for Zack, 5 plows plowing in wheat, Zack sowing guano, I sowing wheat. I killed a lamb. I went to trustees' meeting Saturday, we have seeded 30 bushels wheat, will sow 10 more. Nellie, Coop, Nena, Anne and Sally Boyd went with me to church at New Hope Sunday to hear sermon by Rev. Mr. Hunt. My hogs fattening well, wheat coming up very nicely, I have 52 young pigs with 6 sows. I had Moses and Helen with my hands shucking corn finished, Monday. My tobacco nearly all cured, have fired very little, 2 barns in old field not fired at all. Tuesday was presidential election, I attended at Enterprise as 1 of judges with Captain G. B. Bullock, and Whit Paschall, Colored Judges Tyler Paschall and Squire Durham. Vote at Enterprise, Grant 320, Greely 139, Whole vote 460. I now have 98 hogs, 42 sheep, 20 cattle. President re-elected by very large majority, all northern states voted for President Grant. Coop and Charlie helping Zack sow his wheat, On Friday Tom and Coop took turkeys to Mr. A. S. Webb at Ridgeway, a Bbl. flour and bacon to Dr. Jerman. Burton got timber for little porch to office. My rent corn from Zack is 10 Bbls. Sister got  $3\frac{1}{2}$  Bbls. rent from Allen Henderson. W. H. Boyd came Sunday brought Pannie Boyd, carried little girls, Anne and Sally home in afternoon, they have been here 2 weeks. Mr. Owen spent Sunday with us. We have 15 hands shucking corn. Finished it. On Thursday I went to Enterprise, started to draw off tax list. William Burton, Coop, Davy and Ralph raised little porch to office and covered it. I went to store, finished tax list, handed it over to Mr. Heavlin, township constable. On Sunday I spent the day at W. A. Burwell's, W. H. Burwell, wife and children, Mrs. William S. Davis and 3 children, Misses Pattie and Willie Jones spent the day there. They and Mr. Len Henderson spent Monday with us. On Tuesday, Charlie went with me to Hawtree, took dinner at Mr. Newman's, spent the night



at R. A. Davis', called at Warrenton Depot, made a few purchases, called at Ridgeway and Manson. Had a corn shucking at Zack's, at night. Hands hauling and shucking corn all week. My half from Zack 48 Bbls., Quarterly meeting at Ridgeway, sermon by P. E. Rev. W. H. Bobbitt. I was elected secretary, good many official members present, we dined at church. Sunday, Nellie, Ed, Nena, went with me to church at Ridgeway, went in carriage, Clay drove. I dined with Mr. A. S. Webb. Nellie and Nena with Dr. Jerman. Ed with Mr. Cheatham. A Sunday School concert in afternoon, addresses by Dr. Jerman, Rev. Mr. Bobbitt and Captain Conling, Sunday School superintendent. I paid P. E. \$8. Advocate \$2. On Tuesday Ed and I to Warrenton, I paid my taxes, \$60.75, White and Burwell \$8.79, On Wednesday, Mr. Snead sent my 2 cows, I gave him credit on account for \$60., Cows got out and went home. Tom brought them back. On Thursday we fanned out wheat, sent 31 bushels to mill for myself, 2 for Zack, 1 for Tom, 1 for Ralph,  $\frac{1}{4}$  bushel for Davy. Friday and Saturday very cold, ground frozen, ice on pond 1 inch thick.

### DECEMBER

Sunday, December 1, to Tuesday, December 31. Coop and I went to John Patillo's Sunday, spent the night, he had gone to Baltimore. I made arrangements for another year at Hawtree, came home by Warren Plains, Ridgeway, Manson and Enterprise. My cows from Mr. Snead's gone again. Boyd came home before day Tuesday, on his way to A. G. Boyd's to a wedding. Dog got after my sheep at Mr. Henderson's, killed 1, wounded 2, I killed the dog. John Garland, Jr., Willie Boyd came, went with Boyd, Davy drove Boyd in buggy. I sold Zack sow and 7 pigs for \$12. Boyd returned from wedding Wednesday afternoon, Davy took him to Junction at midnight. Hands with ox cart and wagon hauled 4 loads lightwood, put it in old shed barn. Mack horse has epizootic. Hands hauled 4 more loads lightwood Friday. I have all 40 of my sheep up, several crippled. On Saturday board of trustees met at Enterprise, Messrs. T. P. and J. M. Paschall and I present, large crowd, good many cases on docket. Zack raised his new house. John Cawthorne, Jr. spent Sunday afternoon with us. Mrs. Capps and Lewis spent Monday, Miss Molly Bullock spent the night. Captain George Bullock came for Sister, they went to Colonel Royster's to Miss Kate Royster's wedding at church in Williamsboro at eleven o'clock on Tuesday. We killed 23 hogs by sun up on Wednesday, It snowed rapidly till afternoon. Snowed more, 2 inches on ground, We cleaned out smoke house, weighed, cut out and salted pork, 2,699 lbs. Thursday. On Friday, Charlie and I went to Hawtree, spent the night at Z. M. P. Cole's. We had breakfast at Cousin Zeb Cole's, dined at Mr. Newman's, called at Warrenton Depot, Ridgeway and Manson going and coming. Mack horse very sick with epizootic. Hardy horse taken with it. I salted sheep. Ralph and Tom got white oak to make baskets on Monday, Tom and Daniel hauled pine bushes Tuesday to cover collards and turnips. I sold Buck Boyd 3 of Maggie's pigs at 12 $\frac{1}{2}$ . Coop and I arose at 4 o'clock this morning, went to Hawtree, got to Ridgeway by day break, Sale started at Mr. Newman's at noon. Things sold low, I went to R. A. Davis', spent the night. Coop remained. On Friday, Dick Davis took me to Mr. Newman's, I spent the night, delivered nearly all property sold Thursday. We spent Friday night at Mr. Newman's, he rode with me to Warrenton Depot Saturday, Coop went ahead on foot. Mr. Newman and I settled our business same day, Mrs. Cawthorne and Harry called Sunday, Nellie and Coop walked home with them. John Harris brought colt home from Hawtree, he took Mack back. Ralph finished shuck basket Monday, Zack made gate and hung door to shuck house. Tuesday, I sent Coop to Ridgeway for package of money from J. A. and Sons \$169.29, I have \$20. on hand, makes nearly \$200., We have large lot of wood



YEAR 1872

and lightwood stored away, packed in office, shed and porch closet, 8 loads lightwood in old barn, Hands broke up for Christmas. Wednesday Christmas Day, Snowed nearly all night, freezing as it falls. Negroes all gone, I settled with them on Wednesday. Paid Val \$40., Tom \$38., Davy \$24., Daniel \$5. I owe Aggie \$16.50. My son Coop and I attending to stock, Ed too, snow and ice 4 inches on land, I got up and fed my cattle and sheep. Friday, it rained and sleeted on top of snow, Ed, Coop and Charlie went with me to store, crowd of negroes there, good many drunk. My 2 new cows got out and went back to Mr. Snead's again. Extremely cold weather, Thermometer down to 19 above in passage. Will brought my 2 cows home Saturday, Ed, Coop, Charlie and I to store, large crowd of negroes there, drinking and frolicking. On Sunday, ice all over land 6 inches on ponds. Mrs. Cawthorne, Luna and Harry spent Sunday, Johnny too, I took boys to J. H. Bullock's mill pond. Mr. Len Henderson spent the night. Monday, Ed, Coop, Charlie and I walked to Enterprise, crowd of negroes there, many drunk. Mr. Dortch working on new store. On Tuesday, December 31, Charlie's little steer died, Davy and Wash skinned him. I gave Mr. Dortch notice to vacate the store. So closes the year - 1872.





JANUARY

Wednesday, January 1, to Friday, January 31. Mr. Dortch moved out of store, H. B. Wright and Brothers moved in. Willie and Pannie Boyd, Sally Alston and Miss Sally Morton dined, broke the boys up from stripping tobacco. John, Harry and Luna Cawthorne came in afternoon. We stripped tobacco all week, had 9 hands besides my boys, stripped 6,000 pounds, 2/3 of my crop, good week's work. I attended meeting of board of trustees at Enterprise Saturday. All at home Sunday except Nellie who is at Mr. Cawthorne's. We had a hard winter, I lost 2 yearlings and 2 pigs. I have 40 sheep, 59 hogs, 17 cattle, 5 horses and 1 mule. Miss Luna Cawthorne came home with Nellie, spent the night. On Tuesday hands helved 3 axes, ground 7 old ones. Ed bought himself a pair boots at Enterprise at \$6., charged to me. On Thursday, I went to store to meet Mr. Heavlin to arrange for Sister's plan. I rented out Sister's place to Messrs. H. B. Wright and brother, for \$150. I spent Sunday night at John Patillo's. On Monday I went to Hawtree, called at Mr. Newman's, walked over plantation with Mack, gave general instructions, dined and went home, called at Warrenton Depot, Ridgeway, Junction and Enterprise. Tuesday we burned, hoed up, sowed and trod in and covered parts of plant bed, 300 yards. On Wednesday, I attended Stewards' meeting at parsonage, all churches represented but Henderson and Jerusalem. Amount assessed for circuit \$1,050, I dined with Rev. A. A. Boshamer, returned in company with W. H. Boyd, J. H. Taylor and Mr. Tanner. Burned and sowed 200 yards plant bed, makes 500 yards in all. We stripped 1100 lbs. tobacco Friday. Hands cutting and mauling in new ground. I sent Harry with horses Hardy and Mack to Junction in the night to meet Boyd and Mr. Tuny. They got here at 2 o'clock Sunday morning, spent a day and night with us. They left for Raleigh at midnight, rode horseback, Harry went with them and brought horses back. Davy drove Nellie and me in carriage to Warrenton Monday, I left Nellie at Mr. Cawthorne's to go to school. I walked to town, came back and dined at Mr. Cawthorne's, went home. Coop went to Dr. Hawkins'. W. H. Burwell called at new ground, also Mr. John A. Fleming, on Saturday, January 25, spent afternoon. I went to Ridgeway to church on Sunday, heard Rev. Mr. Boshamer, home to dinner in snow and hail. On Monday I went to Enterprise to meeting of board, sent out notice of public meeting next Saturday. Davy went with R. J. Boyd to W. H. Boyd's, they rode horses, Davy brought them back. I have 9 lambs, had 13, 4 were eaten up by dark blue sow. A public meeting at Enterprise to be Saturday.

FEBRUARY

Saturday, February 1, to Friday, February 28. A public meeting at Enterprise, Dr. Alfred Plummer president, Captain B. M. Collins secretary, Passed resolutions protesting against the new county of Gilliam. On Sunday, Charlie and I to New Hope, good sermon by Rev. John Pain. Monday, I sent 4 bushels peas to R. A. Willie for Mr. Cawthorne's wagon. We stripped 2,000 lbs. tobacco Tuesday, best day's stripping this winter. We stripped 1,200 lbs. tobacco Friday, finished. Lots of rain, streams very high, double bridges gone again. We bailed water out of basement. A heavy wind storm Saturday night, turned very cold, Rev. Mr. Boshamer spent Saturday night, I went with him Sunday as far as W. H. Boyd's, He went on to preach at Marrow's Chapel, I spent day with Buck, he came with me to the bridge, I exchanged horses with preacher, he rode Mack. He called Monday and got his horse and dined with us. 17 ewes have lambs, 2 pairs of twins. We have had



cold rain, hail, snow, for several days. I attended call meeting of trustees at Enterprise, made report on condition of roads, appointed commissioners to build double bridges back. We have had only a few fair days this month, raining and snowing all the time, streams all overflowing, we have been cutting and mauling and burning brush in new ground, cleaning out barns and shelling corn for mill. W. H. Boyd and son Dick spent Sunday, February 23, with us. I went to Warrenton Tuesday to court, rode Mack, Judge Watts presiding, large crowd, Mr. J. H. Fleming went with me. Charlie started going to school to Miss Fannie Henderson at R. B. Henderson's. We hitched up young oxen, Jake and Joe, put them to cart with old oxen, drove them to ice pond and back, Jake worked very well, Joe very sullen, left him in lot with yoke on. Friday, I rode Zack's mare to Union Chapel I called at Enterprise for township meeting. Full meeting of official members at quarterly meeting at Union. Sermon by Rev. W. H. Bobbitt, P. E., On Saturday Coop and Harry went to depot, brought hogshead of bacon, Bbl. of syrup, sugar, coffee and clover seed. Snowed rapidly Sunday, Miss Fannie Henderson, Sue and Nat Henderson came, Nat spent the night. Very cold Monday and Tuesday, 4 inches of snow, Nellie at home since Thursday. Still very cold Wednesday, down to 20 degrees. Wagon and cart brought  $6\frac{1}{2}$  Bbls. flour from Fleming's mill. Hands hauled 2 loads oats and flailed them out Thursday, Mr. W. Harvey Bowden dined with us Burger splitting rails for me at 50¢ per 100 and finding himself. On Saturday I started to carry Nellie back to school, rained and we went back, I went to Enterprise, was 1 of referees in case between Mr. S. D. Wright and Askew and Lancaster, Messrs. William Burroughs and H. R. Moss acted with me. On Sunday I carried Nellie to Warrenton to school, got to Mr. Cawthorne's, dined with them. On Wednesday, March 12, we planted peas, onions, raddishes, salsify, beets, mustard, kale, etc., On Thursday Mack came up from Hawtree for plows, bacon, etc. I now have 64 head hogs, 56 head sheep, 19 head cattle, 4 horses. Ed and I walked to Mr. Wright's Sunday, Dr. Jerman dined with us. We planted 6 apples and 6 peach trees on Wednesday, March 19. On Sunday, March 23, I rode Mack to Twitty's Chapel and Ridgeway to Church, was disappointed, no preaching, Willie and Nat Boyd, Billy Wright and son, also Bascom Wright spent the day with us. On Tuesday, Coop and Ed tore down the old ice house. Very cold Wednesday, land hard frozen, Hands filling up ice house. Ed plowing the colt, Rattler, he works fine. On Saturday a very destructive storm, blew down many barns in Smith Creek and Hawtree, Mr. J. E. Boyd spent the day, he went to W. H. Boyd's tonight, will go to Boydton tomorrow. On Monday, Zack got 15 pounds nails to cover his new house. 5 lbs. from here and 10 lbs. from store. I rode Mack to Warrenton on summons from constable.

#### APRIL

Tuesday, April 1, to Wednesday, April 30. Hands cleaning up, bedding, shrubbing corn land. We bedded out sweet potatoes. Lewis Davis ditching for me since Saturday at 75¢ per day. On Monday, April 7, I attended commissioners' court and meeting of board of assessors in Warrenton. On Tuesday, I laid worm for new ground and line fences. On Thursday, April 10, all hands planting corn, finished on Saturday, April 12. All broke up at noon for holiday. I killed 2 hawks. Johnny Cawthorne and Harry and Billy Vanlandingham came, spent Saturday night. This is Easter Sunday. April 13. Zack's colt was foaled night of April 8. Coop, Charlie, Harry Cawthorne and I went fishing at mill pond, on Easter Monday. Our township board met on Tuesday to start taking tax list, Sherriff came, Mr. S. D. Wright came home with me, spent the night. On Wednesday, I put wagon and cart to haul-



ing logs to W. H. Burwell's saw mill. 3 logs yesterday, 6 today. We finished taking tax list on Thursday, except a few who did not attend, J. H. Mayfield spent last night with us. On Saturday, April 19, I bought a mare from G. R. L. for \$150, 60 days. We hitched new mare, Fanny, and Mack to carriage, Davy drove Ed, Coop, Charlie and myself to church at Ridgeway, sermon by Rev. Mr. Primrose. Little Wallace sick with croupy cold. Young peaches as large as chinqupins. We have carried 23 logs to saw mill. Coop to Warrenton Friday, spent the night at Mr. Cawthorne's, brought Nellie home. Wash and Ed driving 3 horses hauling fertilizer from depot, hauled 16 bags Saturday. Coop carried Nellie to Ridgeway to church Sunday, Mrs. Cawthorne met her there, took her back to Warrenton, W. H. Burwell spent Sunday with us. Mrs. Wright, Miss Laura and Bascom also spent Sunday.

## MAY

Thursday, May 1, to Saturday, May 31. We sowed fertilizer and planted 25 bushels cotton seed. Ed and Davy hauled 4 bags Excellanza guano and 4 bags Peruvian guano. I finished transcribing tax list. On Saturday, I rode Fanny to Hawtree, called at store for meeting of board of trustees returned tax list to John M. Paschall, called at Warrenton Depot, settled with Mr. Drake for freight and guano and Zack's cart, spent the night with R. A. Davis. He went with me to spend the day at John Patillo's. We finished planting cotton on Tuesday, May 6. Rained so much we could do very little on farm all week. I planted 85 hills watermelons on Saturday, May 10., Ed drove Mack to Warrenton. Ed went to church at Mt. Auburn on Sunday, We are having fine growing weather, cotton planted May 1, coming up. Bascom and Ed Wright went with Ed to Mt. Auburn, came home with him, spent the night. R. A. Davis wife and 3 children spent Wednesday night with us. I gave hands Saturday afternoon, May 17, to plant their watermelon patches. J. E. Boyd and J. S. Jones came, spent the night, went to William Baskerville's Sunday, Ed went to J. S. Jones' to get some papers he forgot. I have not struck down any of my tobacco yet, not a satisfactory season. William Burton started work on prizes, Ed and Coop helping, get timbers, Burton get prizes nearly ready to raise on Tuesday. We plowed and wed out nearly all corn. I took Davy and Robert, Osburn and Wash to cut sassafras posts to pale in yard and garden, cut 185, hauled in 100. I have enough staves to make 22 hogsheads. On Friday, May 23, we planted out 15,000 tobacco plants. On Saturday, we hauled last load lumber and balance of posts. I rode Mack to Twitty's on Sunday, disappointed, no service. Ed and Burton setting up posts for palings, Hands hauled 4 poplar stocks to saw mill to saw into palings for yard. William L. Bullock started making hogsheads Friday. We planted 35,000 tobacco plants Saturday.

## JUNE

Sunday, June 1, to Monday, June 30. I went to quarterly meeting at Tabernacle, very large crowd, 2 sermons by P. E. W. H. Bobbitt and Rev. Mr. Boshamer. Returning, I called an hour at Mr. W. A. Burwell's Rev. Messrs. Bobbitt and Boshamer and Dr. Plummer and Mr. Cole called, the preachers spent the night. On Whit Monday hands all took holiday, Charlie and I drove Mack to Hawtree, dined there, rested a while and returned home. Called at Warrenton Depot and Ridgeway. Ed Wright spent the day with Ed and Coop, they went to pond fishing. Ralph started prising tobacco Tuesday, Ed and Charlie helping, filled 2 hogsheads and got them under. William Burton resumed work on palings, hoe hands finished hilling old field and in cotton.



On Wednesday, I sent wagon to Stoval and Morgan's mill for railing for pal-ing, got 39 pieces 16 feet long. On Thursday I sent Coop with Harry driv-ing carriage to Warrenton to bring Nellie home Friday from college. Have turned out 3 hogsheads tobacco. Burton has finished making 12 hogsheads. Meeting of township board on Saturday 7. On Sunday Ed and Nellie went to church at Mt. Auburn, nearly cold enough for frost. On Tuesday hands cut big poplar tree on Arch's branch, had a hard time getting it to saw mill. I sent Harry with carriage to depot to meet Mr. Robert Boyd and wife, they got here to dinner. W. H. Boyd spent the day. Hands working cotton. A good season, I sent 7 hands to John M. Paschall's for tobacco plants, plant-ed them. Mr. Robert Boyd went to W. H. Boyd's Thursday night. I spent Sunday at W. H. Boyd's, brought Nellie home. Nice growing weather, my crops growing finely. On Monday Harry and Wash went to Stovall and Morgan's mill, brought load lumber as far as Mr. Owen's. My wheat will do to cut Friday, We cutting, reaping and binding wheat, working tobacco and plowing corn. I took Nellie in buggy, drove Mack, Coop rode Fanny, we went to church at Ridgeway, good sermon by Rev. Mr. Boshamer, home to dinner, Billy and Bas-com Wright spent Sunday with us. Sister and children went to Zack's to plum nursery. Nat Boyd brought Mr. R. J. Boyd and wife from Buck Boyd's Tuesday, Nat spent the night. Zack started Monday to prising his tobacco, Ralph helping him, he turned out 2 hogsheads, we both sending them to de-pot. Mr. Cawthorne came up Wednesday, spent the night, Mrs. Cawthorne and Johnny came Thursday, spent the night. I sent Mr. R. J. Boyd and lady to depot in carriage, we have finished cutting wheat at home and at store. Robert carries 2 hogsheads tobacco a day with ox-cart. Dr. T. M. Jones preached at Ridgeway Sunday, he goes to Greensboro next session. Mrs. Caw-thorne and Johnny have been with us since last Wednesday, June 25. She went to see Miss Betsy Duncan Sunday.

## JULY

Tuesday, July 1, to Thursday, July 31. Boyd came from Raleigh Wednes-day, July 2, I had 9 hands working with hoes, Harry plowing cotton, Clay, Osburn and West working in corn. Lou twisting my chewing tobacco. Some of hands went to picnic at saw mill, Boyd, Ed, Coop, Nellie and Johnny Caw-thorne went to picnic. 10 of my hands stayed home and worked, hoeing and plowing. We bought W. and W. sewing machine for Mr. Dobbs. We have sub-dued nearly all grass in my crop. Mr. R. J. Boyd and his daughter came Fri-day. On Saturday I went to Township meeting at Enterprise, Mr. R. J. Boyd went home with W. H. Burwell. Boyd left for Raleigh, Mrs. Cawthorne and Johnny left Saturday for home, have been with us nearly 2 weeks. W. H. Bur-well, R. J. Boyd, Pat Burwell and Nat Boyd spent Sunday with us. We cut and stacked oats, worked tobacco, also put hoe hands in young orchard to work peas, beans, corn and potatoes. On Sunday, July 13, Ed, Coop, Nellie, Johnny Cawthorne went to church at New Hope, Johnny Cawthorne has been here all week. Sister Sally White and 3 children, Mrs. Caroline Hunt with her son spent Saturday with us, Sister Sally went to her mother's, Mrs. Hunt to W. H. Burwell's. On Thursday, July 17, Mr. John Fleming came with wheat thresher, we hauled up wheat from store field, also Zack's and Will's, cleaned up all but Will's, 114½ bushels. West ran away. Sister Sally and children spent Friday night with us. Mr. R. J. Boyd and his daughter Anne spent Saturday, also Mrs. W. H. Boyd and 4 children. Mr. R. J. Boyd left for Petersburg. Pannie and Annie Boyd spent Sunday here. On Monday Billy Wright took me to depot, I left for Richmond, Va., I took supper in Peters-burg, arrived Richmond at 10, put up at Exchange Hotel, Room 39. I arose





Tuesday, went to Shooke warehouse to see about my tobacco, met with Mr. Hamilton Martin, saw my tobacco opened, broke, sampled and sold. Sold low, 2 at 13, 1 at 19 $\frac{1}{2}$ , 2 at 12, 1 at 8-3/4, 1 at 8 1/4, 1 at 7 $\frac{1}{2}$ , 1 at 7 1/4. Average \$10.27 $\frac{1}{2}$ . Net proceeds \$1,263.17. Large quantity of tobacco sold. I did my trading in evening, intended going to Petersburg but, did not get off, remained at Exchange Hotel. I arose Wednesday, settled my bill at Exchange, \$14.50, took cars at 5 o'clock in the morning for Petersburg, arrived there for breakfast, met Mr. H. H. Burwell at Jarrett's Hotel, attended tobacco breaks at Oak's and Center warehouses, also sales at the Exchange, saw large quantity of tobacco sold at from 5 to 52 per cwt. Mr. Robert J. Boyd and I took dinner with Mr. C. E. Allen, I spent the night at Jarrett's. I took the cars for home Thursday. Mr. and Mrs. Miller spent Friday with us. My tobacco has been worked over 3 times, cotton 4 times with hoes. We have plenty of peaches, first watermelons today. I gave hands holiday Saturday, called meeting of board of trustees, several speeches by colored people, large crowd. Mr. Will Wright spent Sunday here. All my hogs, sheep, horses and cattle turned in wheat pasture. Harry carried poplar tree we cut at ice pond to saw mill to finish paling round yard.

### AUGUST

Saturday, August 2, to Sunday, August 31. We had lot of company, Miss Mary Jerman came Thursday, Sister Sarah, Miss Lizzie and John Robinson came Friday, also Mr. Cawthorne spent the night. I sent Harry to Church's store. Sunday we all went to New Hope, protracted meeting, had to make 3 trips to take everybody, Miss Matilda Peoples came Saturday. We made 2 trips to New Hope again Monday, Sister, Miss Matilda, Lizzie Robinson, Mary Jerman, Nellie Ed, Charlie to church, Mrs. Paschall, Miss Julia Johnson and Johnny Cawthorne added to our company. We all went to New Hope Tuesday, sermons by Rev. Mr. Barker and Rev. Nick Harris. Mr. Len Henderson called. Ed drove carriage. To church again Wednesday. Thursday, August 7. Election day for township officers, also constitution amendments. Hands went to election. Very small vote, 80 for amendment, 200 against. A picnic at Williamsboro on Friday. Horace P. Robinson came Thursday, Coop carried Miss Matilda Peoples to W. H. Boyd's. Willie Boyd returned with him. We have had a house full of company for several weeks. Miss Mary Jerman, Miss Lizzie Robinson, Nellie, Willie Boyd, Ed, Coop, Horace Robinson and I went to church at Mt. Auburn Sunday, sermon by Rev. Mr. Long, I dined with Mr. J. H. Bullock, others came home. Z. H. P. Cole and Charlie Cole spent Monday night here, Hands topping tobacco, plowing, etc., On Wednesday, we ran 40 bushels wheat thru fan mill, sent 20 bushels to Jenkins' mill. Hands cutting weeds, topping tobacco and making compost heap. My tobacco, corn and cotton growing rapidly. Messrs. Cheates and W. A. Wright spent Friday here, Colored meeting going on at Mt. Pleasant church, Osburn, Helen and Fanny professed religion. I gave my hands holiday and barbecue Saturday, killed shote and lamb, Mr. J. Y. Cawthorne, Sr. spent Friday night. I attended meeting of board at Enterprise Saturday. Sister and I to Twitty's Chapel Sunday, Ed and Nat Boyd to Mt. Auburn, Boyd and Johnny Baskerville came from Raleigh Saturday, I sent carriage to depot to meet them. Coop and Harry took Johnny Baskerville to his home in Virginia, Boyd returned to Raleigh Sunday. Hands worming and succering tobacco. I attended meeting of board Saturday, Horace Robinson came, carried his sister home, she has been with us some time. Wife, Sister, Coop, Johnny Robinson, Nellie, Charlie and Nena and I went to Twitty's Chapel Sunday, All went in carriage except Coop and Harry Cawthorne, they rode horseback, rode Fanny and Rattler. On Monday I went to Ridgeway to see



YEAR 1873

about delivering peaches. Fox hunters caught fox near our house this morning. On Tuesday, I arose early, put all hands to gathering peaches, gathered 7 barrels. Sent Harry and Coop with them to Ridgeway. I rode Fanny, Johnny Robinson rode Rattler to Warrenton to court. On Thursday we gathered wagon and cart loads peaches, sent Coop and Harry with them to Ridgeway, 115 baskets. I sent last load peaches to Ridgeway Friday, 80 bushels in all, got \$31. for them. Cotton opening rapidly. On Sunday, August 31, Harry drove Wife, Charlie and me to spend the day at Mr. Owen's. We went in carriage.

SEPTEMBER

Thursday, September 4, to Tuesday, September 30. John R. Boyd and Ed Boyd spent last night, Sister and Ed White went to Church's store Wednesday, did not return till night. I had 16 hands pulling fodder. Wife, Sister Sarah and children spent the day at W. A. Burwell's. On Sunday, Sister, Nena, Charlie, Wallace and I went to the negro baptizing, Osburn, Clay, Helen and Fanny baptized, with a dozen others. Coop, John Robinson and Ed Boyd went to W. H. Boyd's Saturday, spent the night, Ed Boyd remained there. The Misses Cheate and H. B. Wright here Sunday night. Ed rode Fanny horse to New Hope. On Monday, Charlie, Johnny Robinson and I pressed my chewing tobacco, had 35 twists left, put it in box loose, too high to press. I had 17 hands counting my boys Ed, Coop and Charlie worming and succering tobacco Wednesday. On Friday Ed drove carriage to W. H. Boyd's, carried Sister, Sister Sarah, Johnny Robinson, Nena and George. On Saturday, I rode Fanny to Marrow's Chapel, called at W. H. Boyd's, was joined by W. H. Boyd, Revs. Messrs. Bobbitt and Boshamer, Services by P. E., W. H. Boyd and I went to J. B. Garland's in afternoon. Raining Sunday, so, we did not go to church, remained at J. B. Garland's. I got home after sun set. We cut tobacco on Thursday, September 18. Cut 882 sticks, hung them on scaffolds. Coop went to Junction bought 4 tubs, 2 at 30¢, 2 at 25¢, from D. B. Kimball. Ed, Coop, Charlie and I went to Mr. Dortch's sale, I bought \$1.21 worth, sold Rhoda 50¢ worth. Coop and Nellie drove Mack to buggy to W. H. Boyd's Saturday, Our little baby Henry quite sick. Coop leaves tomorrow, Monday, September 22 for Ashland, Va., to attend Randolph-Macon college, Sister Sarah went up there Wednesday, September 17., Ed went with her to Jimmie Robinson's. We cut and scaffolded tobacco from Monday, September 22 to Saturday, September 27, had same hands and some extra. Misses Cheate and Miss Sarah Wright spent Saturday night with us, Charlie, Miss Pan and I went to Twitty's Chapel Sunday, heard Rev. Mr. Boshamer. Cut, fired tobacco all week, picked cotton too. Nellie and I went to Union to church Sunday.

OCTOBER

Saturday, October 4, to Friday, October 31. I attended township meeting Saturday, Nellie and I dined with J. H. Bullock on return from Union chapel Sunday, Ed went to New Hope. We have picked and hauled to gin 5,760 seed cotton up to now, turned out 2 bales, hauled them to depot. Charlie and I went to Hawtree Friday, dined there, called at Ridgeway and Manson, I have 13 hands picking cotton. Rev. Mr. Boshamer spent Saturday night, he went to preach at Marrow's Chapel. Johnny Cawthorne and Miss Luna have beer with us several days. Acorns falling, hogs get nearly as many as they can eat. Raleigh Fair started Monday, October 13, under very favorable auspices.



On Tuesday, Charlie and I went to Ridgeway, received \$100 for express. Charlie, Nellie and I arose early Wednesday, went to Junction, took cars for Raleigh, went straight to fairgrounds for the day, spent the night in the city at Mrs. Waytt's, spent Thursday at fairgrounds, went home, got home 10 o'clock at night. Hands with wagon and cart hauling guano and lime from depot. Boyd came from Ridgeway Tuesday, spent the night. Charlie and I left him at Ridgeway, we went on to Hawtree, dined and came home, called at Warrenton Depot, Sledge's gin, Ridgeway and Junction. On Thursday, William and Zack started making wagon and cart bodies, I had log sawed for railings. Got returns from 3 bales cotton from Norfolk, Va., at 15½, Net \$190.31, 1 bale unsold. Sent Harry to Ridgeway on Saturday to bring Boyd home. Miss Fanny Henderson and Miss Sue and Nat Henderson spent Saturday with us. On Sunday, Charlie went early to Manson, brought George Cole up, he spent the day, Willie Boyd came, spent the day with Boyd. Ed carried Sister and Nena to Mr. J. H. Bullock's on Tuesday, and to Mr. T. Carroll's, brought Davy Garland home with him. Davy Garland and Johnny Cawthorne spent Tuesday night here, Ed carried Davy to W. H. Boyd's Wednesday, All hands picking cotton over second time, I have sent 10,000 lbs. to gin, sent off 4 bales, 1,730 lbs. lint cotton, also sent off 2 bales at Hawtree. I attended trustees' meeting at Enterprise on Saturday.

### NOVEMBER

Sunday, November 2, to Sunday, November 30. Wife, Nellie, George and I, attended church at New Hope, sermon by Rev. Mr. Paris, Funeral service for old Mrs. Burckett. Mr. Owen and daughter spent the afternoon. On Monday hands pulling corn, 4 horses pulling wagon hauling it, 2 oxen to cart, hitched colt to wagon first time, Fannie under saddle, Mack and Hardy in lead. On Tuesday, we had all 4 horses to wagon again and 2 yoke of oxen to cart, hauling corn. Both wagon and cart bodies planked up. Election in Virginia Tuesday for Governor and Legislature. My corn very good, fattening hogs eat 3 bushels corn a day, I have 33 hogs up, 17 outside. On Sunday, November 9. Wife and I walked to Billy Wright's, spent the afternoon. Johnny Cawthorne with us for several days. My sheep in piney woods pasture. Had corn shucking only my hands and Zack's 2, 18 in all, finished shucking and cribbed corn Tuesday. We had cold, rain and ice for 3 days, hauled corn for Zack, all 4 oxen to cart. On Saturday, I went to Ridgeway for quarterly meeting, Full attendance. W. H. Boyd came home with me, spent Saturday night, I returned to Ridgeway Sunday, sermon by Rev. W. H. Bobbitt, large congregation. I dined with Rev. Mr. Boshamer, returned in company with Mr. J. H. Fleming. Monday, a real winter storm all day, increased in fury about night, Zack and Val's corn in pile covered with snow. On Tuesday, November 17, I sold my 33 fattening hogs to Will Paschall, Now have only 17 out hogs, 16 cattle, 35 sheep. This has been a very cold snap for the time of year. I went to store Friday, made a bargain with Tyler Paschall to work Sister's place next year. Large crowd at store on Saturday, several cases in magistrate's Court. Some of my fattening hogs sick, I gave them pumpkin, salt, ashes and turnips, they are better. On Monday, I sent Harry in carriage to Junction to meet Mrs. Massenburg, Miss Irby and Miss Willie Jones. On Tuesday, Ed carried deed and plat of land to W. H. Burwell at Ellington's. I think I will get 8 bales cotton, have sent off 7. I called at Mr. Cawthorne's Wednesday, My sick hogs got well. On Thursday, I went to Mr. Suit's sale, things sold very well, corn brought from \$3.50 to \$3.75 per Bbl., fodder \$1. per cut. Mr. John Cawthorne and John, Jr. spent the night with us. On Friday I went to sale at Miss Betsy Duncan's, large crowd, everything sold well. Hands hauled logs, sawed up 2, Zack carried them to his house to make loft



for new stables, sawed them 1 half for the other, Mrs. Betty Davis and Mrs. Massenburg came here from W. H. Boyd's Saturday, I went to T. P. Rowland's and Mr. M. R. Vanlandingham's collecting church money. Mrs. Davis, Mrs. Massenburg and Billy Wright spent Sunday here.

## DECEMBER

Monday, December 1, to Wednesday, December 31. I took Mrs. Davis and Mrs. Massenburg to Ridgeway in carriage to take cars for home, paid Rev. Mr. Boshamer balance on assessment, dined with him. On Tuesday, I arose at 3 o'clock in the morning, called up hands, kindled fire and killed 18 hogs. Miles, Minnie and Lula Owens spent Tuesday night with us. I rode Fanny to Hawtree, called on John Patillo's, spent night with R. A. Davis. Thursday, I went to Warrenton Depot, called at Sledge's gin, returned to depot then to Ridgeway then home. Zack sowed wheat for me in my absence. On Saturday a meeting of board of trustees, large crowd at store. Ed went in buggy to Mrs. Robinson's for carpet. Hands hauling wood with 4 horses to wagon, cutting it and packing it away. My cattle, horses, sheep and hogs looking well. On Wednesday, December 10, I rode Fanny to C. M. Robards' sale in Granville County, large crowd, things sold well. Mules from \$100 to \$150., horses from \$60. to \$100. My 13 hogs left in fattening pen fattening finely. 4 horses to wagon and 4 oxen to cart hauling manure from horse lot and cotton seed home from gin. Mr. Len Henderson called and renewed insurance policy. Ed, Nellie and Johnny Cawthorne went to W. H. Boyd's Sunday, left Nellie there. On Tuesday I received \$100. for express at Ridgeway, from Messrs. Hyman and Daney. My old no-eared, bob tailed sow littered 14 pigs. We cut trees on Spring Hill, hauled, cut and stored wood all week. Helen has done work in house all week. Harry drove Sister, Charlie and Nena in carriage to Church's store trading, Ed went along on horseback. We killed, cut out and hung 13 more hogs, total weight 3,137 lbs. Zack cut them out, Uncle Israel salted them. Harry carried  $7\frac{1}{2}$  bushels wheat to Jenkin's mill, brought home 5 Bbls. flour,  $17\frac{1}{2}$  bushels bran, no seconds. Charlie went with him, drove all 4 horses. On Monday I arose at John Patillo's, took breakfast, went to Hawtree, called at R. A. Davis', took dinner at Hawtree, settled with G. W. Newman, also Nelson, called at Sledge's gin, Ridgeway and Manson, on home. Started snowing at night. We hauled wood with 4 horses several days, have good supply put up for bad weather and Christmas. All hands broke up at noon Wednesday for the year. Boyd and Mr. Horton came from Raleigh to spend Christmas. It snowed rapidly for several hours on Christmas Day. Boyd went to W. H. Boyd's, attended Christmas tree at Tabernacle Thursday. Ed and Mr. Norton went hunting. Negroes gone but, they help feed stock night and morning. On Friday, we were all invited to a dining at Mr. Owen's, Ed, Mr. Horton and Boyd went, Boyd stayed all night. I went to store, good many white and colored there, some drinking. On Saturday, Boyd, Pannie Boyd and Willie Boyd came here for breakfast, they sat up all night. Miss Fanny Henderson, Sue and Mr. Dick Henderson, John and Harry Cawthorne came, The boys had fire works at night. We have had a very nice Christmas, Boyd, Nellie, Willie Boyd and Johnny Cawthorne spent Sunday at R. B. Henderson's, Pannie Boyd, Ed and Mr. Horton spent the day at Mr. Owen's. Boyd carried Pannie Boyd home, he came back to Mr. Henderson's, Got home at 10 o'clock at night. Boyd and Mr. Horton left Monday, Johnny and Harry Cawthorne still with us. I have only hired chaps, Bill and Sam and a woman for next year. Have Phoebe Hanks and Fanny. Have settled up with last year's hands. Paid H. B. Wright and Bro. for 4 Bbls. corn. I sent Ed on Tuesday to Mr. Capps' collecting, he did not





YEAR 1873

see him. Ed went again Wednesday, got \$10. I have been at store nearly all day, hired Lewis Davis at \$80, Harry at \$80, Israel at \$50., Phoebe \$48, Len \$30 and clothes, Sam \$20, and Bill \$20. So closes the year 1873.



JANUARY

Thursday, January 1 to Saturday, January 31. Harry and Len with 4 horses to wagon moved Uncle Israel in. William L. Boyd and John R. Garland, Jr. spent Wednesday night with us, I bought 2 oxen from H. B. Wright and Bro. for \$1.50 each. On Saturday, I went to board meeting at Enterprise, large crowd, Considerable business in Magistrate's Court. Osburn came, I hired him at \$50. per year. Ed, Nellie and John Cawthorne went to church Sunday at New Hope, Harry drove them in carriage, sermon by Rev. Nick Harris. This, the first Sabbath in the new year, we returned thanks to God that we have all been spared thru the past year and for His mercies and blessings, tho' we have been unworthy. On Thursday, January 8, Harry went to mill, brought home 5 bushels meal,  $\frac{1}{2}$  bushel hominy. Ed and Nellie went to Mr. Owen's to show the ladies how to sew on a sewing machine. On Friday, Miss Molly Bullock and brother Walter, Misses Nannie and Fannie Henderson and John Cawthorne spent the day. Ed and Nellie went to church at Mt. Auburn on Sunday, John Cawthorne, Jr. came spent the night. Sister started teaching the little children, had them in Sunday School Sunday, Charlie, Nena and George. On Tuesday Harry went with 4 horse wagon to move Mr. Stephen Cawthorne to Dr. C. T. Sims'. I went to store Wednesday, settled with Messrs. Wright Bros. for year 1873, gave them my bond for \$30.93, paid them \$12. for 3 Bbls. corn. I sent tobacco seed to W. H. Boyd. Weather extremely cold for several days, thermometer 19 in passage, ice on pond 3 inches, Johnny Cawthorne spent last night. On Monday hands doing heavy mauling. Johnny Cawthorne here again Wednesday night. I did not attend quarterly meeting at Jerusalem, had a crick in my neck. On Tuesday, Miss Minnie Owen and Miss Lula Harris came, spent the night. Mr. Owen sent for them horseback, it was raining so, I sent Harry to take them home in our carriage. Ed went to Junction, Coop came back with him from Ashland, Va., very unexpectedly to us. Hands cutting and mauling in new ground, very heavily timbered, about 100 saw logs cut on it, besides wood and rail timber. I went to Hawtree Friday, left Boyd's trunk at Junction, found Boyd at Ridgeway repairing Dr. Hawkins' machinery to his cotton gin. Boyd came home with me. Ed took Boyd and Coop to Junction to go to Raleigh Saturday, they carried bed and bedding, Coop will go to work in machine shop with Boyd. On Sunday, Harry drove Ed, Nellie and Charlie to New Hope, sermon by Rev. Mr. Whitaker. It started raining and snowing all night, very heavy sleet, trees heavily laden with ice, I went to Enterprise Monday, weather so bad I did not return till nearly night, wife sent Harry with horse for me to ride home. On Tuesday we had the heaviest sleet I ever recollect seeing, for hours before day we could hear the trees breaking, about sun up the breaking and cracking of trees sounded like a continued discharge of fire arms. Boyd came home at noon, he went to Boydton, I went to Manson in afternoon. On Wednesday I found Maggie sow with 10 pigs. I gave 2 of them to Aunt Grace to raise, 1 for her, 1 for me. I cut and made 3 mauls. Boyd rode Fanny to W. H. Boyd's Friday. Meeting of board at Enterprise Saturday, had roads in township under consideration, all overseers present but 2 or 3. Ed took Boyd to Manson to take cars for Raleigh. Ed and Nellie to R. B. Henderson's Sunday afternoon. On Monday I went to Manson, joined The Grange with 19 others, Lieut. Eates organized The Grange, sent for charter. I went to Sister's place, walked over crop with Tyler. Charlie and I spent Sunday at W. H. Burwell's, Mr. W. A. Burwell, wife and Miss Anne Williams, R. R. Burwell there too. Mrs. Owen, Mr. and Mrs. Faulkner spent day with my wife and Sister at home. Our youngest children sick with colds, little Wallace had fever all night. I rode Fanny to Manson Monday to Grange, the charter had not arrived, adjourned till Saturday. It snow-



ed till noon Wednesday, but, we hauled 6 logs to saw mill, makes 22 in all. Hands mended up harness and bridles. Hands worked on road. Friday, Harry did not return from wedding. Ed went to Junction and Mrs. Robinson's, brought carpet for Miss Pan. On Sunday, Nellie and I went to Ridgeway, heard Rev. Mr. Boshamer, dined at Dr. Jerman's, came by Twitty's Chapel, heard Rev. Mr. Boshamer again. On Monday, I went to Warrenton to court, left my farm in charge of my son Ed. Judge Watts did not open court till 3 in afternoon, I drew on grand jury along with Sam Bobbitt, Mr. C. Duke, Col. Rooker, Mr. H. B. Capps and Stephen Tucker. 7 colored men on too. I spent night at Mr. Cawthorne's. I went down town Tuesday, grand jury convened in jury room at 10 in morning, dispatched a good deal of business, I spent night at J. C. Robinson's, slept with Jimmie, Messrs. Stewart and George Fitts here. Jimmie went to town with me, raining and sleeting, I put my horse up at Buck Davis' stables. We did a heap of work Wednesday. Weather so disagreeable I spent the night with Col. W. S. Davis. Ed Russell and family and Col. Haskins there I slept with him. He and I arose, walked to stables to see his horses before breakfast, returned to breakfast, then to grand jury, made good progress in our business. I rode Fanny home. I rode Fanny back to Warrenton Friday, finished up grand jury business, adjourned Sine Die. I got home at 7 at night. Johnny Cawthorne spent Saturday night here.

### MARCH

Sunday, March 1, to Tuesday, March 31. No company on Sunday but Johnny Cawthorne. On Monday, the well sweep broke down, Zack helped fix up a new post. Ed took Boyd's valise to Junction. Sowing oats all week, 6 bushels for Zack, 20½ for myself. Hauled 10 logs to saw mill 4 horses to wagon, 4 oxen to cart, Makes 32 logs in all. On Wednesday, Captain H. W. Paschall's horse, Stonewall Jackson, came to see my mare Fanny. I met school committee in old field near Mr. John Dowling's, made location for public school house, Wagon and cart hauled 10 more logs to mill. On Thursday, wagon and cart hauled 6 more logs each, 54 at mill, I have 50 more to haul. First young chickens. I have 27 young lambs. Wheat and clover very fine, tobacco plants up thick in plant bed. On Saturday, Harry drove Nellie and Miss Fanny Henderson to New Hope to a temperance lecture by Rev. Mr. Long. I went to Trustees' meeting at Enterprise, then to New Hope in afternoon. Miss Fanny spent the night. On Sunday, Harry drove Misses Fannie and Sue Henderson, Nellie and Ed in carriage to Mt. Auburn to church. Mr. R. B. Henderson, wife and children came in afternoon. Mr. Bascom Wright and brother Ed came, stayed till bed time. Whit and Tyler sowing oats, flailed out 8 bushels to sow. On Wednesday I attended Grange at Manson, initiated 3 members. Charlie started school. Ed, Charlie and little boys, George and Wallace, with me at Enterprise, we watched the Knights practicing for tournament. On Sunday, I rode Fanny to Ridgeway, heard Rev. Mr. Primrose, quite a revival going on there, 44 converts up to now. Capt. W. M. Burnett came home with me to dine. W. H. Burwell, Willie and Pet spent the day. On Tuesday Charlie and Harry with 4 horse wagon to Manson, brought 10 bags guano, 1 box candles, 30 lbs coffee, these came from Richmond. Ed and Harry went in carriage to depot to meet Sister Sarah. Harry and Charlie made more trips to Manson, brought 20 more bags guano, I helped Sister Sarah fix up her guardian papers. Horace P. Robinson spent Saturday night. He and I attended church at Ridgeway Sunday, sermon by Rev. Mr. Boshamer, 25 joined church. W. H. Burwell, wife, Willie and baby spent the day with us. I was at saw mill Monday, have 73 logs there. Miss Molly Bullock came to see Sister Sarah. Mrs. Carroll and daughter spent Wednesday with us. On Friday, Harry Drove Ed, Sister Sarah and Nellie in



YEAR 1874

carriage to Mr. J. C. Robinson's, they returned Sunday, spent Saturday night at Mr. Cawthorne's in Warrenton, came to church Sunday at Ridgeway, then home. John Cawthorne came home with them. On Monday, I went to Warrenton, dined at Col. W. S. Davis', with Sister Sarah, J. C. Robinson, J. E. Boyd and others. Did not attend to the business for which we met. The Grange met at Holley's Place Tuesday, initiated M. J. Hawkins, W. H. Burwell, R. B. Henderson and C. D. Riggan. Young men had tournament at same place. Ed and Nellie went in buggy, Charlie and I walked through. Hands rolling logs.

APRIL

Wednesday, April 1, to Thursday, April 30. I attended board meeting Saturday, April 4. Next day, Easter Sunday, cold, looks like snow, Ed carried Nellie to W. H. Boyd's. Charlie and I walked to church at New Hope. Ed rode Rattler, sermon by Rev. Mr. Whitaker. Fanny horse got out, gone since Monday, have all my horses out looking for her, Dr. Plummer brought her home Wednesday. I have 30 young lambs, looking well, growing fast. I went to W. H. Boyd's Sunday for Nellie, she was exposed to mumps so, I left her. Buck went to Marrow's Chapel to church. On Wednesday, I attended Grange meeting at Mr. Hadden's. I listed taxes at Enterprise Friday and Saturday, Sheriff spent Friday night here, he and I walked to Enterprise, Ed brought his horse and buggy. Large crowd, we completed 9 pages of tax list. Many speeches by colored orators. Nellie at Buck Boyd's 2 weeks, I have 103 logs at saw mill, 20 more to haul. Hands cut and sawed posts, William Burton and Buck Reavis paling in garden. Ed and Harry hauled hogshead of bacon and 2 kegs nails, Nellie at Buck's 3 weeks, creeks up, rain all the time. I attended Twitty's Sunday, Wash Fleming spent day and night. Sermon at Twitty's by Rev. Mr. Boshamer, text 4th. chapter Paul's Epistle to Hebrews, 16th verse, "Approach boldly the throne of grace," etc.,

MAY

Friday, May 1, to Sunday, May 31. On Saturday, I attended board meeting at Enterprise, returned tax list. On Sunday, wife and I went to W. H. Boyd's in carriage, Harry drove us. Brought Nellie home. Has been there a month. Just getting well of measles, All Buck's 11 children had mumps. All my sheep in Brown's Neck except 42 ewes and lambs, they still in Arch's. Z. M. P. Cole and George Cole spent Tuesday night. Hands went to examination at colored school Thursday. I sowed 2500 lbs. guano, sold Zack 1,000 lbs., Will 200 lbs., John Paschall 1 bag, Tyler had 1 bag Peruvian, 19 bags Pacific. Boyd and Coop came from Raleigh, spent the day, Johnny Cawthorne spent Saturday night, Nat Boyd spent Sunday, took Boyd and Coop to depot, brought buggy home. Harry drove Sister and Nellie to spend the day at Mr. Owen's Tuesday. I attended Grange meeting at Holly Farm Wednesday. Mrs. Robinson came to see Miss Pan, Saturday, spent night and day, Harry took her home. Saturday, May 23, my 49th birthday, Hands had holiday, Ed drove Mack and Rattler to Manson to meet Boyd and Coop. I sold Ralph a lamb, Burger butchered one for me, they were very fine and fat. On Sunday Boyd drove Rattler to W. H. Boyd's, spent the night. Johnny Cawthorne spent the night here. John Pattillo and daughter called on their way to Granville County to see his brother. Little Henry quite sick all day and night, we sat up with him. Monday was Whitsontide, Tournament at Woodworth, Boyd, Ed, Charlie, Nellie and Johnny Cawthorne went from here. The boys returned to Raleigh tomorrow. Ed went to Depot with Boyd and Coop. J. W. Patillo and daughter Molly stayed here Monday night. I settled with H. B. Wright \$113. Mr. R. D.





Paschall spent Wednesday night with us. Buck Reavis finished garden palings Friday, has made 5 hogsheads, working on rest. We got up sheep on Saturday, Zack, Burger and Ed sheared them. On Sunday, Nellie, Charlie, George and Wallace went with me to get wild strawberries.

JUNE

Tuesday, June 2, to Tuesday, June 30. I hired Watt Baltrop at \$10 per month. On Thursday, we drew 20,000 tobacco plants from mill pond bed and 3,000 from little bed and planted them. On Sunday, June 7, I went to W. H. Boyd's, spent the day, Nutbush Creek so high I had difficulty in crossing. Miss Fannie Henderson with us since Friday, She, Nellie and Ed to church at New Hope, Bascom and Ed Wright dined here. I rode Rattler to Warrenton Wednesday, Austin Plummer went with me from Ridgeway, I attended Grange Meeting. We planted fine lot potato slips Thursday. I sent wagon and 6 hands to Mr. Tom Watson's for tobacco plants, planted 10,000. I attended meeting at Enterprise Saturday. On Sunday, I took Nellie to Mr. W. A. Burwell's, called at W. H. Burwell's, he and family were starting to Mt. Auburn, Nellie went with them, I spent day with W. A. Burwell. They all came back and dined there. W. L. Boyd spent the day here. Hands reaping, binding and hacking wheat Tuesday. Zack went with wagon, driving 4 horses to W. H. Burwell's, Thomas Watson's and Mrs. Tom Plummer's for tobacco plants, got 8,000 plants from Mrs. Plummer. Johnny Cawthorne and his sister Luna here from Wednesday till Sunday. I salted my 61 head of sheep, 34 old sheep, 27 lambs. Have finished prising my 10 hogsheads tobacco. Ed and Nellie went to L. W.'s examination Friday.

JULY

Wednesday, July 1, to Friday, July 31. Ed and Nellie met Sister Sarah and Johnny at Manson. I attended meeting of board of trustees at Enterprise on Saturday. Miss Betty Thomas spent the week here. Misses Fannie and Nannie Henderson spent Saturday afternoon, Mr. R. B. Henderson came with them. We attended church at New Hope Sunday, Sister Sarah has been in bed ever since she came, is better. On Monday, I went to Warrenton in buggy with Bascom Wright. Attended meeting of ex-committee, dined with Rev. B. F. Long. On Wednesday, we hauled timber to build bridge. Mr. Robert Capps got out my wheat, 71 bushels. Johnny Robinson went to Warrenton with me. Mr. Capps and brother John stayed with us Wednesday night. I went to Enterprise Saturday, agreed with T. P. Paschall to re-copy the registration books, copied the original this afternoon, Got return from 2 hogsheads tobacco, 7½ and 8¼. W. L. Boyd spent Sunday here. On Tuesday, Johnny Robinson and Charlie carried remnant of tobacco to Junction, sold it to Mr. Twitty, brought bacon and sugar back. I attended meeting of Grange at Holly Farm. On Wednesday, Johnny Robinson, Nellie, Charlie and Johnny Cawthorne who came yesterday, went to a picnic at Townesville. On Thursday, Johnny Robinson and I drove Rattler to Warrenton, I attended Executive Committee at Court house. Mrs. J. C. Robinson and her son John came up, I went to Hawtree Friday, called at Warrenton Depot, Ridgeway and Manson. On Sunday Nellie and I drove Mack to R. B. Henderson's. Only Mrs. Henderson and Mrs. Martin at home. I went to Mr. Owen's Wednesday, paid him \$400. on bond. All hands had holiday and barbecue on Saturday, I caught lamb and Watt Butchered it. I sold John Harris Marine ram. We had lots of company, W. H. Burwell, his family, Col. W. S. Davis and family Mrs. Annie Henderson, Misses Jones, Pender and Cole. Had plenty of nice melons



Last Thursday a speaking at Enterprise by colored candidates, 25 speeches, 3 fights,  $\frac{1}{2}$  dozen negroes bound over to keep peace. W. H. Boyd, Mr. Dick Wilson, Mr. Miller spent Sunday with us. On Monday, I went to Tyler's farm at Sister's place and to Enterprise, sent Boyd and Coop 4 large melons. Buck Reavis and Zack made a new cart tongue. Willie Boyd and Mr. Nunn dined here Thursday.

## AUGUST

Saturday August 1, to Tuesday, September 30. I rode Rattler to quarterly meeting at Tabernacle, called at Enterprise to see T. P. Paschall. Sermon by P. E. Rev. W. H. Bobbitt, good many official members present. Dined at church, spent night at J. H. Taylor's, Captain George Davis, Mr. Sam Jeffries, Mr. Ricks and sister, spent the night there too. All went to church Sunday, very large congregation, the large church nearly filled with ladies. Sermon and communion. My family went to church at New Hope, quarterly and protracted meetings started there Saturday too. Sister Sarah remained at home with little children. On Monday I gathered 50 large watermelons, Harry, John Robinson and Charlie took them to Ridgeway, sold 16, left others with Mr. A. S. Webb. We have melons in profusion. I met T. P. Paschall at store Tuesday, we fixed up registration books, Wife, Sister Sarah, Nellie, George, Watt, Johnny Robinson went with me in carriage to church at New Hope on Wednesday, Harry drove us. I sent 50 watermelons to Enterprise. Meeting continues at Tabernacle. Thursday, August 6, was election day for Superintendent of Public Instruction, Congress, Solicitor, members of Legislature and County officers. I was one of the judges. Votes were Superintendent Public Instruction, Pool 115, Purnell, 283, Full vote 405. had 31 candidates. J. M. Paschall, 276, Thorn, 103, McCraw 234, Fitts, 178, Bennett, 304, Thornton, 98, Hyman 240, Blount 115, White 49. Picnic on Friday at Sassafras Fork and Dick Henderson's mill. Johnny Robinson and Nellie went to W. H. Boyd's Thursday on their way to Sassafras Fork. I went to Enterprise, sent the vote to P. M. Wilson. Miss Molly Hawkins spent a day and 2 nights with us. Ed carried Miss Molly and Rufus to Mr. Owen's Saturday. Johnny Cawthorne here since Thursday, On Sunday, Miss Pan, Sister, Nena and I went to Mt. Auburn to hear Rev. Sol Apple, large congregation, exhortation by Rev. Mr. Long. Sister Sarah at home with Ed, Charlie, Dick Boyd and the little children. Good news from the election. Ed went to Junction to carry the boy's trunk. Mr. Tom Horton came home with him, he came out to recruit his health. On Tuesday, Mrs. Owen and 2 daughters spent the day, H. P. Robinson and sister Lizzie, Miss Lucy Palmer, Mr. Horton spent the night. On Wednesday, I rode Rattler to Grange meeting at Holly Farm. On Sunday, August 16, Wife, George, Wallace and I went to W. H. Boyd's, Len drove us in carriage, lot of company there. Harry drove Sister Sarah and Miss Pan to Church's store. Mrs. Cawthorne, Mrs. McIlhenny came in afternoon. I killed a lamb, sent Mrs. Henderson a quarter, sold Ralph a quarter. Mrs. Cawthorne, Mrs. McIlhenny and Johnny Cawthorne left Wednesday. Johnny Robinson came, been absent at Mr. J. C. Robinson's for 6 days. I went over Tyler's crop, he will make 100 Bbls. corn, 10 bales cotton, 5 hogsheads tobacco on Sister's place. Osburn and June stole 4 watermelons from my patch. Ed, Harry and I lost  $\frac{1}{2}$  day tracking them up. On Saturday, Horace Robinson, his sister Lizzie and Miss Lucy Palmer came on their return from Clarksville. Boyd came, went to Mr. Henderson's, brought Miss Fannie, all spent the night. Boyd took Miss Fannie home Sunday, Horace Robinson, his sister and Miss Lucy went with Miss Pan, Sister and Ed to church at Ridgeway. On Monday, August 24, we were all aroused at 1 o'clock in the morning, found our cook room on fire, heavy wind



storm raging, blowing right against our dwelling, it caught fire in spite of all our efforts, was entirely consumed, all but the rock walls. We succeeded in rescuing considerable clothing and furniture, could have saved good deal more but for trying to save the house. We were all out of doors in the storm, packed everything in office and sheds, A night of horror. On Tuesday, I took Johnny Robinson in buggy, went to Warrenton to court, saw insurance officers, arranged about insurance on house, started carpenters to work on little room we hauled up from Sister's. John Rose, Buck Reavis and Zack working on it. We are all living in office and shed, Mr. Rose and son, Zack and Buck Reavis fixing little house to shelter us. We cook out of doors. Good deal of company, Fair, pleasant weather after morning, very favorable to our situation. Cambridge Hawkins working on chimney to little house, Osburn and Israel helping him. Boyd went to Townesville to see Anthony Morrow about building house. Boyd and Nellie spent last night at R. B. Henderson's, Sister Sarah returned from Buck Boyd's. I went to Bloomsbury, bought 5,000 shingles from Mr. Dickson at \$5. per 1,000, to be delivered and jointed. Sister Sarah, Nellie and Johnny Robinson went to Mr. J. C. Robinson's Saturday, Boyd went back to Raleigh. Harry returned from J. C. Robinson's Monday with carriage. Mr. Rose and Buck Reavis finished off little house on Tuesday. I went to Warrenton, received \$300 from R. A. M. and Co., and \$400. from Old North State Insurance Co., through William Norwood.

### SEPTEMBER

Tuesday, September 1, to Wednesday September 30. I called at Ridgeway, going and coming from Warrenton. On Wednesday, Mr. Rose and Buck Reavis fixed and ground up axes, took 3 hands, went to woods to get timber to re-build house. I went to Mr. Owen's, paid him \$200. on bond, Mr. John Thomas and family there. Hands getting timber at Saddler's for house. I went to see Joe Dink, Mr. and Mrs. Owen spent the afternoon, I renewed my bond to Mr. Owen \$490. from September 2. Mr. Rose and hands finished getting sills and plates, started getting stocks to saw joints, sleepers and scantling. My hands are working very badly since the house has been burned. They need my attention. Boyd and Coop came out from Raleigh on excursion train Sunday. Ed and Harry met them at depot in carriage. They dined, went back at 2:30. Sister, Ed, Charlie, Nena and Wallace went to depot with them, they failed to get there in time, had to remain with us all night, I have had a severe cold several days, no appetite, fever all day. Harry drove the boys and me to Ridgeway, they took cars for Raleigh, I saw Dr. Hawkins, on Tuesday, I went to Warrenton attended Grange, had very unpleasant time, suffered with my eyes and head. begged to be excused, got home at sun down. John M. Paschall's cart and mine hauled sills and timbers to frame house, Mr. Kingsbury came, we made a bargain about building house. On Friday, I suffered severly with my eyes and head all day. Misses Yancey spent the day. Nellie has been gone 2 weeks, we are still cooking out of doors, W. H. Burwell called. Mr. Rose and Buck finished dressing all timbers, 3 hands cutting more stocks to hew for sawyers. Harry carried me to Depot Tuesday, I took cars for Raleigh, met the boys at shops, spent the night with them at their rooms, I saw Dr. Hawkins, arranged with him to get my lumber, called on Betts and Allen, ordered doors and window frames, cornice, corner boards, moulding, etc., My bill \$127. I made some purchases in Raleigh, took cars for home. Rain Thursday broke up work on house by carpenters, sawyers and all. Sister Sarah, Mrs. J. C. Robinson, John Boyd and Johnny Robinson came. John R. Boyd and Ed went to call on Miss Fannie Henderson Friday, they called on Miss Molly Bullock in afternoon. Johnny Robinson drove Sister Sarah, Mrs. Robinson and Anne to W. H. Burwell's. Mr. Dickson



delivered 4,000 shingles. On Monday, Harry carried Sister, Charlie, Nena and Wallace to W. H. Boyd's. On Wednesday Mr. Rose and Buck rounding shingles and straightening up timbers. Harry brought Sister home. Mr. Rose and Buck quit on Friday, September 25, I got balance of lathes by the 1,000 at \$2. per 1,000, hands find themselves. Sawyers quit for the week. I paid them \$13.60. W. H. Boyd, 3 children, Dick, Jim and Anne spent the day, little Sally Boyd has been here since Wednesday. All went home. Johnny Robinson came, left his mother at Mr. J. E. Boyd's. Nellie is at J. C. Robinson's. Hands hauled ashes and lime from burnt house, put on lot below peach trees. Mr. Rose trimming timber, I loaned Mr. T. C. Williams \$20. Wednesday, I went to Ridge-way, called at Manson and to see Mr. Kinsley, paid freight, bill \$37.50. I had hands picking cotton, finding themselves and picking at 50¢ per 100 lbs. I had 20 hands picking Friday, First picking of 7 acre lot yielded 3,000 lbs. Sister and children picked a little.

### OCTOBER

Thursday, October 1, to Saturday, October 31. Mr. Rose and sawyers at work. On Saturday, I went to court at Enterprise, large crowd, good many cases on docket. On Sunday, Sister, Nena and I to church at New Hope, heard Rev. Mr. Whitaker. I rode to W. H. Burwell's, he and Family at his father's, W. A. Burwell's, I went there, Rev. Mr. Culbreth, R. A. Davis and family, Misses Willie Jones and Fanny Irby there. I went to Grange in Warrenton Monday, I adjusted insurance with T. C. Williams, they agreed to pay the whole amount \$1,567. Nellie came home with me, has been away 3 weeks. Mr. Kingsley and 2 hands commenced on house Wednesday, I sent my wagon, my cart and John M. Paschall's cart to junction to haul lumber, Mr. Rose went along to superintend hauling. I went to Hawtree, Ed and Nellie went to J. C. Robinson's. Sheriff at Enterprise collecting taxes, I walked down there. On Saturday, wagon and cart hauled balance of timber from saws, both teams went to Manson, brought salt, nails, bacon, seed wheat and some furniture for Sister Sarah, left furniture at Sister's place. On Sunday, Len drove wife and me to spend afternoon at Mr. Owen's, he and his family will move next week to Clarksville. On Tuesday, Harry and June with 4 horses hauling ashes and rubbish from burnt house, putting them on land. On Tuesday Ed and Harry Burwell went to fair in Raleigh. Boyd left the machine shops in Raleigh last Tuesday, October 5, went to work in Wilmington, N. C. On Wednesday, October 14, I went to Warrenton, settled up with Old North State Insurance Co., They paid me \$1,085, after deducting 8% interest for prompt payment, whole amount of insurance \$1,567, I received \$400. previously. I paid Norwood, Davis and Co. \$86., before getting draft for \$1,085. Mr. Kingsley gone to Raleigh fair, has 4 hands at work here. I went to Raleigh fair Thursday, spent the day at fairgrounds, had supper at Mrs. Wyatts', called on Mr. Horton, slept with my son Coop, at engine room. On Friday, I had breakfast with Mrs. Wyatt, went up town to bank, collected my check, made some purchases at Julius Sims and Co., had a very pleasant ride home on a special car from Petersburg with Messrs. Plummer, Arrington, Jones and Co., Got to Manson at 2 in afternoon. I will send to Mr. J. C. Robinson's Monday for Nellie, Sister Sarah and Johnny Robinson. I went to Manson to try to hear from my lumber that was to be out by October 1. Got a letter from Ellington and Co., that lumber is ready, they could not get a car to ship it in. I saw Dr. Hawkins, he and I both wrote to T. M. Fleming. On Tuesday, Mr. Kingsley had 6 hands and himself working on house, getting on fine, tho' at a disadvantage for want of weather boarding. Letters from Ellington and T. M. Fleming that lumber will come Thursday. Billy Burwell helping me haul cotton to gin. Mr.





Kingsley making good headway on house. I engaged 6 teams to help me haul lumber on Thursday. Lumber arrived Thursday noon, My wagon and cart, Captain G. B. Bullock's cart brought 6,000 feet. Teams started early Friday to haul lumber, my wagon with 4 horses, cart with 4 oxen, Captain G. B. Bullock's cart, 2 teams from W. H. Boyd's, Mr. Vanlandingham's teams, hauled all but 1 load. Ed and hands digging sweet potatoes. Zack fixed hills and put them up, 2 large hills, 1 seed, 1 eating potatoes. On Saturday, I rode to Ridgeway to quarterly meeting, sermon by Rev. Mr. Shackelford, W. H. Bobbitt presided over quarterly conference. I returned with W. H. Burwell and W. M. Tanner. Mr. Kingsley finished weatherboarding house. On Sunday, Nellie, Johnny Robinson and I went to Twitty's in carriage, Harry drove, heard Rev. Mr. Boshamer. On Tuesday Mr. Kingsley and hands ceiling porches, roofing came Wednesday, Sent my team and Billy Burwell's 2 wagons to Manson for flooring. Mr. Kingsley finished putting down all floors but in passage by Saturday. Harry carried Sister Sarah, and Nellie to Mr. J. H. Bullock's in carriage. I sent my wagon and W. H. Burwell's to carry balance of cotton to gin. On Sunday I went to church at New Hope, farewell sermon by Rev. Mr. Whitaker, Mr. S. M. Fleming spent the day and night with us, Sister Sarah and Nellie at Mr. J. H. Bullock's Hands hauling rock for chimneys. Charlie and Johnny Robinson and some hands went to a show at Ridgeway on Tuesday, Ed carried my wife and Sister to Church's store in carriage. George Jones and Charles Alston started carpenter work on house, George Davis started masons putting underpinning walls up.

#### NOVEMBER

Sunday, November 1, to Monday, November 30. I went to New Hope, we spent a quiet, peaceful Sabbath. We hauled corn on Wednesday. Also on Thursday, we hauled 7 loads corn, had 4 horses to wagon, its body boarded up all around. I went to store and to Manson on W. H. Burwell's wagon. Masons finished underpinning, started on chimneys. Carpenters finished laying floors. On Friday, November 6, Sister Sarah and Johnny Robinson drove Rattler to Dr. Peete's to Miss Lizzie King's marriage, will return Monday. I stopped mason on chimney, put him on pillars. On Saturday, I went to meeting of board of Superintendents, large crowd, many cases on docket. No church on Sunday. I am suffering much with boils on my hands, I read and composed myself as much as I could with the pain from my hands. Rogues have stolen my corn from field badly. On Monday, Randolph Henderson and John Davis started mixing lime for plastering. Wagon and cart hauling corn and sand. Ed went to Warrenton on Wednesday, then to Henderson for cow hair. I went to Enterprise Thursday, traded A. Ward old Tom and his account for his ox which I drove home and butchered. Mr. Kingsley and helpers put up stair case and hung doors. Ed went to Hawtree on Friday, Mr. Len Henderson called, insured house till January 1. We have had uninterrupted good weather for which we are very thankful as we have had to cook out of doors since August 23, when the house was burned. On Thursday, November 19, Harry brought a load of scantling from Ridgeway, Ed went to Hawtree to measure corn, I attended to measuring Tyler's corn. Divided Tyler's corn, put mine in crib down there at Sister's place. On Saturday, Harry drove 3 horses to Ridgeway, brought 1,000 brick. On Monday, Harry and Len drove horses, brought 3 Bbls. iron shavings, to put between walls of house to make it rat proof. On Wednesday, I went to Ridgeway, met stewards, settled with Rev. Mr. Boshamer, paid him \$10., on to Hawtree, gave Mack instructions, spent night at R. A. Davis'. Johnny Robinson carried Nellie to J. C. Robinson's. On Thursday, Dick Davis and I went to Mack's and Warrenton Depot. I went on to Wilker's gin, called at R. G. Morris' store,



YEAR 1874

paid him \$12.70 for brick and lumber. On Friday, Ed and Harry went to Ridge-way for 400 more brick. Mr. Kingsley and hands running stairs in house and dressing veranda posts.

DECEMBER

Tuesday, December 1, to Thursday, December 31. Mr. Kingsley putting up petitions in basement, plastered upstairs, pointed off chimneys, put on lathes. Zack got out oak pieces for bottom of petitions. Johnny Robinson went to Warrenton, collected \$56. from F. Southall. Mr. Kingsley and Govan working on house, making window frames, putting up bannisters, they and Mr. Rose finished porches, Zack helping. Sam, Randolph and Rufus plastering, 4 hands assisting. Mr. Rose finished my stables, is working on Sister's hen house. I went to J. R. Carroll's sale, Johnny Robinson with me, I bought a table, Johnny Robinson went home with W. H. Boyd. Work progressing on house Mr. E. B. Miller and Nat Boyd spent Sunday with us, Methodist Episcopal Conference adjourned in Raleigh Wednesday last, December 10. Rev. A. A. Boshamer returned to Henderson, Rev. Junius P. Moore P. E. in place of Rev. W. H. Bobbitt. Very cold on Monday, Wesley Jenkins started digging ice house in woods. Zack spent Monday night in new house, kept up fires all night, to dry it out. Mr. Kingsley finished up and left today, Masons laying hearths. W. H. Burwell went with me to Grange Thursday. Masons white washing put on 3 coats, Hands put down carpets in new house, started moving in. We moved Sister Sarah's furniture from Mr. Rose's. We moved beds in, all rooms fixed but parlor. Hands including 3 women cleaning in house. Masons broke up on Wednesday, December 23, for Christmas, I paid them \$15 each. Up to now I have paid each \$35. Charlie slept in house Tuesday night, We moved in Wednesday, Cannot finish basement till after Christmas. The year's work on farm is over. Taking all into consideration, we return thanks to the good Lord that it is as well with us as it is, we moved into our new house and slept in it Thursday night we have lived in shanties since August 23, highly favored with good weather all the time. My son John White came from Raleigh, Sister Sarah, Johnny Robinson came to spend Christmas with us. The little children highly elated at having their little stockings filled with Christmas goodies. We have an abundance of good, nice wood stored for winter, Again, we return thanks to the good Lord for His loving kindness. I have hired no hands for next year, they are asking higher wages. On Sunday, Coop, Johnny Robinson and Nellie went to W. H. Boyd's in carriage. Coop left for Raleigh Monday, Nellie and Johnny Robinson went to Jacob M. Palmer's to a party, drove Mack to Captain George Bullock's buggy. I hired Green Olliver at \$7. per month and Robert Morton for \$20. and clothes for year. I hired West for \$40., Len and Sam for \$75. and 2 Bbls. corn. Nellie is on a visit to her Uncle A. G. Boyd, W. H. Boyd, his son Nat and daughter Pannie also there. This ends year 1874, May the good Lord give His blessings.



JANUARY

Friday, January 1, to Sunday, January 31. First real winter day, cold, rain, hail and sleet, not much work, I remained at home, kept big fires. I hired Harry on Saturday, I attended township meeting at Enterprise. John L. Robinson came home from A. G. Boyd's, left Nellie to come with Nat and Pannie Boyd. Colored convention in Warrenton to nominate candidate in place of Williams, deceased. Nat Boyd brought Nellie and Pannie Boyd home Sunday, left Pannie here. I went to Junction Monday with 4 horses to wagon, brought 1600 feet flooring, with Harry making 2 trips, sold all but 600 feet I kept to go in basement. Stripping tobacco 2 days, ground straw cutter blades, I went to Enterprise, W. H. Burwell hauling his flooring from Junction. Quite a sleet Thursday, J. C. Robinson spent the night. I hired Watt and Nat Baltrop. I took most of Friday fixing up my books and papers. Hunted my sheep, sent Harry to Ridgeway, carried Mr. Kingsley's tool chest. Brought back materials for cupboards in basement. Ice 1 inch thick, I started digging ice house 3rd time, had to abandon it on account of rock. Mrs. W. H. Boyd and little daughter Alice came, took Pannie home. Johnny Robinson will make a crop here, Sister Sarah will return. Ice 2 inches Monday, I sent Watt Baltrop to Church's store for 4 axes for hands to cut in new ground. On Wednesday I started to Grange, heavy sleet so, I stopped at store, settled Sister's and my accounts with H. B. Wright and Bro. gave him my bond for \$108.84. J. V. Cawthorne, Sr. spent the night here. On Thursday, I attended as poll keeper for election of member of Legislature at Enterprise, in place of W. H. Williams, deceased. 281 votes polled 215 for Thomas, 36 for Falkner, 27 for Ransom, 2 for Reed, 1 for Blank. Hands went to election, it passed off quietly. Cousins Alice, Pannie and Billie Boyd spent Saturday night and Sunday, John R. Garland and Dick Boyd spent Sunday. I have 10 lambs. House full of company on Monday, Nat Baltrop went to see his mother at Mr. J. H. Bullock's, her house burned with all her things. Ed rode Rattler to R. A. Davis' Wednesday, got \$35 in money and draft for \$32. in payment for corn, cotton, tobacco and cotton seed. Thursday, we prepared and sowed little Oraneka tobacco seed on plant patch. Ed and Johnny Robinson went to W. H. Boyd's. Friday, Harry brought nails and sheet iron from Manson. I hired Susan Baskerville to cook, at \$1.50 per month. Ed, Johnny Robinson and Nellie came home from W. H. Boyd's, Billy Boyd, Willie, Nat, Pannie, Alie and Pannie Armstead came with them. House full and 10 horses. I attended Magistrate's Court at Enterprise, trial between Dicksons and Wesley Hargrove, W. H. Burwell called on his way from store. I have 17 lambs. All company left about sun down on Sunday, except Willie Boyd, Cousin Alie, both Pannies, Nellie and Johnny Robinson and Billy Boyd spent Monday at W. H. Burwell's. Captain G. B. Bullock and H. B. Wright spent afternoon here. Harry to Manson for Sister Sarah's baggage and a Bbl. sugar. Johnny Robinson met Sister Sarah at depot in buggy. Masons put on 2nd coat in basement (Old dining room). Pannie Boyd here all week, making her dress. Nellie and Johnny Robinson to Church's store. Harry rode Fanny to Warrenton Saturday to get license to get married. Nat Boyd came Sunday, left his horse, took Pannie home. Sister Sarah and Nellie walked to Mr. Rose's afternoon.

FEBRUARY

Monday, February 1, Nellie started teaching school Monday, only our little children went, Charlie went to W. H. Boyd's to school. Harry carried George's tobacco to Henderson Tuesday, got back late at night, worsted the horses very much, Hands working on house, they have to work on road Thursday.



Charlie came home from W. H. Boyd's, school not started. I attended meeting of board trustees at store Saturday, made report on roads, sent it by mail to register of deeds. Ed went to Manson, brought my tobacco seed sent me by Dr. White. Very cold, snow 2 inches on Sunday, I fed sheep. Johnny Robinson, Charlie and I went hare hunting in snow, found only 1, it got away. Hands making mauls and gluts. Charlie went back to W. H. Boyd's Tuesday to go to school. Ed Wright and brother Bascom in bed sick at store, I went to see them. Extremely cold since Saturday, land and mill pond frozen. Ed to Manson for Coop's valise. Len carried horse to W. H. Boyd's Friday for Charlie to ride home. On Monday I sowed Tilly tobacco seed and Early York cabbage seed in number 1 plant bed. We sowed, trod and covered plant beds number 1 and 2, sowed Adcock tobacco seed and Mrs. Owen's cabbage seed in number 2. Dogs killed several of my sheep, wounded others. We killed 3 dogs. H. H. Burwell came to plant bed Wednesday, Johnny Robinson paid him \$25. on bond due Miss Emma Hargrove. Very cold rain all night, trees laden with ice. We burn a cord of wood a day. Monday Johnny Robinson and I went to court in Warrenton, judge arrived at noon, organized juries and adjourned. I spent night at R. A. Davis', Johnny went to J. C. Robinson's. R. A. Davis and I called at Hawtree place on way to Warrenton, I remained in court house all day, did not get before grand jury. Johnny and I went out to Mr. Cawthorne's, took breakfast there Wednesday, I went to court house, left Johnny and horses at Mr. Cawthorne's, I went with Mr. H. F. Plummer, dined at Mr. Walter Plummer's, Johnny dined at Mr. Cawthorne's. Friday, a nice day after 3 days of storm, wind and rain, Mr. J. H. Bullock's mill dam washed away, race and foundations of mill badly impaired. On Sunday, John Robinson and I rode horseback to church at Ridgeway, dined with Mrs. Collins, went to Twitty's, sermons both places by Rev. Mr. Boshamer, met Charlie and Nellie at Twitty's. John Robinson dined at Mr. Carroll's.

### MARCH

Tuesday, March 2, to Wednesday, March 31. Hands padded 4 collars, went to Manson for doors and sashes. Stripped very nice tobacco. Streams very high, river impassable several days, Ed and Nellie could not go to Cousin Thea's wedding on account of high water. Hands attended church on Saturday, I attended as clerk of board of trustees at Enterprise. Large crowd. On Sunday, Johnny Robinson, Charlie and I walked to Mr. Bullock's mill, the dam washed away, sills of saw mill moved out of place. Charlie could not come home from W. H. Boyd's Friday on account of high water, he did not go back this week on account of high water. Nutbush and Roanoke River very high for 2 weeks. On Wednesday, we hauled oats to Zack's, flailed them out, hauled them home, 4 horses to wagon. Johnny Robinson took Coop's trunk to Manson, brought back bag of coffee. Harry with 4 horse wagon hauled trash from yard, ox-cart helped, then hauled logs to saw mill, I have 15 good large logs there. On Sunday, Sister and little children walked to Mr. Rose's, Mr. R. H. Henderson, wife and children spent the afternoon. I went to Grange meeting at Forest Cottage, on Wednesday. On Sunday, Nellie had Sunday school for children in office, our children and Mr. Rose's. On Monday Harry made 2 trips with logs to saw mill, turned over 1st trip. I have 50 logs at saw mill. Hands scattered ashes and plastering on land, trimmed up peach orchard. W. H. Boyd spent Sunday March 28 here, we walked to Mr. Cawthorne's place, Mr. John V. Cawthorne, Sr., died last week in the 75th year of his age. Coop is at home sick with severe cold. W. H. Boyd came Tuesday with 4 teams to haul logs to saw mill, I gave him as many as he could haul, he hauled 15. I hauled 11 for myself, W. H. Boyd and Mr. Newman spent the night, they brought pro-





visions for their horses. They hauled 20 logs Wednesday, I hauled 18, Harry 8, Tyler 4, Green 6. Mr. Boyd made 2 trips with each team loaded up with plank, went home. Mill cut his logs yesterday and today.

#### APRIL

Thursday, April 1 to Friday, April 30. On Friday, I took 2 hands, took up 17 bushels sweet potato plants, sold 6 bushels at \$1.00 per bushel, planted 3 bushels, planted cymbings, snaps and other vegetables in garden. Watt Baltrop went to Warrenton Saturday to get license to get married tomorrow night. I went to Enterprise for meeting of board of trustees, T. P. and J. M. Paschall and I present. Coop still here, improving some. On Sunday, Nellie and I in buggy, Charlie and Johnny Rob horseback went to New Hope, heard Rev. Mr. Micheaux, large congregation of males, few ladies, Wife, Sister, little Henry and I went to Mr. Rose's afternoon. Nellie, Johnny Rob and Coop walked to Zack's. I moved my sheep to Brown's Neck, 10 of them missing. Hauled 19 logs to saw mill Monday, I rode Pannie horse to Warrenton to Commissioners' court, got county order for township service. Coop went to Raleigh Tuesday. On Thursday, Johnny Rob rode his horse to Manson, Boyd came home from Wilmington. He rode horse to W. H. Boyd's Monday, W. H. Boyd came here, he and I walked to John V. Cawthorne's farm, he with view to buying it, on sale April 19. I attended Grange in Warrenton over Norwood and Davis' store Tuesday, lecture by Mr. Smith, I dined with Mrs. Cawthorne, called at Dr. Jerman's, brought Miss Mary home with me, John Cawthorne came too. Wagon hauled 14 logs to saw mill today. Mr. R. D. Paschall Wednesday to run around my land, had Robert and Sam to help us. Johnny Cawthorne went with us on line between his land and mine. We got around to corner at mill pond at sunset. Mr. Paschall, Robert, Sam and I started at railroad and ran line to Mr. R. B. Henderson's corner, he joined us, went with us to mill pond. I attended Grange Saturday. I sent Johnny Rob in carriage to take Nellie home with Miss Mary Jerman, She with us since Tuesday. Boyd is with us yet. W. H. Boyd here tonight, he and I go to Warrenton Monday, will attend sale of Mr. Cawthorne's land. It was bought by Captain W. J. White at \$3,200 cash. Boyd rode Pannie to Mr. R. B. Henderson's Tuesday afternoon. Wagon and 3 horses hauled last 18 logs to saw mill. On Friday, Boyd, Ed and Johnny Rob went to base ball. Wife, Sister Sarah and I went to quarterly meeting at Twitty's Chapel, Harry drove us in carriage. Rev. Mr. Moore, P. E., We took dinner for conference, 12 official members present. Miss Pan and Sister Sarah went to Ridgeway for Nellie. Wife, Sister Sarah, Johnny Rob and Nat Boyd went to church again Sunday, ladies in carriage, Johnny Rob, Nat and I on horseback. All home to dinner except Johnny Rob and Nat, they went to Carroll's. Found Mr. and Mrs. Miller at home to spend the day. Boyd went to R. B. Henderson's Tuesday, Buck Reavis finished my granary. On Wednesday, hauled fertilizer, sent cart to W. H. Burwell's for cotton seed, sent to Hawtree for straw cutter, hands helving weeding hoes. Paid Buck Reavis 14 bushels corn, balance due him for moving granary.

#### MAY

Saturday, May 1 to Monday, May 31. I attended meeting of board of trustees, made order for repairing double bridges. On Sunday, Sister, Nena and I walked to church at New Hope. Heard Rev. Mr. Micheaux. Boyd carried Miss Fannie Henderson to church at Williamsboro, Bishop Lyman preached. Wife and Sister Sarah walked to Zack's, Charlie and I to Brown's Neck, mill pond and plant patches. Boyd and Nellie went to R. B. Henderson's Monday, Miss



Fannie Henderson came home with them, spent the night. Boyd with Rattler took her home Tuesday, Dr. Jerman came to see Nellie, she has been complaining a good while. On Wednesday, Charlie took Boyd to depot, he left for Columbia, S. C., T. P. and John M. Paschall and I took tax list at Enterprise, Sheriff came, spent the night with us, we took tax list again Friday. Mr. and Mrs. Billy Wright spent the day and night. Large crowd at store Saturday, we finished tax list. On Sunday, Sister and Sister Sarah went to W. H. Boyd's in carriage, Johnny Rob driving. Nellie had Sabbath School, Mr. Rose's children came. Charlie and I walked to Brown's Neck, salted sheep. I felt very tired last night, standing on my feet 3 days taking tax list, felt very much like resting Sunday. Green attended to coal kiln Monday. Johnny Rob went to W. H. Boyd's for Sister, Sister Sarah and Nena in carriage on Wednesday, Hands went to school examination. I attended county Grange Thursday, in Warrenton, Nellie helped copy tax list Friday, we commenced it Wednesday. Dr. Jerman came to see Nellie Saturday, Mr. Stewart and Ed Boyd came. Hands had  $\frac{1}{2}$  holiday. Horace and John Robinson came, house full of company, 8 horses in stables tonight. Charlie and I went to Warrenton Monday to take tax list. Dr. Peete, Miss Willie Jones, Mr. James Stewart, Ed Boyd, Horace and John Robinson with us tonight, I made a bill of \$12.50 today with Norwood, Davis and Co. in Warrenton. On Thursday, May 20, Mecklenburg, N. C. centennial, supposed to be 30,000 people there. Sunday, May 23, my birthday, 50 years old. Len drove Sister, Nena, Nellie and me in carriage to Twitty's, heard Rev. Mr. Boshamer. Dr. Jerman came to see Nellie Thursday, We got up and hands sheared sheep Saturday, 34 grown sheep, 24 lambs. Wife and I spent Sunday at W. H. Boyd's.

## JUNE

Tuesday, June 1, to Thursday, June 30. All my plows went to Tyler's. Plowed there 2 days, I have my crops worked out. The pea hen started setting, Wife, Nellie, Ed and Johnny Rob to church at New Hope Sunday, Temperance sermon by Rev. R. R. Micheaux. Sister, Wife little Henry and I walked to Mr. Rose's in afternoon. Buck Reavis started on pole barns Monday, Hands cutting and hauling barn poles, cleaned off place for barns. Nellie and Johnny Rob went to Warrenton. We worked hard daming up branches to water plant beds. Ed and Johnny Rob to Warrenton. We planted tobacco all day Saturday, 35,000 plants. We have planted 45,000 Orinoka, Tilley and Adcock tobacco plants, We planted 10,000 more on Tuesday and 7,000 on Wednesday, still 3,000 short. Charlie and I went to Mr. Labbiaux' sale, I bought \$20.70 worth, bedstead, corn sheller, etc., Johnny Rob went with me to Grange Saturday at Mr. Chapman's, We took Coop's trunk to Junction. W. H. Burwell spent afternoon. J. V. Cawthorne and Harry Cawthorne here last night, Sunday Wife and Sister walked to see old Aunt Fanny, Sister, Nena, Wallace and I walked to Mr. Rose's. Got returns from my crop of tobacco sold in Petersburg, Va., 6 light hogsheads. 8,  $10\frac{1}{2}$ , 11, 13,  $14\frac{1}{2}$ , and  $15\frac{1}{2}$  per 100 lbs. Monday, we hauled Zack's 2 hogsheads tobacco to Manson. George borrowed one of my cradles to cut wheat for Mr. Miller. Cut my wheat Friday, On Saturday, Johnny Rob in sulky went to J. R. Boyd's, Captain W. J. White, Mr. W. G. Plummer, wife and children came from Warrenton, spent Saturday here. Mr. Rose working here. Ed and Nellie to church at Ridgeway Sunday, left Nellie at Dr. Jerman's, I did not attend church at Ridgeway or Twitty's, horses worked so hard all week, so hot, I let them rest. On Tuesday, I went with Bascom Wright to Warrenton, attended Grange at court house, organized county Grange second time.



JULY

Thursday, July 1 to Saturday, July 31. Buck Reavis stopped working on barns to make a little coffin for Watt Baltrop's child. Board of trustees met at Enterprise Saturday, T. P. and J. M. Paschall and W. W. White present. On Sunday, Sister, Nena and I in carriage, Johnny Rob driving his mare to sulky, Ed on Fanny, attended church at New Hope. Mr. McIger Hilliard and daughter dined and spent afternoon here. Monday, Ed took Rattler to Manson to be shod, Coop from Raleigh and Boyd from Ridge Spring, S. C. came home with him. I drove Rattler to sulky to Dr. White's, 38 miles, sun so hot it blistered my nose. We sat up till 11 o'clock last night, I slept soundly, Dr. White had to pay some professional visits today, Sister Sally and I with Dr. White's buggy drove to Mr. E. E. Lyon's for the afternoon, meant to go other places, but, had a severe thunder storm. On Thursday, July 8, I started home, called at Henderson, Church's store and Mr. Spain's out of rain, rain all the way from Mr. Lyon's, 10 miles beyond Tar River till I got to Henderson's Mill. 1 mile from home. I found Boyd with S. Fleming's thresher, getting out my wheat. On Friday Boyd moved the thresher to Ryler's, got through, Boyd took thresher home. Harry and Ed went to Junction to meet Miss Mary Wyatt. Boyd and Johnny Rob went to R. D. Henderson's Friday, W. H. Boyd's Saturday. I attended quarterly meeting at Zion, many official members there, I dined with J. H. Mayfield. Boyd and Johnny Rob came from W. H. Boyd's late Sunday, Mr. Sam Graham with them. Coop back to Raleigh Tuesday, Dogs after my sheep, 5 missing. Tuesday, Boyd took Miss Mary Wyatt to Mr. Nicholson's, Johnny Rob home from Buck Boyd's, there nearly a week. Mr. Rose and George cutting poles for 3rd barn Thursday. W. L. Boyd here 2 days, Boyd went with him to W. H. Boyd's, Nellie over there. On Saturday, I attended Grange meeting and dinner at John G. Yancey's, 35 Grangers there, some outsiders, I walked through to his house, very hot walk. On Tuesday, July 20, all young folks went to Tabernacle to a picnic and lecture. On Thursday, Dr. Peete, Miss Willie Jones, Colonel W. S. Davis, wife and 2 children, Buck Boyd, wife and 2 children, Ed Boyd and Henry Boyd came, Boyd and Nellie returned from W. H. Boyd's. On Friday, hands chopped pusley out of tobacco. Boyd, Ed, Johnny Rob, Charlie, Ed Boyd and Henry Boyd attended picnic at Henderson's mill. On Saturday, Boyd drove Rattler to Mr. Sam Davis', Ed Boyd, Henry Boyd and Johnny Rob left for J. E. Boyd's. I attended meeting at Enterprise. On Sunday, John Patillo, his wife, children and servant came on return from his brother's. Boyd went to Columbia, S. C. Monday. A house full of company, John Patillo and family, Mr. McIlhenny and John Cawthorne. All my crops looking fine. Ed to Warrenton, collected township orders \$69. Misses Sally Alston, Pannie Boyd, Belle and Kate Thomas spent the day. Ed and Nellie to Ridgeway Thursday, Misses Mary and Esther Jerman returned with them. Harry to Fleming's mill, Charlie to Manson, brought sugar and sheet iron. My hands had barbecue and holiday on Saturday, I gave them the old ram. Carpenters quit too, I sold Mr. Rose a lamb and killed one for myself. I went to Enterprise to help T. P. Paschall fix up registration books.

AUGUST

Sunday, August 1, to Tuesday, August 31. Wife, Charlie and I to church at New Hope, very large congregation, sermons by Rev. Messrs. Micheaux and Dr. A. C. Harris, we carried dinner. Ed gone to Lunenburg Co., Va. Johnny Rob and Sister Sarah at J. E. Boyd's. Sister and Charlie to New Hope Monday, Johnny Rob got back, hitched his mare, went to depot to meet his Ma. Very



bad storm, blew down fences and trees, washed land. Mrs. Ellen Paschall here tonight. Meeting continues at New Hope, Rev. Mr. Boshamer preaching there this week. On Thursday, election for members of convention, vacancies in legislature and township offices at Enterprise, I attended as 1 of judges, 426 votes polled, I received 425 votes, John M. Paschall and Solomon Fleming each 203, for Magistrate, Nicholson 269, T. P. Paschall 98. On Saturday, I went to Warrenton to carry election returns, attended Grange at Court House, I went in buggy with Captain G. B. Bullock, dined with Colonel W. S. Davis. On Sunday, Ed, Nellie, Misses Mary and Esther came home afternoon, Misses Snead, Mitchell and Henderson called, also, Mr. Willie Watkins, Johnny Rob went to W. H. Boyd's. On Monday, Charlie brought 2 kegs nails from depot, John Davis ran flues in barns. Johnny Rob and Nellie took Misses Jerman to depot Tuesday, Hands daubing and chinking barns, On Saturday, Harry and Charlie brought hogshead of bacon from Manson, I attended Grange at Forest Cottage, Johnny Rob went to W. H. Burwell's mill with 10 bushels corn in ox-cart. Ed Boyd and John Cawthorne here since Thursday. Ed Boyd went to W. H. Boyd's, Friday. John R. Boyd and brother Henry spent Sunday, Protracted meeting at Mt. Auburn last Wednesday. Misses Henderson, R. H. H. Paschall and John M. Paschall called. Miss Eliza Choate came from Norfolk, Va., Saturday, to spend a week with Nellie. All young folk went to a picnic at Palmer Springs. On Sunday, August 22, Sister, Sister Sarah, Nellie, Miss Eliza Choate, John Cawthorne, Charlie, Nena, Johnny Rob and I went to church at Twitty's Chapel, sermon by Rev. Mr. Boshamer, text 5th chapter of Judges, 23rd verse, Monday, Mr. Rose and Charlie worked on ladders, Tuesday, Mr. Harley came to cure tobacco for me, Johnny Rob met him at depot, weather too bad to cut. R. D. Paschall and John Hailing stayed with us last night. I think we have broken glut of tobacco worms. I had 18 hands in field, killed a great many. House full of company, Mrs. Sally Boyd and 4 children, Mrs. Owen, Ed Wright, his sister, R. A. Davis. Johnny Rob drove my wife and Sister Sarah to Church's store trading. On Saturday, I rode to T. P. Paschall's and J. M. Paschall's received summons to attend court in Warrenton Monday. On Sunday, Sister, Ed and Nena went to see Miss Manda Fleming, she quite sick. Wife and I went to W. A. Burwell's. H. B. Wright and brother came, stayed till bedtime. Ed went to E. B. Miller's. Monday, Johnny Rob went with me to Warrenton, we called at Ridgeway. Mr. Stone came to assist me in curing with flues. He and Nat stayed at flue barns all night, running heat at 90 degrees, we cut tobacco, filled old carriage barn and shed. J. C. Robinson spent the night.

### SEPTEMBER

Wednesday, September 1, to Thursday, September 30. Mr. Stone and Nat raised heat to 120, On Thursday they ran heat at 170 after 3 o'clock in afternoon. They missed the figure by not raising soon enough from 105 and by raising too soon from 120. W. H. Burwell and John M. Paschall came to see how I am getting on with flues. Mr. Stone ran to 170, finished off at noon Friday, made a partial failure this time. Hope for better success next time. House full of company Saturday and Sunday night. Ed, Nellie and Miss Eliza Choate went to Ridgeway to base ball match, Messrs. James Stewart, Walter Boyd, Willie and Nat Boyd, Russell Palmer, Ed Burwell, Horace and John Robinson, Misses Choate and Lizzie Robinson. A large crowd of them went to New Hope to church, Captain George Bullock spent the day. He went with Sister, Nena and myself to Miss Amanda Fleming's funeral at the residence of her father. On Monday, we used 4 horses to wagon and ox-cart fill barns, Mr. Stone came to start fires in flues. Sister Sarah, Nellie, Lizzie Robinson and John Robinson left Sunday for J. C. Robinson's and J. E. Boyd's to





attend protracted meeting at Macon, Billy Boyd drove Misses Alice and Pannie Boyd over here to spend the night. They attended meeting at Macon Monday. We cut, moved and hauled in tobacco all week. I attended Grange at Forest Cottage Saturday. On Sunday, September 19, Ed, Nellie, Miss Lizzie Robinson, John Robinson and Charlie went to church at Twitty's Chapel, Rev. Mr. Primrose preached. Wife and I walked to Mr. Miller's, Charlie drove the carriage to church. Mr. Wash Fleming spent the day. On Tuesday, Johnny Rob and I went to Warrenton, I attended Grange in court house. Messrs. John Hargrove and John Sturdevant bought Mr. Cawthorne's land Thursday, September 23. surveyed and divided it Friday. John Cawthorne, Colonel Hargrove and Mr. Sturdevant with us all night. Colonel Hargrove and Mr. Sturdevant went to Warrenton Saturday, John Cawthorne spent day with us. Finished off flue barns, Daniel fired big barn with coal all day. On Sunday, Nellie, Johnny Rob, Sister Sarah and Charlie went to Twitty's afternoon. On Thursday, Wife and I, went to T. P. Rowland's, Green Twisdale's and the Junction. Mr. Twisdale paid me \$5. for the preacher. Cotton patch white, picking it.

### OCTOBER

Friday, October 1, to Sunday, October 31. Johnny Robinson left for Randolph-Macon College. We finished curing tobacco Saturday, 14 barns. I rode Fanny to Henderson Saturday to quarterly meeting, Sermon be P. E. Rev. J. P. Moore, I dined with George H. Rowland. Attended Presbyterian church at night. Rev. Mr. Moore preached, had communion. Preachers dined at Brother Rowland's too. I called at R. H. H. Paschall's going home. Harry with 4 horse wagon hauled tobacco all day Tuesday for Tyler. Nellie at W. H. Boyd's. Miss Pan, Charlie, with little Wallace, Henry and Rena, the nurse, went in Mr. Henderson's raze to R. A. Davis', after dinner Dick, Charlie and I went to Hawtree, back to Dick Davis' after supper. On our way home Thursday, we stopped at Manson, had our pictures taken by Mr. Poythress. On Friday Wife, Sister Sarah and Henry spent the day at Mr. John Thomas'. Ed drove them in carriage, Nellie came home in carriage. Tax gathering at Enterprise. Charlie is suffering very much with mumps. On Tuesday, Ed drove Mack and Rattler to carriage, took Sister Sarah and Nellie to church at Twitty's Chapel, Mr. Howell went with them. Miss Mary Drake returned with them. I rode Fanny, Sister, Nellie and Miss Mary Drake went in carriage to Twitty's, Mr. Shackelford preached morning, Mr. Boshamer afternoon. We dug sweet potatoes Wednesday, put them up in hill. I sowed 20 bushels wheat, butchered Dilly cow, hung beef in meat house. Finished digging sweet potatoes, 60 bushels eating potatoes, 40 bushels seed potatoes. I attended Grange at Forest Cottage Saturday. On Sunday. W. H. Boyd and son Dick spent the day. Ed and Nellie went to W. H. Boyd's and John Thomas' Tuesday, to Warrenton Wednesday. Sister Sarah with them to Warrenton. They spent night at J. C. Robinson's. Mr. Len Henderson called Friday, I took policy on my big shed barn of tobacco, insured it for \$1300, premium \$27. Ed Boyd spent the night. Sister Sarah left Saturday with Ed Boyd for Mr. J. E. Boyd's. I went on foot with fox hunters, caught fox at head of my avenue. On Sunday, I rode Fanny to Zion, heard Rev. Mr. Boshamer, dined with him, loaned him my horse, I walked with Captain Bennett to Twitty's Chapel, heard Mr. Boshamer, wife and Ed came to Twitty's, I returned home with wife in buggy, Ed rode horse. On Monday, Ed and Nellie started to Clarksville to Miss Minnie Owen's wedding, Harry drove them in carriage. They will stay at Mr. John Thomas' all night. Mrs. R. B. Henderson called, Protracted meetings at Zion and Ridgeway. Association at colored church Mt. Pleasant. Misses Jane and Mary Yancey spent Tuesday night here. Mr. Rose worked Wednes-



day and Thursday on little office. He got timber for stables, I pay him \$ .25 per day. I went to Grange Saturday, voted to consolidate with Agricola Grange at Ridgeway. Sister Sarah at J. E. Boyd's, his wife, Mrs. Ann Boyd quite sick. Sister and our 3 youngest children, except Henry moved into little office last week, Charlie sleeps in there yet. Ed in old office, Only wife, Henry myself in big house. Henry has mumps, George and Wallace to have it yet. Finished hauling up corn, 77 loads. My wheat looking pretty, tobacco coming up nicely, turnips growing. Mrs. R. B. Henderson spent Friday afternoon.

### NOVEMBER

Wednesday, November 1, to Tuesday, November 30. Charlie and I went at day break to R. B. Henderson's mill pond fishing, met R. B. Henderson and W. H. Burwell there, we fished in boat all day, caught 2 pike each and 2 cat, My corn turned out well. I am feeding hogs on corn, pumpkins and cabbage, not fattening fast. I went to Warrenton Saturday, called at Warrenton Depot going and coming. Collected \$71.80 from Billy Boyd, paid J. O. D. and Co. \$43., in full. I attended County Grange, slim attendance. Ed and Nellie to church at New Hope Sunday, Rev. Mr. Micheaux came home with them, spent the night. On Monday we stripped tobacco, made 7 kinds, long bright, extra bright, short bright, long dark, short dark, lugs and seconds. Hands are building a cabin at flue barns. My hogs improving very fast. We got roaches to go fishing tomorrow, Ed and I went to R. B. Henderson's mill pond Saturday at sun up, caught 8 pike and 1 cat. Got home after dark. Hands picking cotton and 4 horse wagon hauling Zack's corn, hauled 23 loads with wagon body planked up and corn trampled down. On Sunday Charlie and I went to Brown's Neck, 3 sheep missing, we brought home all we could find. Wife, Nellie, little children and I walked to new cabin at flue barns. We return thanks to an all wise Providence for our health and happiness. Mr. McIllhenny and John Cawthorne came Monday with gun and dogs to go bird hunting Tuesday. Ed and Charlie hunted all day with them, they killed 19 birds, 1 hare and 1 crow. On Wednesday Zack went to Church's store for provisions, He will have corn shucking tomorrow. Messrs. Cawthorne and McIllhenny, Charlie and Ed went bird hunting again, killed 11 partridges, 1 sparrow. On Thursday, I sent all my hands to help Zack shuck corn, he had 50 hands. I measured Zack's corn Friday, 101 Bbls., 2 hands went to help Whit shuck corn, Charlie at crib all day unloading teams. My part of Whit's 22 Bbls. Nat went to colored school examination. Protracted meeting at Tabernacle, Willie Boyd converted. Virginia Conference in session at Danville, Our Conference meets at Wilmington, N. C., on December 1. Rev. A. A. Boshamer closes his work on this circuit, for this year next Sunday. On Wednesday, I attended stewards' meeting at Ridgeway, dined with Rev. A. A. Boshamer, in company with Dr. Closs, J. T. Russell, Dr. Sims, R. F. Rose. I called at Mr. Webb's store, on home. Thursday, November 25, Thanksgiving Day, We join with our country in returning thanks to our God for the blessings vouchsafed to us as a nation. We pray the continuance of His mercies, that love and brotherhood may reign throughout our land.

### DECEMBER

Wednesday, December 1, to Friday, December 31, With 3 horses to each wagon hauled 10 logs to saw mill. On Friday sleeted all day, everything trees and ground covered with ice. On Saturday, I sent 7 bushels corn to Manson, traded it for 22 lbs cheese, brought barrel of molasses, ordered



from Baltimore, paid \$5.14 freight on molasses bacon. Put molasses in store room in basement and broached it. Mr. Sturdevant and William L. Boyd spent Thursday night, Charlie and I rode horseback to Warrenton, bought coat and vest for each of us at Messrs. John White and Sons, also hat for Charlie, our bill \$20., a pair boots for myself, at J. R. Johnson's, price \$4. Friday, we put up cabbage in garden, covered turnips with oak brush, have plenty of cabbage and turnips for the winter. Hands cutting and storing wood. Finished trimming up fruit trees, planted 2 pear, 2 cherry, 4 peach trees. They came from Franklin-Davis, Richmond, Va. A nice lot of wood stored. On Sunday, Ed and Nellie went to church at Mt. Auburn, Mr. E. B. Miller and J. E. Rose spent the day, S. W. Fleming spent the night, We return thanks to God for His mercies, pray for His continued goodness to us, tho' we are so unworthy of His loving kindness. The mule and wagon moved Robert Watkins. We burnt, fenced in, sowed and covered all 3 plant beds. Sent 10 bushels corn to mill for meal,  $\frac{1}{2}$  bushel for hominy. Saturday, I attended Grange at Forest Cottage, elected officers, W. W. White, master; W. H. Burwell, O. J. T. Thomas, R. W. K. S., C. D. P. A., S., B. M. Collins Secretary, D. B. Kimball, Treasurer. T. C. Chaplain, R. B. Henderson, G. K.; Mr. John Cawthorn with us. Charlie took Nellie to R. B. Henderson's Sunday, she spent the night. Mr. Len Henderson called Saturday, renewed policy on store building for "White and Burwell". Monday the ice on Mr. Henderson's mill pond  $1\frac{1}{2}$  inches, Mr. John Thomas dined with us Friday. Mr. Rose and Charlie hung door to new cabin. All hands quit work for the year on Saturday, December 24. We had a pretty severe earth quake on Thursday night between 11 and 12 o'clock, shook houses, rattled windows, most severe around Richmond, Va. Ed went to Manson in carriage, brought Boyd from Columbia, S. C., Coop and Mr. Horton from Raleigh. I paid out \$141. to hands. Christmas day quite warm, thermometer 70 degrees, We spent a quiet day, Boyd and I rode to Mr. J. A. Fleming's, Boyd fixed up his engine and started it running. Ed, Coop and Mr. Horton fishing at Mr. Henderson's mill pond. All negroes gone. Ed, Charlie and I attended to stock. On Sunday Boyd and Mr. Horton went to W. H. Boyd's, spent the night, Ed Boyd, Miss Belle Graham, Willie, Nat and Pannie Boyd, Sister Sarah, Cousin Beck, H. P. Miss Sue, little Jimmie and George Robinson came, 11 horses and 20 people with us tonight. Boyd left for Columbia, S. C. Monday, with us 3 days Coop, Nellie, Horace and Sue Robinson, Willie, Nat and Pannie Boyd, Miss Belle Graham and Ed Boyd went to W. H. Boyd's on Tuesday, Horace, Coop, Nellie and Sue Robinson came from W. H. Boyd's, Ed and Mr. Horton did not get back from Clarksville, I reckon they are water bound, Daniel, Duke and family moved into new cabin. I have hired Silas, Anthony, Daniel, West and Phoeba. West took Coop to Manson Wednesday, he went back to Raleigh. Ed and Mr. Horton not back from Clarksville, cannot cross Nutbush, All the Robinson family went home. On Thursday, I rode to Warrenton, heard talk by Mr. Kingsland, land agent, Paid John White and Son \$20., in full. I met Mr. Sturdevant at Enterprise, he came home with me, spent the night Mr. Horton and Ed got back from Clarksville, Waterbound 2 days. Green and Jack cannot move here, waterbound. Friday, last day of year 1875, general moving day for hands.. Anthony Carroll moved in, I hired Silas for \$84., West for \$60., Anthony for \$75., and pair of boots, worth \$3. Daniel, Price and Phoeba not fixed, I only want 1 more hand, I attended meeting of board of trustees at Enterprise, J. H. Fleming, J. Paschall, John Nicholson and myself present, first meeting this year. I return thanks to God for His mercies and pray His continuance of same.



JANUARY

Saturday, January 1, to Monday, January 31. Returning humble thanks to God for His many blessings the past year, we commence the new year with renewed determination to try to fulfill the requirements of a Christian. I hired 6 hands for myself, 1 for Zack, 1 for Whit, 2 for Tyler, I rent to Will Paschall for \$60., Merritt Drew for \$40., Hawtree to Billy Boyd for \$100., house at store for \$20., to Ralph, other to Rhoda for \$20., On shares with Zack and George. On Sunday I attended church at New Hope, heard Rev. Mr. Micheaux, good many gentlemen present, only a few ladies. Mr. Sturdevant called, made arrangements for his mother and himself to stay with us till he gets through moving. They came Monday, he went to his plantation, returned at night, Charlie and Mr. Sturdevant went with me to Mrs. M. R. Vanlandingham's sale. Miss Matilda Peoples came Tuesday. Ed carried Sister Sarah to Warrenton Wednesday to fix up Dr. Peete's wedding dinner, he gets married January 12. Thursday, W. H. Burwell, wife and 2 children spent the day, we had settlement for last 2 years' transactions, My account against him \$57., his against me about the same, we balanced accounts, started fresh. He credited me on my bond for amount paid by George Ellington in May, 1874, \$61.50, Mr. Sturdevant and Miss Matilda Peoples here. Very little winter, lots of pork spoiled in this country by warm weather. Mr. and Mrs. Sturdevant left Saturday for their new home. Sister Sarah still in Warrenton preparing for Dr. Peete's nuptials, Ed, Nellie and Miss Matilda at W. H. Boyd's and Tabernacle church. Wife and I walked to Mr. Sturdevant's. On Sunday. We returned thanks to God for His blessings. Mr. Sturdevant and mother walked home with us. On Monday, Mr. Rose moved from Sister's place to Dr. Peter Hawkins' in Granville County. Wednesday, I attended meeting of Stewards at parsonage at Ridgeway, 6 in attendance, Dr. Sims, H. B. Hunter, A. S. Webb, G. W. Davis, M. B. Tanner and me, we all dined at parsonage, Mr. Tanner came home with me, spent the night. Miss Matilda Peoples spent Friday night at W. T. Paschall's. Saturday, I rode to Grange meeting at Forest Cottage, only part of officers installed, W. W. White, Master; W. H. Burwell, Overseer; R. W. Kearney, Steward; C. D. Poythress, Assistant steward; D. B. Kimball, Treasurer, Lecturer, Secretary and Gate keeper absent. I rode to Manson, Ed went with Sister, Nena and Wallace to Mr. J. H. Bullock's. Sister Sarah and Miss Molly Hawkins came from Warrenton in Dr. Peete's pheaton, he was married January 12, to Miss Kate Nicholson of Southampton, Va., they had a reception in Warrenton Thursday night. Charlie took Miss Molly Hawkins to Mr. John Thomas' Sunday. Len drove Sister Sarah, Miss Matilda and Nellie to Mr. W. A. Burwell's, left them, brought the horses home, left carriage. We killed 9 hogs Thursday, total weight 1,394½ lbs. Mrs. Sally Boyd, Mrs. W. H. Burwell, Pannie and W. L. Boyd, Mr. and Mrs. Sturdevant here today, Sister Sarah and Nellie came home from W. A. Burwell's. Ladies tried up 100 lbs. of lard from 9 hogs killed. I went to Enterprise Saturday to see about Nellie and her school. Sally sow littered 9 pigs under front porch, I gave 1 to L. T. Watkins. White sow littered 8 pigs Monday, makes 15 young pigs. I saw John Dowling, R. W. Paschall, T. P. Paschall, L. T. Watkins, Mrs. Robinson and D. J. Hilliard about Nellie's school. Tuesday, I rode to John G. Yancey's to see him about school. On Wednesday, I took Nellie to Warrenton, she was examined, by board of education, got first class certificate. We called at Dr. Jerman's and Manson. I have 9 lambs, 24 pigs. I canvassed 2 days for Nellie's school, went to see R. B. Henderson, E. B. Miller, Mrs. Smiley, Mr. Caudle, Mr. Pulley, Mr. Charles Riggan, W. H. Burwell, E. W. Watkins, R. J. Paschall, J. H. Fleming, A. Newman, Mrs. S. Robinson, H. B. and T. J. Capps, R. W. and T. P. Paschall, L. T. Watkins, John Dowling, Mr. John Forrest, R.





E. Jones, P. J. and C. G. Paschall, Mrs. Capps and the Junction, returned by John G. Yancey's, made report, dined with him. Sister Sarah started to go home with Pannie and Willie Boyd, fell out of raze and broke her jaw. I sent for Dr. Jerman, he set it and spent the night, he had to reset Sister Sarah's jaw. I sent Charlie and Anthony for school benches, swept up and fixed for Nellie to start her school Monday, January 31. I have 52 head of hogs, 10 lambs, stock in good order. Mr. William Robinson and Mr. James Stewart spent Friday night, W. H. Boyd spent Saturday, Dr. Jerman came to see Sister Sarah's jaw, his son Sydner with him. Cold Sunday we all stayed in doors with big fires, I have 10 fine shotes 10 months old. Monday I sent load of pine wood to Nellie's school, 3 loads hickory from Merritt's new ground to our house. Nellie started school, 8 scholars, Charlie and George from home.

## FEBRUARY

Tuesday, February 1, to Tuesday, February 29. Nellie and all 4 children to school today. Sale of Crosby's corn at Mr. Sturdevant's, sold for \$2.60 to \$2.70 per Bbl., Mrs. Sturdevant spent night here. Curtis started work in shop at store at \$1. per month. Ed went to Manson to mail some letters for Sister Sarah, brought Coop's trunk. Friday it rained, sleeted and snowed beautifully all day, snow 4 inches deep, Nellie did not keep school, hands got some white oak to make baskets, Saturday, I hunted up my sheep, found all with 18 lambs, all 24 pigs too, Nellie had 12 scholars Wednesday, I have 20 lambs. Dr. Conrad Boyd came Thursday to fix Nellie's teeth, she was at school, got home late, Dr. Boyd and I went to R. B. Henderson's, spent afternoon. Nellie did not go to school Friday, Dr. Boyd at work on her teeth, all day. Dr. Jerman came to see Sister Sarah, Miss Mary Jerman came with him, she stayed. Dr. Boyd went to W. H. Burwell's at sun down. I went to meeting of board at Enterprise. Mr. L. T. Watkins came Saturday, I took West and ox-cart, cut and hauled poles to make frame for grape vines in garden, cedar for all but 5 posts, post oak for others, fixed up lot fence. Mr. Watkins got all posts for grape frame. Sunday, Nellie, Miss Mary Jerman and Ed to church at Mt. Auburn, West drove them in carriage. Mr. John Thomas, wife and baby called in out of rain, Mrs. Thomas spent the night, he went home. Mrs. Sturdevant also here tonight. Wednesday. Mr. Watkins put up 16 posts, 4 more to go up. Thursday, we hitched 6 horses to plow. Plowed in 15 bushels oats. I rode Fanny to Grange meeting at Forest Cottage, not a quorum, then to Manson and home. Ed went to Ridgeway for package from Boyd. Saturday, Wife and Ed went to Manson trading, in carriage. Nellie has 22 scholars, as many as she can manage. Sunday, Wife and I started to W. H. Burwell's, met him, his wife, Mrs. Saunders and the little children at Mr. Len Henderson's. They returned with us, spent afternoon. John V. Cawthorne here since Friday. He went with us fishing on mill pond Saturday. Sister Sarah has not talked or eaten anything but soft food in 4 weeks, she suffers no pain. Rain Monday, went for Nellie and children in carriage, Hands making baskets. Dr. Jerman came to see Sister Sarah Tuesday, turned her jaw loose, gave her liberty to talk. Saturday, February 26, Cousin Beck and Lizzie Robinson and little Jimmie came, Sunday, Cousin Lizzie, Nellie and Charlie went to church at Ridgeway, Anthony drove them in carriage, I rode Fanny, heard Rev. B. F. Long, I dined with Dr. Jerman, others dined with Mr. W. A. Wright, Returning we stopped at Twitty's, heard exhortation by Dr. Sims. Cousin Beck, Sister and little Jimmy there. Rev. Mr. Boshamer conducting revival in Henderson. W. H. Boyd spent day here with Miss Pan and Sister Sarah. I was to go to Warrenton Tuesday but, sick all night, in bed all day. Charlie went with me to Warrenton Wednesday, I felt much



better, bought a filly from E. H. Russell, gave him my bond for \$50. payable July 1st. without interest. \$50. payable November 1, at 8% interest. I paid Dr. Boyd \$24. for fixing Nellie's teeth. Ed Watkins called Thursday with his horse, "Guy Eagle."

### MARCH

Friday, March 3, to Friday, March 31. Wife and I attended speaking at Nellie's school, also Mr. and Mrs. Sturdevant attended. Saturday, Mr. Landy Watkins got timber to make hogshead hoops. Ed rode Betsy to Junction to carry valise, Mr. Weldon delivered map, I gave him order on John A. Fleming for \$2.50. Sunday, Charlie and I rode horses to New Hope, Anthony drove others in carriage. We found Mr. John E. Boyd and wife and little John Ware here and Mr. and Mrs. Sturdevant. Mr. and Mrs. John E. Boyd went to W. H. Boyd's Monday. I settled with J. E. Boyd, gave him bond for \$10.54. I think Fanny horse will have a colt in May. On Wednesday, I went to Dr. Hawkins', Ridgeway, Manson and Enterprise, wrote to Messrs. Hawkins and Co., also Major Robinson. Hands mauling rails, fixing up fence between R. B. Henderson and me. Friday, J. E. Boyd and wife called on way home, I gave him 2 pigs, W. H. Boyd gave him 2. Ed and Nellie to Dr. Jerman's. Dr. Jerman and wife and little son Palmer came here, Dr. came to go fishing tomorrow. We fixed asparagus bed, set out roots. Ed went about day to mill pond, got boat, Dr. Jerman, Palmer, Wallace and I went later, fished till 1 o'clock. All came home but Ed who had Zack with him. We only caught 3 pike and 4 cats. Sunday, Ed to Ridgeway, brought Nellie home. Wife, Sister Sarah and I, walked to Mr. Sturdevant's, field to see sheep and lambs. We return thanks to God for His many blessings, made resolutions to live closer to Him. On Saturday, March 18, Miss Pan, Nellie and I went to Warrenton in carriage, Anthony drove. We dined with Colonel W. S. Davis, I attended meeting of board of assessors at court house, made deed to our land in Hawtree to school committee, Wife and I called at W. A. White's to make relinquishment. On Sunday, Sister and some of children walked to her place. Ed went turkey hunting Monday. Wednesday, we put big poplar log on 4 horse wagon, broke front axle tree, had to take log off and send wagon to shop. Spotted sow littered 7 pigs. Friday, we hauled seasoned timber to shop to repair wagon, kept on to Manson, brought 2 Bbls. meat. Wife and I went to Manson, took cars for Raleigh, Mr. Sturdevant went with us, pleasant trip on cars, met son John at machine shops. He went with us to Mr. Horton's, where we put up, to attend Methodist Conference Centennial now in session. I went to hear Bishop Marvin tonight. Saturday, I attended Metropolitan Hall at 10, heard address on "Church and State", by Hon. Mr. Staples, some remarks by Bishops McTurn and Doggett, returned to Mr. Horton's to dine. I took Wife, Mr. and Mrs. Horton and their sister all around the city in a carriage. I returned to hall at night, heard address by Rev. Mr. Black on "Itinerary of Methodism". On Sunday, Wife and I attended Edenton Street Methodist church, heard excellent discourse by Bishop Doggett. Dined at Mr. Horton's at 2, to Metropolitan Hall at 3, heard Sunday School address by Rev. Mr. Rann, remarks by Bishops McTurn and Doggett. At night, Tom Horton and I went to Baptist church, heard Rev. Mr. Nelson. Wife and I arose early Monday, made arrangements to go home. Coop and I went up town, made a few purchases, We took cars at 10., Found carriage waiting at Manson. Mr. Sturdevant returned with us. Hands shrubbing sassafras thicket. Maggie sow littered 11 pigs. I now have 7 horses, 17 cattle, 66 hogs, 54 sheep. On Friday, I sent ox-cart to Manson hauled other 3 Bbls. meat home. I walked over Tyler's farm, went on to Enterprise, on way to Tabernacle. He left Miss Lucy Jerman here till his return.



APRIL

Sunday, April 2, to Sunday April 30. Miss Lucy Jerman, Ed, Nellie and Charlie went to New Hope in carriage, Sister, Nena, Wallace, went by for Mrs. Sturdevant and walked to New Hope. I rode Mack in company with Mr. Miller. On Monday, I rode Rattler to Warrenton, attended meeting of board of commissioners, got order and money for services as township clerk, \$14., "White and Burwell" for rent of township houses \$15.83, and for land sold school committee, in Hawtree \$15., Rev. Mr. Boshamer spent the night, Miss Lucy Jerman here since Friday. On Thursday, I rode to T. P. Rowland's, Green Twisdale's, Junction, collecting for church, got no money. Saturday, Ed fishing, I rode to Union Chapel to quarterly meeting, returned after dinner with Mr. D. Tanner. Charlie went fishing with Harry Cawthorne. John V. Cawthorne here. My hands and I from John Paschall's rolled logs all day. On Friday, April 14, Ed went fishing, Charlie carried Nellie to W. H. Boyd's, I went to Enterprise to meet J. A. Fleming. Sunday, Anthony drove Wife, Sister, George, Wallace, Nena, Henry and me to W. H. Boyd's to spend day. Nellie and Charlie over there. Monday, April 17, all hands had holiday, Ed, Charlie, Nellie and Wallace spent day at Henderson's mill pond fishing, took their lunch. Wife and Sister Sarah to Mrs. Sturdevant's afternoon. Fanny mare lost her colt, we found it dead in stable. Mr. Grubbs put up lightning rods. Sunday, Anthony drove Wife, Nellie, Ed, Charlie, Wallace and me to church at Twitty's in carriage. Monday, Dr. Patterson called, dined with us, he is selling guano, I agreed to take  $\frac{1}{2}$  ton and 200 lbs. plaster. I now have 80 logs at Mr. Bullock's saw mill and 23 at Mr. Burwell's. Friday, W. H. Burwell came to breakfast, he, Ed and I went to R. B. Henderson's mill pond fishing, R. B. Henderson joined us. Took tax list at Enterprise this week, closed it up Saturday. Mr. Sturdevant and John Cawthorne here tonight. Sunday Charlie and I hunted up sheep, salted them, found 13 over next to New Hope, 30 at head of pond. Mr. James Twitty spent the day. Wife, Sister Sarah and Sister walked to Sister's place.

MAY

Monday, May 1, to Wednesday, May 31. Cold May Day, Hands and I planted our watermelon patches. Tuesday, cold rain, nearly cold enough to freeze. Mr. John E. Boyd and Dr. Patterson with us tonight. We remained in doors, kept big fires. Rev. Mr. Micheaux, wife and child spent Saturday night, We all went to New Hope Sunday to hear him preach, had communion. He and family went to S. Fleming's. Tuesday, Mr. L. T. Watkins came to prise, sent 2 tiers to Manson, will send other 2 in morning. Put all stripped today in tier number 4, Wednesday we made good day's work stripping, considering how tedious it was. Turned out 4th tier, Weights - No. 1, (lugs), 610, No. 2 (seconds), 500, No. 3, (dark long), 365. No. 4, (good bright), 340. Mrs. Sturdevant with us since Sunday. On Monday, the 8th, tournament at Townesville, Mr. Sturdevant charged the knights. Anthony and Charlie with 4 horses to wagon brought enough staves from Burwill's mill to make 8 hogsheads. Friday, we scattered coal kiln dirt on land. Charlie and I to Warrenton Saturday, I closed up, returned tax list. Attended convention at court house, made purchases, collected Nellie's school money, \$93.60, called at Ridgeway and Manson. Monday, Mr. Heavlin came, Ed, Brian, Nat and Phoebe to attend court at Manson, Brian as defendant for whipping his wife, others as witnesses. Mr. Wyche, phrenologist with us tonight. Saturday, Sister and Nellie in carriage to Church's store trading. I rode to Manson and Forest Cottage, carried Coop's trunk attended Grange. Called at Enterprise in company with



R. B. Henderson and W. H. Burwell. John V. Cawthorne came. Sunday, we organized Sunday School at Sister's place, W. W. White Superintendent, Miss Nellie White, Secretary, 5 teachers, 10 scholars, Mr. Jones and Mr. Newman assisted us, we spent 2 hours making up classes, singing and prayer, adjourned to meet 9 o'clock next Sunday. Tuesday, May 23, my 51st birthday.

## JUNE

Thursday, June 1, to Friday, June 30. Zack and Merritt came to help shear sheep, 34 old sheep, 23 lambs, finished shearing, I turned them out in woods. I went to Warrenton Saturday, Nellie with me to Dr. Jerman's, I attended tobacco sales at Warrenton Warehouse, also County Grange in court house, Nellie returned with me. We attended Sunday School at Sister's place, then all walked to New Hope to church. Monday, we finished planting tobacco, 55,000 hills, planted sweet potatoes. Johnny Rob came home from college, Charlie met him, they went to Ridgeway. Nellie and Ed to Warrenton to attend concert at graded school, Bascom and Miss Sarah Wright went too. Saturday, I had 25 hands cutting, binding wheat, Nancy too, carrying water. Wheat good and heavy, we cut all 20 acres. Sunday, Sister, Sister Sarah, Nellie, all the little children and I attended Sunday School at Sister's place, 21 scholars. Mr. Robert Fleming died Friday, June 9. Davy Wright helped me shock wheat for use of cradle. John Rob took me to Manson, I took cars for Raleigh, Our county delegation met at Central Hotel, held a caucus, decided to vote as a unit for Governor Vance, I had supper at Mr. Horton's, then to capital to general convention, Our delegation called on Governor Vance at his room. I arose early Wednesday, Mr. Horton and I went to Market House before breakfast. District caucus in Senate chamber at 9, convention organized at noon, proceeded to business, made all nominations, Vance for Governor, Jarvis for Lieut. Governor, Englehard for Secretary of State, Worth for Treasurer, Keenan for Attorney General, Love for Auditor, Scarborough for Superintendent of Instruction, Leech and Martin Electors at Large, Green for Coronor, Clingman and Short for delegates to St. Louis. We adjourned to meet at 8 tonight. Candidates accepted, made speeches. Johnny Rob and I left Raleigh Thursday, quite a crowd on cars, in addition to delegates 3 of female colleges closed, a number of young ladies aboard. Friday, Ed and Nellie went to picnic at Townesville. Saturday, Anthony drove carriage to meet Boyd and John, Boyd came, Coop did not, I rode Fanny to B. M. Collins' mill to Grange meeting, carried dinner. Sunday, we attended Sunday School at Sister's place again. Boyd, Sister and Nena went to W. H. Boyd's, Harry returned with carriage. Monday, Boyd brought yoke of oxen from W. H. Boyd's, hitched mine with them, carried hogshead of tobacco to Manson, brought home his engine (The Eclipse), fired up his engine and tested her, on Thursday, Boyd learned by telegram that his thresher was undergoing repairs at Portsmouth, Va., good many neighbors coming in to see Boyd's engine and thresher. Boyd and Nellie spent Friday night at Mr. Yancey's. All to Sunday school at Sister's Sunday, Mr. and Mrs. Mills, Wash Fleming, John Cawthorne and Mr. Sturdevant spent the day. Mr. Sturdevant and I, rode horseback to Twitty's in afternoon. Boyd went to Manson Monday, took 4 oxen, wagon and 2 horses, brought his thresher, rigged up and tested thresher and engine. W. H. Bullock spent afternoon. Boyd threshed my wheat, Zack's, George's, Will's moved to Tyler's, his thresher and Engine working very well. Boyd got out Tyler's, John Dowling's, Curtis', Henry Wright's, George Bullock's and Tom Hanniman's wheat, made 20 bushels toll today. Stopped at Sally Bullock's tonight. My hands helped at Zack's, Will's, Whit's and Tyler's. I went with Boyd to Mr. Dowling's and Curtis'. Sent 30 bushels wheat to mill in 3





horse wagon. Boyd got out wheat at Sally Bullock's, Matt Scott's and John M. Paschall's Thursday, 300 bushels in all, moved to Mr. Jones' at night. Sent 50 bushels wheat to Manson, sent 50 more bushels to Manson Friday. Mrs. Sturdevant with us, Mr. Sturdevant gone to Philadelphia centennial. Boyd and Ed here, rain broke up threshing at E. W. Watkins', left engine and thresher there.

## JULY

Sunday, July 2, to Monday, July 31. All to Sunday School at Sister's, Mrs. Sturdevant, Rev. Mr. Micheaux and Mr. Jones there too, All went to hear Rev. Mr. Micheaux at New Hope. My hand Brian quit Monday after behaving very badly. Tuesday, centennial of independence, celebration at Philadelphia. Anthony and Charlie went to Mr. J. H. Fleming's to help Boyd move machinery to R. B. Henderson's. Thursday, I rode to Hawtree, received balance of rent from William Boyd, \$128.13. Mrs. Sturdevant with us since July 1. All to Sunday School, Nellie in Warrenton attending district conference. Boyd and Ed to W. H. Boyd's, will thresh his wheat Monday. May the good Lord give us rain in season and vouchsafe His blessings, may we walk humbly before Him. We have had unusually hot weather thermometer from 100 to 108 degrees for days. Mat Harvey cleaned out well. I rode to Warrenton Thursday, dined with Colonel W. S. Davis. Charlie and Anthony with 5 horses hauling in toll wheat. All hands took holiday Saturday but Anthony, he hauled in toll wheat from W. A. Burwell's and others, he went up in Granville County. I went to Forest Cottage to Grange meeting, Charlie met me at Andrew's, I walked up there. All to Sunday School, John G. Yancey spent Sunday with us, Boyd and Ed left for scene of their threshing, Anthony drove them in carriage, Daniel, Merritt and Clay went with them, carriage full. Watermelons ripe. Charlie hauled 60 bushels toll wheat to depot, weight 62 lbs. to bushel. He took 2 more loads Wednesday, makes 100 bushels. Thursday, he and Anthony, 4 horses to wagon hauled 35½ bushels toll wheat from Granville County to Manson. 135½ bushels sent off, they brought 30 more bushels from Granville Friday. We all went to Sunday School Sunday, many grown people there, Mr. Jones opened, W. E. Paschall closed. Boyd, Ed and hands could not cross creek Saturday, left today. All vegetation growing fine, Anthony and Charlie carried 2 Zack's hog-heads tobacco to depot, Nellie came home from visiting J. E. Boyd, A. G. Boyd, J. R. Garland, Zack and Nat helped me twist 215 twists of my chewing tobacco. Mrs. Horton and 2 children came. Willie Boyd brought Mrs. Daniel, left her. Boyd, Ed and threshing hands got home Saturday, they have finished threshing in Granville and Virginia for the present, will go to J. E. Boyd's Monday, he has threshed 6,000 bushel wheat and 1,000 bushels oats. May God bless and take care of us, may we serve Him faithfully. Boyd, Ed, 4 hands left for J. E. Boyd's, Johnny Rob went with them. They carried 9 oxen, 2 horses, Daniel brought horses back Tuesday, Mrs. Daniel and Mrs. Sturdevant have been with us several days. Plenty of melons every day.

## AUGUST

Tuesday, August 1, to Thursday, August 31. Willie Boyd came for Mrs. Daniel. Friday, I put up premium for tobacco strippers, Charlie won. We have finished stripping. Boyd, Ed and hands came home from J. E. Boyd's in Mr. Massenburg's wagon, rain kept them from doing much this week. Mr. Horton came from Raleigh. All to Sunday School, and on to New Hope to protracted meeting, Rev. Mr. Micheaux and Rev. Mr. N. Harris conducting. Misses Yancey, Miss Matilda Peoples, Mrs. Thomas and 4 daughters, came with us from church,



all left but Mr. Horton and Miss Matilda. John Cawthorne here several days. Negro meeting continues at Mt. Pleasant. Wednesday, Miss Lilly Hargrove and Mrs. Robinson came with church folk, We have lots of nice melons and sweet potatoes. My stock all in good order, 27 young pigs born last week. Charlie professed religion Thursday, at New Hope, the meeting closed, about a dozen joined church, Messrs. Faucette, Charles Riggan and 3 sons, 6 ladies. Saturday, I attended Grange meeting at Ridgeway, Representation from Six Pound and Agricola Grange met with us, arranged for picnic and barbecue at Ridgeway, postponed to September 13, Nutbush Grange to furnish barbecue, other Granges to bring other things. Appointed an executive committee and committee on arrangements. Not enough came Sunday for Sunday School, all went to Mt. Auburn. Boyd and Ed brought the thresher to Ridgeway, they go to J. H. Mayfield's tomorrow, the last crop they will thresh. Mr. Horton and Nellie to meeting at Mt. Auburn Wednesday. Friday, Tyler with 3 horse load tobacco, I sent cart load to Henderson, sold it. My son John and Mr. Robert Horton came from Raleigh, all to party at Mr. John Thomas', spent the night. All our children at home, also Messrs. Robert and Tom Horton, Johnny Robinson, Sister Sarah and John Cawthorne. I went to Grange meeting at Forest Cottage. Sister, Charlie, small children and I to Sunday School, all our family at home, Praise the Lord. Lots of company and all the family made 25 dining with us today. W. H. Boyd, Mr. Sam Graham, T. and R. Horton, J. R. Carroll, J. K. Plummer, J. V. Cawthorne, Misses Boyd, Morton and Thomas, Mrs. Sturdevant and Mr. Munn. Boyd threshed 45 bushels oats for me Monday. House full of company, 12 hands worming and succering tobacco. I rode to W. H. Burwell's Wednesday to aid him in fixing up his flue curing barns. We have had house full company several weeks, 20 here tonight, Young folks enjoying themselves very much. I rode Fanny to Warrenton Thursday to Democratic meeting at Court House, lively time, raised a flag pole 80 feet high, speeches by Colonel W. J. Green and others, I dined with Colonel W. S. Davis, Sister Sarah there. House full of company, Friday, Boyd went to Church's store. Company left Saturday, Boyd carried girls home, then he went to Warrenton, Johnny Rob with him, Anthony carried Coop and Mr. Robert Horton to Junction in carriage, Ed to W. H. Boyd's. Sunday Sister and children to Sunday School, I took Wife, Nellie, Charlie and Henry to Twitty's Chapel, heard Mr. Boshamer, he came home with us, spent night on way to Buffalo Springs to see his wife, there for her health. Mr. James T. Twitty and Peter Allen spent Tuesday here. Anthony and Charlie still hauling wheat, On Wednesday Boyd and Ed cleaned up engine and separator, took separator to pieces, put it in barn. Johnny Robinson here this week. I started with Boyd and Johnny Rob on cars from Manson, we parted at Weldon, they went on Seaboard, destined for the Centennial at Philadelphia, I took Petersburg road, there, I put up at City, took room with George W. Davis of Arcola. Mr. Davis and I slept very little, mosquitos worried us, After breakfast we walked down town, I went to Center and Oaks Warehouse, saw my tobacco opened at the Exchange to see it sold.

### SEPTEMBER

Friday, September 1, to Saturday, September 30. Mr. Martin thought best to send samples of my tobacco over to Richmond and try that market. I bought goods from "Turner and Scott" \$25. worth, arranged to leave for home Saturday. I drank so much ice water going home on cars, it made me real sick. Had a hot ride on cars, reached Manson, found Charlie, Nellie and Miss Lizzie Hawkins at depot in carriage to meet me. I felt much better Sunday, I attend-



ed Sunday School, church at New Hope and Prayer Meeting at school house afternoon, Rev. Mr. Micheaux, A. Newman, R. H. H. Paschall came with us from church, dined. Monday, I rode Fanny to Warrenton to Court, dined with W. S. Davis, Came home in company with E. J. Jones. Boyd and Johnny Robinson in Philadelphia at centennial. Anthony and Ed hauling wheat from Virginia. Boyd and Johnny Rob returned from Philadelphia Thursday. Tobacco cured very nicely, ran heat in barn to 170 degrees. All hands helped Boyd move his engine to barn Saturday, I could not get to Sunday School Sunday, hurt my back over a week ago, suffered ever since, some better, We have had company all the time for 2 months. Boyd will move his engine to start ginning cotton September 15. We return thanks to our God for His goodness, we pray for his blessings on us. Boyd went to Petersburg Tuesday to buy a cotton press, Zack killed 3 shotes and a lamb. Wife, Sister, all children except Henry went to Ridgeway to picnic, Boyd returned from Petersburg, stopped at Ridgeway, came home with picnic party. House full of company Wednesday night, Horace and Miss Lizzie Robinson, Miss Lucy Palmer, Miss Maggie Savage, James Stewart, Ed Boyd, All left Thursday but Miss Maggie Savage and Ed Boyd. Ed and Boyd with Clay painting engine over, My back better, I walked to Zack's. Boyd with Clay went to Manson, brought back Bbl. of meat, went to Manson again in carriage, brought 4 misses Burwell, Horace Robinson and Miss Maggie Savage here, house full of company. Sunday, H. P. Robinson and Miss Savage left, Mr. H. H. Burwell's 2 daughters and Dr. George Burwell's 2 daughters here, they cannot cross creek Boyd went to creek, reports it impassable. We filled barns and cured tobacco, Boyd moved his engine to Manson. I turned 36 hogs in pea patch, left 45 out. Sent 75 bushels wheat to Colonel W. S. Davis in 2 wagons. Friday, Anthony with 4 horses went to move Boyd's engine from Manson to Church's store. Boyd moved gin with oxen. Saturday, Anthony with 4 horses moved Boyd's cotton press from Manson to C. B. Church's store. Charlie drove Miss Pan, Sister Sarah, George and Johnny Rob to Manson in carriage, Johnny Rob left for Randolph-Macon college. On Sunday Sister Sarah and children went to Sunday School, Ed and Nellie to church at Ridgeway and Twitty's Chapel. Mr. William Boroughs committed suicide early this morning, Sheriff sent me orders to hold inquest, I was not well enough to attend, sent the papers to J. H. Fleming requested him to act in my place. Tuesday, we hauled plank from saw mill with 4 horses, Charlie went to Manson and to carry pulley to Boyd at Church's. Wednesday, Charlie to Manson, took load cotton to Boyd at Church's. J. C. Robinson dined. Hands pulling hay, Charlie and I to Hawtree, Called at R. A. Davis', he promised to meet us at Billy Boyd's, Mr. Kingsland and Mr. Daniel came, we walked over land, did not trade, sent for Mr. John Brame to run around and survey the land, Charlie and I spent night with R. A. Davis. I am suffering much with my back. Mr. John D. Tucker and R. Y. Tucker assisted us on line between my land and theirs. We spent night with R. A. Davis again. R. A. Davis and Willie Boyd went home with us and spent Saturday, R. A. Davis' daughter and Sister Sarah went to W. H. Burwell's, Boyd, Ed and hands came, they ginned 23 bales cotton this week, all heavy bales.

### OCTOBER

Sunday, October 1, to Tuesday, October 31. Boyd and hands went back to Church's, Charlie and Anthony hauled last of toll wheat with 4 horses, gone all day, got all but 4 bushels at S. S. Cooper's. Thursday, I met Mr. T. C. Pool, we settled up old plow account, I gave him a draft on Messrs. Robert A. Martin and Co., for \$67.00. in full. He spent the night. Acorns falling, I turned hogs in woods, feed them night and morning. Nena, George and Wallace picking cotton. I turned pink cow in cornfield to fatten, for beef.



Sister, Sister Sarah and small children to Sunday School, I started, back hurt so, I backed out, Mr. Tom Horton came from Ridgeway on horse back. Also, Richard Boyd came, spent day. Boyd and Ed home, Boyd drove to church at Williamsboro, he dined at Captain Hardy's, Nellie at Ridgeway at Dr. Jerman's. Boyd, Ed and their hands left Monday for gin. Osburn at gin, got a bad cut. All hands picking cotton Tuesday, some 25¢ per day and feed them, some 40¢ per day, and find. Boyd averages 8 bales cotton per day. Wednesday. I loaded 3 wagons with seed cotton, sent to Church's to Boyd, Anthony 4 horses, Len 2 horses, Skipper 2 horses, I borrowed Mr. Sturdevant's wagon. Wife and I drove in buggy to Mr. Church's, stayed all day, Wife made bill of \$20., charged to Boyd. Thursday, I took Josh in buggy, went to Warrenton, Billy Boyd's and R. A. Davis', he came with me as far as Manson, he is on way to Henderson to sell tobacco. I rented Billy Boyd's part of Hawtree land for \$100. for year 1877. I have 80 hogs doing well on acorns, will fatten 40. Anthony, Len and Charlie each brought home load cotton seed, I drove to Forest Cottage, no quorum for Grange, I attended meeting of Tilden and Vance club at Manson, dined with D. B. Kimball. Sunday, rain, hail, snow, Mrs. Sturdevant spent the night, Dr. Jerman called to see Osburn suffering from his cut. Sister and Sister Sarah to W. H. Boyd's, Ed to Williamsboro for Mr. Horton, Nellie and Boyd to W. H. Boyd's, Pannie Boyd returned with them to go to fair. Boys and hands had early breakfast, left for Church's at 5 o'clock this morning. Charlie and Len to Church's to carry Boyd's scales, brought back load of cotton seed. Mr. Horton will take Boyd's place today, for him to go to Raleigh to put up machinery for Joshua Thomas of Baltimore. Tuesday, Charlie carried Nellie and Pannie Boyd to Ridgeway to go to Raleigh fair, Miss Kate Mayfield and Miss Mary Jerman went with them, on mail train. I sold Mr. Sturdevant 8 bushels seed wheat at \$1.25 per bushel. Thursday, we dug potatoes, sorted them, put them up in hill, made box 20 by 3 feet, put straw all around and at bottom, and dry sand in them, 80 bushels eating and 30 bushels seed potatoes in hill. Friday, Charlie went in carriage to Junction for girls, from fair, they did not come. Anthony drove carriage to W. H. Boyd's for Sister and Sister Sarah, I went to tax gathering and speaking at Enterprise, Sheriff came, Mrs. Colonel Davis and 6 children and Miss Willie Jones came, all spent night. Sheriff N. R. Jones, Mrs. Colonel Davis and 6 children and Miss Willie Jones left Saturday, Mrs. Davis and children and Miss Jones to W. H. Burwell's, the sheriff to Brookston, I gave Sheriff draft on R. A. Martin and Co., for \$50. in currency for Sister Sarah. On Sunday, Sister, Sister Sarah and small children to Sunday School, Mrs. Walter Plummer and child and John Cawthorne spent night and day. I rode to Ridgeway to church, dined with Dr. Jerman, went to Twitty's, both sermons by Rev. Mr. Boshamer. Company remained. On Monday, Charlie and Anthony brought 50 bushels cotton seed from Church's in 4 horse wagon. Boyd, Ed and hands left before day. Lots of acorns, hogs doing well on them. Charlie went to Ridgeway Tuesday, telegraphed for tickets to the centennial at Philadelphia, Sister Sarah, Charlie, Nellie and I, went in carriage to Ridgeway, got tickets for them on arrival of cars. They left in company with Messrs. North, Kingsley, Estes, R. C. Twitty, they expect to meet another party at Macon to join them. Wednesday, I drove Rattler to Church's store at Brookston, large company there, saw Boyd and Ed, I bought meat, lard and shoes for Henry, Anthony and Zack killed a beef today, Saturday, Boyd, Ed and hands came home, I went to store, W. H. Boyd dined with us. Sunday, Sister and children to Sunday School, then to New Hope, Wife and Henry to church, good sermon by Rev. C. F. Harris, president of Methodist Protestant Conference. Large congregation, Mrs. Sturdevant dined with us. Monday, Anthony took 4 horse load plank to Brookston, Boyd wants to make a shelter over his engine.





NOVEMBER

Wednesday, November 1, to Thursday, November 30. Big barbecue and speaking in Warrenton Wednesday, Charlie and I went, large crowd, music etc., speeches by Hon. M. W. Ransom, William Eaton, F. H. Busbee, W. A. Montgomery, Colonel W. S. Davis, W. S. Ransom, Colonel W. J. Green and others, dinner did not come off till nearly night, Friday, Clay took barrel corn to Burwell's mill, not running, so, took it to Henderson's mill. Saturday, I was at Enterprise all day, to meet poll holders and register to revise and fix up registration books, preparatory to election next Tuesday. Sunday, Sister Sarah, Charlie and Nena walked through to New Hope, Mrs. Sturdevant went with them. I spent day with W. A. Burwell and W. A. Burwell, Mr. and Mrs. Sanders and Sally Martin there. Boyd, Ed and hands came, We return thanks to God. Tuesday, November 7, election day all over the United States, for president, in North Carolina for Governor, state and county officers, I attended at Enterprise before sunup, Messrs. Sol Fleming, B. M. Collins, William Gaumes, T. P. Paschall, Whit Paschall and myself supervised the election, very heavy vote polled, took us till 1 o'clock at night to count and make returns. Wednesday, Sol Fleming and I took election returns to Warrenton, large crowd in town, considerable excitement over election, returns favorable to Tilden for president, Vance for Governor, We polled the largest vote in county at Enterprise, 506 votes, Thorn beat John M. Paschall for Senate, Bennett re-elected registerer of deeds over Crosby (colored), Thursday, I went to Enterprise to get news from election, Vance election sure, somewhat cloudy about Tilden, killed a beef and mutton today. John Cawthorne, Miss Luna, and Mrs. Sturdevant with us Friday night. All hands gathering and hauling corn. Sunday, wife and I went to church at Mt. Auburn, sermon by Rev. D. A. Long, large congregation, we dined at Mr. John H. Bullock's. Boyd returned from a flying trip to South Carolina. We hauled corn all week. Presidential election not decided yet, Tilden has 184 electoral votes, only needs 1 more. Hayes 166, with 3 States not decided yet. I sent Phoebe around to get hands to shuck corn, had 60 hands shucking Wednesday night, shucked till midnight, only 2/3 through, I gave them 2 gallons whiskey and supper. Cotton sent to Church's 760 lbs. Zack sold 279 lbs., toll out for bagging and tires 83 lbs., 1/2 of Zack's mine. Charlie carried load Whit's cotton to Brookston, brought back cotton seed, bacon, cloth, etc. Anthony with 4 horses hauling corn from Zack's, this 4th day, I went to Grange meeting at Forest Cottage, no one there, I went on to Manson, meeting was there. Dr. Jerman came Sunday, I rode with him to Zack's to see Weldon. Boyd and Charlie rode to R. B. Henderson's. Monday, Boyd, Ed and 9 hands had breakfast and left before day for Brookston. Tuesday, Charlie and Zack with 4 horses carried another load Whit's cotton 967 lbs., makes 1700 lbs. I sent for some meat, flour, molasses and whiskey for Zack's corn shucking. I rode to Manson and Ridgeway collecting quarterage for Rev. Mr. Boshamer. Zack had 50 hands at his corn shucking Wednesday, finished. Thursday, Davis and Turner cut ditch in bottom in wheat patch. Boyd and Ed got out of cotton, came home. Anthony sick all week, went to see Dr. Plummer. Charlie and I to Brookston, thence to Sandy Creek for Grange and dinner near Cokesbury church, back to Brookston, Middleburg and home. I sent horse to Brookston for Boyd to ride home. Tyler carried load cotton to Brookston. Sunday, I rode to Ridgeway to church, dined with Rev. Mr. Boshamer, R. A. Davis and wife, there, Miss Pan, Sister Sarah and Charlie went, dined with Dr. Jerman, they went on home, I called at church at Twitty's. Rev. Mr. Boshamer leaves for Conference Monday. Nellie came from Granville County, she has been there a week, Mrs. W. H. Boyd and Dick Boyd came with her, Boyd, Ed and hands to Brookston, I rode to Manson to settle with preacher



Snow and rain, Tyler intended having corn shucking, but, everything covered with snow.

## DECEMBER

Friday, December 1 to Sunday, December 31. I rode to Enterprise, large crowd there, presidential election still undecided, good deal of excitement over it. I have 40 hogs to kill. Mr. Tom Holt spent the night. Extremely cold, everything frozen up, Boyd rode to W. H. Boyd's, Len went with Mr. Holt to W. H. Boyd's. Joe Mitchel commenced work on ice house, sent Charlie to Mr. Bullock's mill for blasting powder and fuse, he went 3rd. time before he got it. Made 2 blasts, Lewis Ward helping Joe. I received 40 Bbls. rent corn from Tyler, Lewis Ward, Len and Joe Mitchel in ice house blasting rock all day. Land still frozen, ice 3 inches thick on Mr. Bullock's pond on Wednesday. We killed and dressed 10 hogs, Thursday, have 30 more to kill, very nice meat, I sold Colonel Sturdevant 88 lbs. at 9¢ per lb. Ice house only 11 feet deep, broke up work till I can get more powder and fuse, solid rock in bottom. Miss Grace Wilson came, Pannie Boyd, Dick and George Boyd here. So cold no hands working except to feed stock and make fires. Boyd and Ed came home, Mrs. Betsy Suit here since Thursday, house full, Charlie Cole came. Mrs. Polly Hawkins died Saturday, December 9, buried Sunday at J. R. Carroll's, Boyd and Miss Pan went to funeral, W. H. Boyd, Willie Boyd, Willie Jones and Mrs. Brown came home with them. Nat Boyd here too, 30 people dined here today, including our family. Snow, hail, rain Monday, Boyd carried Miss Grace Wilson, Pannie Boyd, Sue Henderson and Nellie in carriage to skate on R. B. Henderson's mill pond, ice several inches thick. Ed and Charlie went too, Johnny Rob came, we have full and over. Men working on ice house. Pretty day Tuesday, Most of company left, Willie Boyd took Miss Grace Wilson, Pannie Boyd and George Boyd, Charlie took Sue Henderson home, Johnny Robinson took Sister Sarah down on river, Boyd, Ed and hands left at 4:30 Wednesday for Brookston, Men finished digging ice house. Thursday, Charlie and Anthony drove 4 horses to carry meal, potatoes and cotton to Brookston, brought back cotton seed. Finished picking cotton, all went back over patch picking for my wife. George (colored), had my wagon to move out, Harry used my wagon and cart to move in. Lewis had nearly finished his house. J. V. Cawthorne came to go hunting tomorrow. Boyd's wagon brought load cotton seed. Saturday, Went to Grange meeting at Mulinix House, got a note from Coop to meet him at Warrenton Depot, I sent George Mason for him. Sunday, all our children at home, Boyd and Coop to W. H. Boyd's, Willie Boyd came home with them, R. A. Davis and John G. Yancey spent the day, R. A. Davis and little daughter to W. H. Burwell's, will return tomorrow on way home. The Lord be praised for His goodness and mercy. Snowy day, we prepared to kill hogs, Zack fixed wood and rock, fixed scaffold pole, put water in trough, Willie Boyd started to J. E. Boyd's for Sister Sarah, got to Ridgeway, came back home on account of weather. Tuesday, Mr. Sandy Watkins helped us kill hogs, I sent Colonel Sturdevant 405 lbs., weight of 29 hogs killed today, 5,347, the 10 killed December 9, 1,251, 2 killed in November - 152, total - 6,750. Wednesday, Boyd, Ed, with all their hands started getting ice, my horses ran away with my wagon, last night, coming home from Brookston, broke wagon, left it near Haywood Harris', borrowed Mr. Sturdevant's wagon, ran 1 - 4 horse wagon, 1 - 2 horse wagon and ox-cart hauling ice, ice house over  $\frac{1}{2}$  full, got ice from Mr. Bullock's pond too, nearly 3 inches thick, nice. All hands getting ice on Thursday, finished, covered it with straw and plank. Boyd, Ed and hands went back to Brookston, Charlie to Manson, brought cotton ties for Boyd. Friday, Anthony and Len brought my wagon to Enterprise to be



YEAR 1876

mended, we hauling with Mr. Sturdevant's wagon. Charlie with carriage to Manson to meet Sister Sarah and Johnny Robinson. Saturday, Charlie and Josh to Manson to meet Coop and Mr. Horton, I went in carriage to attend Grange at Mr. Mulinix', Boyd, Ed and hands home, house full. Sunday it snowed rapidly all day, 6 inches deep, Boyd and Coop to W. H. Boyd's, rest of us in doors, We have plenty of good, dry wood under shelter, enough to eat and drink, for which we return thanks to God, may we love and serve Him, to Him be all praise and honor. Monday, snow turned to hail and sleet, crust on top of snow, trees heavily laden with ice, Young people had a frolic at night, I have to feed stock heavily, I settled up with most of my hands today. Tuesday, ice melted some, fell off trees, very bad traveling, Mr. Robert Capps and Willie Burwell came, only white people we have seen this week, except home folk. Mr. Horton took Coop to depot, He, Ed and Johnny Rob went to W. H. Burwell's to oyster supper. We have been running 6 or 8 fires all Christmas, Boyd, Ed, Nellie and Mr. Horton went to W. H. Boyd's, called at R. B. Henderson's, took Miss Sue. Thursday, Charlie and I went to Middleburg, returned by Junction, worst traveling I ever saw. Boyd, Ed, John Robinson, David Garland, Willie and Dick Boyd, Mr. Horton, Nellie, Pannie, and Annie Boyd and Anne Patterson and Sue Henderson, frolicing and dancing. This Christmas week will be noted for snow, rain, hail and sleet, 7 inches on ground of snow and ice, impossible for any animal to travel except where ice and snow has been broken. Young people congregated here at night, 30 here tonight. R. B. Henderson made music on the violin for them. Saturday, very cold, snow and ice hard frozen, Lots of young people here, young gents Len Bullock, H. B. Wright, Davy Garland, Willie Boyd, Dick Boyd, Tom Horton, Boyd, Ed, Charlie and Johnny Robinson, young ladies, Misses Annie Boyd, Annie Patterson, Pannie Boyd, Belle Thomas, Sue Henderson and Nellie White, besides old folk and children, all left but Johnny Rob and home folk. Sunday, the last day of the Centennial year, very cold, no prospect of a thaw. We return thanks for God for His blessings, we ask His forgiveness for our short comings, we pray for His continued goodness and mercy.

Church Assessment for Year 1876

Marrow's Chapel -----	\$ 220
Tabernacle -----	205
Henderson -----	175
Ridgeway -----	185
Union -----	150
Zion -----	100
Jeruselem -----	85
Twitty's Chapel -----	80
Total -----	1200



JANUARY

Monday, January 1, to Wednesday, January 31. We commence the year with a firm resolve to try to walk humbly before God. Coop came from Raleigh, went to W. H. Boyd's last night, home to breakfast this morning. Johnny Rob took him to depot to take cars, snow, hail sleet all day. Charlie and I went to feed sheep, then hare hunting, Nellie returned from R. H. Henderson's, Ed from W. H. Boyd's. Thursday ice 5 inches on pond, Charlie and I brought all sheep up, put them in carriage house. I sent Harry to Brookston to Church's for axes. Friday, Boyd, Ed, Nellie and Charlie to R. B. Henderson's late evening to meet party from W. H. Boyd's. Could not get away Saturday, cold, rain and snow and ice. My sheep in old carriage house since Thursday, 8 young lambs. Boyd, Ed, Nellie went with crowd from R. B. Henderson's to W. H. Boyd's Sunday, everything slish slosh, snow melting. Nutbush impassable from, Ed and Nellie water bound at W. H. Boyd's, they came home Tuesday, Boyd rode horse to Warrenton and Brookston, I went to store, settled up with H. B. Wright and brother, gave them draft on Messrs. Martin Hill and Co., for \$166.03, Sister's account \$14.09. Hands got helves to mauls and made gluts. Boyd spent night with Jim Plummer, Wednesday, Ed carried Nellie to Manson, she took cars with Annie Patterson and Annie Boyd, she went to Ridgeway, they went on home. Thursday, Boyd and Ed rode around, trying to get up school for Nellie. Misses Mary and Esther Jerman came home with Nellie, Clay drove carriage, Ed went with him to Ridgeway for them. I have 18 young lambs. Roads dreadfully bad, carriage mired several times. Monday, we had 6 of Boyd's hands stripping tobacco, 15 hands in all, stripped a lot of tobacco. I started to meeting of Executive Committee in Warrenton, weather so bad, I got only to store. Boyd went to South Carolina. Tuesday, I attended meeting of board of trustees at Enterprise, only Squire Nicholson and me there. I attended Grange at Forest Cottage Saturday, adjourned to Manson. Ed, Misses Mary and Esther Jerman went in carriage to Manson, met Boyd. John V. Cawthorne came, spent night. Sunday, Boyd and Charlie rode to R. B. Henderson's. Raining and freezing Monday, hands stripped tobacco. John Cawthorne and Wash Fleming left Tuesday, Ed, Boyd and hands left for Church's, first time since Christmas, snowed all evening. Arose before day Saturday, started Oliphant, Clay and Willie making fires at plant bed, kept 2 fires going all day, pulled fires each way, made another at night, bed well burnt. Heard Rev. J. P. Moore at Ridgeway and Twitty's Sunday, Boyd took Nellie to Mr. J. H. Bullock's, left her. Mr. John Knox came. Dr. Jerman came to see Harry's wife, spent the night here. Sowed and covered plant beds Wednesday. Mr. Knox with us all week, Mr. Chapman and daughter spent Tuesday. We have sowed 1,000 yards of plant bed.

FEBRUARY

Saturday, February 3, to Wednesday, February 28. Boyd and I rode horseback to Warrenton, I attended Grange at Court House, Colonel W. H. Cheek delegate. We heard Rev. Nich Harris at New Hope Sunday. Rev. J. P. Moon spent the night here. Monday Boyd's hands helped us cut in new ground. Thursday, Boyd, Ed and hands broke up ginning cotton for the season, brought gin home, left engine and press. David Garland and Willie Boyd called Sunday on their way from Halifax. spent the night. Tuesday, we started compost heap with manure and cotton seed. Buck Reavis getting hoops to make hogsheads, Boyd returned from Raleigh, he went there Monday. Saturday, I attended quarterly meeting at Ridgeway, Sermon by Rev. Dr. N. H. D. Wilson, 13





official members present. Zeb Cole and W. H. Burwell came with me from Ridgeway, spent day. Monday, Ed with Anthony and 4 horse wagon went to Brookston, brought Eclipse engine home. Tuesday, we ran 6 plows, I sowed 15 bushels oats, Boyd went to Mr. Edwards' to repair his engine. Wednesday, Zack helped me sow 15 more bushels oats. Ed and Sister Sarah went to J. E. Boyd's. Have sowed 40 bushels winter oats. Mr. Grubbs spent Friday night. I have 26 lambs. Miss Pan, Boyd, Charlie and I spent Sunday at W. H. Boyd's. H. P. Robinson spent Saturday night here, he took Nellie to church at Ridgeway. David Garland spent the night. Tuesday, Charlie and I went to Warrenton, Boyd bought engine and boiler at sale at Ridgeway, paid \$375., he went to Mr. J. E. Boyd's, I attended meeting of County Executive Committee, made list of magistrates to be appointed by legislature. Judge Buxton opened court. Hands composting cotton seed and dirt. Boyd to Warrenton Wednesday as juror.

### MARCH

Saturday, March 3, to Saturday, March 31. I laid the worm and hands put up  $\frac{1}{2}$  of fence. Sister, Nena, George, Wallace, Rena and I walked to New Hope, Boyd, Charlie, John Cawthorne and Nellie went in Buggies. Heard Dr. A. C. Harris. Monday, Anthony and Charlie helved grub hoes and brier hook. Boyd and Sister Sarah came from J. E. Boyd's Thursday. Sunday, Sister Sarah and Ed attended church at Macon, then left for J. E. Boyd's. Boyd went to Williamsboro to church. Nellie and I rode horse back, spent the day at W. A. Burwell's, W. H. Burwell, mother and wife went to church at Tabernacle. Tuesday, Ed carried Nellie to R. B. Henderson's. 30 of my hogs sick, 6 dead, Ed went to Ridgeway for medicine for them. Misses Nannie, Fannie and Sue Henderson came Friday afternoon. Boyd returned Saturday from Baltimore, Philadelphia and New York where he went to buy machinery for his mill. Tuesday, Ed carried Nellie to R. B. Henderson's. Snow shoe deep, Misses Henderson left in our carriage at 10 this morning, Boyd and Charlie went to R. B. Henderson's in afternoon, Boyd spent the night. He left Monday with his hands for Middleburg to see about putting up his machinery. Anthony and Charlie to Manson for sugar, salt, clover seed, etc., I met school committee at store Saturday, to church at Ridgeway Sunday, Coop came home from Raleigh to spend a day or 2. John G. Yancey and John Cawthorne with us last night, Boyd went to Major Sneed's. The 4 horse wagon, 2 horse wagon and ox-cart hauled wood to house all day Wednesday, hauled a large lot of it. I rode Fannie to Clarksville, Called at W. H. Boyd's, he went with me. We called at Daniel Booker's on way home, spent the night. I dined at W. H. Boyd's, David Garland came home with me. Mr. John Royster spent Saturday night here.

### APRIL

Sunday, April 1, to Monday, April 30. Boyd and John Royster took Misses Henderson to church at Ridgeway, rest went to New Hope, Rev. J. P. Moore spent the night here, Nat Henderson here. Lucy and Anthony had a quilting, lots of darkies came. I have 53 logs at saw mill. Ed with Boyd at Middleburg. Thursday, I went with Boyd to Middleburg, Ed with Mr. Rowland's wagon carried little engine to Middleburg. I now have 84 logs at Mr. Bullock's mill, have 40 more of last year's logs to haul. With 4 horse wagon and cart hauled 7 logs to W. H. Burwell's mill. Saturday, Nellie and I went to J. E. Boyd's, we dined, I rode over his farm. Rev. Mr. Griffin spent Saturday night at J. E. Boyd's. He preached at Macon. H. P. Robinson, James W. Stewart, J. R. Boyd and Mr. Duty came, spent day at J. E. Boyd's. Sister Sarah and Nellie went with Mr. Stewart and Horace Robinson to Mr. J. C. Robinson's, Mr. Stewart



and Lizzie Robinson to be married on Tuesday, the 11th. I left Mr. Boyd's, had a bad rainy trip home. Charlie took pulley to Middleburg Wednesday. Thursday, 3 of my hands worked on school house. Saturday, W. H. Burwell and I attended Grange at Manson, came home by Middleburg. Nellie came home from down on river at J. E. Boyd's Monday, started her school Tuesday. Mrs. Lucy Burwell and children spent Wednesday here. W. H. Burwell and I went to R. A. Davis' dined and went fishing, caught only 3 silvers. We rose early, went to pond Friday, spent day fishing, caught 14 silver perch, took dinner at mill, left mill after dark, very pretty sunset. Mrs. Munn and 4 of W. H. Boyd's children spent Friday night at my home. Sunday we attended church at Ridgeway and Twitty's, both sermons by Rev. J. P. Moore, preached very instructive sermons on Holy Ghost. Had house full of company Sunday night, Mrs. Munn, 4 Boyd children, Mrs. Sturdevant and Misses Sue and Lulie Henderson, Colonel Sturdevant came, took his mother home. Friday, I took Miss Pan and Sister Sarah in carriage, Josh drove, to Middleburg to see Boyd's machinery, dined at Mr. Rowland's, then home. Boyd started mill Thursday. Planted my watermelons Saturday, gave hands holiday to plant theirs. John Cawthorne brought me a 7 weeks old pig, I exchanged with him.

MAY

Tuesday, May 1, to Thursday, May 31. Started wagon load tobacco to Henderson at day break, Charlie and I went in buggy, sold 1,119 lbs. tobacco for \$64.85. R. A. Davis, wife and children and Miss Lucy Jones spent Tuesday night and Wednesday with us, went to W. H. Burwell's. Dick, Ed and I went to Henderson's mill pond fishing. Sunday, Boyd and Nellie rode horseback to R. B. Henderson's. Sister Sarah and Ed went to W. H. Burwell's and W. H. Boyd's. We give thanks to God, for His mercies and blessings. Praise the Lord, O, my soul. All my farm work well up, sent hands to Zack's and Tyler's to help strip tobacco. Ed went to Warrenton Monday, home Wednesday. On Sunday, Boyd, Mr. Fuller, Charlie, Miss Sue Henderson and Nellie went to church at Ridgeway to hear Bishop Lyman at the Episcopal church. All dined here. We thank God for His mercies, we pray that we walk humbly and keep all His commandments. I can plant  $\frac{1}{2}$  my tobacco crop in few days, plenty of plants growing fast, have 20,000 hills ready. Friday, we re-planted corn pulled up by Daniel's chickens. We now have 35,000 tobacco hills ready. Hands have holiday till Tuesday, Charlie and I to Middleburg and Manson, a storm of company came, F. M. Fitts, Willie and Ed Boyd, James W. Stewart and wife, H. P. Robinson, Miss Lucy Palmer, Nathan and Malcolm Palmer, all stored away comfortably, house and office full. All company left Sunday but Mr. Stewart, wife and Miss Lucy Palmer. Monday, company all left for baseball game at Woodworth, R. B. Henderson and family came to spend day, Dick and I went to see baseball at Woodworth. Ed, Nellie, Sue, Charlie and Nat Henderson went too. Tuesday and Wednesday we planted tobacco and sweet potato plants. Saturday, I rode Rattler to Jeruselem church to quarterly meeting, good attendance of officers and members. P. E. Rev. Dr. Wilson preached. I went to Z. M. P. Cole's, Mr. Robert Rideout and Mr. Joseph Jones spent the night too, all to church Sunday, I dined there and went home. Boyd spent the day and night at R. B. Henderson's. Monday, Boyd came home to breakfast, left for Middleburg, Mr. Atkins spent the night, Charlie took him to Middleburg. Zack, Merritt and Jim Bullock sheared my sheep Thursday, got 85 lbs. of wool. Marked 21 lambs, 12 ewes and 9 bucks. Charlie at Middleburg this week making peach crates at 1¢ each, made 105 today. I rode to Middleburg.



JUNE

Saturday, June 2 to Saturday, June 30. Wife and I to Middleburg Saturday, made a bill at Church's for \$17.31, to be paid in flour at \$10.50 per Bbl. Hands all went to Middleburg. Sunday, Sister, Sister Sarah, Charlie, Mr. Atkins, small children and I walked to New Hope, heard Rev. Dr. A. C. Harris, all went to Tucker's cherry tree in afternoon, then I took a walk with wife. David Garland spent Monday night, he and Ed to Middleburg, I was quite sick, Wife, Sister, Sister Sarah, Ed, Nellie, David Garland and little children to W. H. Boyd's Wednesday. Mr. Landy Watkins made hogsheads for me Friday. Nellie went to Warrenton with Misses Henderson, returned Sunday. Boyd to R. B. Henderson's, All rest of us to cherry trees, great many on trees. Had heavy rain, re-planted 30,000 tobacco plants. Planted little spot with White Burley seed given me by Mr. L. T. Watkins. Ed and I to Warrenton Tuesday. Mr. Watkins and Mr. Grubbs here, finished prising tobacco. Sent 1100 lbs. to Henderson. Anthony hauling tobacco to depot. Sent last 2 hogsheads off Friday, I took tax list at Enterprise Friday, took 5 pages, got L. B. Yancey to help me, he took agricultural list, Sheriff N. R. Jones came home with me. J. V. Cawthorne here too. Resumed listing taxes Saturday, heavy day's work, 8 pages, L. B. Yancey and Sheriff spent the night with me, many taxes to list yet, very tired tonight. Boys to R. B. Henderson's Sunday, Mr. Atkins rode Fanny to his father's. E. J. Wright had Betsy to ride home. Wife, Sister, Sister Sarah, walked to Mrs. Sturdevant's, I rested all day at home. We thank God for His blessings and pray for His continued love and mercy. Cut 6 acres wheat Monday. Wednesday, Sister Sarah and Johnny Rob drove Rattler to Warrenton. Thursday, I sent hands to help Zack cut his wheat. Saturday, Misses Nannie, Fannie and Sue Henderson Miss Annie Snead and R. B. Henderson, Jr., spent the night. I rode Fanny to Ridgeway Sunday, heard Rev. J. P. Moore. Boyd to church at Williamsboro, Mr. Atkins went home. W. H. Boyd, Pannie and Annie Boyd spent the day here. Johnny Robinson and Mr. Boswell had Rattler this week, they stay here at night.

JULY

Sunday, July 1, to Tuesday, July 31. Boyd, Mr. Atkins and all at home, most of us to New Hope, heard Rev. Nich Harris, Dr. A. C. Harris present, Mrs. Sturdevant dined with us. Rev. J. P. Moore and lady spent the night, Thanks to God, for His goodness and mercy. Boyd came with his hands, got out my wheat, he got his engine and separator going at 7 o'clock in the morning, 2 wagons hauling, 20 hands working, finished at noon. 155½ bushels, moved to Zack's, threshed his, Merritt's and Willie's, moved to Tyler's. All hands here tonight. My hands helped Tyler, Whit and Mr. Sturdevant with wheat, through at 3 in afternoon. Boyd moved to R. E. Jones', Mr. John T. Thomas dined with us, Charlie and Anthony hauled 100 bushels wheat to depot. Lots of company Saturday. Boyd went to church at Williamsboro, drove Fannie, she ran away, broke the buggy all to pieces, he rode her home late at night. John Cawthorne, H. P. Robinson, Mr. James T. Twitty and Mr. Atkins here. Land very dry, we pray the Lord to send us rain in due season, we rely on Him. Nellie and I copying tax list. Wednesday, I went to W. H. Burwell's to get duplicates of his tax list, home by Enterprise. John Robinson came from J. E. Boyd's, Thursday, Nellie and I finished tax list. John E. Yancey and Miss Pescard came, Charlie made gate, Pannie horse had a colt last night. Ed and Nellie to Mr. Yancey's Friday. Boyd left Sunday for Messrs. Henderson's and Plummer's May the good Lord continue His goodness to us. May we love Him freely. Lightening killed several colored people at Mr. Jimmie Plummer's



Sunday, and a horse for W. H. Burwell. Charlie and I drove Rattler to Mr. Wright's buggy to Warrenton on Monday. I returned tax lists, got order for service, \$19.50 for tax list, \$14. as clerk of township, \$10. for White and Burwell. Friday, Nellie, Charlie and Sue Robinson rode horseback to W. H. Burwell's. I walked all around the plantation this afternoon. Mrs. W. H. Boyd, Willie Boyd and others here Saturday. Mrs. Boyd, her children and Miss Matilda Peoples spent the night, Boyd, Mr. Atkins and hands went to Middleburg. Anthony with 3 horse wagon hauling timber from saw mill. Zack and Anthony carried 2 wagons tobacco to Henderson, Zack's, George's and mine. I rode Rattler to Henderson, called at Middleburg, I attended tobacco sale, put up horse at Cooper's, got lodgings at Mr. Cousin's, I attended district conference and preaching at night, sermon by Dr. Cunningham, I had a hot ride home Saturday, very full turnout of ministers and laymen at conference, pleasure was marred by extremely hot weather. 8 sermons during conference, from Dr. Wilson, Dr. Burkhead, Mr. Holden, Ricks, Norman, Floyd, Hester and Gibbs. May their labors bring forth much fruit and be blessed of the Lord.

### AUGUST

Wednesday, August 1, to Friday, August 31. A picnic at Holly Farm Saturday, Boyd, Ed, Charlie, Johnny Rob, John Cawthorne and Mr. Horton went, house full of company tonight. Wife, Ed, Nellie, Charlie, John Cawthorne, Nena, Mr. Atkins, Bob and Tom Horton, and our little boys went to protracted meeting at New Hope. Went in carriage and buggies, preaching by Rev. Messrs. Nich Harris and Mr. Simpson. W. H. Boyd, Mr. Dick Wilson, Mr. Munn, Dick Boyd, John R. Boyd, Miss Eliza Choate in addition to other company came home with us. Bob Horton drove Rattler, took Miss Eliza Choate to Ridgeway. Saw mill sawed 20 logs for me Thursday, hands hauling plank. Mr. Boswell, wife and child came, David Garland, Dick and Pannie Boyd here. We have plenty of melons and fruit. Meeting began at Mt. Auburn Sunday. Mr. Horton, Mr. Worrel and Mr. Len Henderson here. Mr. Henderson spent night, he insured my 5 flue barns for 6 weeks, to October 3, for \$16. Children have caught over 300 tobacco flies, not many worms on tobacco. John R. White came home Saturday for a visit, Boyd went to Baltimore, Protracted meeting at Mt. Auburn closed, began at Union, Nellie went with H. B. Wright. We thank God and praise Him for His mercies and blessings, hands hauling rock and underpinning new barn, We filled all 3 barns tobacco Monday. Tuesday, I sent 4 horse wagon and ox-cart to Middleburg for shingles, brought 2,000. Boyd returned from Baltimore, Mr. Robert J. Boyd and Thomas W. Harris came from Halifax. Messrs. R. J. Boyd, wife and daughter and Thomas W. Harris and Mr. Bob Horton spent the day here. Coop with us, Young folk went to picnic at Oakville Thursday. Coop left Friday for Raleigh, Sunday, Boyd went to Dr. Alfred Plummer's, Johnny Rob to W. H. Boyd's, I rode Fanny to church at Ridgeway, dined with W. A. Wright, Rev. J. P. Moore and lady dined there too. Our Heavenly Father has blessed us abundantly, for which we thank Him. I attended court in Warrenton Tuesday, Judge McCoy presided, Johnny Rob and I dined at hotel, he rode Rattler to Mr. J. E. Boyd's yesterday, Nellie went down on cars yesterday. Boyd brought buggy repaired from run away, by Williams and Co.

### SEPTEMBER

Saturday, September 1, to Sunday, September 30. Billy Boyd and Sister Pannie A. came, Rev. J. P. Moore and lady here, spent night. They, Charlie, Mr. Horton and Mr. Atkins to church at New Hope, Boyd to Dr. A. Plummer's, Mr. Moore and lady to Marrow's Chapel, Praise the Lord, O my soul. Rev. Mr.





Micheaux preached at New Hope, first time since his illness. We filled 3 tobacco barns Monday, Tuesday, sowed more turnips, all hands pulling fodder, started fires under barns. Sister Sarah, John Rob, Nellie and 2 Misses Jerman came to dinner, Rev. Mr. Micheaux here, house full. Nat Boyd and John Robinson took Misses Mary and Esther Jerman home Thursday. Saturday, John Robinson and I drove to Warrenton, magistrates organized inferior court Colonel Cheek, John M. Brame and Captain Collins' court, W. A. White, clerk; Charles A. Cook, attorney. Sunday Boyd went to Williamsboro to church, Mr. Horton to Ridgeway. Tuesday, Boyd took Mr. Horton to Henderson, he went to Raleigh. Wednesday, Boyd and John Rob went to Church's and Middleburg. Hands worming and succering tobacco, turned out some succers for seed. Anthony with 4 horse wagon took load furniture to Middleburg for Sister Sarah, she and Sister went in carriage. Charlie drove, Nena went too, Boyd went in buggy, returned afternoon. Friday, I rode Fanny to Colonel Hargrove's. On Sunday Miss Pan, Nellie, Charlie, George, Wallace and Henry to Middleburg, spent the day, Rena and Josh went along to help, Wife and I went in buggy. Had a very pleasant day, I called at Mr. Rowland's to see his flue cured tobacco. Ed spent the night at W. H. Boyd's. We filled 2 barns tobacco, I intend to cure 1 barn black. Friday, Wife and I walked to store, John Cawthorne here. I rode Fanny to church at Ridgeway, Charlie drove Mack to John Cawthorne's buggy, went to Middleburg, brought Sister and Nena home. We thank God for His mercies. H. B. Wright and Brother fixing up their stock for auction, Ed and I attended auction, started sale at noon, R. Keeton Watkins auctioneer. R. A. Headen clerk, goods sold for nearly cost. We bought \$5. worth. Saturday, I rode to Warrenton, had mortgage registered, met Colonel Hargrove at Mr. Sturdevant's. Sunday I rode to Church at Twitty's, carried elements for Sacrement, 2 sermons and administration of Sacrement by Rev. J. P. Moore. Mr. Len Henderson spent the night here.

### OCTOBER

Monday, October 1, to Wednesday, October 31. Ed and I to Baltimore, left Manson, got to Weldon at 1, Petersburg at 3:30, put up at Jarrett's Hotel, Mr. J. H. Bullock and son Walter went on to New York, we bought bill of goods from Messrs. Wyche and Parker at night. Up early Tuesday, our train 2 hours late, we stayed in Petersburg till 3, bought hardware from Plummer and Wheeler, confectioneries from S. H. Marks, crockery from L. A. Maybury, got to Baltimore at 11:45, put up at Mattby House. Up early Wednesday, bought drugs and medicines from Boykin, Conner and Co., dry goods from Whitley Brothers and Co., started buying notions from same house, dry goods bill \$406. Rainy, mosquitos very bad. Rain fell in torrents all day Thursday, streets and gutters full of water, we bought ready made clothing, hats and groceries, finished bill, of notions, Friday, nice bright day, we settled up bills, left on boat "Carolina" for Norfolk, Va., at 7 in evening. Had a nice run, made Portsmouth at 7 in morning, did not get much sleep on board. We took cars at Portsmouth at 8 in morning, changed at Weldon from Seaboard train to Raleigh and Gaston R. R. to Manson, Charlie met us. Mr. J. H. Bullock and Walter came back too. Church at New Hope Sunday, I was so tired I stayed at home. Charlie went to Middleburg, brought Sister Sarah, Boyd and Johnny Robinson, I feel very thankful to be back home among loved ones after a week of mingling with strangers, may a kind Savior continue His good toward us, we humbly pray. Wednesday, I went to store Monday, Tuesday night and today, helped Ed to mark his goods, marked all but groceries, crockery, Charlie hauled goods for Ed. Thursday, I rode to D. H. Hilliard's, Sol Fleming's, W. E., R. J. and R. W. Paschall's to fix up Nellie's school order, stopped at store, helped Ed till



night. Friday, Anthony and Charlie to Warrenton with Nellie. Harry drove Nellie and Sister Sarah to Warrenton, spent the night. I helped Ed at store, sold good many goods, Sister spent night at J. H. Bullock's. Sister Sarah, Boyd and John Robinson came Sunday, Boyd went to church at Williamsboro, Nellie, John Rob and Charlie went to W. H. Boyd's, rode horses, Sister Sarah, Boyd and John Rob went back to Middleburg. Thank the Lord for His mercies. I hired Nat Balthrop at \$2. per week for 3 weeks. Tuesday we loaded wagon and cart with cotton seed, sent to gin at Church's store. I rode Rattler there, called at Middleburg, had to wait till 7 in afternoon for Boyd to return from Warrenton. Wednesday, I went with Nellie to Warrenton, collected her last school money, \$39.90, paid bill at Norwood's, returning called at T. W. Rowland's, he is quite sick. Friday, Zack mixed and sowed 8 bushels of Fultz wheat, rolled it in blue stone water, 1 ounce to bushel. Hands working and ditching road on Avenue. Charlie went to Warrenton Tuesday for Nellie's dresses. Charlie and Anthony to Middleburg, brought Boyd's furniture. Miss Lucy Jerman and Dr. Williams married Tuesday, October 23. John Garland, Jr. and sister spent day and night. Rogues killed and carried off 1 of my largest hogs Saturday night, I spent till 2 o'clock in afternoon trying to track them, did not quite get them. Boyd spent the day at R. B. Henderson's, spent the night at store with Ed. Monday, we started preparing for Boyd's and Nellie's wedding dinner, they are both to be married on October 31, I had the good luck to find nearly all of my stolen hog, Nat Balthrop and Len brought it home, Zack salted it up, 150 lbs., did not get the rogue. I put up 21 hogs to fatten. Tuesday, October 30, Company started coming for the wedding at noon, and at night, house full, W. H. Boyd's family, A. G. Boyd and daughter, H. P. Robinson and sister, Miss Mary Jerman, Miss Lizzie Hawkins, Sister Sarah, Johnny Rob and others. Crowd collected at 10 this morning, Wednesday, October 31, Nellie and John Cawthorne were married at 11, we all went to R. B. Henderson's and saw Boyd and Miss Fannie Henderson and Mr. June Clements and Miss Nannie Henderson married at 1 in afternoon, all returned to dine with us, about 100 dined here, everything passed off pleasantly, we had a house full at night.

## NOVEMBER

Thursday, November 1, to Friday, November 30. Large crowd took breakfast with us, Nellie and John Cawthorne left yesterday, Boyd and wife remain with us. Mr. Len Henderson called. Saturday, Daniel with wagon took Mr. W. H. Boyd's things borrowed for wedding back. Boyd and wife went to Dr. Plummer's, John Cawthorne and Nellie came home. Sister Sarah, Miss Sue Robinson and brothers John and Jimmie and Johnny Rob came with us from New Hope, Mr. J. O. Knox spent the night, Boyd and wife came, little Jimmie Robinson remained with us. We give thanks to Our Heavenly Father, Praise the Lord. Monday, Mr. Knox left, Boyd went to cotton gin at Church's, Tuesday I attended court in Warrenton, heard address by Colonel Polk, I was taken as talisman on jury. My hogs fattening nicely, killed 2 lambs and a beef. Hands stripping tobacco, pulling and hauling corn all week. I drove Rattler to Hawtree Saturday, dined with Billy Boyd, called at R. A. Davis'. Boyd and wife to R. B. Henderson's, spent the night. Sister and little Wallace to Middleburg to stay this week. Wife and I took a walk, Praise the Lord, O my soul. I made arrangements for corn shucking Tuesday, killed 2 sheep. Many came to help shuck, they worked well, finished at 8 in evening. Beautiful Indian summer weather, Boyd had Anthony and wagon Friday to move his furniture to Middleburg. John Cawthorne and Nellie came Saturday, from Warrenton, they, with Charlie, Ed and Henry went to Middleburg, Sister and Wallace returned



YEAR 1877

with them. Wash Fleming spent the day with us. Boyd and wife moved to Middleburg. Praise the Lord for His goodness and mercy. We saw a brilliant meteor at 4:30 Tuesday afternoon. I got 36 Bbls. rent corn from Harry and Merritt. All our children at home Sunday but Coop, Nellie and John Cawthorne, Boyd and Miss Fannie, spent last week with us. Sister Sarah and the 2 John Robinsons came Sunday morning, we all went to Twitty's, Rev. Mr. Moore preached his farewell sermon. Sister Sarah and both John Robinsons spent the night. Very heavy rain Sunday night, Roanoke River higher than it has ever been, both bridges (Railroad) at Weldon washed away, great destruction to crops in lowlands. I rode Rattler to Messrs. Vanlandingham's, Rowland's, Twisdale's, Watkins', Smith's, Manson and on to Steward's meeting at Ridgeway, settled up with church, returned with Mr. Tanner. Thursday, I sowed 10 bushels wheat, makes 70 bushels sowed. Zack hauled Ed some wood to Church's.

DECEMBER

Saturday, December 1, to Monday, December 31. Charlie carried Sister and Nena to Middleburg, spent the night. Sunday Charlie and John Robinson returned from Middleburg, Ed went back with John, brought Sister and Nena home. We have been blessed with an abundant harvest for which we give thanks to our Father in Heaven. Monday, all my hands went to corn shucking at Zack's after dinner. Friday, Charlie and Anthony carried load cotton to gin at Brookston in 4 horse wagon, brought back load cotton seed, they carried 30 bushels wheat to Fleming's mill, brought back 14 bushels bran and 1 Bbl. flour (borrowed), I took 3 hands, put up cabbage and 1 hill turnips in garden. Saturday, Sister and I spent day at Mr. John H. Bullock's, Sister Sarah and Johnny Rob spent night and Sunday with us. Boyd and wife came in afternoon. I rode Fannie to spend the day at W. A. Burwell's, W. H. Burwell and family were there. Praise the Lord, O, my soul. Boyd went to Brookston Monday morning, Charlie took his horses and buggy, carried Fannie to Dr. Alfred Plummer's, and to Middleburg in afternoon. He spent the night there. Mr. Len Henderson came Monday night, I renewed my policy on dwelling house for 3 years, on store at Enterprise for 1 year. Charlie and Anthony took load tobacco to Henderson Thursday, I went Friday and attended sale, was only offered \$2. per 100, for good, dark, leaf tobacco, did not sell it, sold 50 lbs. good, bright at \$26.50 and 37 lbs. good, bright lugs at \$13.50. Saturday, tax gathering at Enterprise, I gave Sheriff order on L. Boyd White for amount of my taxes \$54.52. Sunday Wife and I spent the day with Boyd and Fannie at Middleburg, Rev. Mr. Pettigrew, Mr. Len Henderson and Mr. J. K. Plummer came. Tuesday night I went to store after supper, helped Ed mark his goods. Trains cross Weldon bridge tomorrow. I got up at 4 this morning, cold enough, so, I killed 21 hogs, Much matrimony, 8 couples, 4 white, 4 colored. White couples were John D. Capps and Miss Sudie Vanlandingham, George D. Cole and Miss Smith, Len Watkins and Miss Ida Holloway, Lewis Scoggin and Miss Lucy Palmer, Lewis Burwell stayed with us Thursday night, went to Manson to meet his father. Hands and I worked hard all day Friday fixing up ice pond, but, it would not hold water. Fannie Balthrop and little Osburn (colored) came up on cars. Saturday, Phoebe and Lou worked in house, wagon hauled goods from Manson for Ed, I helped Ed, Charlie rode Fanny to R. A. Davis', collected only \$6.55 on rent cotton. Sunday was Rev. R. O. Burton's first appointment at Ridgeway and Twitty's Chapel. Nellie and John Cawthorne came from Warrenton. "Good Lord, accept our thanks for Thy loving kindness. Monday, third day of drizzly rain, John White (Coop) came home from Raleigh, Sister Sarah and Johnny Rob brought him home from Middleburg. The year's work closed for 1877. Tuesday, Christmas Day, warm, drizz-



ly, Boyd sawing, Coop back to Raleigh. Paid off hands this morning, then went bird hunting with John Cawthorne and Charlie, we killed 3 partridges and 1 crow. Boyd and Fannie came Wednesday, pretty good house full, 12 horses to feed, negroes all gone. Charlie and John Robinson went to help Ed at store, stayed there all night. John Cawthorne, R. B. Henderson, Nat, Charlie and I went bird hunting Thursday, Boyd started with us, but soon returned, we bagged 14 birds and 1 hare. Boyd and I took a hunt Friday morning with John Cawthorne's dog. Had good luck, bagged 9. Nellie and John Cawthorne left for Warrenton, Boyd and Fannie walked to R. B. Henderson's to spend the night. Saturday, Sister Sarah, Miss Pan, John Robinson and I drove Rattler and Clipper to Sister Sarah's buggy to spend the day at W. H. Boyd's. Boyd and Fannie with us, Boyd and R. B. Henderson went bird hunting today. It rained and snowed Saturday and Sunday, R. B. Henderson's mill dam broke and bridges washed away, My ice pond broke, Nut-bush creek very high, 9 inches higher than freshet in October. Praise the Lord. Monday, December 31, last day of the year - 1877, John Davis and Osburn helped repair our ice pond, finished it. Boyd and Fannie left for Middleburg, I went to Enterprise. The good Lord has been good to us, for which we give thanks and praise His Holy Name.





JANUARY

Tuesday, January 1, to Thursday, January 31. On Wednesday, January 2, I rode Fanny to Manson, Dr. Sims', Ridgeway and Middleburg, making arrangements to move church. Thursday, I rode to Middleburg, met Mr. C. M. Hawkins, Dr. Sims, T. P. Rowland, others, selected church lot. Friday, good deal of ice and snow on ground. J. C. Robinson and son came. Very cold, Sunday, Sister Sarah, Johnny Rob, Wes and 3 horses with us since December 20. We expected Dr. R. O. Burton tonight, so cold he did not come. Praise the Lord. Charlie and I and 7 other hands got ice Monday, hauled straw and wagons both 4 horses and horses and ox-cart hauling ice, extremely cold, thermometer down to 7 degrees, ice 3 inches thick, we hauled 28 loads Monday and 19 on Tuesday. Filled ice house. Thursday Sim went to help move Twitty's Chapel to Middleburg, he drove 4 horse wagon. On Friday Charlie and Sim went back to help move Twitty's Chapel to Middleburg, did not get through. Saturday, I drove Mack to Middleburg, dined with Boyd, located church. Sunday, Ed, Charlie, George, Henry and John Robinson rode horse back to Mr. Henderson's mill. O, Lord, we thank Thee for Thy loving kindness and mercy, Praise the Lord, O, my soul. Monday, I sent 4 horse wagon to Brookston, brought load cotton seed. I went to Sister's and store, divided land between John Robinson and Jimmie Bullock. On Tuesday, Charlie and Anthony with 4 horse wagon hauled last of Twitty's Chapel to Middleburg. Roads dreadfully bad. Sister and Sister Sarah fixing up Sister's house to move in. Charlie and Anthony on Wednesday carried Fannie's piano from R. B. Henderson's to Middleburg. Saturday, Anthony and Lucy drove Hardy to Warrenton, brought little Osburn back, Sister and Sister Sarah moved to Sister's place. John Cawthorne and Nellie came, Boyd and Fannie came Sunday morning, Mr. and Mrs. Walter Plummer spent the day, John Cawthorne and Nellie left Monday, I had 12 hands stripping tobacco Tuesday. Saturday, I rode Fannie to Sally Bullock's, witnessed deeds, hands finishing covering and fencing plant bed on mill pond. Sunday, Charlie and I drove Mack to Ridgeway to church, came back to dine at Sister's, Wife, and little children dined there too. Rev. R. C. Burton preached at Ridgeway. Tuesday, Zack came at day break, we killed my 6 pigs, very nice and fat, we cut them out and salted them. I took Nena to Middleburg to school. Wednesday, it snowed some, I had a kind of cutting frolic with 9 hands. We stripped 300 lbs. very pretty tobacco Thursday.

FEBRUARY

Friday, February 1 to Thursday, February 28. Charlie brought Nena home from Middleburg Friday, Miss Matilda Peoples here since Tuesday. Lew Burwell spent the night, Miss Matilda went home with him. Sunday, Charlie rode horse to church at New Hope, heard Rev. Mr. Tolten, Sister Sarah and John Robinson spent day at J. H. Bullock's, We've had a very mild winter, much rain, very little snow. We praise the Lord for His goodness, and pray that we may walk humbly. Monday, I rode Fannie to Warrenton to inferior court in session, I stopped at John Cawthorne's, left my horse, went down town, dined with John and Nellie. Wednesday, R. B. Henderson and I rode to Nutbush bridge, made arrangements with Sol Fleming to repair the bridge. Boyd and wife, John Cawthorne and Nellie came, Sister, Sister Sarah and Johnny, and Mr. Kull from Petersburg, all spent the day, John Cawthorne, Nellie and Mr. Kull spent the night. Praise the Lord. Charlie took Nena to Middleburg to school, George and Wallace started to school to Sister. One of my sows had 12 pigs, another 6, wagon and ox-cart hauled 10 logs to saw mill. Whit mended shoes. Saturday, February 16, quarterly meeting at



Ridgeway, I acted as secretary, sermon by P. E. Rev. Dr. Wilson, very full meeting of official members, John H. Taylor came home with me, spent the night. He left too late Sunday for us to go to church at Ridgeway, Sister, Sister Sarah and Johnny Rob spent the day, John Robinson and his brother Jimmie came. The good Lord has been good to us, for which we render unto Him praise and adoration. Tuesday, Charlie and Anthony hauled goods for Ed. My brother John White's wife died Friday, February 15. Hands mauling and running 2 double plows Wednesday. Thursday, Charlie and Anthony helped me load some boxes of tobacco we packed to go to Henderson, we put loaded wagon in old carriage house, we stripped on the Orinoka sun cured tobacco. Friday, Charlie and Anthony started to Henderson at 5 this morning, I rode Rattler to Henderson at 7, sold 340 lbs. tobacco for \$76.10. Saturday, I went to Enterprise, Boyd and Fannie passed on their way to Dr. Plummer's, left Nena at store, she came home with me. Sister Sarah and John Rob gone to J. C. Robinson's. Sister and Ed spent Sunday here, Praise the Lord, for all His mercies and benefits. Wednesday, Nan and Lincoln dressed and manured asparagas bed. Charlie with Rattler and Mack went to Middleburg, brought Boyd's buggy. Thursday, Wife and I driving Rattler and Mack to Boyd's buggy went to Warrenton. I went down town, trial of J. D. Brantley.

### MARCH

Friday, March 1 to Sunday, March 31. Friday I remained in court house all day until 11 o'clock at night yesterday, spent the night with Nellie and John Cawthorne, I went to court house again, heard 7 speeches, jury returned verdict of "Not guilty". We went home Saturday, Sister and Charlie stayed with little children while we were gone. Charlie carried Boyd his buggy Sunday, he and Fannie came back in it, spent Sunday. Sister, Sister Sarah, Johnny Rob spent Sunday too, H. B. Robinson came. Praise the Lord, O, my soul. Wife and I spent Wednesday with Boyd and Fannie at Middleburg. Took little Henry, sister stayed with other children. Charlie went to Middleburg to school Thursday. First goose egg laid Friday. Boyd and Fannie, John Cawthorne and Nellie came Saturday, They and Sister, Sister Sarah, both John Robinsons, Mrs. Henderson and all her children spent Sunday with us. All left but John Cawthorne and Nellie, she is sick in bed. We praise Thee, O, Lord for Thy goodness and mercy. Dr. Jerman to see Nellie Tuesday. Thursday, we planted  $\frac{1}{2}$  Bbl. Irish potatoes, finished potatoes Friday, worked out onions, received  $\frac{1}{2}$  bushel Irish potatoes from Agricultural too late for garden. John Cawthorne and Charlie came home Saturday, Sister spent the day Sunday with Nellie and the children, Wife, Sister Sarah, Johnny Rob and I went in their buggy to church at Zion. Heard his second sermon preached by Rev. John N. Cole, we dined with J. H. Mayfield. Zack and Whit sowed 1400 lbs. fish guano on old wheat land Thursday, March 21. Friday, Maggie sow littered 10 pigs. On Sunday Boyd and Fannie, John Cawthorne and Sister with us, Nellie has been here 2 weeks. Monday wagon hauled load ashes from Middleburg, ox-cart hauled load chemicals from Ridgeway. Tuesday, Wagon made another load ashes from Middleburg, Sim brought 5 more Bbls. chemicals from Manson. Wednesday, started making up my compost. I got up at 2 this morning, waked up hands, packed load tobacco, Zack and Harry each took a load too, I drove in buggy to Henderson, tobacco sold low, Harry's load to Meadow's and Townes', Zack's to Cooper's, mine to Currin and Watkins'. Sunday, Mr. and Mrs. McIlhenny, John Cawthorne came Saturday, I went to Middleburg, met at church but, did not organize Sunday school, I dined with Boyd and Fannie, the 2 John Robinsons dined there too.



APRIL

Monday, April 1, to Tuesday, April 30. John Robinson and I drove Mack and Clipper to his buggy, went to Warrenton Monday, Commissioner's Court and sale of Judge Hall's land. We dined at Dr. Peete's, home after dark. Wednesday, I planted Irish potatoes from Agricultural Department. Friday, Anthony hauled load palings and railings from Middleburg. Mrs. Cawthorne came up with John Saturday, Nellie sick in bed for several weeks. Sunday, Charlie and I to New Hope, elements administered by Rev. Mr. Nick Harris, sermon by Rev. Mr. Tottin. Mrs. Cawthorne, John and Sister here, John Robinson, Sister Sarah, Willie Boyd, Pannie Boyd, Belle Thomas, Sue and Lulie Henderson here Saturday. I was called to Raleigh as witness Wednesday, left Middleburg at 3 in afternoon on cars, in Raleigh at 5, Boyd and I put up at Mr. Harrison's. Our case did not come up, put off till next court, T. C. Williams, B. H. Collins, R. K. Watkins, A. K. Fleming, T. T. Twitty, D. B. Kimball, George H. Yancey, D. Poythress and Sol Fleming up here as witnesses in same suit. I left Raleigh Friday in company with T. T. Twitty and George Yancey, others left last night. Dined with Boyd at Middleburg. Dr. Jerman here to see Nellie Saturday. Sunday, April 14, George dislocated his elbow, sent for Dr. Jerman, he and Dr. Williams soon got it right. Sister Sarah and John Robinson to W. H. Boyd's, Sister with us, Lord have mercy on us and help us to do right. Monday we drew logs out with ox-cart, sent 16 to saw mill, 34 in all. We burnt last of logs, hauled ashes (11 bags) to barn. We got 4 tons ashes from new ground, bagged them and put them in barn. W. S. Davis came. Today is Easter Sunday, lots of company, Boyd and Fannie, John Cawthorne and Nellie, W. S. Davis, wife and 7 children, John R. Boyd, Sister, Sister Sarah, both John Robinsons, all our children but Coop, he expected to come but, was disappointed. W. S. Davis and family went to W. H. Boyd's, rest remained. Praise the Lord. Hands resumed putting in ashes, started on chemical compost, I drove Mack to Jerusalem to quarterly meeting, P. E. not present, R. O. Burton presided. I went home with Z. M. P. Cole, he has cotton up, we all returned to church Sunday, I left for home after dinner with Sister Sarah and Johnny Rob. The Lord has been very good to us, for which we thank Him. We are planting corn with ashes and compost, Captain Gill, wife and children and Mr. Pleasants here.

MAY

Wednesday, May 1, to Friday, May 31. Planted watermelons, John, Robert and I to Williamsboro Wednesday to plowing contest, 300 farmers present. Sunday, Charlie, Sister and Nena to church at New Hope. Wife, little children and I spent the afternoon at Sister's. "The Lord God omnipotent reigneth". Nat Boyd spent Monday night, we hitched his horse to my buggy, we went to Warrenton to session of inferior court, also county convention, Boyd and I dined with Nellie, Nat Boyd went to W. H. Burwell's. I planted 5 rows of summer cabbage. Charlie and Nena came home from Middleburg. Sunday, May 12, Boyd and Fannie came, We all spent a nice, quiet, day at home. Sister Sarah and Johnny are down on river. "Our Heavenly Father, we bless Thee and praise Thy Holy Name for Thy goodness and mercy. Monday, Boyd sent for my oxen, Lewis Ward carried them to Middleburg. Saturday, Charlie and Anthony carried 4 tines of my tobacco to Manson, 1 for Harry, Lewis and Co., Mine sent to W. K. Martin and Co., Richmond, Harry sent his to Martin Hill and Co., Petersburg. Sunday, Charlie and John L. Robinson went to Middleburg to Sabbath School, John Cawthorne and Nellie came Saturday, Sister and Sister Sarah here. "We humbly come before Thee O Lord, and pray Thy continued mercies on us, we thank



Thee for Thy loving kindness toward us". Wednesday, Buck Reavis with Charlie putting up palings around yard. Double shovel plows doing work so well, very little hoe work needed. Sunday, I attended Sunday School, heavy rains and wind did much damage, blew down trees and washed land very badly. Monday, Charlie and Nena went to Warrenton to see Nellie and attend concert at Institute. Mr. Bennett started singing school at Middleburg Sunday. Willie Boyd carried Fannie mare and colt home. Thursday, Zack, Whit and John Davis sheared my sheep. Charlie and Nena came home from Warrenton. Friday, Charlie and John Robinson went to Mr. John Thomas' to play croquet, spent the night.

JUNE

Sunday, June 1, to Sunday, June 30. On Sunday, Charlie, Sister, Sister Sarah, John Robinson, Pannie and Annie Boyd, Ed, Captain Ford, Dick Boyd and I all went to church at New Hope. Only Captain Ford and Ed dined with us, Captain Ford remained all night. Saturday, June 8, Charlie and I to Warrenton. Sunday, we had lots of company. John Cawthorne and Nellie, Boyd and Fannie, Willie Brodie, came Saturday, Sister, Mr. Falkner Plummer, both John Robinsons, Sister Sarah, Annie Robinson and Ed. All left but John Cawthorne and Nellie. We have cut and stacked wheat all week. Tuesday, tax listing at Enterprise, D. B. Kimball taking list, Sunday, Sister spent the day, weather quite cold for the season. Miss Pan, Charlie and I went to church at Middleburg in afternoon, called at Boyd's, he and Fannie not at home. Sermon by Dr. R. O. Burton, exhortation by Rev. Nick Harris. Boyd and wife came Sunday, he will go with thresher, she will stay here. Some rogue broke in store at Enterprise Thursday night. I went down to assist in hunting. Boyd came, carried Fannie to Mr. Henderson's. Friday Boyd left to go with thresher. Sunday, Boyd, Sister and Miss Fannie, Sister Sarah and Johnny Robinson with us. "May our Father in Heaven continue His mercies."

JULY

Monday, July 1 to Wednesday, July 31. John Robinson and I drove Clipper to Warrenton to commissioners' court, dined with John Cawthorne and Nellie. July 4, Independence Day, Colonel Sturdevant returned July 1. Sunday, July 7, Mrs. A. E. Henderson, spent several days with us, R. B. Henderson, Jr. and Miss Sue spent day, Mrs. Len Henderson came, She, R. B. Henderson, Jr., Boyd and wife and Willie Brodie here, they went to R. B. Henderson's today, Boyd and wife and R. B. Henderson's today, Boyd and wife and R. B. Henderson, Jr. returned. Monday, we dug my Irish potatoes from Agricultural Department, yield very good. From 16 quarts, 720 lbs. Sent Harry's tobacco to Henderson Tuesday, I went in buggy, 891 lbs. brought \$72. highest price - \$32, lowest \$2. Boyd came with thresher late Friday evening, he got out Colonel Sturdevant's and John Robinson's wheat Friday. Boyd got out my wheat Saturday, had it all in granary before noon, 275 bushels. Sunday, Boyd and wife, John Cawthorne and Nellie, Dick Boyd, Sister, W. S. Davis, daughter Ella and Nat Henderson here, Buck Davis preached at Middleburg, Charlie, Dick Boyd, Sister Sarah, John Robinson and Nat Henderson went to church. We humble ourselves before Thee, O, Lord. Monday Boyd moved thresher to R. B. Henderson's. W. S. Davis and Robert Burwell spent day here. Very dry, mills on all small streams about given out. Thursday, I drove Mack to Hawtree, dined with Billy Boyd, called at Mr. Webb's, and Warrenton Depot. Speaking at Enterprise Friday, I attended, my hands all went. Saturday, Charlie and I drove to Church's store to speaking, lots of speeches such as they were. Boyd and his hands here, John Cawthorne and Nellie here yet. Wife, Sister, Nena little Henry and





I to school house Sunday afternoon to hear Rev. John N. Cole. "May the good Lord send us rain in due season, may we love and serve Him in an acceptable manner. Thursday, I went with Boyd to Manson, took cars, arrived in Franklinton at noon, District Conference met there, All circuits represented, Dr. Wilson presided. Dr. R. O. Burton came Friday, business of conference going satisfactorily. Prayer meeting at 9 this morning, conference from 10 to 11:30, preaching 11:30, recess till 3, preaching at night. Suffering more for rain here than we are at home, Conference set apart an hour for special prayers for rain yesterday. Clouds gathered this evening and a fine rain fell from 6 to 9 in evening. Sessions of conference very interesting, continued with short intermissions on Saturday from 8 in morning to 7 in evening. Then adjourned Sine Die, Rain interfered with services tonight. Beautiful Sabbath, everything refreshed after rain, Love feast this morning at 9 in Methodist church, preaching in all 3 churches in town by Rev. Dr. Wilson, P. E., R. O. Burton, Rev. Messrs, Black, Holden, Brooks, McLoed, Norman and others. I left Franklinton Sunday night on the down freight train at 7 in evening, arrived Manson at 10. Anthony met me. I spent most of my time in Franklinton with Mr. McGee and family, Took tea last night with Dr. Moss. Charlie and John Robinson went to Sunday School picnic at Tabernacle Wednesday, addresses by Revs. Boshamer and Overby.

### AUGUST

Thursday, August 1, to Saturday, August 31. Election Thursday. I attended as judge with T. P. Paschall, George B. Bullock, Whit and Curtis. 456 votes polled, Jones - 415, Cheek - 41. Saturday, sent Anthony for Dr. Jerman last night, to see Miss Fannie, he got here at midnight, Little Pannie Boyd, my first grandchild born at 3 Saturday, afternoon, August 3. Protracted meeting started at New Hope Sunday, Wife, Charlie, Henry and I went. W. H. Boyd, Captain Bennett, Messrs. Wilson, Munn, Dick Boyd, Nat Henderson, 2 John Robinsons, Sister Sarah and Sister here. I went to Warrenton Monday. Boyd rode with me to Manson, he went to Raleigh, Justices elected commissioners today, Sam Bobbitt, M. J. Hawkins, Major Robert Alston, Major Buck Williams; Alex Boyd (colored). I dined with John Cawthorne and Nellie. Tuesday, R. B. Henderson and daughter Lulie spent the morning, also, Robert R. Rowland. We gather a dozen watermelons a day. Thursday I sent 2 loads tobacco to Henderson, I drove there in sulky, sold 1200 lbs. tobacco for \$75.80, nearly all lugs and sand leaves, bright tobacco sold from \$20 to \$70. Started I went by W. H. Boyd's, took him with me to Marrow's Chapel to quarterly meeting, sermon by Rev. Dr. Wilson, to Mr. M. D. T. Tanner's tonight. I slept with W. H. Boyd, to church, sermon by Rev. Dr. Wilson, Communion, W. H. Boyd and I got dinner at church, on to his house and on home. John Cawthorne and Nellie came Friday, Sister here, Protracted meeting on at Zion. Praise the Lord. I sent 1 hogshead dark leaf, 1 of lugs to Martin, Hill and Co., Petersburg. Sunday, Wife and I went to Mt. Auburn, sermons by Rev. Mr. Allen and Rev. Nick Harris, large congregation, we dined with H. R. Moss, called at Mr. J. H. Bullock's in company with W. H. Burwell and family, Sister Sarah, Nena and John Robinson to church at Middleburg. Monday, Nena, Sister, Sister Sarah, John Rob and I went to church at Middleburg. Sermons by Rev. R. O. Burton, meeting closed. Tuesday, Charlie carried 15 crates of peaches to depot, then he and Anthony carried 30 more bushels wheat to A. K. Fleming's mill. I borrowed 1 Bbl. plus 50 lbs. flour from him, I have 60 bushels wheat there. Wednesday, Wife and I drove to Brother John H. White's to see my step mother, she is quite ill with dropsy and heart disease. On Saturday, August 24, Wife, Sister Sarah, Johnny Rob, Wallace and I spent day at W. H. Boyd's, Farmers'



Club meeting, Large crowd, Club in session all day. Boyd came Saturday, Sister with us several days, Ed and Charlie to W. H. Boyd's, got wet coming home. Monday, Mr. Bullock from Tally-Ho came, Charlie met him. We filled 2 barns tobacco, Mr. Bullock and Charlie started fires Tuesday. Wednesday, Johnny Rob took me to Middleburg, I took cars for Raleigh as witness in suit Alston vs. Insurance Co. Thursday, I went to court house, the case I was summoned on did not come up, this is second time I came to Raleigh on this case, I am staying at Mr. Harrison's with my son John (Coop), I expected to go home Friday, am afraid I cannot get off. I was discharged Friday, straightway made my way home. Mr. Bullock and Charlie made good job on first 3 barns tobacco. Saturday, I met Mr. J. E. Boyd and John Robinson, took a look at Mr. S'. land.

### SEPTEMBER

Sunday, September 1, to Monday, September 30. Church at New Hope, Boyd, Ed, Charlie, John Cawthorne and Mr. Bullock went, Sister spent day with us. Mr. John E. Boyd called morning and afternoon. He and Johnny Rob spent day at W. H. Boyd's. Praise the Lord. Anthony with 4 horse wagon hauling all week for Boyd at Middleburg. Mr. Bullock finished flue barns Friday. Boyd and Fannie, John Cawthorne and Nellie and Sister with us Sunday, we all spent a quiet and very pleasant day at home. Thanks to our God. Boyd came Tuesday night, carried Miss Fannie and baby home, Tom, with ox-cart carried baggage and Alice (colored nurse). Friday, I took Nena in buggy to Middleburg. Saturday, we loaded 2 - 2 horse wagons with tobacco, also ox-cart for Henderson. Sunday, Ed went to church at Nutbush, Wife and I with little children went to Sister's, Sister Sarah having chills. Friday, Tom, with ox-cart helped Boyd move his engine from Middleburg to Brookston. Saturday, Charlie carried money \$39., to Mr. Bullock. Sunday, Sister Sarah, John Robinson, Charlie and I to church at Middleburg, 2 sermons by Rev. R. O. Burton. Boyd and wife, John Cawthorne and Nellie with us. Praise the Lord. Protracted meeting at Middleburg this week. Rev. R. O. Burton and Rev. John N. Cole preaching, closed Thursday. Friday, we cut 500 sticks tobacco, hung them in old carriage house, finished off flue barns at midnight. Anthony hauling for Boyd for several weeks, came home Tuesday, brought load ashes. I went to Club meeting at A. J. Estes', called at W. H. Boyd's and John T. Thomas' on my return. Charlie met Rev. R. O. Burton at Manson Saturday, I loaned him my horse and buggy to go to Morrow's Chapel Sunday, Wife and I to Sunday School at Middleburg, dined with Boyd. Loaded wagon tobacco for Henderson.

### OCTOBER

Tuesday, October 1, to Thursday, October 31. Anthony carried 900 lbs. tobacco to Henderson, sold for \$12.10, I called at Church's, Manson and Enterprise. Wednesday, I rode to Colonel Hargrove's, and W. H. Burwell's. Charlie John Cawthorne and I, went bird hunting morning and afternoon, killed 24 partridges and 3 wild pigeons. Hands picking cotton at 35¢ per 100. Protracted meeting started at Union, Ed, Sister Sarah and Johnny Rob went. Charlie went to New Hope. "O, that we may be humble and thankful for all Thy mercies and benefits, O, Lord, our Redeemer." Monday, I went with Sol Fleming in his buggy to Warrenton, from Enterprise. I with J. W. Wiggins, Richard Kearney, W. H. Burwell, Thomas Redwell, S. J. Ellis, Sol Fleming, Joseph B. Jones, John Read, H. B. Hunter, Jr., joined the Sheriff in his bond. I returned with W. H. Burwell. I have 20 barns tobacco cured, Zack - 7, Lewis - 6. We finished up flue curing, Charlie and Anthony carried cotton to Brookston to be ginned. 2,003 lbs., I went to Brookston in buggy, Nellie taken sick Saturday night,



sent Harry for Dr. Jerman he came at 9 Sunday morning, Nellie's baby born at 4 in afternoon, Sunday, October 13, Sister with us, Dr. Jerman left about sun down. "The Lord be praised for His mercies and goodness!" 4 horse wagon and cart hauling cotton seed from Church's all week. We finished shucking, assorting and cribbing corn. Thursday, I went to Billy Boyd's at Hawtree, called at Warrenton Depot, going and coming, dined with Billy Boyd. Saturday, Charlie and I went bird hunting, killed only 9. Boyd and wife, John Cawthorne and Miss Luna came. Quarterly meeting at Henderson, I did not attend, House full of company. Tom carried my old harrow to Middleburg in ox-cart, brought home load of ashes. Tuesday we put up sweet potatoes in hills, 5 hills of eating roots, 1 hill of seed. Dr. Jerman dined here. Tom carried Mr. Rowland's wagon home. We scattered cotton seed on wheat land, Sunday, Wife and I to church at Middleburg, spent an hour or 2 with Boyd and Fannie before church. Rev. Mr. Taylor and R. O. Burton there, Taylor preached, Mr. Burton went to Henderson. Charlie went to Henderson for tinner. Wednesday, Whit worked on George's shoes. John Cawthorne to Warrenton.

### NOVEMBER

Friday, November 1, to Saturday, November 30. We sowed first wheat, did not mix it with bluestone. Sowed it dry, Saturday, we brought new wagon home, Whit and I at Enterprise, tax gathering, etc., Sheriff N. R. Jones here Saturday night, left Sunday, Charlie and John Rob to church at New Hope, Charlie met R. O. Burton at Manson Saturday, he has my horse and buggy gone to Marrow's Chapel. "Praise the Lord, for all His mercies and benefits." Monday, I sold Mr. Beardsley 100 bushels wheat to be delivered at his mill Tuesday, Harry took him  $24\frac{1}{2}$  bushels after he finished harrowing in 4 more bushels in spring lot. Tuesday was election of members of Congress, I attended at Enterprise with T. P. Paschall, G. B. Bullock, Whit and Curtis, held election, only 550 voted, Harris - 260, Kitchen - 90, Wagon carried rest of 100 bushels wheat to Mr. Beardsley, almost 101 bushels. Saturday, Charlie hauled load cotton seed from Church's, Anthony load ashes from Middleburg. Whit helped me plant fruit trees 6 apple, 4 cherry. Boyd and Fannie spent Saturday night with Sister Sarah, Sunday with us. Mrs. Captain White came up with John Cawthorne. Harry Cawthorne took her home. I attended church at Middleburg, heard Rev. Mr. Taylor. "Bless the Lord." Monday, Charlie carried Nena to W. H. Boyd's to school. Friday, I attended Stewards' meeting at Ridgeway. Charlie carried Mr. Lockaway home Saturday. John Cawthorne came, will take Nellie home to Warrenton Monday. Pulling and hauling corn all week. We picked over cotton 3 times, over 3,000 lbs. finished hauling in corn, 50 loads. Saturday, I went to Brookston and Middleburg, dined at Boyd's with Fannie. I collected \$7.50 for the preacher, sent 2 bales cotton off to Messrs. Battle, Burns and Co., Sunday, I went with Sister Sarah and John Robinson to church at Ridgeway, heard R. O. Burton, I dined with A. S. Webb, Rev. R. O. Burton and R. F. Rose there, Sister Sarah and John dined at Dr. Jerman's. Ed and Charlie drove Rattler to W. H. Boyd's. Monday, I had 25 extra hands shucking corn. Hauled 15 Bbls. rent corn from Merritt's. Thursday, November 28, Charlie helped Sister Sarah and Johnny Robinson move to Locust Grove, N. C. Conference convened Wednesday. Saturday, Charlie joined in hare hunt at W. H. Boyd's. Nellie and John Cawthorne came Tuesday. Tom and Osburn helping John Cawthorne move.

### DECEMBER

Sunday, December 1, to Tuesday, December 31. Pannie Boyd came home with Nena, Dick Boyd came with Charlie, house full, I rode to W. A. Burwell's, W.



H. Burwell and family, Dr. Plummer and Robert R. Burwell spent the day there too. Monday, Charlie carried Pannie Boyd and Nena to W. H. Boyd's, I went with W. H. and R. R. Burwell to Middleburg and back, Thursday, Charlie went to Locust Grove for Sister. Zack had corn shucking, made 90 Bbls., my part 23 Bbls. Tenants and I sent 1080 lbs., cotton to Brookston, sold all to Mr. Church. Boyd, wife and child here Saturday, Miss Pan and I went to Brookston. Boyd and family, John Cawthorne and family spent Sunday with us. "O, Lord, help us to serve Thee faithfully. I killed my hogs on Monday, John Cawthorne killed 3, tax gathering at store, I paid my taxes. Tuesday, John Cawthorne helped cut out and salt meat. Charlie and Nat Henderson went bird hunting Thursday. Friday, we arose at 4 in the morning, sent Anthony with load tobacco to Henderson with tobacco, it sold for 68, 49, 24, 14, 12½, 7, per 100 lbs. Saturday, John Cawthorne, Charlie and I, went bird hunting, killed 9, John Patillo, Nellie and John and John Cash with us Friday night, Coop came Friday. All the children at home Sunday but Boyd, Sheriff called on way to Warrenton, John Patillo and son Zeb left. We give thanks to God for all His mercies and benefits, "Help us O, Lord to do right". We are getting a good supply of wood for Christmas. Coop drove Rattler to W. H. Boyd's, Tuesday, Coop and I drove Mack to Hawtree, called at Manson, Ridgeway and Warrenton Depot, dined at Billy Boyd's, spent night at Sister Sarah's. Wednesday, coldest morning of winter, I left Coop at Sister Sarah's, called at Manson, on home. Hands cutting oak and hickory wood in new ground, hauling, cutting up and packing it away. Friday, I arose early, breakfast before sun up, drove to Warrenton, justified as 1 of Sheriff's bondsmen, Coop returned with me, very cold ride home. Hailed Friday night, changed to rain and sleet Saturday. Continued all day. Nat Boyd spent the day. All children here Sunday but Boyd's wife and child, John Cawthorne and Nellie spent the day, Little Pannie christened at R. B. Henderson's by Rev. Mr. Pettigrew at 2 o'clock, Nat Boyd here, his horse disabled by travel. Monday, Charlie and Anthony carried last cotton to Middleburg, traded it for sugar. We have good lot wood stored away under shelter. Tuesday, December 24. All hands broke up work for year, Charlie brought Miss Fannie and baby from Middleburg, Boyd did not come, John Cawthorne, Nellie and baby here. Wednesday, Christmas Day, all children here but Boyd and Ed. John Cawthorne, Nat Henderson, Charlie and I went bird hunting, Coop went with us. Boyd came afternoon. "Thank the Lord for His blessings." Thursday, snow, John Cawthorne, Boyd, Nat Henderson, Charlie and I went bird hunting again, Boyd and John rode others walked, killed 9 birds. Mr. and Mrs. McIlhenny came to dinner. Friday, snow and ice an inch thick on ground, very bad traveling. We have house full, all children and grand children here but Ed, we keep good fires and have plenty of good things to eat. Mr. McIlhenny and John Cawthorne and Charlie went hunting, bad day for it. Ed Boyd came last night, went to W. H. Boyd's today. Saturday, Anthony, Len, Charlie and Coop cleaned out ice house, Ed brought Cousin Pannie Boyd with him from W. H. Boyd's. Mr. and Mrs. McIlhenny left for Warrenton Saturday, We have had house full since December 24. Sister Sarah and Johnny Rob, Mr. and Mrs. McIlhenny, Boyd and family and John Cawthorne and family. Sunday, ice 2 inches thick, Sister Sarah and Johnny, Ed Boyd and Pannie, left, Our Ed with us today, all children and grand-children here. We commenced getting ice Monday, turned warmer, ice began to melt, got 30 loads good ice. Tuesday, ice nearly gone Boyd and family left. We return our heartfelt thanks to an all wise Providence for our health and preservation during the past year, Tho' we had trials and troubles, we have much to be thankful for, We give praise and thanksgiving unto God, our great Head.





JANUARY

Wednesday, January 1, to Friday, January 31. Buck, John Davis, Bill, Osburn and Anthony with the assistance of John Cawthorne, we hauled 10 more loads ice, from Bullock's pond. Thursday, hands ground axes, cut and stored away wood. Charlie got 5 axes from Church's, John Cawthorne got 1, they returned by Middleburg, brought John's new buggy home. Sunday, it continues extremely cold, ice 3 inches, W. H. Boyd spent the day here, cold has almost broken up visiting and traveling. Monday, we put up 13 more loads ice, filled ice house with nice ice, now 6 inches thick. Tuesday, Charlie broke his ax, rode Fannie to Brookston, got another. Wednesday, January 8, I was notified to attend court in Raleigh on Saturday next as witness in case Alston Vs. the Insurance Co. This is 3rd time I have been summoned there in the case. Friday, I left Middleburg at 5:30 afternoon, arrived Raleigh at 8:30. Saturday, I went to court house, court met and adjourned till Monday morning, I then went to captial, visited senate chamber and house, both in session, I remained till adjournment, I am stopping with Mr. Harrison. Sunday, Coop and I to church at Edenton Street, sermon by Dr. Black. Monday, I went up town court opened at 10, took up case of Alston against N. C. Home Insurance Co. took recess from 1 to 3 in afternoon. I went to dinner, returned to court, time consumed examining witnesses, only got  $\frac{1}{2}$  through. Tuesday, court recessed about as yesterday, time consumed in examining witnesses, got through after dark, I got to boarding house after supper. We got our tickets to go home in the morning. Wednesday, I took departure for home in company with A. K. and Sol Fleming, Kimball, Collins, Watkins, Mulnix, Poythress and Guams. Charlie met me at Manson. Thursday, I kept store for Ed to go to Locust grove, Pannie Boyd returned with him after dark. Sunday, Wife, Sister, all the children went to John Cawthorne's, spent afternoon. Praise the Lord for His mercies. Harry Cawthorne spent Sunday night here. Thursday, January 23, Fannie and child spent tonight. Boyd spent Friday, John Cawthorne, Boyd and Charlie bird hunting. Saturday the Montpelia Club meets here, house full Friday night. Hands and I worked Avenue road, Club members started coming in at 10 in morning. Mr. John T. Thomas president called the club to order, members present Messrs. Boyd, Alston, Haithcock, A. Bullock, W. Bullock, W. H. Burwell and myself. Sister Sarah, John Robinson, Colonel Sturdevant, Captain Ford and wife here. Boyd and family spent Saturday night at R. B. Henderson's. Sister Sarah and John Robinson with us. I rode to church at Ridgeway Sunday, good sermon by Rev. Mr. Holden. I dined with Rev. Mr. Holden at Dr. Jerman's, Mr. Holden preached at Zion in afternoon. My step mother died Saturday. "We Praise Thee, O Lord for Thy goodness and love. Mr. Len Henderson and Mrs. Andrews dined with us Tuesday. Thursday, John Cawthorne carried 12 bushels corn to Mr. Burwell's mill, exchanged it for 12 bushels rust proof oats, I sowed them. Ed, John Cawthorne and family spent Friday at W. H. Boyd's. Nellie and baby stayed, Nena has been there at school a week. Boyd went to Raleigh.

FEBRUARY

Saturday, February 1 to Friday, February 28. "May God in His boundless mercy pardon our sins and help us to live and act in conformity to His will in all things." Wednesday, I measured  $12\frac{1}{2}$  bushels wheat to go to Dr. Patterson,  $13\frac{1}{2}$  to go to A. K. Fleming's mill, 4 horse wagon carried it to mill, that for Dr. Patterson to depot, brought back load ashes from Middleburg. Charlie brought Nena and Lulie Henderson from W. H. Boyd's. Wife, Sister, all children and I spent Saturday at R. B. Henderson's, quite a lot of company there, we spent a pleasant day. Ed and Nellie came up early Sunday morning, John



Cawthorne to Warrenton, I rode Fannie to Tabernacle, called at W. H. Burwell's, went with them, we all returned, dined at W. A. Burwell's. Large congregation at Tabernacle. My young Maggie sow missing 10 days, came home tonight. Tuesday, I got notice to go to Warrenton, Charlie went with me. Friday, I rode Rattler to Walter Allen's store, met jury and we laid out the road from there by Beardsley's mill to Manson, all dined at Mr. Beardsley's. Boyd, wife and child, John Cawthorne, Nellie and baby came Saturday. I went to store Fleming and Capps opened last week. Harry Cawthorne came Sunday, Boyd and Family, John Cawthorne, Nellie and baby left. "We praise Thee O, Lord, and bless Thy Holy Name." Trees laden with ice, cold and cloudy, Tobacco very dry, we managed to strip the red tobacco hung up in barn. I carried wife to John Cawthorne's in buggy. Snowed since Tuesday, ground covered Thursday, extremely cold, hands got our beans in barn, mauled and hauled wood. Charlie brought Nena home from W. H. Boyd's Friday, Little Henry got his foot and leg badly scalded. Saturday, I rode Fannie to Ridgeway to quarterly meeting, at Ridgeway, sermon by Dr. Wilson, good many official members present. Club meeting at W. H. Burwell's Saturday, I could not attend, had to go to quarterly meeting. Boyd has gone to Baltimore, Miss Fannie and little Pannie, John Cawthorne, Nellie and Sarah, Dick Davis, John Robinson and Harry Cawthorne all went to Club meeting at W. H. Burwell's. "Praise the Lord". Rev. Mr. Askew dined here Monday.

### MARCH

Saturday, March 1, to Monday, March 31. Charlie rode to Warrenton and to Sister's at night. I took George and Watt to Brookston, home by Middleburg. Miss Fannie, little Pannie, John Cawthorne, Nellie, Sarah, Harry Cawthorne, Nat Henderson and Ed spent the day Sunday, Wife, John Cawthorne, Nellie and I went to church at New Hope, I attended funeral of Mrs. Reuben Fleming at Mr. John Fleming's, service by Rev. Mr. Harrison. Tuesday, I drove Mack to Hawtree, George with me, dined with Billy Boyd, called at R. A. Davis', spent the night at Sister Sarah's at Locust Grove. Wednesday, we called at John Patillo's, had a very nice trip. Anthony went for Dr. to see Miss Fannie. Saturday, Mr. Whitson dined here. Sunday, Charlie, Ed and Harry Cawthorne went to Mr. J. H. Bullock's, spent the day, I paid Mr. Whitson \$6. for family Bible. "We return thanks to the good Lord for all His mercies and benefits." Tuesday, Charlie and I to Warrenton to court. Wednesday, Sister Sarah, Miss Sue and John Robinson came. Thursday, Charlie and Anthony with 4 horses hauling logs to Middleburg for Boyd. Friday they carried 2 more 30 foot logs to Boyd. Friday, Wife and I walked to John Cawthorne's, I went to store for mail. Sunday, Sister and Charlie went to Mr. John H. Bullock's, Charlie to church at Mt. Auburn, I rode Fannie to church at Middleburg, sermon by Rev. Mr. Holden. "We thank Thee, O, Lord, for Thy goodness and mercy. We set our second goose Wednesday. We hauled 5 logs, Thursday, 12 Friday to saw mill. Saturday we stripped tobacco, packed it in boxes. Mr. Lewis Yancey spent Friday night here. Sunday, John Cawthorne, Nellie, little Sarah, Harry Cawthorne and Dick Boyd spent the day here. "May we all by Thy grace live and die true Christians, may we all meet in our Father's home in Heaven, is the prayer of Thy unworthy servant. Bless the Lord, O, my soul. Monday, Charlie and Anthony took 783 lbs. tobacco to Henderson, 10 kinds, Buck hauled 5 logs to saw mill. John Cawthorne and Nellie spent the night. Tuesday, John Cawthorne and I to Henderson, sold my tobacco, 783 lbs. brought \$116.32. Wagon hauled 6 bags acid phosphate from Manson. Hauled 12 logs Wednesday, makes 44 in all. Friday, we put up 4 tons compost with chemicals, cotton seed, and cow pen manure, in the heap.



## YEAR 1879

John Cawthorne and Nellie to Warrenton Sunday, Ed went to Captain Ford's, Charlie came home from W. H. Boyd's. Monday, Charlie to Brookston and Middleburg, John Davis carried Sandy ox to Locust Grove, brought back little bull.

### APRIL

Tuesday, April 1, to Wednesday, April 30. Charlie made gate, got gate post, hands and I helped him hang it. Wednesday, we finished fence around orchard, bedded out sweet potatoes, Charlie to Brookston and Mr. R. H. H. Paschall's for potato seed. I sent  $3\frac{1}{2}$  bushels corn to trade for potatoes. Saturday, Charlie and Anthony to Middleburg for load ashes. Saturday, Boyd, wife and baby, John Cawthorne, Nellie and baby came. Harry Cawthorne here. Boyd, Fannie, John Cawthorne and Nellie went to church at New Hope, they rode, I walked through. Praise the Lord, O, my soul. Wednesday, we hauled ashes out in bags, dropped handful of ashes to a hill and planted corn on it. We set a turkey today. Hands and I cut poles for new barn, Charlie with my wagon, John Cawthorne with his hauled them. Easter Sunday, pleasant day, Sister with children attended Sunday School at New Hope, all of them, with Wife, Ed, and I spent the day with John Cawthorne and Nellie. The Lord has been very gracious and merciful to us. Monday, Charlie, John Cawthorne, Nellie, Harry Cawthorne, Nena and I went to a base ball game on W. H. Boyd's lawn. Rain broke up game, they all went to Mr. Luke Fleming's for music and dancing, I came home. I had 12 hands stripping tobacco this week. Saturday, John Cawthorne, Nellie, George, Watt, little Sarah and I spent the day with Boyd and Miss Fannie at Middleburg. On Sunday, Sister, George and Watt to Sunday school at New Hope, Wife and I after early dinner to church at Middleburg, heard Rev. Mr. Holden, large congregation, J. M. Holloway and Alfred Fleming joined the church, Ed, Charlie and Harry Cawthorne went from here to church too. Monday, ox-cart hauling ashes and compost in bags, to put on hills for planting corn, covering corn up with feet. Tuesday, took load tobacco to Henderson, Lewis and Zack took some too, Mine - 537 lbs., Lewis - 536, Zack - 272, all netted \$304.20. My prices were very good, \$89., 79, 61, 50, for 1-2-3. Lewis highest was \$67., Zack low. Planting corn this week, Thursday, I rode to W. H. Burwell's, paid him \$150 on bond. Maggie sow 8 pigs, white sow 7. Saturday, Club met at W. H. Boyd's, 9 members present, W. H. Boyd, John T. Thomas, Haithcock, W. H. Burwell, Mr. Alston, Captain Sharpe, R. A. Bullock and myself. Young men had a game of baseball in afternoon. Charlie, Boyd and wife, John Cawthorne and Nellie and the babies were there. Sunday, I rode Fannie to church at Middleburg, heard Mr. Holden, John Cawthorne and Nellie came from W. H. Boyd's, Sister Sarah and John Robinson spent the night. Charlie spent last night at R. R. Burwell's, he went to St. Luke's Episcopal church today. "Bless the Lord for His goodness. Thunder cloud Tuesday night, I got up and covered load tobacco, ready to take to Henderson, Wednesday, we took it to town, sold it for \$51.75, Zack sold his for \$55.70.

### MAY

Thursday, May 1, to Saturday, May 31. Beautiful, bright May Day, I planted watermelon patch. Corn we manured with compost coming up badly, chemicals too strong. John Cawthorne and Nellie came Sunday, John and I walked to church at New Hope, Ed, Harry Cawthorne, Dick Boyd and Charlie attended church there. "We bless Thee O, Lord, for Thy goodness and mercy." Ed and I drove to Middleburg, Charlie and Buck hauled 5 loads lumber from Bullock's mill Jeff brought 6 bags Piedmont fertilizer, 5 of National, 2 of



YEAR 1879

Obus, and 2 Baldwin. Charlie rode Rattler to Henderson, bought himself a watch. Sunday, Sister went to Sunday School, our children did not go, have been exposed to measles, little Pannie much better. Boyd came Friday evening, here today, Ed to W. H. Boyd's, Wife and I to John Cawthorne's. Mr. James T. Twitty and Mr. Len Henderson spent Monday with us. We planted tobacco and sweet potato slips, 23,000 tobacco and 8,000 potatoes, planted 4,000 more potato slips Saturday. I rode Fannie to Tabernacle to quarterly meeting. W. H. Burwell with me., I spent the night with him. Sunday, J. T. Russell, H. B. Hunter, J. A. Cheatham also spent the night there. I slept in room with them, shared bed with J. T. Russell. Boyd and family, John and Harry Cawthorne, J. K. Plummer, R. B. Henderson, 2 of Walter G. Plummer's children here. Thursday, we finished planting 60,000 hills tobacco, loaded up 2 wagons with tobacco, started it to Henderson Friday at sun up, sold tobacco, home by sun down. Saturday, I attended our Agricultural Club at Mr. Walter Bullock's in Williamsboro. R. B. Henderson took a seat with me, all members there except R. R. Burwell, had a very pleasant time, John Cawthorne brought Nena home. Sunday, Sister with children to Sunday School, Mr. W. G. Plummer, wife and children went too, Mr. Plummer brought Mrs. Cawthorne up Saturday. Wife and I spent the day with Nellie, Ed, John Cawthorne and Charlie went to church at Williamsboro. "Praise the Lord. Tuesday, Charlie called at R. B. Henderson's, Mrs. Cawthorne, Mrs. Plummer and children staying here and at John Cawthorne's. Wednesday, wife and I made arrangements to go to Sister Sarah's at Locust Grove, Wife taken sick, we did not go. Charlie and I to Warrenton Saturday, called at Dr. Jerman's.

JUNE

Sunday, June 1, to Monday, June 30. Mr. Walter Plummer, wife and children, Mrs. Cawthorne, John, Nellie, Harry and Baby Sarah spent the day, Charlie and Harry went to Mr. John H. Bullock's, Sister and the children went to Sunday School at New Hope. Boyd, Fannie and Baby Pannie spent the night. "May we love Thee, O, Lord with all our mind and strength." Monday, Boyd and Family, Mrs. Cawthorne and Harry spent the day here, John Cawthorne, Nellie, Sarah, Mrs. Plummer and children went to Mr. John Bullock's. I walked to Enterprise, Mr. Charlie Pierson returned with me. Thursday, I sent all my hands to John Cawthorne's with my teams and Charlie to help him chop cotton. Wife and Henry and I went to Sister Sarah's. John Rob and I went to Hagood's store. Friday, I rode Mack to Billy Boyd's, called at R. A. Davis', back to Sister Sarah's to dinner. R. A. Davis and family came in afternoon. We went home. Sheriff N. R. Jones spent the night with us, tax listing at store Saturday. Sunday, Sister and children to Sunday School, John Cawthorne, Nellie and baby and Harry Cawthorne, Ed and Charlie here. O, Lord, have mercy on us, help us to do Thy will, may we have Thy grace to assist us". Monday, I walked to R. B. Henderson's walked over his crop, he returned with me, walked over mine. Wednesday, Wife, Sister and children and I dined at John Cawthorne's. Friday, Charlie went to W. H. Boyd's for Nena, John O. Knox came Thursday, here today. Sunday, Misses Esther and Mary Jerman and Pannie Boyd at John Cawthorne's, Sister and children to Sunday School at New Hope, John Cawthorne and I to church at Middleburg, heard Rev. L. J. Holden, we spent an hour or 2 at Boyd's. Monday, Misses Jerman, Pannie Boyd and Sue Henderson here, house full. Tuesday, finished cutting wheat, dismissed all extra hands except women. John Cawthorne with his wagon helped us. Friday, Messrs. Meadows from Henderson came, they bought most of Zack's tobacco at \$35. round. We finished cutting oats. Saturday, I went





to Mr. Joe Alston's to Club meeting, took Nena and Charlie, full meetin, every member present, very pleasant day. Sister Sarah and Johnny Rob with us, Misses Jerman spent a week, Pannie Boyd and Sue Henderson spent several days. Sunday, Ed took Pannie Boyd home, Charlie carried Miss Sue Henderson to Williamsboro to church. Bless Thee, O, Lord for Thy mercies. Tuesday, Wife and I went to Church's store, called at Boyd's, dined, spent afternoon. Thursday, Nellie quite sick, sent for Dr. Jerman to see her. Friday, Charlie went to picnic at Woodworth, Nellie quite sick for a week, Dr. Jerman attending her, Sister has been with her several days. Boyd, Miss Fannie and Pannie came Saturday, Mr. R. B. Henderson, wife and 2 children called, Harry Cawthorne here. "Praise the Lord, O, my soul." Monday, hands worked garden, planted winter cabbage.

## JULY

Tuesday, July 1, to Thursday, July 31. I sent 2 loads tobacco, Zack - 1, to Henderson and sold it. Thursday, Charlie and Nena to Middleburg, Charlie went on excursion to Norfolk, Va., Osburn (colored) went too. Nellie quite ill for 10 days, is better, she came home with Sister, Sarah and John Cawthorne. Hands quit Friday to go on excursion to Raleigh. Coop and Charlie returned from excursion to Norfolk, Saturday. Boyd went on to Washington. John Cawthorne, Nellie and baby here. We had house full Sunday, John Cawthorne, Nellie and baby, Fannie and Little Pannie, R. B. Henderson, Jr., Dick Boyd, Coop, Ed, all here O, Lord, help us to do our duty to Thee and all our fellows. Coop left Monday, went with Fannie to Middleburg, then to Raleigh, Boyd in Washington. Wednesday we had lots company, picnic was to come off at mill, was postponed. Both John Robinsons here, Russell Palmer, Harry and Miss Luna Cawthorne, very hot, mercury - 106 on front veranda at 1 o'clock. I put hen with little guineas at flue barn. House full of company Sunday, and for several days, Boyd, Fannie, little Pannie, John Cawthorne, Nellie and Sarah, Mrs. Daniel Mrs. McIlhenny, little Mary Plummer, Harry Cawthorne, Nat Boyd here all day. We return thanks to God for His mercies and pray He may send us rain in due season. "Lord, help us to do our duty." Osburn and Joe Mitchell cleaned out well Tuesday. Mr. John Taylor spent Thursday night. Dr. Meadows dined with us Saturday, I sold him my tobacco crop for \$6. round. Wife and I to church at Middleburg Sunday, John Cawthorne and family, Sally and Annie Boyd and Lulie Henderson here. "Thy grace, O, Lord is sufficient." Crops suffering intensely for rain, "O, Lord, Thou hast promised to send us the early and the later rain, we pray Thee to send us rain in due season." Wife, Sister, Annie Boyd, Nena, Charlie, George, Watt and Henry went to protracted meeting at Middleburg. Several penitents at the Altar. Rev. L. J. Holden and Dr. Sims came home with us. We all went to church again Tuesday, Our daughter Nena professed religion. "O, Lord, may she continue to serve Thee all her days on earth and be finally saved in Heaven", We had a good meeting, 3 converts, 8 penitents. Ella Paschall came home with us. Wednesday, Mr. Tucker came with Boyd's engine and thresher finished mine, John Cawthorne's and Len's wheat 276 bushels for me. I had 17 extra hands. I have a stack of oats to thresh in the morning. Charlie carried Miss Matilda Peoples and the girls to church Wednesday, John Cawthorne and Nellie went too. Thursday, thresher finished my oats, Zack's and Merritt's wheat, took dinner here and left. Annie Boyd converted at Middleburg Wednesday. We all and our company to church Friday, picnic at mill at Mr. Henderson's. Saturday, I attended Club meeting at Mr. R. A. Bullock's only 8 members present. W. H. Boyd, Captain Hunt, W. H. Burwell and Captain R. H. Henderson absent. Had a very pleasant time, I left Sister at W. H. Boyd's. Sunday, Miss Matilda Peoples, John Cawthorne, Nellie, Harry and Sarah and all our family at home. Sister at W. H. Boyd's. We thank the good Lord for the blessed rain.



AUGUST

Friday, August 1, to Sunday, August 31. Charlie and Anthony carried load of red tobacco to Henderson to Meadows and Co., It was sold to them some weeks ago. Sunday, Miss Matilda Peoples, Sister, Nena, Nellie, John Cawthorne, Ed, Charlie, Harry and I went to preaching at New Hope, heard Rev. L. J. Holden, morning, Rev. Mr. Harrison afternoon. Rev. R. Micheaux and lady came home with us. Monday, hands skinning and scalping poles, raised body of new barn, others at work in house and garden. Some topping tobacco which is growing rapidly. Ladies went to meeting at New Hope. Tuesday, we carried balance of red tobacco to Henderson, Zack carried his 831 lbs. on my ox-cart, his net \$290.85. W. H. Burwell came Wednesday, we went to District Conference, to Ridgeway, then to Mr. Peter Allen's, got there about dark. I slept with W. H. Burwell at Peter Allen's, we walked out Thursday morning, looked at Mr. Allen's tobacco, called at T. B. Watson's, he joined us on to conference at Trinity Church, Dr. Wilson presided, only  $\frac{1}{2}$  the preachers there, very good delegation of laymen. We went to Rev. W. A. Brame's at night. Very large crowd at church Friday, 2 sermons, 1 by Rev. Mr. Holden, 1 by W. C. Dowd. Conference in session from 9 to 11, from 3 to 5 in afternoon. We went to M. P. Jones' at night. Mr. Needham Jones and Mrs. Moore here too. We went home Saturday, Boyd just arrived from Washington. Miss Fannie and Pannie, John Cawthorne, Nellie and Sarah, Sister Sarah and Johnny Robinson here, Sister Sarah and Johnny Rob went home with Boyd and Fannie. Rev. Mr. Holden commenced protracted meeting at Marrow's Chapel. The Lord has been very good to us, we thank Him for His blessings. Monday, Zack and John Davis riving boards to cover new barn. Charlie suffering with toothache, rising on his jaw, better. Plenty of melons. Captain R. B. Henderson here Tuesday. Wednesday, John Davis to R. B. Henderson's to fix his flues. Fed here, working in his place. Mrs. Sally Boyd, Mrs. Baird, Mrs. Nat Daniel, L. B. Yancey, Nat Boyd and others here, plenty of melons. Thursday, we loaded 2 wagons and ox-cart with tobacco for Henderson, started before day, John Cawthorne and I in his buggy. I sold 1,094 lbs. for \$135.75, net. Len's load 204 lbs. \$10.55 net. I bought sheet iron, sugar, bacon, etc., Friday, John Davis at work at R. B. Henderson's, Fed here in his place. He, with hands chinking barn. Charlie brought Nena from W. H. Boyd's. Hands daubing new barn Saturday. John Davis finished at Mr. Henderson's. Ed and Charlie to Mr. Henderson's in afternoon. I kept store for Ed. Sister and Wallace at Sister Sarah's at Locust Grove since Monday, Melons very fine. John Cawthorne and Nellie spent Saturday night at W. H. Boyd's, back here Sunday, Charlie and Harry Cawthorne to Mr. Henderson's afternoon. "Praise the Lord, O, my soul. Wife has Phoebe, Lucy and Fannie drying peaches, Friday, August 22, Examination at Mr. Pleasant school (colored), all hands went. Saturday, Wife and I went to Mr. John Thomas' to Club meeting, called at W. H. Boyd's, Wife remained there till afternoon, W. H. Boyd went with me, had nice time, all members present but W. H. Burwell and Captain Hunt. Sunday, Mr. and Mrs. Walter Plummer and children, 2 of Captain Will White's children, Mr. Massenburg, wife and child, Mr. Joe Ware of Tennessee, wife and 2 children and Harry Cawthorne at John Cawthorne's. "We thank God, for His mercies, we receive more blessings than we deserve." Monday, I intended cutting 2 barns tobacco, rain and much company backed me out. Boyd, wife and child here, house running over. I rode Fanny to Jerusalem Saturday to quarterly meeting, I went to Billy Boyd's afternoon, Sister Sarah's at night. I went home from Locust Grove Sunday, called at John Patillo's, Mrs. Cawthorne, Miss Luna, Misses White, John Cawthorne, Nellie, Sarah, Harry and Ed here, Miss Fannie and Pannie came afternoon. "We return thanks and praise the Lord."



SEPTEMBER

Monday, September 1 to Tuesday, September 30. We cut 2 barns tobacco, Charlie and Mr. Rodgers started fires under them. Boyd and family, John Carthorne and family and Harry Cawthorne here. Lewis working here in John's place, John running flue barns for John M. Paschall. Mr. R. B. Henderson running 5 barns. Hands pulling fodder. Charlie and I to Warrenton Friday, Nellie, Miss Fannie, John Cawthorne and Nena went to Mr. J. H. Bullock's. Saturday, Mr. Rodgers, Charlie and I walked to Mr. R. P. Henderson's, think he beat us a little on curing tobacco this week. I rode Fannie to W. H. Boyd's, met Messrs. Sharpe and R. R. Burwell there. Sunday, Charlie, Sister and Nellie at Mr. J. H. Bullock's. Boyd and family here. Messrs. Nicholson and Burton spent the night. We bless the Lord and return thanks for His goodness and mercy, "O, Lord, humble our hearts and bless us." Hands pulling fodder and curing tobacco. Sunday, Wife and I to W. A. Burwell's, Dr. Plummer there to see Tempe, she is quite sick. We called at W. H. Burwell's, met W. H. Boyd, Mr. Wilson and Walter Burwell there, all went to look at his tobacco. Monday, we cut and filled 4 barns with tobacco. Ed having well dug at store, struck rock at 17 feet. Saturday, September 20, Charlie went squirrel hunting, went to W. H. Boyd's, brought Nena home. Sunday, heavy wind and rain storm, no abatement at night, "The Lord doeth all things right. We pray that we may be submissive to Thy will O, Lord, may we be governed by Thy laws in all our actions. Help us O, Lord to do Thy will. Praise the Lord. Tuesday, Anthony and Buck with wagon and cart went to Middleburg, hauled Ed's engine and cotton press and gin to Enterprise. Boyd came Wednesday, put up Ed's engine, gin etc., he ginned 2 bales cotton. I rode Fannie to Beardsley's mill, Thomas Watson's and Peter Allen's, dined with Peter, he rode back with me to R. C. Twitty's. Saturday, I rode Fannie to R. R. Burwell's to Club meeting, every member present, good many outsiders, very pleasant time. Osburn with Ed ginning cotton. Anthony hauling cotton for him. Boyd and family came spent Sunday, also Ed, Harry Cawthorne and Mr. Nash. We praise the Lord for His mercies and return our humble thanks for His loving kindness. Tuesday, I rode Fannie to Middleburg, dined with Miss Fannie, she leaves for Greensboro tonight.

OCTOBER

Wednesday, October 1, to Friday, October 31. I rode Fannie to Colonel Hargroves, home to dinner. Friday, Charlie and I to Henderson, attended sales at tobacco warehouses, some new flue cured tobacco sold for \$16.25 per 100, very common wrappers. Saturday, Boyd's Eclipse engine burst her boiler about sun up this morning, a thunderous explosion, killed 3 colored men, Alfred Carroll, D. Alexander and Hughes. Wife and I went to Sister Sarah's this morning, saw Boyd at Hagood's store, informed him of the accident. Sunday, Wife and I came home, Boyd came. Ed to W. H. Boyd's. Dick Boyd, Nat Henderson, John Cawthorne and family and Harry Cawthorne spent the day with us. "Thy ways are past finding out, O, Lord, help us to submit to Thy will under all circumstances. Tuesday, Ed had 4 horse wagon and ox-cart hauling cotton. Thursday, we dug over 100 bushels sweet potatoes, put them in piles in big barn. Friday, Charlie, Nat Henderson and I bird hunting, killed 10 birds and a hare. Osburn ginning cotton for Ed, Anthony and Buck hauling it. Nena had measles at W. H. Boyd's Charlie went over there today to see about her. Boyd, Ed, Harry Cawthorne here, all spent day at John Cawthorne's. Boyd's wife and child will return from Greensboro Tuesday. "Lord, be merciful to us, help us to do Thy will." Tuesday, Wife and I, John Cawthorne and Nellie went to C. B. Church's store, called at Middleburg, Fannie and Pannie



home from Greensboro. John M. Paschall filled up my 4th barn, got Charlie to cure it for him. Thursday, finished all tobacco, loaded wagon to take tobacco to Henderson. Friday Anthony carried tobacco to Henderson, Charlie and I went in buggy, sold tobacco from \$3. to \$35. per 100 lbs., Boyd came with us from Brookston to Middleburg. Saturday, Osburn ginning for Ed, Anthony and Jeff hauling his cotton to Manson with 4 horse wagon. Mr. R. B. Henderson, John Cawthorne, Charlie and I bird hunting, killed 20 birds. Sunday, Boyd and family, John and family, Sister Sarah, John Robinson, Ed and Harry Cawthorne here. I did not get off to church at Middleburg. "We praise the Lord for His mercies and bless His Holy Name". Monday, Charlie and Anthony carried 50 bushels wheat to Henderson, sold it to S. and C. Watkins for \$1.20 per bushel. They brought back loads cotton seed from Mr. Church's. Ed has ginned 75 bales cotton to date. Lew Burwell came Wednesday night to go with Charlie to Weldon fair, on Thursday. Jeff took them to Manson, Anthony met them at 9 at night. I sent 53 bushels wheat to Henderson Friday, got \$123.60 for 103 bushels, brought 2 loads cotton seed from Church's store. Saturday, Wife, Charlie, Nena, George, Wallace and Henry went to Mr. R. B. Henderson's to Club meeting. Sister went to see Mrs. Downing who is very sick. Mr. J. H. and Tom Bullock from Granville County, Nat Boyd, Fannie and Pannie, John Cawthorne and family home with us. Sunday, Boyd and Mr. Nash here in addition to those here yesterday, house full. "Our Father in Heaven, we pray Thee to forgive our sins, help us to do Thy will, may we be humble and obedient under all circumstances." Monday, Anthony and Charlie carried 60 bushels wheat to Junction, each brought load cotton seed from Enterprise, scattered it on land. They hauled up 22 loads corn. Mr. and Mrs. McIlhenny came. Tuesday, I went with John Cawthorne and Mr. McIlhenny bird hunting, killed 26 birds, 2 hares. I dined with them at John Cawthorne's. Finished hauling corn Thursday, 64 loads. I sent Osburn and Bill to get up hands to shuck corn Friday. I went to Billy Boyd's in Hawtree, dined there, went on to Locust Grove, Mr. J. E. Boyd and Colonel W. S. Davis there.

### NOVEMBER

Saturday, November 1, to Sunday, November 3. Mr. Boyd, Colonel Davis and I settled up with Sister Sarah, transferred our notes to Johnny Robinson. Boyd came, he settled up in full, we had a nice dinner, I came as far as Manson with Boyd, My corn  $\frac{1}{2}$  shucked. Sunday, Nena, Annie and Sally Boyd and Lulie Henderson came Friday, Charlie carried them back today for school. W. H. Boyd, Ed, Harry and John Cawthorne's family here. "We bless Thee, O, Lord for Thy goodness, for Thy long suffering toward us. Bless the Lord, O, my soul." Cold Wednesday, ice pond frozen entirely over. Anthony took Ed load wood, hauled his cotton, brought 2 loads cotton seed. Charlie and Anthony brought 2 more loads cotton seed Thursday, sowed it on corn land. John Davis helped John Cawthorne kill and butcher a beef. Friday, Charlie and George brought load ashes from Middleburg, put them on land for wheat. Wagons brought another load ashes from Middleburg, after hauling for Ed. I walked to Enterprise. Fannie and little Pannie came, also John Cawthorne and family Tyler drove Boyd's buggy, Boyd gone to Raleigh. Sunday, Boyd's and John Cawthorne's families, Ed and Harry Cawthorne here, all went home late afternoon. "We humbly beseech Thee, O, Lord, to have mercy on us, keep us from all sin, grant that we may do Thy will and walk humbly before Thee, may do justice, love mercy and keep Thy statutes. Monday, Charlie went to Middleburg for load ashes. Zack mixed up 6 bushels wheat, I sowed it. On Thursday, November 13,





YEAR 1879

Charlie to Brookston for cotton seed. John Davis dragging corn land with big harrow. Charlie brought wheat drill from Middleburg. Sowed and harrowed in 2 bushels wheat. Sheriff N. B. Jones here tonight. Saturday, Boyd came with Charlie from Middleburg with wheat drill, Miss Fannie and little Fannie came too. John Cawthorne and family here. Boyd helped us start drill. Charlie with Bill, Willie and Tyler ran it. Boyd, John Cawthorne and I went bird hunting. Sunday, Charlie and I to Middleburg to church in afternoon, Boyd and family, John Cawthorne and family, Ed and Harry Cawthorne here. "We thank Thee, O, Lord for Thy goodness and mercy to us. Praise the Lord, O, my soul," All that is within me, praise His Holy Name." Hands drilled in 6 acres wheat Monday, 3/4 bushel to acre, Sowed 1 1/4 bushels by mistake Saturday. Wagons hauled cotton seed from Brookston 3 days. I have seeded 10 acres with drill. Thursday, Nellie and John Cawthorne came. Saturday, I went to Mr. Royster's to Club meeting, Charlie with me, all members there but W. H. Boyd and R. R. Burwell, pleasant meeting, good dinner. John and Nellie Cawthorne here. Little Sarah sick. Sunday, I attended church at Ridgeway, Rev. Mr. Holden's last sermon this conference year. We acknowledge our unworthiness and pray the Lord to forgive us our short comings. Bless the Lord, O, my soul. Charlie carried Sister to Sister Sarah's at Locust Grove Monday. I took Shuman, went bird hunting, rode Mack to Nutbush Creek. Killed 6 birds. Saturday, Charlie, Nat Henderson and Harry Cawthorne went hunting. Sunday, last day of fall 1879, We all spent day at John Cawthorne's, Dick Boyd there, he and Ed went to Mr. R. B. Henderson's, returned late at night, both their horses broke loose. Mack horse came home, Dick's horse went to his home. "O Lord, we thank Thee for our health and preservation." Praise the Lord."

DECEMBER

Monday, December 1, to Wednesday, December 31. I met Mr. J. H. at Enterprise, left my buggy, rode with him to Warrenton, justices and commissioners met, re-established inferior courts, 2 a year, Sheriff and other county officers did not fix up bonds, postponed 2 weeks, Wednesday, John Cawthorne, Charlie, George, Watt and I, with Shuman, the dog went bird hunting on Nutbush, all rode and spent the day, killed 17 birds. It rained at midnight, I got up, put cover over load tobacco, started Anthony to Henderson early Thursday, Charlie and I followed in buggy, sold tobacco, bought bill of goods. My out hogs looking well, running on wheat, enjoying it very much. Hands stripping tobacco, want to make a load to go to Henderson Tuesday. All at home Sunday, John Cawthorne and family, Miss Fannie and Pannie here. The annual conference of M. E. church, South in session at Wilson, N. C., "We praise The, O, Lord and bless Thy Holy Name. Let all the earth give thanks. Bless the Lord, O, My soul. Tuesday, Anthony carried tobacco to Henderson, very heavy sales at all warehouses, not through selling till night, did not get my account of sales. Zack carried a whole barn, netted \$19.90. We borrowed lantern from C. J. Fleming to see how to drive home. My tobacco sold from \$7.10 to \$50. per cwt. sales low for quality of tobacco. 600 piles sold at Cooper's, all other warehouses full. Nena's school at W. H. Boyd's closed Friday, I called to see Nellie, she got back from Middleburg. Sheriff N. R. Jones only company Sunday. Hands cutting and splitting and hauling and packing up hickory wood. Charlie went to Locust Grove for Sister Tuesday, We killed 23 hogs Wednesday, total weight 3,379 lbs. Mr. Lockamy and Osborn working on our house, putting up gutters, soldering porches, Charlie carried Mr. Lockamy to Middleburg in afternoon Friday, Hauled poles to fix up Louisiana's house. Sunday, Sister, John Cawthorne and



YEAR 1879

family, Harry Cawthorne and Ed here. Colonel Sturdevant called. "Lord, forgive us for our transgressions. Praise the Lord, O, my soul". We have large lot of nice wood stored away. Charlie and Jeff fixing up steer stalls and troughs for milk cows. Hands got lightwood tree, On Wednesday, December 24. I turned all hands loose, labor on farm closed for Year - 1879. House full of company at night. On Christmas Day, all our family at home, Boyd and family, John Cawthorne and family, Sister, Sister Sarah, John Robinson, Harry Cawthorne, Misses Sue and Lulie Henderson, Miss Annie Snead, George, Annie, Sally and Alice Boyd. They had a nice time, a beautiful Christmas tree at night. The Lord has been good to us and preserved us another year, for which we give thanks. Friday our company, the young ladies and W. H. Boyd left, only our family here. "O, Lord, help me to submit to Thy will under all circumstances." John White came home Thursday. He went with me to Mr. Sharpe's to club meeting on Saturday, all members present but Mr. John T. Thomas, he was not well. Club officers elected for year 1880, Walter bullock president, W. H. Burwell vice president, R. A. Bullock, Secretary. Sunday, Boyd, Miss Fannie, John White and Charlie to church at Williamsboro. I went to church at Ridgeway, sermon by Rev. R. S. Webb. "O, Lord, fill our hearts with love and obedience, may we give Thee all the praise and thanks for our health and preservation, Praise the Lord, O, my soul. Monday it is too warm to sit by the fire. Sister went with me Mr. William E. Paschall's, we met Mr. P. J. Paschall, T. P. Paschall and Robert W. Paschall there. John White, Boyd and John Cawthorne left for Middleburg, John White goes to Raleigh early in the morning. "May the Lord keep him from all harm." Tuesday, Nena and I went to Locust Grove, I left Nena there at Sister Sarah's, I went to Billy Boyd's at Hawtree, met with Stephen and John Tucker to look at land. Dick Davis joined us, we returned to his house, he went with us back to Sister Sarah's, we found H. P. Robinson and his sister Annie there. Wednesday, last day of 1879, we can look back and regret many things we have done for which we ask forgiveness, but, thank our father in Heaven for the many blessings showered upon us and our loved ones, this year. John Cawthorne, Nellie and Miss Fannie returned from W. H. Boyd's.



JANUARY

Thursday, January 1, to Saturday, January 31. The 8 hands I hired came in to work. Boyd sent for Miss Fannie and Pannie. John Cawthorne, Nellie and baby Sarah here since Christmas Eve, will remain. House full Sunday, Boyd, Mrs. Sally Boyd and 4 children, Ed. Harry Cawthorne, John Cawthorne and family, Mr. and Mrs. Len Henderson. I went to church at New Hope, sermon by Rev. Mr. Harrison, felt much comforted. John Cawthorne moved here from Sister's place Monday. Dogs killed 6 of my sheep, wounded others, we killed the dogs. We stripped good tobacco this week. Charlie and Harry Cawthorne to church at Williamsboro Sunday, John Cawthorne and Nellie moved all their things into the office. I sent loads tobacco to Henderson Monday and Tuesday. Sold both loads at Cooper's. Buck with oxen went over in Virginia to bring Boyd's engine and separator. I sent more tobacco to Henderson Thursday, Zack sold his at Currin and Watkins. Big sale tobacco at Watkins' and Cooper's Friday, I sold 330 lbs. for \$56.35. Zack 370 lbs. \$66.55, Len's at Cooper's 307 lbs., \$35.55. John Cawthorne rode Rattler to warn hands to work on road next Monday. Sunday Boyd and family, John Cawthorne and family, Dick Boyd, Ed, Harry Cawthorne here, Nena and I to Middleburg, heard Rev. Mr. Holden, text first 5 verses first chapter of first Epistle of Peter. Monday, all my hands working road but Anthony Tuesday, we burnt 300 yards plant bed. Wednesday, we sowed 11 pipe bowls Tilly tobacco seed in plant bed. Our turnip greens very fine for a month, we have had a mild winter, sweet potatoes keeping nicely. Wife and I spent Friday night at W. H. Boyd's, went to Mr. John Thomas' Saturday to Club meeting, all members present but W. H. Burwell, Charlie and Ed there too. Ed spent the night at W. H. Boyd's. Colonel Sturdevant, Harry Cawthorne and Wash Felming here all day Sunday. The Lord has been very good to us, we return thanks and praise His Holy Name, "Bless the Lord, O, my soul all that is within me praise His Holy Name. We sowed Silky Pryor tobacco in other plant bed. John Cawthorne at Middleburg. We sowed and plowed in 15 bushels red, rust proof oats. Thursday, 14 bushels Friday, 29 in all.

FEBRUARY

Sunday, February 1, to Sunday, February 29. Boyd and family came Saturday, Mr. Borrell with them, Ed, Harry Cawthorne, all of the children here but Coop Sunday, We bless the Lord for His great kindness and mercy, we humbly pray that we may live up to all the privileges of humble christians, Bless the Lord, O, my soul. Charlie carried Nena to W. H. Boyd's to school Monday. Land covered with snow, turned to hail, trees laden with ice and sleet. 5 inches ice and sleet on ground. Considerable snow on ground, I sent 5 grub hoes to shop Thursday. Charlie and I attended tobacco sales in Henderson at Cooper's, bought young black mare from Mr. Hutton for \$100. gave order for amount on J. C. and D. Y. Cooper. Hands helped Zack get gate posts for front gate, he made gate. House full on Sunday, Mrs. Suit here since Friday, John Cawthorne and family, Boyd, Ed, Harry Cawthorne, Captain George Bullock, Mr. Ben Fuller all dined here. "O, Lord, we thank Thee for Thy love and long suffering toward us." Hands mauling in newground and hauling logs to saw mill. Good many here Sunday, February 15, Sister at W. H. Boyd's with Nena who is exposed to measles. Ed and Harry Cawthorne came to breakfast, Ed to W. H. Boyd's, Dick Boyd returned with him, Nat Henderson spent the day here. "We thank the Lord for His mercy and goodness, Praise the Lord." Mr. Frank Goode and T. Burwell here with drove of horses. They left Wednesday with stock, 6 mules and 3 horses, Sister came from W. H. Boyd's Thursday, Nena



has measles over there. Saturday, I went to Mr. R. A. Bullock's to Club meeting, called at W. H. Boyd's to see Nena, he went with me to club meeting, only 9 members present. I stayed with Nena Saturday night, she quite sick, I did not sleep much, sat up with her. Rev. Mr. Pettigrew spent the night there. I came home, Sister went over there. Boyd and family and Mr. Bonell here. "O, Lord, we ask Thy blessing, give us humility and grace sufficient to overcome sin". I set blue hen in barn, Ed has ox-cart hauling goods from Junction, I walked to Enterprise with Wallace and Henry. Charlie to W. H. Boyd's for Sister and Nena, Friday, Nena not well enough to come. Sunday, February 29, warm enough for summer thermometer at 80, Lot of company, Mrs. Suit, Willie L. Boyd, Dick Boyd, Miss Kate Thomas, Mr. C. J. Burton, John Thomas, Jr., Mr. R. B. and Nat Henderson, Lulie and Laura here. "We bless Thee and Praise Thy Holy Name, O, Lord."

### MARCH

Monday, March 1, to Wednesday, March 31. Tuesday, Charlie and I to Warrenton, large crowd at court, Judge Grudger presided. Saturday, I rode to W. H. Boyd's to committee meeting. Stripped tobacco all week, got only long, short and lugs. I borrowed Colonel Hargrove's wagon, loaded tobacco. Mr. John H. Taylor spent Wednesday night, he and I rode horseback to Henderson, Charlie with one wagon, Anthony with other, Lewis with ox-cart started at day break, very large sale tobacco, did not get account of sales. Saturday, I went to Middleburg to quarterly meeting, Dr. Wilson, Rev. Mr. Holden, Charlie and I dined with Boyd and Fannie. Dr. Wilson with me to Mr. Twisdale's, I kept on home in rain, wind N.E., John Cawthorne and Charlie came home together. The Lord has been very good to us, we thank Him and praise His Holy Name for His goodness and mercy and pray that we may please Him in our daily walk. Tuesday was a very unpleasant day, I had 12 hands stripping tobacco, land very wet, roads bad, streams high, first time in 12 months. Thursday, Zack, Lewis and I carried tobacco to Henderson, mine 686 lbs. for \$81.15, Len's 311 lbs., \$34.15, Zack's 656 lbs. - \$47.25. I settled up with Mr. Cooper and Mr. Church and Co., We returned by Middleburg, heard sermon by Rev. Mr. Holden. Sunday, Nena and I to church at Middleburg, Ed and Charlie to Mt. Auburn. W. H. Boyd, W. H. Burwell, Boyd and family, Mr. Bonell and Joyce spent the day here. "Praise the Lord for His love and mercy." Hands hauled  $1\frac{1}{2}$  tons acidulated phosphate from Manson Monday. Tuesday, we cleaned up plum nurseries, Kittle and I went to meet hands to repair line fence, only a few of the parties came. I went to the store and wrote Colonel Hargrove. Sunday, Boyd and family, and nurse, John Cawthorne and family and nurse, Richard and Walter Henderson and Dick Boyd here. "We praise Thee O, Lord for Thy goodness and mercy. Miss Sue Henderson here Monday besides others who were here Sunday, All company left in afternoon. Anthony had a festival. A rogue stole Sister's chickens and Miss Pan's turkey hen. Tuesday, W. H. Burwell and Mr. George W. Ellington came and settled for the land we sold him, gave him deed, \$69.29 to my credit on bond due W. H. Burwell. We put up compost at big barn, 1 layer cotton seed, 1 of manure with acid phosphate between.

### APRIL

Thursday, April 1, to Friday, April 30. Finished compost, bedded out sweet potatoes. Friday, Mrs. W. H. Boyd and Mrs. John T. Thomas spent the afternoon. Sunday, Sister, Ed, Nena and I to church at New Hope, elected Sunday School officers. Nat and Dick Boyd dined here. "We need Thee, O,





## YEAR 1880

Lord, every hour, we are dependent on Thee for everything. Help us to do Thy will." It snowed rapidly for 2 hours Thursday, we drilled straw on land, not quite enough, finished with ashes. Sunday, Sister, George and I to Sunday School at New Hope, organized and arranged classes, 34 scholars, 6 teachers, Boyd and family came, to stay in house. "O, Lord, let Thy blessing rest upon us, keep us under the shadow of Thy wing." Boyd went to Oxford Tuesday. Sunday, Wife, Nena, Annie Boyd, Ed and I to church at Middleburg. Sister Sarah and John Robinson here, Sister and the little boys to Sunday School at New Hope. "O Lord, be merciful to us sinners." We have averaged 8 acres a day planting corn with 12 hands, they drop a handful of manure, drop corn and cover with feet. I have 29 young pigs a few days old. We are making more compost, with rotten chips, old ashes and tobacco stalks cut up, mixing acid phosphate with them. Saturday, I attended club meeting at Mr. Royster's, a pleasant meeting, all members present but Mr. Henderson. Boyd came home from Oxford. Sunday, we had a house full of company and home folk, Mr. and Mrs. Walter Plummer, Sally Boyd, Lulie Henderson, Boyd, family and nurse, John Cawthorne, family and nurse. Thursday, hands planted 4 acres cotton with cotton planter, sowed fertilizer in drill.

### MAY

Saturday, May 1, to Sunday, May 30, We planted hands' and my watermelon patches. Sunday, Boyd home from Oxford, Sister, the little children and I, to Sunday School at New Hope. Ed, Charlie and Nena to church. Nat, Dick and Pannie Boyd, Walter Burwell, Miss Sue Henderson, Misses Sally Alston and Betty Thomas dined here. "We praise Thee, O Lord hear us." I planted all 20 acres cotton with cotton planter. Sunday, May 9, I took George, Watt and Henry to Sunday School, Sister did not go, she nursing the sick. Charlie sick, sent for Dr. Jerman to see him, Miss Fannie sick, little girl born in afternoon. Dr. Jerman spent the night. Sunday, May 16, Ed, Charlie, Nena and I went to church at Middleburg in Boyd's buggy, drove Rattler and Mack, sermon by Rev. Mr. George Rose. "The Lord is in His Holy temple, let all the earth keep silence before Him. We praise Thee O, Lord and bless Thy Holy Name. Monday, all hands took holiday, Charlie and I to Warrenton to county convention, magistrates meeting and meeting of assessors. Wednesday, carried tobacco to Henderson, sold, it, had horses shod and tires shrunk on. Saturday, Charlie and I drove to Mr. R. R. Burwell's to club meeting, all members present but Messrs. Walter Bullock and Haithcock. Had a nice time and splendid dinner. Sunday, Sister, the little boys and I to Sunday School at New Hope, Charlie to Sister Sarah's, Ed to W. H. Boyd's. Boyd returned from Company Shops (Now Burlington). "O, Lord, be merciful to us, keep us in the hollow of Thy hand." Monday, John Cawthorne, the little boys and all hands helped plant 40,000 hills tobacco, made 5,000 more hills. Tuesday, we finished planting tobacco, hands weeded corn and planted sugar cane, peanuts etc., Friday, Mr. Joshua Thomas and Boyd here, Charlie brought Nena and Lucy Boyd home. Saturday, Charlie at store with Ed. Sunday, Sister and little boys to Sunday School, I went to Middleburg to preaching. "O, Lord, give us Thy grace, keep us in the right way."

### JUNE

Tuesday, June 1, to Wednesday, June 30. Mr. Len Henderson spent the night. My corn where compost used very fine, knee high, cotton doing well. Sunday, I carried little boys to church and Sunday School, heard Rev. Mr. Harrison. John Cawthorne, Nellie, Ed and Charlie to church too, Mr. and Mrs.



YEAR 1880

H. F. Plummer, James K. Plummer, Mr. and Mrs. Len Henderson, Miss Sue Henderson, Mr. Tucker, Mr. Adkins and others here. "We render praise and thanksgiving, O, Lord." Nat Boyd here Wednesday, he and Charlie to Captain Ford's at night. We cut, bound and hauled wheat Thursday. Saturday, negroes had meeting at store to send delegates to county convention. Mr. H. F. Plummer came to dinner. Sunday, Sister, little boys, John Cawthorne, Nellie, Little girls and nurses went to church at New Hope. Boyd here since Friday, Mr. Len Henderson spent the night. "We render thanksgiving and praise O, Lord, for Thy goodness and mercy, O, Lord. Monday, I borrowed Mr. Sturdevant's wagon to help haul up wheat. Hands cutting oats, all hands went to Mt. Pleasant to examination. Saturday, I went to Captain Sharpe's to club meeting, only 8 members present, pleasant meeting. Sunday, I attended church at Middleburg, Mr. Holden's text "What lack I yet". Wife, Nena, Charlie and Ed went with me. The Lord has been very good to us, for which we return humble thanks, we pray His continued blessing. Mr. John Fleming's thresher came Saturday, got out my wheat and Zack's, Saturday, June 27, I attended quarterly conference in Henderson, sermon by Dr. Wilson, I dined with G. H. Rowland. Sunday, I attended Sunday School with Sister and little boys at New Hope. Ed and Charlie to Mt. Auburn, John Smiley and 2 little Paschall boys came home with our little boys. "O, Lord, we praise Thee for Thy goodness and mercy."

JULY

Thursday, July 1, to Saturday, July 31. I sent 20 bushels wheat to Fleming's mill, 20 bushels to Beardsley's mill. Ed to Warrenton Thursday, Charlie at store. Boyd to Washington, D. C. Sunday, I took little boys to Sunday School at New Hope, sermon by Rev. Mr. Harrison. Ed, Charlie, Nena and John Cawthorne to Williamsboro to hear Bishop Lyman. Boyd came from Washington, D. C. "O, Lord, may we walk in all Thy ordinances blameless, we pray Thee to help us walk humbly". Boyd and Charlie to Henderson Monday, Charlie kept on to Raleigh on excursion. Boyd and Mr. Lockamy returned. Thursday, Charlie, Nena and Ed to picnic to Nutbush Bridge. Sunday very hot, thermometer 102 on veranda, No Sunday School at New Hope, Mrs. R. J. Paschall died Friday, funeral today. "O, Lord, forgive our sins, help us to do Thy will, we pray Thy mercy on us." Tuesday, hottest day this summer, we carried load tobacco to Henderson. Thursday, Ed and Charlie went to picnic at Townesville. Friday, we planted 2,000 sweet potato slips in missing tobacco hills. Sunday, Sister and 3 little boys and I to Sunday School, We had a crowd company Saturday, Colonel W. S. Davis, and family, Miss Lucy Hawkins, Willie Burwell, R. B. Henderson, Jr., Mr. H. F. Plummer, his 3 children, Miss Matilda Peoples, Mrs. W. H. Boyd and others. "Praise the Lord". Monday, Charlie and John Cawthorne working road in front of house. All company left but Miss Matilda. Thursday and Friday, Charlie, John Cawthorne and Anthony finished working road around to horse lot, put up horse racks, stripped tobacco. Club meeting here Saturday, I killed shote and lamb, Mr. John A. Fleming sent my oxen home, he has had them since June 18. Saturday, damp, cloudy, we made preparations for reception of club, started coming in at 10 this morning, every member here by 11, except Mr. Royster, he came a few minutes after opening, we had a good meeting, good dinner, good melons, 75 people here. All left but Sister Sarah. Sunday, Charlie and Billy Boyd went home to Locust Grove with Sister Sarah. "Praise the Lord, O, my soul", Charlie returned from Sister Sarah's Monday, Mr. Munn brought Daisy horse home, he has had her a week to break her to work to the buggy, Boyd drove Mack and Rattler to his buggy to Middleburg,



YEAR 1880

he brought Misses Mamie and Annie Green from Raleigh. Friday, Wife, 3 little boys and I to Zion, sermon in morning by Rev. Mr. Smith, afternoon by Colonel W. S. Davis. We went to Sister Sarah's at night. Saturday, John Robinson and I rode horseback to Billy Boyd's, R. A. Davis and Early Jones joined us at Grape Hill, we returned to Sister Sarah's to dinner. R. A. Davis, wife and 3 children spent the day there. I went to John Patillo's in afternoon with George, Watt and Henry, back to Locust Grove for supper.

AUGUST

Sunday, August 1, to Tuesday, August 31. We went home Sunday, Dr. A. C. Harris here, he, Ed, Charlie, John Cawthorne, Nellie, Lulie Henderson, Nena went to church at New Hope, Dick Boyd and Nat Henderson returned with them. "O, Lord, we praise Thee for Thy loving kindness." Monday, Boyd, wife Pannie and nurse went to Mr. H. F. Plummer's, Boyd on to Raleigh, Charlie and I to Warrenton to meeting of county democratic executive committee, Sister, John Cawthorne and Nellie to church at New Hope. Tuesday, Anthony and Zack to Henderson, brought Catherine, (Zack's sister), to Zack's. Wednesday, Boyd and H. F. Plummer called and dined, Miss Fannie, children and Laura (nurse) at H. F. Plummer's. Heavy rains for several days, water all over land, can not walk out without sinking in mud, Charlie and I rode down to see Nutbush bridge, water up to bridge, we called at Mr. Wilson's, hands ground up apples and cut wood. So rainy Sunday we did not get to Sunday School. Boyd went to R. B. Henderson's, brought Mrs. Nannie Henderson, child and nurse, we have house full, "Praise the Lord, O, my soul." Monday, Anthony went to Mr. Burwell's mill, carried Ed load plank, Buck with ox-cart to Middleburg to haul logs for Boyd. Tuesday, Charlie went to Church's store, Henderson and picnic at Beardsley's mill. Wednesday, Boyd and John Patterson dined here. Friday, we moved tobacco upstairs in packing barn. Bill Hinton died. All hands out at his burial Saturday. Ed went to Captain Ford's and Middleburg, Boyd returned with him. Charlie keeping store for Ed. I took little boys to store. Sunday, Sister and 2 little boys to Sunday School, Ed, Charlie, Nena and I to church at Middleburg, 2 sermons, Monday, Buck has had ox-cart at Middleburg 2 weeks, hauling logs for Boyd. Tuesday, Sister, Nena, Ed, Charlie and I to church at Middleburg, Rev. Mr. Holden assisted by Rev. George Rose and Nick Harris, 5 converts today. 4 more converts Wednesday. Only Charlie to church Thursday, We took load tobacco to Henderson, sold it, returned and loaded 2 more wagons to go tomorrow. Friday we sold 1700 lbs., averaged \$12.40. Saturday, Wife, Boyd and wife, John Cawthorne and wife, Ed, Charlie, Nena, George, Wallace and Henry went to W. H. Burwell's to club meeting, large crowd, good dinner, good melons. All members present but the president Mr. Walter Bullock. John White, our son came this morning at 3 in the morning, left at night. Every one of our our children and grandchildren at home today. "O, Lord, may Thy goodness abound with us." Misses Sally Boyd and Lulie Henderson spent Wednesday night with us. Friday, I rode Daisy to Silver Springs to protracted meeting conducted by Rev. J. L. Holden, we organized society, 35 members present, made arrangements to build church. Saturday, I drove Rattler to Marrow's Chapel to quarterly meeting, Dr. Wilson preached, Rev. R. O. Burton present, I dined at Mr. Haithcock's, spent night at W. H. Boyd's. Sunday, I in company with W. H. Boyd and family attended church at Tabernacle, sermon by Rev. R. O. Burton, I dined at W. H. Boyd's. "We praise Thee, O, Lord, for Thy love and mercy. Praise the Lord O, my soul." Monday, started pulling fodder.



YEAR 1880

SEPTEMBER

Wednesday, September 1, to Thursday, September 30. Thursday, Charlie, Boyd, John Cawthorne, Sally Boyd, Lulie Henderson, Nena, George, Henry went to Henderson to circus, 3 hands Anthony, Lewis and Osburn went. Anthony went for Dr. Williams to see John Cawthorne Saturday. Sunday we attended New Hope. Ed and Charlie to W. H. Boyd's. "We praise Thee, O, Lord, for Thy blessing and grace. Help us to do right". John Cawthorne and I to Warrenton Tuesday, court in session, Judge Graves presiding, Judge Fowle addressed people at court house, Mr. Hubbs at the Academy. We finished stripping tobacco Thursday, we stripped a coop of tobacco that was cooped down September 8, 1879., it was sound and in good order. Friday, Wife, Miss Fannie and Nena went with me to Middleburg and Brookston, drove Mack and Rattler to double buggy. Saturday, Osburn and Anthony to speaking at Enterprise, Lewis to Clarksville. Sunday, Sister, little boys and I to Sunday School, Charlie and Ed to Mt. Auburn, to Mr. John Thomas' in afternoon. "O Lord, we praise Thee, we bless Thee, we magnify Thy Holy Name, visit us with Thy Holy Spirit and give us grace sufficient". Monday we loaded 2 wagons with tobacco, took it to Henderson Tuesday, 927 lbs., brought \$53.25. Hands picked cotton Wednesday, 650 lbs. at 35¢ per 100, find themselves. Cotton opening very fast, picked 2600 lbs. in 3 days. Sunday, Sister, little boys and I, to Sunday School and preaching at New Hope. Boyd came Saturday night, crowd here, Mrs. Cawthorne and Harry, Richard Peete, Ed and John Thomas. Mrs. Cawthorne and Richard Peete spent the night. Anthony hauled my cotton to gin yesterday, Ed ginned and baled it, Buck carried 2 bales to depot. Robert and Lewis remainder of little Orinoka tobacco, put it on scaffold. Charlie and I went bird hunting. George went with me in buggy Tuesday to Macon Depot, 34 miles, called at Warrenton Depot, got express package. Thursday, I went to Enterprise, Ed full of work, I sent wagon and cart to haul cotton to depot for him. I have sent off 8 bales. Saturday, September 25, Charlie and I went to club meeting at Mr. Haithcock's, all members present but Messrs. Thomas and Alston. Coop left Friday, been here since Monday. Boyd came. Sister, little boys and I to Sunday School, Ed, Charlie and John Thomas to church at Williamsboro. "Lord, show us the right way, and help us to keep it". Wednesday, Wife, Nena and I to Locust Grove, got there to dinner, drove Rattler and Mack to Boyd's buggy, John Robinson and I went to Billy Boyd's and Warrenton Depot. We all dined at J. W. Patillo's, Sister Sarah and John Robinson with us, we went home by Ridgeway and Junction.

OCTOBER

Friday, October 1, to Sunday, October 31. Saturday, October 9, I went to Enterprise, had speaking and tax gathering, Mr. Kimball registering voters, Mr. Len Henderson called, Mrs. Cawthorne here since October 2. Sunday, Mrs. Cawthorne and Sister went to Mr. Bullock's, Mrs. Cawthorne went home. Ed, Charlie and John Thomas spent the day at Mr. J. H. Bullock's. "O Lord, help us to do Thy will". Monday, Charlie and little boys helped to dig potatoes, we housed over 100 bushels, put them in barn in oblong heap 3 feet high and 4 feet wide, not over  $\frac{1}{2}$  through. Tuesday we finished housing sweet potatoes, 200 bushels in all. My hogs getting fat on acorns, I give them corn each morning. Ed has been ginning steadily for 10 days. Friday, public speaking at Middleburg, Boyd, Charlie and I went, Captain Kitchen, H. R. Brian (elector) and Messrs. Montgomery and Cook spoke. I have 11 bales cotton picked. Saturday, Ed stopped ginning cotton on account of wind, has his





house full, has ginned 22 bales. Anthony, Charlie and Buck hauling for Ed all day. Sunday, Sister and Wallace went with John Robinson to Sister Sarah's. House full here, Harry Cawthorne and Mr. Burton besides home folks. O Lord, show Thy mercy to us, we are weak and sinful, forgive us and help us to do right. Monday, Charlie carried Boyd to Middleburg, came back, carried Miss Fannie and children to Sister Sarah's. We brought 8 Bbls. flour home from Beardsley's mill Tuesday, 78 lbs. family, 40 lbs. sups., 1 bag seconds, 8 bags bran. Wagon and cart carried 3 bales cotton each to depot. Ed has ginned over 100 bales. Excursion train to Raleigh fair Thursday, collided with freight train at Youngsville, 3 killed, 15 injured. Wallace and I rode horseback turkey hunting shot at 2, killed none. Wife and I, Miss Fannie, Charlie, Nena, George, Wallace and Henry went to club meeting at Mr. R. B. Henderson's, big crowd attending, all members except Messrs. R. R. Burwell and John Thomas. Sister Sarah, John Robinson and Mrs. Hannah Barham came. We attended New Hope Sunday. The Lord, God, is a shield, He will give grace to those who walk uprightly. I assisted Ed at store Tuesday, John Thomas gone to see his sick father. I assisted Ed again Wednesday. I drove to Billy Boyd's, cited place for building, he paid me \$25. on rent for 1879, he has paid rent in full for 1880. My hands pulling and hauling corn all week. I spent most of Saturday at Enterprise, quite a crowd there. Ed only ginned 1 bale cotton, press gave away, had to put in new head block, took rest of day to repair it. Sunday, Wife, Ed and I to Church at New Hope. The Lord has been good to us, "We humbly beseech Thee O Lord, to have mercy upon us miserable sinners. Praise the Lord, O my soul."

#### NOVEMBER

Monday, November 1 to Tuesday, November 30. Wife, Nena, George, Wallace, Henry and John Cawthorne spent Monday, John Robinson's birthday at Locust Grove, only R. A. Davis' family there besides us. We left Sister, Wallace and Henry there. Tuesday, Election day for president of United States, I went to Enterprise at sun up, stayed all day, went back after supper, home at midnight, did not get  $\frac{1}{2}$  votes counted. Ed has ginned 170 bales cotton to date. Mrs. H. F. Plummer and children came, spent the night, also Nat and W. D. Boyd. Sunday Charlie and John Thomas to church at Nutbush. Mr. Joshua Thomas and Wash Fleming spent the night. "Lord deliver us from sin, keep us in the hollow of Thy hand." Mr. Thomas and John Cawthorne to Middleburg with Boyd. Sheriff N. R. Jones spent Friday night. Saturday, I went to Henderson to quarterly meeting, dined with W. L. Rowland. Sunday, it rained, turned to snow, Charlie and John Thomas rode to Mr. R. B. Henderson's, Charlie and John Thomas went rabbit hunting Wednesday, rode horses. Sunday, I rode to Middleburg, Ed, Nena, John Thomas and Charlie to church at Nutbush, Miss Fannie and George to Mr. R. B. Henderson's. "O Lord, bless our efforts to do good, We humbly pray Thy blessing on us." Very cold several days, ice  $1\frac{1}{2}$  inches on pond, too busy to put it up. Thursday, ice and sleet, trees laden with ice. Miss Luna Cawthorne here, Mr. Crist spent last night. Club met at W. H. Boyd's Saturday, all members present but R. R. Burwell and Mr. Haithcock, had a pleasant and interesting meeting. Large crowd of people outside of club there. Rev. R. R. Micheaux came Saturday night, his family with him, Harry Cawthorne here. We praise the Lord for His mercies. "Bless the Lord, O my soul". Ed at W. H. Boyd's can not return on account of high water. Charlie at store with John Thomas. Walter Burwell here Monday night, Ed home at noon.



DECEMBER

Wednesday, December 1, to Friday, December 31. I went to store, wagons hauling for Ed. John R. White came from Raleigh sick Wednesday, very busy hauling up my tenants' corn and hauling home rent corn. Both teams made load cotton to depot for Ed. Brought back loads goods. Coop is much better, Ed and John Thomas with us Sunday. "O Lord, show mercy, we are weak and sinful, forgive our sins. Praise the Lord." Hauled rent corn from Zack's Thursday. Friday very cold, Charlie went to Locust Grove brought Sister home. We started getting ice Saturday, only  $1\frac{1}{2}$  inches, just got 3 loads. We got ready for hog killing. Dick Boyd, Dick Paschall and daughter here Sunday. John Thomas came, he spent Saturday night with Walter Bullock. "We trust in Thy mercy and grace O Lord, our strength and our redeemer". Praise the Lord, O my soul. Zack met me at 3 o'clock Monday morning, we kindled fire prepared to kill hogs, killed 19, dressed and hung them in meat house, total weight 3,028 lbs. Ed and John Cawthorne to Warrenton on jury. Charlie to Mr. Yancey's to party Tuesday night. Charlie carried Miss Fannie to Middleburg Thursday, Mr. C. J. Burton dined here. Ed and John Cawthorne home Friday. Anthony brought 2 Bbls. meal and  $\frac{1}{2}$  bushel hominy from mill. I have 17 spring pigs to put up. House full Sunday, Charlie, Miss Fannie and John Thomas to Mr. R. B. Henderson's. "O Lord give us grace, fill our hearts with Love, aid us in all our efforts to do Thy will. Bless the Lord, O my soul". Monday, snow, hail, raining and freezing. We cut down old black jack tree by the well, cut it up for wood. Boyd came from South Carolina Thursday, Mr. Burton brought him from Manson. He stayed all night. Willie L. Boyd very ill, So closes work for year 1880. Saturday Christmas Day, snowed all day, John White got home this morning, all 9 of our children with us, also John Cawthorne, John Thomas and others. "Bless us dear Savior we pray". Sunday, snow 4 inches deep, Boyd and John White to W. H. Boyd's, Willie very ill. Charlie and John Thomas and Mr. Thomas', Sister and Ed to W. H. Boyd's late afternoon. Mr. Len Henderson spent the night with us. Mr. Pettigrew spent Monday with us, Boyd and Miss Fannie had Nancy christened. Mr. Len Henderson took Mr. Pettigrew to Ridgeway. Boyd and John Cawthorne to Middleburg, John White and Miss Fannie to Mr. Henderson's. All back here at night. Boyd left Tuesday for South Carolina, with a lot of hands, John Cawthorne took him to Middleburg, Charlie took Coop to Junction, he went to Raleigh. I took little boys bird hunting. Wednesday, very cold, snowing rapidly, 5 inches deep. Thursday very cold, mercury in passage 12 above, 3 below in south porch. Dr. Williams called and dined here, he came in sleigh. Friday was the coldest day I have ever recorded, I kept record 23 years, mercury 6 above in house, 5 below on south veranda, This, the last day of 1880, We return thanksgiving and praise to our Lord and Savior for His great mercy and blessings during the past year, humbling for grace to cover our sins all the days of our lives.



JANUARY

Saturday, January 1, to Monday, January 31. New Year came in cold, land covered with snow, moved 2 new hands John and Nathan in. We got ice all day, put in 30 loads in ice house, more snow and ice. Ed went to W. N. Boyd's Sunday, brought Sister home. "Our Father in Heaven, we pray Thy grace and mercy for Christ's sake." Monday, both wagons moved Si in, 1 wagon hauling ice which is 6 inches thick, put in 10 more loads, we finished filling ice house Tuesday, 50 loads in all. Wednesday, I rode Daisy to Locust Grove, rainy, unpleasant ride, I got wet, found R. A. Davis and John Patillo there, I rode home Thursday, called at Dr. Jerman's, paid out \$400, \$300 to John Robinson, \$43.54 to Dr. Jerman. I have 34 young pigs, all born since Christmas, lost 20 by cold weather. Anthony to mill, should have brought back 10 bushels meal, only brought 8. Willis went with John Cawthorne to Middleburg. Saturday, Snow changed to fine rain, I went to Mr. Walter Bullock's to Club meeting, only 8 members present, also Messrs. Jenkins and Henderson, Honorary members. I came home in snow and sleet, very unpleasant. Sunday, heavy sleet on ground, fine rain and mist still falling, very difficult walking or traveling. "O Lord, Thy ways are past finding out, may we be reconciled to Thy will under all circumstances." Tuesday, I had Buck drive me to depot, left for Raleigh, I put up at Mrs. Beckwith's. Streets very muddy. Mr. T. C. Williams slept with me last night, Messrs. Ellington and Shell also roomed with us, Convention opened at 11 o'clock with prayer by Bishop Lyman, Judge Read in the chair temporarily, Mr. Gudger permanent president, address at night by Hon. A. S. Merrimon. The Prohibition Convention met at 10 Thursday morning, took recess from 1 to 3, and from 5 to 7:30 in afternoon. Address at night by Dr. T. E. Skinner, adjourned sine die Thursday night, very interesting session, we hope a great good has been accomplished. I slept with my son John White Thursday night. I left Raleigh Friday morning, called to see Nellie at Middleburg, Anthony met me, Mr. Len Henderson dined with us. We have had snow on land for 5 weeks, I have 28 young pigs 2 weeks old. John Cawthorne and family moved to Middleburg this week. We did not go to church Sunday, John Thomas went home. We return thanks to our Heavenly Father for His mercy and grace, "O Lord, for Thy Son's sake, help us to do Thy will." Hands covered ice in ice house with straw, I got up my sheep and salted them. Sunday, January 23, Very nice day, I went to quarterly meeting at Ridgeway yesterday, I dined with Rev. R. S. Webb in company with W. H. Burwell, R. F. Rose, Rev. Mr. Mann, P. E., and Mrs. Burwell. Boyd came home. Monday, Boyd went to Mr. Connell's. Tuesday, we carried 2 wagons of tobacco to Henderson, had a cold trip, I walked from Mr. Carroll's to Henderson. Lots of tobacco sold, I got very satisfactory prices. Wednesday, I took all hands, both wagons to mill pond, tore down old barn and cabin at Maria Talley's, hauled them to plant bed, fired it. Charlie has not been out of house much since Christmas, very bad cough. Friday, Charlie and Willie with both wagons hauled balance of Ed's cotton to Middleburg, Junction takes no freight now, Mr. Mahone spent the night here. Mr. Len Henderson and Mr. H. F. Plummer dined with us Saturday. Sunday, Ed, Charlie and John Thomas went to W. H. Boyd's and Mr. Thomas', I rode Fanny to Mr. W. A. Burwell's, Mrs. W. H. Burwell and children spent the day there too, W. H. Burwell went to Dr. Plummer's. My Wife, Sister, Boyd and wife and all the little children spent the day at home. Monday, my hands helped Si Hunt cut on his new ground.



FEBRUARY

Tuesday, February 1, to Monday, February 28. A cold, freezing rain, Children nearly all sick with colds and whooping cough, Wallace worse off at night. Boyd got home after dark, he got a dispatch from A. B. Hawkins of Florida, to go north to purchase machinery. He left to do that Wednesday. Very cold, hands finished cutting Si Hunt's new ground, moved to mine. Charlie, Nena, George, Wallace, Henry, Pannie and Nannie all have whooping cough. Saturday, I drove Mack to Henderson to quarterly Conference, Rev. S. D. Adams, P.E. preached, I took dinner with Dr. Cheatham, I came to Middleburg, stopped with Nellie and John Cawthorne. Sunday, I took breakfast with Nellie, came to New Hope to church, all well at home except children have whooping cough. We bless the Lord and praise His Holy Name for all His mercies. "Praise the Lord, O my soul". Sister Sarah and Willie J. Boyd spent the day, from W. H. Boyd's. Children suffering very much with whooping cough, 8 cases in the house. "O Lord, help us to do Thy righteous will." We killed 14 young hogs Monday, nice meat, Hands mauling and fixing posts for grape vines. Wagons hauled 5 bales cotton to depot for Ed. Boyd returned from the north Tuesday. Henry very bad off with whooping cough. Sunday, Wife and I drove Mack and Rattler to Boyd's buggy to church at Middleburg, heard Rev. Mr. Holden, Wife spent the day with Nellie. "The Lord is in His Holy Temple, let all the earth keep silence before Him." Monday, Charlie got 10 bushels white winter oats from R. H. A. Paschall for seed. He fixed up garden palings and scaffold for grape vine. I sowed the 10 bushels oats, hauled up stack of my red, rust proof oats, took all hands and flailed them out and cleaned them, got 18 bushels. Sowed them Wednesday, makes 27 bushels in all. Friday, we set out some young maple trees in yard. Saturday, The Montpelier Club met here, Messrs. W. H. Boyd, W. H. Burwell, Walter Bullock, Joe Alston, Mr. Haithcock, R. B. Henderson, Royster and Thomas present, very pleasant day, all went well. Mr. Len Henderson, Sister Sarah, John Robinson, John Cawthorne, Nellie and Sarah spent the night. Sunday John Cawthorne and family here, "O Lord, may we walk humbly before Thee, and do Thy will".

MARCH

Tuesday, March 1, to Thursday, March 31. Too cold to work out doors, I remained by fire most of day. Charlie at store helping Ed, wagons hauling for Zack, hoed up and planted plant beds, cut ditches. Snowed Friday, All my hands had to work on road Saturday. Sunday, I walked to church at New Hope, heard Rev. Mr. Simpson, Ed, Charlie and John Thomas went to New Hope, then to Middleburg. "Our Father in Heaven, we pray Thee to forgive our sins and transgressions". Tuesday, Charlie, Ed and Boyd went to Warrenton to court. Sunday, March 13, Ed, Charlie, Nena, John Thomas spent the day at Middleburg with John Cawthorne and Nellie. Wife, Sister, Miss Fannie and children and I spent day at home. "Thank the Lord for His mercies, save us, we pray for Jesus' sake". Monday, Ed had Rattler to carry Pannie Boyd home, She has been with Nellie a week. Sunday, I carried Henry behind me on horseback to church at Middleburg. Ed carried Miss Fannie, nurse and children and Wallace to dine with John Cawthorne and Nellie, Miss Fannie, nurse and children stayed. Saturday, March 26, I went to Williamsboro to Club meeting at Mr. Haithcock's, 9 members present. Sunday, Miss Fannie, Ed, Charlie, John Thomas went to W. H. Boyd's and church at Williamsboro. Sister at Middleburg with Nellie, Sarah has been quite sick for a week. "May our merciful Father keep us in the hollow of his hand." We set our third





## YEAR 1881

turkey Wednesday, 80 eggs in all. Thursday, Charlie hauled last load fertilizer, from Middleburg, carried Dr. Wilson home. Boyd came home, scalded on railroad, narrow escape.

### APRIL

Sunday, April 3 to Saturday, April 30. Ed, Dick Boyd, Charlie, John Thomas went to church at New Hope. Lots of company here today, W. H. Burwell, Colonel Sturdevant, J. K. and H. F. Plummer, Mrs. Suit and others." Our Father, we pray Thy mercy, O Lord, help us to do right, may our hearts be pure". Friday, April 8, Osburn rode Fanny to Ridgeway for medicine for Boyd, suffering severely with his burn. Charlie, Anthony and Willis hauled  $1\frac{1}{2}$  tons Sister's fertilizer from Middleburg. Sunday, Charlie and John Thomas spent the day at Mr. J. H. Bullock's. Mr. J. C. Yancey spent day here. Boyd improving some. "O Lord, let Thy mercy and love abide with us aid us in doing Thy will under all circumstances". Tuesday, we set gray turkey hen on 9 yellow eggs. Charlie and Tyler made a gate, and patched cover on office. Thursday, we sold 2 loads tobacco in Henderson for \$57.50. I attended prohibition meeting in Warrenton Saturday, good meeting. April 17, Beautiful Easter Sunday, I rode to Middleburg to hear Rev. Mr. Holden, called to see Nellie, Charlie dined with Nellie, W. H. Boyd and 2 youngest children, Sister Sarah and Johnny Robinson spent the day here. Easter Monday, bright and warm, W. H. Boyd and Mr. John Thomas spent the day, they came to examine and report on my farm, Sister Sarah and John Robinson here too, Captain Hardy and Mr. Rooker called, the latter took supper with us. Thursday, hands cleaning up, hauling out compost, planting cotton, Charlie running cotton planter. Friday, wife and I took Boyd to Middleburg, he took cars for Company Shops (Now Burlington). Saturday, Wife and I to Mr. Walter Bullock's to club meeting, all members present, had a nice time. Sunday, Miss Fannie, Nena, Charlie and John Thomas went to church at Williamsboro. Mr. Curl spent the day. "Our Father in Heaven help us to do Thy will, we pray Thy blessing on our land and country, may we all be Christians". Monday, I rode Fanny to Middleburg, attended speaking, took cars for Raleigh, it rained heavily in Raleigh at night. Tuesday. Prohibition Convention assembled in Tucker Hall and organized. I stayed with Rev. Mr. Blackwell while in Raleigh, went home Wednesday, stopped with Nellie and John Cawthorne, saw Boyd a few minutes. Jackson drove me home after breakfast Thursday. Charlie was making preparations to take Miss Fannie to depot, my arrival broke it up. Finished planting cotton, continued planting corn, will plant 45 acres.

### MAY

Sunday, May 1 to Tuesday, May 31. Sister, George, Wallace, Miss Fannie, Charlie, Nena and Pannie went to New Hope, Heard Rev. Mr. Ball, Rev. Mr. Simpson also present. "O Lord, lend us Thine aid". Monday, Charlie with 1 horse 2 horse wagons and buggy carried Miss Fannie to depot to go to Company Shops. We planted watermelon patch. Tuesday, Daisy's colt foaled, planting corn, covering with feet. John R. White came Wednesday to stay a few days. Friday, Charlie, hands and the little boys all planted their watermelon patches. Coop returned to Raleigh, Sister went to Middleburg. Sunday, I took little boys to New Hope to Sunday School at New Hope. Charlie and John Thomas to church at Williamsboro. "Our Heavenly Father, help us to walk with Thee". We hitched long Tom's ox with our Jake, hauled out compost to tobacco land. Thursday, Charlie and Ed to Henderson, Anthony and



## YEAR 1881

Willis to Henderson to big speaking and barbecue. Sunday, I took George, Watt and Henry to New Hope, Charlie and John Thomas to church at Nutbush. "Our Father in Heaven keep us pure in heart". Monday, I sent 21 bushels wheat and 7½ bushels corn to Beardsley's mill, I have 10 hands chopping cotton this week. Thursday, we planted 15,000 tobacco plants. Friday, all hands went to mill to speaking. Saturday, all hands off to speaking and barbecue at Church's store. Second quarterly Conference at Middleburg, sermon by Rev. S. D. Adams, P.E., Rev. Messrs. Adams, Griffin, Holden and Taylor dined with us at Nellie's. Brother Adams came home with us. Ed and Charlie to club. Ed, Charlie and John Thomas took Rev. Mr. Adams to church at Middleburg. Ed brought Nena and little boys home. "O Lord, let Thy spirit bear witness with our spirits that we are Thine." Monday, May 23, my birthday, 56 years old, Time flies, O how swiftly. Tuesday, election for or against the new county, Hands went to election at Middleburg. I was 1 of poll holders, I stayed with John and Nellie Cawthorne, Vote at Middleburg, for the county - 140, against - 84. I walked home from Middleburg Wednesday, Friday, I met with poll holders in Henderson, we counted and added returns of precincts, sent them to the Governor by special messenger. Charlie went to Oak Hill Presbyterian Union. Sunday, Ed to Middleburg, brought Sister home, Ed went to W. H. Boyd's. Monday, Charlie and John Thomas home from Oak Hill, Dick Boyd with them. Governor Jarvis issued proclamation installing Vance County. Wife and I spent Tuesday with Nellie at Middleburg.

### JUNE

Wednesday, June 1, to Thursday, June 30. Plows and hoes finished corn, now, siding down cotton and tobacco and weeding tobacco. Friday, good tobacco season, we planted wagon load plants, Charlie and 5 hands went to Mr. Yancey's and got plants. I finished planting tobacco, so did Zack, Si Hunt and Strethan. I turned hands loose till Tuesday. Sunday, Sister, little boys and I attended Sunday School, Rev. Mr. Simpson preached. We found Mr. John R. Garland at home, he spent the day. "O Lord, let Thy goodness and mercy attend us, give us grace to serve Thee". All hands have holiday Monday, Ed, Charlie and John Thomas to W. H. Boyd's. I took little boys in garden, we worked out cabbage. Mr. Sol Fleming came Tuesday and trimmed Morgan horse. Sunday, June 12, Charlie went to church at Tabernacle, Mrs. Sally Boyd came home with him. Little boys and I to New Hope. "Our Father in Heaven we praise Thy Holy Name." Tuesday, Charlie went to W. H. Boyd's, Dick and Pannie came for Mrs. Sally Boyd. Wife and I went to Middleburg, spent the day with John Cawthorne and Nellie. Wednesday, Charlie carried load old iron to store. Friday, I went with little boys to examination at Miss Buckle's school. Sunday, Wife, Ed, Nena, Charlie and I went to Middleburg to church. Nellie, John Cawthorne, children and nurse here since Friday. We planted 1,000 sweet potato slips from R. H. Paschall's, cut wheat and red, rust proof oats. Wednesday, Charlie got 1,000 more sweet potato slips from Mr. Thomas, we planted them. Saturday, club met at W. H. Boyd's, all members present but secretary, nice time, Wife, Ed, Charlie, Nena, George, Henry and John Cawthorne went. Sunday, Ed brought Nena home from W. H. Boyd's. Monday, Mr. Charlie Jones came to get out our wheat. He got out mine and Zack's Tuesday.

### JULY

Friday, July 1, to Sunday, July 31. The little boys and I attended Sunday School and preaching at New Hope Sunday. Messrs. Joseph S. Jones,



YEAR 1881

W. H. Boyd, Richard Boyd, Wilson, Yancey and Burton dined with us. "O Lord, help us to do Thy will". Saturday, July 9, Charlie and I to Brookston to Prohibition meeting. Ed to Norfolk Thursday, returned Saturday. Little boys and I to Sunday School, Wife, Nena and I to funeral at Mr. Wilson's. Charlie to church at Williamsboro, sermons by Rev. Mr. Webb, assisted by Rev. Mr. Pettigrew who came home with Charlie. Charlie to Henderson in afternoon. Rev. Mr. Webb called Monday. Very hot weather, Thermometer from 99 to 103 for days, need rain, crops looking badly, May the good Lord send us rain. Saturday, Charlie went to A. K. Fleming's mill to Prohibition meeting, Sister Sarah and Annie Robinson spent the day. Sunday, the 3 little boys to Sunday School, Ed, Charlie, Nat Henderson, Nena, Annie and Sally Boyd and I to Middleburg. Dick Boyd and Nat Henderson spent the night here. Thursday, July 21, Miss Fannie and children and nurse came, Coop came with them from Raleigh. Ed met them at Middleburg. Dr. Jerman came to see Wife, Sister and Nellie, all sick. House full of company, Miss Fannie, nurse and children, John Cawthorne, Nellie, nurse and children, Lulie Henderson and Coop. Hands did not work, examination at Mt. Pleasant. Saturday, Charlie and I to Mrs. Royster's to club meeting, all members present but Mr. Thomas. We drove Mack and Rattler to double buggy. Very pleasant meeting. Sunday, Mrs. W. H. Boyd, Richard, Graham and Alice Boyd here. I took 3 little boys to Sunday School at New Hope. Charlie and Dick Boyd went to Mr. D. B. Kimball's in afternoon. Monday, Charlie and George took 25 bushels wheat to Beardsley's mill. Rain put new life into vegetation. Sunday, little boys and I to Sunday School, Wife and I spent the afternoon with Mr. John Watkins. Mr. H. F. Plummer and family, Dick Henderson, Mr. Austin Bullock, wife and daughter called.

AUGUST

Tuesday, August 1, to Wednesday, August 31. I went to Warrenton Tuesday, August 2, with John Cawthorne. Charlie and Anthony took 2 loads tobacco to Henderson. Wednesday, Charlie, Ed and Miss Fannie to picnic at Townesville, did not return at night. All hands to Prohibition election at Middleburg, I was 1 of poll holders, 118 votes against, 59 for prohibition. I sent to Beardsley's mill, brought home 4 Bbls, flour, and some offal. Friday, we sold 592 lbs. tobacco in Henderson for \$91.25. Saturday, Sister quite sick, Drs. Jerman and Wilson came to see her, Dr. Wilson stayed all night. Mr. and Mrs. Austin Newman came. Sunday, Mr. Len Henderson spent the day. Ed, Charlie, Nat Henderson and went to church at New Hope, Lulie Henderson went home to Henderson, Charlie carried her to depot yesterday. Monday. Sister continues sick. Mrs. Fleming and Mrs. Andrews came to see her. Meeting continues at New Hope. Dr. A. C. Harris called Tuesday. Wednesday, Drs. Wilson and Jerman met in consultation on Sister's case. Mrs. Sally Boyd came with Dr. Wilson. Saturday, I attended quarterly meeting at Marrow's Chapel, sermon by Rev. Mr. Adams, dined at W. E. Boyd's, Mercury 106 at home, 107 at W. H. Boyd's. Sister Sarah here. Sunday, house full of company, besides John Cawthorne's and Boyd's families, Sister Sarah, Wash Fleming, Miss Molly Bullock and others. "Our Father in Heaven, Thy blessing upon us". Much company Monday, J. E. Boyd and wife, Mrs. Somerville and daughter. Tuesday, Wife and Sister Sarah and I to Mr. Chapman's. Charlie took Sister Sarah home, he spent the night at Locust Grove, took Miss Fannie, nurse and children to Middleburg Wednesday. Protracted meeting started at Middleburg, large congregation all week, only  $\frac{1}{2}$  could be seated in church, Revs. Mr. Holden, George Rose, Nick Harris there, fine preaching, good time, 19 professed conversion. Tuesday, I called at T. P. Rowland's. John Patillo



## YEAR 1881

and family and Mrs. Thomas here. Miss Fannie and children spending this week at Messrs. J. K. and Faulkner Plummer's. Nellie and John Cawthorne and children to Warrenton Friday. Sunday, I attended church at Mt. Auburn, large crowd, 2 sermons by Rev. Mr. Hurley. I called at Mr. John H. Bullock's, Ed to W. H. Boyd's, Mrs. Boyd returned with him. "O Lord, we bless Thee for Thy goodness and loving kindness to us." Charlie went for Dr. Jerman to see Sister Wednesday.

### SEPTEMBER

Thursday, September 1, to Friday, September 30. Friday, George and I drove to Hawtree, dined at Mr. Tucker's, called at Warrenton Depot, Ridge-way and Manson on return. Sunday, Charlie, Ed and I attended church at New Hope, heard Rev. Mr. Simpson, Messrs. A. Newman, Twisdale and Holloway spent the afternoon here. Monday, 13 hands pulling fodder, Anthony and Charlie worked on tobacco all day. Got load ready to go to Henderson. Tuesday, Anthony and I carried load tobacco to Henderson, 602 lbs., net \$120.50, Friday, the great drought broke, rain wet land more than any since June 3, Sunday, I took George and Watt to Sunday School, W. H. Boyd and John Robinson spent the day. "We praise and thank the Lord for the rain and other blessings. Praise the Lord, O my soul." Thursday, I took the little boys and put up box of chewing tobacco. Louisiana twisted it. Friday, we loaded 2 wagons and were off to Henderson by sun up. Much tobacco there, it sold lower than last week. George, Wallace and Henry went with me. Charlie carried Miss Fannie and children to depot. Saturday, Charlie took Sister Sarah, Nena and Henry to Locust Grove. Sunday, I went to church at Middleburg, no preaching, we held prayer meeting for an hour. I dined with John and Nellie, found W. H. Boyd, W. H. Burwell, wife and children, Mr. and Mrs. Hunt and daughter and Mr. and Mrs. Thomas at home "We praise the Lord for His goodness." President Garfield who was shot by an assassin died Monday, September 19, at 10 o'clock at night. Tuesday Drs. Jerman, Baskerville and Wilson met in consultation on Sister's case. W. H. Boyd and wife here too. Wednesday, Charlie and Nat Boyd went to Henderson to Miss Sue Henderson's marriage to Mr. Edward Hines. Saturday, September 24, I attended club meeting at Mr. Thomas', only 5 members present, goodly number of outsiders, Nena went with me. Hands hauled my seed cotton to gin, 8,397 lbs. Sister quite ill. Little boys and I to Sunday School on Sunday. John Robinson came, carried Sister Sarah home. "O Lord, help us in our weakness, be our strength in time of trouble". Monday, my tenants and I filled tobacco barns, John Davis and Charlie started fires in barns. My teams hauling cotton for Ed. We put 400 sticks tobacco on scaffold Friday. Charlie and John Davis finished killing out tobacco in flue barns. My first picking of cotton 11,000 lbs. We put 1600 more sticks tobacco on scaffolds.

### OCTOBER

Saturday, October 1, to Monday, October 31. Sunday, Wife and I drove Mack and Rattler to double buggy to church at Zion, heard Rev. Mr. Mann, we dined with Mr. W. T. Paschall, in company with the preachers. Ed and Nat Henderson to Nutbush, Charlie to New Hope. John Mabry here to help Charlie cure tobacco. Weather changed suddenly Wednesday, wind blew very hard, mercury dropped to 24 degrees by morning. Wife and I went to Church's store. Thursday night very cold, ice formed in places, frost caused greatest destruction of tobacco I ever knew, very few people expected any danger from frost this early. Think I lost \$1,000 in tobacco. The great frost was Thurs-





day night, October 6. I never heard of such destruction of tobacco, It is supposed that 5/6 of all tobacco in this section was destroyed. I carried Sister Sarah home to Locust Grove Friday, on to Warrenton Depot, saw Mr. Tucker, made contract for year 1882, then home. Hands picking cotton and gathering peas. Sunday, I attended church at Middleburg, took dinner with Nellie, she and children came home with me. I arose at 2 Monday morning, took a cup of coffee with John Cawthorne, left on cars for Raleigh at 4:30, arrived Raleigh at 8, went to fair grounds, was initiated in my duties, returned to Mr. Blackwood's and spent the night. I went to fair grounds Tuesday with Captain Brooks, had quite a busy day getting things in shape, my department not very full, My director, Mr. Nichols has not put in an appearance. Captain Brooks and I returned to town late in evening. Very good attendance at fair Wednesday, every good exhibition, I finished all my official business with view of returning home tomorrow, Judges made their awards in my department, gate keepers took in over 2,000 tickets today. I met Boyd at fairgrounds. I left Raleigh Thursday, to Middleburg at 11, got ride in Mr. A. K. Fleming's wagon to Enterprise. Charlie and hands gathered balance of peas and beans, cut and housed frost bitten tobacco, very little any good. Streams drying up, very few water mills can grind. Finished picking my cotton, 8 bales in all, on 22 acres. Sunday, 3 little boys and I to Sunday School. W. H. Boyd spent the day, Nellie, John Cawthorne and children here all last week. Charlie, Ed and Nat Boyd to church at Nutbush. Monday, hands cut frost bitten tobacco, it has nearly cured on the stalk, looks very well, we hoisted it in big barn shed. Finished hauling it Tuesday, it looks real nice. Charlie brought Sister Sarah up. Finished hauling my corn and Si Hunt's, mine 135 Bbls. Si's 75 Bbls. Charlie went with me to Club meeting at night at Mr. Joseph Alston's. Sunday, Wife and I went to Middleburg, spent the day with Nellie. Mr. Goodrich Wilson came up with Ed and Nat Boyd to breakfast this morning, Ed with buggy and Fannie under the saddle went with them to W. H. Boyd's. We had a dozen extra hands Monday shucking corn, finished Tuesday, at 11 o'clock at night. Charlie to Church's store for meat. Colonel J. F. Goode spent the night here. Wednesday, Charlie and Anthony with both wagons hauled cotton to Middleburg for Ed and moved John Cawthorne and Nellie to R. B. Henderson's place. Nellie and John here tonight. Thursday, we took both wagons to Si Hunt's, measured his corn, 49 Bbls., I let John Mabry have 3 Bbls., Nathan  $\frac{1}{2}$  Bbl., kept  $23\frac{1}{2}$  Bbls. Charlie hauled cotton for Ed Friday, Mr. Newman and Mr. Snead dined with us. Saturday, I attended as referee in settlement between Messrs. Snead and Faucette. Sunday, I attended Sunday School at New Hope with George, Watt and Henry. Charlie and Nat Boyd went to church at St. Luke's. "O Lord, create within us clean hearts and renew right spirits within us, may we do Thy will, give the witness of Thy Holy Spirit to bear witness with our spirits". Monday, raining, We thank the Lord for the blessed rain. Tuesday, I started 6 horses to plowing.

## NOVEMBER

Tuesday, November 1, to Wednesday, November 30. Sowed and plowed in 2 bushels rye. Wednesday, I got wet up to my knees sowing wheat. Charlie and Pet Burwell went to Weldon fair, 2 double plows putting in wheat. Sister very ill, sent for Sister Sarah. Saturday, all 6 horses to single plows today. Mr. John White of Norfolk and Mr. Johnson stayed with us last night. Ed came up and stayed with them. Sunday, we attended Sunday School and



YEAR 1881

preaching at New Hope, heard Rev. Mr. Simpson. Mrs. Daniel, Mrs. Boyd and Mrs. Thomas spent the day here. "O Lord, help us to put our whole trust in Thee." Wednesday, we stripped tobacco sold to Mr. Barnes, cleaned up barn, got wagons ready to load up in morning. Thursday, we loaded both wagons before day, Charlie, Watt, Henry, Anthony and Haywood and I got to Henderson at 9 o'clock, delivered tobacco, got paid \$217. I paid out nearly \$200. Sunday, George went with me to Sunday School, Wallace and Henry are at John Cawthorne's. John Robinson came last night, took Sister Sarah home today. Ed, Charlie and Nat Boyd to church at Williamsboro. "Our Father in Heaven, we thank Thee for Thy mercies". Tuesday, Si went to Captain Hardy's got 4 bushels seed wheat. Both my wagons hauling for Ed, hauled cotton to depot, brought back loads goods. Thursday, Charlie, Ed and John Thomas rode horses bird hunting. I went with Wife to see Nellie. Friday, George went with me to Warrenton. I settled note for Boyd with C. A. Cooke. Saturday, I drove Mack to Henderson to Stewards' meeting, on return called at Church's store, made bill for Sister Sarah for \$3.42, Nathan lost  $\frac{1}{2}$  day and rations. Sunday, W. H. Boyd, John Cawthorne and family and Nat Boyd spent the day. Ed here too, Charlie met Coop last night, they came at 1 o'clock this morning, Coop has to go back tonight. "Bless the Lord, O my soul". It has rained for 2 days, freezing cold Thursday, we stripped tobacco. Friday, very cold, thermometer 20 above, ice  $\frac{1}{2}$  inch, hands cut bushes and covered turnip salad in garden. Saturday, Messrs. Elam brothers here last night., Charlie carried Nena to John Cawthorne's then to Middleburg for my fruit trees. Charlie, little boys and I went bird hunting. Sunday, little boys and I to New Hope to Sunday School. Sister very ill, has not eaten anything for more than a week, Sister Sarah has been staying with her nearly all the time, for several months. "O Lord, help us to do right, may our thoughts be pure and good". Monday, Charlie went to Mrs. T. M. Watkins' to exchange cotton seed. Tuesday, Charlie carried Sister Sarah home. Spent the night.

DECEMBER

Thursday, December 1, to Saturday, December 31. We loaded wagons to go to Henderson Friday, 3 teams started at day break, Willis with 1 horse wagon had 14 turkeys. I paid my tax \$27.67, settled with Mr. Church in full, Saturday, Charlie carried Cousin Sally Boyd home, Sister very ill, John Robinson came, he and Charlie to W. H. Boyd's, sent for them. Sunday, W. H. Boyd, wife, Nat Boyd, Ed, John Robinson and Mrs. Suit here, Buck Boyd, Nat and John Robinson left, Mrs. Boyd remained, "We praise the Lord for His great love, we pray that we may serve Him in an acceptable manner. Praise the Lord, O my soul". Monday, Sister very ill, Mrs. W. H. Boyd and Sister Sarah here with us. Tuesday, December 6, Sister Cornelia, Alice Bullock breathed her last this morning, at 5 o'clock, quite a large number of neighbors and friends came to pay a last sad tribute. All left at night but Mrs. Cawthorne and Miss Luna, John, Nellie and children here. Thursday, Coop came, Sister has been a great sufferer for 6 months. Anthony went to W. H. Boyd's, Charlie to John Robinson's, John Cawthorne and Zack to Ridgeway and Warrenton. Buck carried the notice around the neighborhood. No work on farm today. Wednesday, December 7, Rev. R. S. Webb and Rev. John N. Cole conducted burial ceremonies over the remains of our departed sister. Friday, hands cutting and mauling in new ground. Charlie finished helving axes, got 4 new Collins' axes at "White and Burwell's", at \$1.00 each, gave George and Wallace each 1. Saturday, Charlie went to Ridgeway to get accounts of Drs. Jerman and Williams. Sunday, very cold, 3 little boys and I to Sunday School, Wife, 3



YEAR 1881

little boys and I to see Nellie. "O Lord, give us Thy Holy Spirit to bear witness with our spirits that we are Thy children". Monday, I went with Ed to Henderson to Vance County Court. He got off as juryman. Vance's maiden court. Mr. J. R. Garland spent Tuesday night here. Wednesday, we had early breakfast, Mr. Garland left for Henderson at sun up. Mr. John Garland, Sr. and John Garland, Jr. here Wednesday night. Thursday, snow on housetops, very cold, Charlie off collecting for Drs. Jerman and Williams. Saturday, hands and little boys cutting in new ground, cut up and packed away wood. Nathan and Robert cut their axes together, had to grind them. Charlie off collecting for the doctors. Nat Boyd, John and Nellie Cawthorne spent the night here. Sunday, little boys and I attended Sunday School, John Cawthorne and family and Harry Cawthorne spent the day, Charlie, Nat Boyd, Ed and Nena to W. H. Boyd's and church at Nutbush. Ed and Charlie to Henderson Monday. Tuesday, Charlie rode Morgan beyond Nutbush creek rabbit hunting. Ed ginned his last cotton, not quite 200 bales in all. Wednesday, Charlie and Willie carried load cotton to Middleburg for Ed, brought back load goods. John and Robert got load kindling wood, split it up. We finished stripping old tobacco. Saturday, December 24, I dismissed all hands for the year. Gave Anthony, Buck and Robert rations to help attend to stock. Sunday, Beautiful, bright, Christmas Sabbath, I took George, Wallace and Henry to Sunday School at New Hope, very quiet day, "We praise Thee, O Lord, We bless Thy Holy Name for all Thy mercies and benefits. Bless the Lord, O my soul". Monday, Nat and Jim Boyd, Lula Garland, Pannie and Annie Boyd, John Thomas, John Cawthorne and family spent the day. Tuesday, Charlie went to Middleburg in 2 horse buggy very early in morning for Coop, he came last night but it rained so hard we did not send for him. Misses Molly Bullock, Betty Thomas, Annie Boyd and Matilda Peoples with us. John Cawthorne and I rode horse back bird hunting, killed 5 birds Coop and Charlie to W. H. Boyd's, spent the day. The big creek very high for several days. Thursday, Charlie carried Coop to Middleburg, Saturday, I have hired 5 hands for next year, Buck Dunston and Anthony have attended to horses, Robert and Nan the cows during Christmas. "We return praise and thanksgiving to Thee, O Lord, for Thy mercy and goodness during the past year, We humbly ask Thee to forgive our sins, give us grace to serve Thee better, may we do Thy righteous will and put our whole trust in Thee, confirm and strengthen our faith, keep us under the shadow of Thy wing".



JANUARY

We commence the year by dedicating ourselves to Almighty God, by His aid, which we humbly invoke, we will strive to live and move in His immediate presence, be guided in all our words, thoughts and deeds by His Holy Spirit, Amen. About 5 inches of snow. Hands hauling wood, moved Kittle's things to Lucy's house, Anthony and Lucy moved into Phoebe's house, Phoebe moved to Dickey Daniel's. Tuesday, my 5 hands have moved in and settled. I attended at Mr. E. W. Watkins' as commissioner with W. H. Boyd and A. A. Watkins to lay off the widow's year's support, Charlie took me over in double buggy, very bad traveling, got through after dark. Hands out and packed several loads wood under veranda. Charlie carried 3 grub hoes to shop. Rain and sleet Thursday, Anthony came in to work, makes 6 hands, We've used 80 Bbls. corn so far. Friday, drizzly, cold, sloppy day, we stripped red tobacco and some flue cured. Charlie rode Lucy to Sister Sarah's, so much water and mud bad on my fattening hogs. Mrs. Suit here 2 nights. Sunday, Ed and Pet Burwell to W. H. Boyd's, Charlie at Sister Sarah's. Nutbush Creek very high. John Cawthorne's family and Harry Cawthorne spent the day here. "O Lord, may our light so shine that others seeing our good works may learn to follow Thee, May we put our whole trust in Thee". Monday, we stripped all tobacco hanging, 4 kinds, mahogany, bright sand leaves, dark long and dark lugs. Tuesday, it snowed rapidly till after night, wind drifted snow. We stripped tobacco, hauled wood to cabins, weather bad on young pigs and cattle. Wednesday, very cold, snowed till noon, all in house except to attend to stock. Fortunately, we have plenty of good, dry wood, under the veranda, we keep good fires. Charlie rode to store for mail, Snow 14 inches deep, very fine, nice snow. I have to feed very heavily. Thursday, very cold, Charlie, John Cawthorne and George went hunting, Cut down and cut up hickory tree in yard for wood, Snow over a foot deep. I have 25 young pigs. Friday, very cold, mercury 6 above at 7 in the morning, 30 at noon, 25 at sunset. I have 18 hogs up, will kill 10 big ones as soon as weather moderates a little. Saturday, some warmer, Charlie, John Cawthorne with hands getting ice all day, 40 loads in all, ice 4 inches thick. All my stock in good order. Sunday, it turned colder, freezing again. "We pray the good Lord to keep us all in the straight and narrow way that leadeth unto everlasting life, through Jesus Christ, our Lord". Monday, turned colder, land and snow frozen, Zack came, we hauled wood and rock, killed and dressed my 10 largest hogs, dressed 1 each for John Cawthorne and Nat Baltrop, weighed and hung them in meat house. 10 hogs weighed 1963 lbs. very nice meat, I have 8 more small ones to kill in about a month. Tuesday, Zack came, we cut out and salted meat killed yesterday. Wednesday, rain and sleet all day, some of my little shotes have cholera, I gave them salt and ashes. Thursday, hands filled up ice house by noon. All stripped tobacco. Mr. Houghtalling, the surveyor came. I spent the morning with him. Sunday, Ed, Charlie, little boys and I spent the afternoon at Mr. R. B. Henderson's. "O Lord, we pray Thy goodness and mercy on us, for Thy Son's sake, may we serve Thee with faith and thanksgiving." Tuesday, hands cutting in new ground, little boys helping. John Cawthorne and Nellie went to see Mr. John Yancey, he has been sick for several months. Anthony dug hog trough. Wednesday, hands made good day's cutting in new ground, Anthony dug trough to water horses at well. Charlie went to wedding at Mr. Eastwood's. Mr. John E. Boyd spent the afternoon, went to Mr. W. A. Burwell's. Thursday, I went to Mr. E. W. Watkins' sale, Charlie came from W. H. Boyd's, met me there, things at sale brought low prices, everything sold for cash. Mr. John E. Boyd spent Friday with us on his return from W. H. Boyd's. Saturday, Charlie and I attended club meeting at





Mr. John Thomas', all members present but Colonel Cooper, very pleasant time. No preaching Sunday, all at home. "We praise Thee O Lord, for Thy great mercy to us, help us to be humble and do Thy will, for the sake of Thy Son who died on the cross for our salvation". Tuesday, we loaded wagon with tobacco to go to Henderson Wednesday. Started wagon before day, Charlie and I went in double buggy, tobacco sold low, averaged only \$7. Charlie returned home, I took cars for Raleigh, called on Rev. J. J. Renn in Henderson, got to Raleigh at 8 in evening. John met me at shops, I went with him and slept in his room.

## FEBRUARY

Thursday, February 1 to Wednesday February 28. My son John (Coop), left me in bed at 5 Thursday morning, he went on his run to Hamlet. I took breakfast with Mrs. Harrison, went up town, met Rev. S. D. Adams and members of board of District Stewards, at home of Dr. Yates, completed our business, I called at capitol, spent an hour with the legislature, dined with Rev. Mr. Bronson, spent night at Mrs. Harrison's. Friday, I took breakfast at Mrs. Harrison's, boarded the cars at 8 this morning, Charlie met me at Middleburg, Hands cut new ground. Charlie with Dick Boyd in 2 horse buggy. Sunday, I went to church at New Hope, sermon by Rev. Mr. Fishel, Ed, Charlie, Pet Burwell and Dick Boyd to church too, "We give thanks and praise to Thee, O Lord, for goodness and mercy, we pray Thee to keep us under the shadow of Thy wing, for the sake of our Lord and Savior. John Cawthorne went home with Dick Boyd tonight. Tuesday, I rode Lucy to Hawtree, called at John Patillo's, Sister Sarah's, A. Faulkner's and Warrenton Depot, made contract with A. Faulkner for sale of 104 acres of land, dined with Colonel W. S. Davis. John Cawthorne to Henderson. Hands stripped tobacco Wednesday, Sim fixing to get married. I am feeding 8 head of horses. Thursday, I rode Lucy to Mr. Burwell's mill to see Mr. Charles Jones, paid him \$30 for Lucy. Sim married, he lost 3 days and rations. Charles Durham ditching at Zack's. Saturday, Charlie and I drove Morgan and Lucy to double buggy to Henderson, I attended quarterly conference, Rev. S. D. Adams presided and preached. All churches represented. I dined with Dr. Cheatham. Sunday, Wife, Nellie, John and children at home, Ed and Charlie in double buggy to W. H. Boyd's. "O, may our hearts be true to Thee, may we love Thee and put our whole trust in Thee, give us Thy Holy Spirit to bear witness with our spirits that we are Thine." Friday, February 16, Ed returned from Petersburg last night. Mr. R. R. Roberts spent Saturday night here, Pet Burwell spent Sunday, "O Lord, give us grace to do Thy will under all circumstances, fill our hearts with Thy Holy Spirit". Monday, killed and dressed 8 hogs, 8 months old. Wife sick, Dr. Jerman came to see her. Hands made mauls, commenced mauling. Tuesday, we put brush on skids, wood on top, burnt plant beds nicely, Wednesday, we sowed, covered and fenced in 2 plant beds. Thursday, Charlie and John Cawthorne went to Tarry's mill with 2 wagons, brought back 20 bushels seed oats, left balance at Burton's store. I lost several pigs, think eating cotton seed killed them. Saturday, Ed, Charlie, Wallace, Henry and I went to W. H. Boyd's to club meeting, all members present, large crowd of young people. Sunday, I sent Anthony to W. H. Boyd's for Ed, but, he could not cross Nutbush Creek. Charlie and Pet Burwell to W. A. and W. H. Burwell's, home late at night. "Our Father, we pray Thy mercy on us, we know we are sinful and come short of our duty, have mercy on us". Monday, Dr. Jerman made third visit to Wife, he dined with us. Nellie sick too. John Cawthorne trimming up apple and peach trees in orchard.



MARCH

Thursday, March 1 to Saturday, March 31. I finished sowing 20 bushels oats, Sim with 2 horses and bush dragging over oat land, hands shrubbing corn land and mauling in new ground. Dick Boyd here Friday night, he and Ed to Henderson Saturday. Sunday, we re-organized Sunday School at New Hope, sermon by Rev. Mr. Fishel. Ed to W. H. Boyd's, Sister Sarah and John Robinson came, Colonel Sturdevant spent the afternoon. "We bless Thee, our Savior, for Thy great love, give us more grace". Monday, dug Irish potatoes, planted vegetables in garden. Tuesday, planted 15 rows Early Rose potatoes, planted English peas and onions. Found first turkey nest with 3 eggs. Thursday, Charles Durham ditching lower field, cutting 5 foot canal. Friday, Mr. A. E. Henderson came, also W. H. Boyd spent the day. Saturday, rainy, streams high, John Cawthorne and Nellie to Church's store. Sunday, Ed, John Cawthorne and Nellie spent day at W. H. Boyd's. Charlie and Pet Burwell went to Tabernacle. Wife, little boys, Nellie's children and I remained at home. Mr. Wash Fleming spent the day. "O Lord, help us to put our whole trust in Thee, fill our hearts with the spirit of love, may our minds be at peace with Thee". Dick Boyd here Monday night. Tuesday, Charlie went to Middleburg, bought 2 tons acid phosphate from G. H. Yancey, for 325 lbs. cotton. Sim quit at noon without leave. Wednesday, Charlie and John Cawthorne with both wagons to Middleburg, hauled and loaded up saw mill, hands went with them. Brought back 1 ton acid phosphate. Sherman and little boys hauled up stack fodder with little oxen. Friday, Charlie and Anthony with 2 wagons tobacco started to Henderson at day break, George and I went. 1856 lbs. tobacco, netted \$138.35. Wagons came by Middleburg, brought second ton acid phosphate. Sunday, Charlie, Nat Henderson and I to Church at Middleburg, heard Rev. J. J. Renn. Ed and John Cawthorne spent day at W. H. Boyd's. "O Lord, we lift up our hearts to Thee, help us to put our whole trust in Thee". Mr. Houghtalling spent the night. Monday, 47 goose eggs setting, 10 hens setting, 30 young chickens. Nat Boyd dined Tuesday. Thursday, we started compost heaps, put 14 - 2 horse loads manure, 45 bushels cotton seed, 600 lbs. acid phosphate in first heap, for cotton, put up 6 heaps for corn etc., Saturday, Agricultural Club met at Mr. E. Haithcock's, all members present. Charlie and I went. Sunday, rain, changed to snow, I rode Lucy to church at Middleburg, met, made assessments. Charlie to W. A. Burwell's, Ed and John Cawthorne to W. H. Boyd's. "We give praise, adoration and thanksgiving to Thee O Lord, for Thy merciful providence, we pray Thy grace to follow us and save us. (Easter Sunday). Snowed all night and all day Monday, 10 inches deep. Dick Boyd home with Charlie last night. I have 7 head horses, 15 of cattle and 31 of hogs. Thursday, Ed drove double buggy to Henderson. I called to see Colonel Sturdevant.

APRIL

Sunday, April 1, to Monday, April 30. John Cawthorne, Nellie, Sarah, Charlie, Ed and I to church at New Hope, not many ladies out. Heard Rev. Mr. Fishel. "We give thanks and praise to Thee, O Lord, for Thy grace and love, may we love our Savior because He first loved us". Monday, Charlie and John Cawthorne hauled goods from Tarry's mill to Manson for Mr. Burton. W. H. Burwell and Colonel T. L. Jones spent Tuesday, Mr. William Hundley called, selling maps. Wednesday, started 2 loads tobacco to Henderson at day break, Wallace, Henry and I went too, sold only 1 load at the Carolina, 538 lbs. for \$63.49. 50 goose eggs setting. Friday, I had 10 hands strip-ping tobacco, plowing in orchard, have stripped 10 barns tobacco, sold 6,



my tobacco very light, will average only 400 lbs. to a barn. Saturday, Captain Ford spent the day, John Cawthorne moved his tobacco here from Mr. R. B. Henderson's. Sunday, I attended New Hope, Ed and Charlie to Tabernacle. "We return praise and thanksgiving to God for His great love and mercy. O Lord, for Jesus' sake keep us in the hollow of Thy hand, forgive our sins". Monday, we bedded out 4 bushels sweet potatoes. Tuesday, I had 12 hands stripping tobacco. Wednesday, still making compost. Thursday, I rode Morgan to Woodworth to meet Messrs. Thomas, Haithcock, Burwell, Hargrove, Harris and others to divide land between Mr. H. H. Burwell and Colonel T. L. Hargrove. I went to Woodworth again Friday, we finished surveying and dividing land, I called at Mr. W. A. Burwell's and Mr. W. H. Burwell's, dined at Mr. Rose's both days, Charlie and hands sowed oats, clover and orchard grass. Sunday, Charlie and I went to church at Middleburg, heard Rev. Mr. J. J. Renn. Ed to W. H. Boyd's, "We bless the Lord for all His mercies, O Savior, help us to put our whole trust in Thee, may we work for Thee as Thou hast died for us." Wednesday, I had Ransom blind ditching. Fire got out from Osburn's patch, it burnt 21 panels of fence. Thursday, we planted 8 acres corn. Planted 4 acres Friday. Saturday, I drove Lucy to Marrow's Chapel to quarterly meeting. Sermon by Rev. S. D. Adams, P.E., I dined at Mr. Haithcock's hands planted 8 more acres corn. Mr. R. B. Henderson and 3 children spent Sunday afternoon. "Help us to love and serve Thee, O Lord, may we put our whole trust in Thee for the sake of our Savior". Heavy storms for 2 nights, streams high, land badly washed, mill dams broken. Tuesday, Judy, Fannie and Lucy White worked an hour, got their breakfast. Wednesday, hands raked pine leaves, put them on top of oak leaves, hauled them from public road, near old railroad, to litter cow pen. Thursday, loaded both wagons with tobacco for Henderson, left at day break, Wife, little Henry and I went, 961 lbs., brought \$91.80. Saturday, I rode Lucy to J. R. Alston's to club meeting. All members present but president and Mr. Haithcock. Very enjoyable meeting. Sunday, Ed and Charlie to W. H. Boyd's, Jimmie Bullock, wife and children came, He, John Cawthorne and I to funeral of Mr. John G. Yancey, large crowd, funeral conducted by Rev. J. J. Renn. "O Lord, Keep us in the hollow of Thy hand, may we put our whole trust in Thee". Monday, I had 14 hands planting corn, put in 10 acres.

MAY

Tuesday, May 1 to Thursday, May 31. We planted watermelon patches, Charlie's, George's, Wallace's and mine. Worked out garden, Wednesday, We finished planting corn, Charlie and John Cawthorne hauling fertilizer from Manson, brought 2 tons. Charlie and John Cawthorne repairing palings around yard and garden. Sunday, Charlie, Richard Henderson and I to church at New Hope, Richard and Walter Henderson spent the day with boys. "O Lord, may our hearts and thoughts be pure, may we live in Thy Holy Spirit". Monday, Charlie and I drove Morgan to Henderson to attend commissioners' and assessors' meeting. Tuesday, we put some Peruvian guano on plant beds, put manure in checks for cotton. Wednesday, we started planting cotton, running rows, putting compost in checks, filling bags, hauling, dropping and covering cotton, We put in 8 acres very well. Thursday, we finished planting cotton, planted Nellie's patch. Worked in garden, planted peas, prepared patches for Irish and sweet potatoes, those planted before coming up. Second planting of snaps, butter beans, radish, etc., Charlie sprained his ankle. Saturday, I took 2 hands, ran off 2 ditches, hands cleaned and raked out other ditches, sowed Baugh's tobacco fertilizer in drill. John Cawthorne, Nellie and children drove Dexter and Lucy to double buggy to Warrenton. Sunday,



George, Henry and I to Sunday School at New Hope, Ed and Pet Burwell drove Starlight to Tabernacle. Charlie on crutches with sprained ankle. "Our Father, we pray Thy blessing upon us, keep us pure in heart and mind, may we put our whole trust in Thee". Mrs. Suit spent night and day. Monday, hands had horses to prepare and plant their gardens and patches. Charlie, little boys and I to pond at Railroad bridge fishing. Wednesday, we made 20,000 tobacco hills. Friday, I got up at day break, fed horses, Charlie and I with both wagons tobacco to Henderson, My load sold for \$107.45, Si Hunt's for \$106.25. Hands finished grading ditches, shrubbing tobacco land and weeding corn. Saturday a good day's work getting in compost. Sunday, I attended church at Middleburg, Charlie, Ed, John Cawthorne and Nellie went with me. "We return Thanks to Thee, O Lord, and praise for Thy goodness and grace, give us the spirit of true Christianity, may we put our whole trust in Thee. Praise the Lord, O my soul." Tuesday, Charlie and Sherman hauling 8 bags Star Brand fertilizer from Junction, quite cold at night. Wednesday, May 23, my 58th birthday, if I have committed any wilful sin during the last 12 months, I am not aware of it, but, I have come far short of my duty, have left undone many things that I should have done. "O Lord, help me to be more zealous of good works. Messrs. Daniel and Jones here in afternoon. Hands made over  $\frac{1}{2}$  of the 50,000 hills. Saturday, Charlie and I to club meeting at Colonel S. S. Cooper's, all members but Messrs. Alston and Boyd present. Sunday, George, Wallace, Henry and I to Sunday School, full attendance, W. H. Boyd spent the day here. "O Lord, bless our every effort to do right, may our hearts be pure help us to do Thy will and walk humbly before Thee all the days of our lives. Praise the Lord, O my soul". Monday, Charlie went to Warren Plains, spent the night at Sister Sarah's. Tuesday, all hands watered and planted 15,000 hills tobacco, made holes and put plant in  $\frac{1}{2}$  pint water, pulled dry dirt around it. Wednesday, I attended meeting of board of assessors at Enterprise. Charlie, John Cawthorne and hands watered and planted 10,000 more tobacco plants, hands made more hills. Thursday, Charlie and John Cawthorne went to Henderson with load tobacco. Hands planted 15,000 more plants, I have 40,000 planted.

## JUNE

Friday, June 1 to Saturday, June 30. Hands planted 30,000 more tobacco plants, started bedding cotton land and planting peas. Continued same Saturday, bedded up sweet potato patch. Tobacco stands very nicely. Sunday. Everything has taken new start to grow since rain. Nena got home from College Saturday, Coop came with her from Raleigh. Let's thank our Heavenly Father for His mercy, grace and goodness, take courage serve him more faithfully, "Help us O, Lord, to put our whole trust in Thee for Jesus' sake. Monday, Charlie carried Ed to Depot to go to Richmond, Coop to go to Raleigh. Nat Boyd spent Tuesday night. Wednesday, I rode Morgan to W. H. Boyd's, dined there, then to W. H. Burwell's and to Enterprise. We have planted 85,000 hills tobacco, will plant 15,000 more. Saturday, I met assessors at Enterprise, got through valuing lands, Ed, Willie and Pet Burwell returned from Richmond and Captain Ford's. Sunday, George, Watt, Henry and I to Sunday School, Willie Burwell spent the night, Harry Cawthorne the day. "Our Saviour, we pray Thy great love be continued to us, Thou art full of compassion for our weakness, give us good measure of Thy love". Monday, I drove Lucy to Henderson, transacted business with Messrs. Nicholson and Young, called at R. H. Paschall's out of rain. I have 20,000 tobacco hills to plant. Wednesday, Charlie and Anthony took 2 loads tobacco to Henderson. I had 11 hands weeding tobacco, stripped and re-planted some tobacco. Fri-





day, Charlie and Nena to Ridgeway to a concert, spent the night. Charlie returned from Ridgeway Saturday. Sunday, Ed, Charlie, Nena and I to church at Middleburg, sermon by Rev. George A. Rose, Rev. Mr. Renn gone to Trinity College. "The Lord is a sun and a shield, He will grace and glory to them that walk uprightly, Praise the Lord, O my soul". Thursday, I helped Charlie take tax list at Enterprise, also Friday. Saturday, Charlie, Ed, Nena, Wallace and Henry attended club meeting at W. H. Burwell's, all members there, John Cawthorne used my hands to cut his wheat and balance of mine. Sunday, I remained at home, did not feel well, Annie Boyd came with us from club, Miss Lulie and Nat Henderson spent the day. Charlie carried Lulie and Annie home. "Dear Jesus, help Thy servant to trust Thee at all times, under all circumstances. Bless the Lord O my soul, all that is within me bless His Holy Name". Monday, we planted tobacco and sweet potatoes. Wednesday, Charlie went around to notify hands to work road Thursday. Grass growing faster than I ever saw it. Thursday, Charlie had 5 of my hands working road. Crops growing finely, very grassy, Pannie Boyd spent Friday night. Nat, Dick, George and Jimmy Boyd came by to breakfast from concert at Mr. Twitty's. All left but Dick.

## JULY

Sunday July 1 to Tuesday, July 31. Sunday John White came from Raleigh, stopped at Enterprise last night, came up with Ed this morning. Charlie carried Dick Boyd home. I attended Sunday School and church at New Hope, heard Rev. Mr. Fishel. Colonel Sturdevant came home with me, spent the day. "Dear Savior, let us live in Thy love". Thursday, Charlie, Henry, George and I went with wagons of tobacco to Henderson, Net proceeds \$133.60. Friday, we cut oats, hilled tobacco third time, have not conquered grass, getting it clean this time. Saturday, all hands had holiday, Charlie and I to quarterly meeting at Middleburg, sermon by Rev. S. D. Adams, dined with T. P. Rowland, Brothers Adams and Renn also there. Rev. Mr. Adams left cars for Oak hill mission. Sunday, Ed and Charlie, Nena and George to J. H. Bullock's, Ed and Charlie to W. H. Boyd's afternoon." Dear Savior, help us to put our whole trust in Thee, O Lord, give us pure hearts, keep us in the hollow of Thy hand". Thursday, Sheriff Smith dined, summoned me to go to Henderson the 16th. Friday, Mr. Tucker came with thresher and engine, threshed John Cawthorne's, Si Hunt's, Zack's, Ed Henderson's and my wheat. Sunday, I attended Sunday School at New Hope with little boys, Harry Cawthorne spent the day with us, "O Lord, give us Thy grace and Holy Spirit to bear witness with our spirits that we are Thy children." Wednesday, we got up early, ate breakfast before day, Charlie, Wallace and Henry and Si Hunt off to Henderson with tobacco. I left at 7 o'clock in buggy, I took Mr. Renn with me to Plank Chapel church, District Conference organized, sermon by Rev. Mr. Culbreth, I spent night at Dr. Clark's. Very good attendance at District Conference. Thursday, we went from Dr. Clark's to Conference, sermons morning and afternoon by Rev. Mr. Gibbs and Rev. Mr. Thomas, quite large attendance, 20 ministers present, all preachers in charge of circuits in the district. Messrs. Brooks, Kendall, Webb and Griffith visitors, I returned to Dr. Clark's at night. Colonel Green there too. Friday, large crowd at church, sermons morning and afternoon by Revs. Messrs. Nash and Lowe. I spent the night at Mr. Herbert Rowland's, He lives 3 miles from church. Saturday, I called at Henderson, bought a buggy bridle, on to Mr. S. S. Haithcock's to Montpelier Club, only 7 members present I left for home at 6, rain as far as Williamsboro, none at home. Sunday, I took George, Wallace and Henry to Sunday School at New Hope. Pet Burwell spent the day,



he, Ed, Charlie and Nena to W. H. Boyd's. "We return thanks and praise to Almighty God for His grace and goodness. O Lord, help us to put our whole trust in Thee. Dear Jesus, help us to be faithful". Wednesday, I went to Locust Grove, took Nena and Sarah, dined at Sister Sarah's, rode Lucy to Dick Johnson's, back to Sister Sarah's, she not at home, came at night. We left Sister Sarah's Thursday, called at Manson, paid Mr. Shearin \$5., Sister Sarah \$18.11. Ed to Manson, brought Boyd and family out at night. Boyd left Friday. Sunday, Showers revived withered crops. George, Wallace and Henry with me to Sunday School. Ed went with Ed Watkins to church at Nutbush. Charlie went with Miss Fannie to Mr. R. B. Henderson's. "Dear Saviour, give us more of Thy Spirit, may we put our whole trust in Thee and follow whithersoever Thou leadest, may we give Thee our love." Monday, Charlie and John Cawthorne carried the double buggy to Warrenton to be repaired. "O Lord, may it be Thy good pleasure to send rain to revive our crops, but, help us to be resigned to Thy will, and put our whole trust in Thee. Zack at work on his new house. So dry it is difficult to get corn or wheat ground at mills.

### AUGUST

Wednesday, August 1, to Friday, August 31. We are having corn field peas plentifully, no vegetables but tomatoes, etc., Thursday, Charlie and Nena to Mr. W. A. Burwell's. He left Nena Saturday, Sister Sarah and Johnny Robinson came, Charlie and Wallace went to Warrenton for double buggy, repaired by Mr. Williams, cost \$13.60, paid, Sunday, George, Wallace, Henry, Richard and Walter Henderson went with me to Sunday School at New Hope, protracted meeting started, sermon by young Mr. Harris, afternoon, by Rev. Dr. A. C. Harris. Ed and John Cawthorne to church, Charlie to St. Luke's Episcopal church, brought Nena home from Mr. W. A. Burwell's. Protracted meetings at New Hope, Union, Marrow's Chapel, Cokesbury, Mt. Pleasant (colored). Tuesday, Wife, Sister Sarah, Nellie and Sarah to Jimmie Bullock's. George and I to church, at New Hope, Wednesday, John Cawthorne carried Sister Sarah home, Henry went with them. Charlie and Nena rode horseback to Mr. R. B. Henderson's. Mr. and Mrs. John T. Thomas spent the afternoon here. Hands all attending meeting at Mt. Pleasant. Friday, Re-Union of Confederates in Warrenton, Charlie and John Cawthorne went, hands gathered and tied primings, most of them cured on ground nicely, we put uncured on scaffold, I put up a hog to fatten for Club meeting. Sunday, Ed, Charlie, Dick Boyd and I to church at Mt. Auburn, heard Rev. Mr. Barrett. We called and dined with Mr. John H. Bullock. O, may our Heavenly Father take pity on us and send us gentle showers to revive our drooping crops. "Bless the Lord, O my soul. Tuesday, we thank the Lord for the first wetting rain since June 26, Heavy rain at night, washed land, broke ditches. Hands repaired them. Wednesday, Charlie, Ed, Nena and Pet Burwell to picnic at Townesville, John Cawthorne went too, none returned at night, could not cross creek, rained all night. Came home Thursday. Tobacco growing rapidly, peas looking fine. Protracted meeting at Middleburg started Sunday, Charlie, Ed and I went, I rode horseback, came home in buggy with Rev. Mr. Renn. He preached morning, Rev. George A. Rose afternoon, congregation much larger than church would hold. Dick Boyd spent the night here, "O Lord, we submit ourselves into Thy hands, we humbly put our trust in Thee, forgive our sins for Christ's sake." Monday, I went to church with Rev. Mr. Renn, Charlie came afternoon, I came home with him. Large crowd at church. Tuesday, Charlie, Sim and Si Hunt carried tobacco to Henderson, Si Hunt's load brought \$74.34, Charlie's primings \$14., Ed and I went to church, 2 good



## YEAR 1883

sermons by Rev. Latimer Harris, good meeting. Meeting closed Friday. Club met here Saturday, Della White came Friday, All members present but Mr. Walter Bullock, had nice time, very pleasant company. All left at night but Sister Sarah, John Robinson, Mrs. Hannah Barham and Little Will Davis. All our children and grand children here but Coop. Sunday, Nena and Henry went with Sister Sarah and John Robinson to Zion, Ed and Charlie in single buggy, Boyd and wife, John Cawthorne and Nellie in double buggy to W. H. Boyd's and to church at Williamsboro. "O Lord, help us to put our whole trust in Thee." Monday, E. T. White came, Charlie went to Zion, brought Nena home, then went to W. H. Burwell's with Ed T. White and Pet Burwell. John Cawthorne carried Boyd to Middleburg on his way to Greensboro. Ed T. White spent the night here, Della came, Charlie and Nena came. Wednesday cool, fire comfortable, Mr. Tom Taylor and Nat Boyd spent the night, also Ed and Della White. I drove Lucy to Hawtree, Watt with me, met Mr. J. A. Egerton, ran off 12 acres land for H. Boyd. Dick Boyd and E. T. White here Thursday night.

### SEPTEMBER

Saturday, September 1, to Sunday, September 30. Lots of company Saturday night, John Cawthorne in Warrenton. Sunday, Charlie, Pannie Boyd, Dick Boyd, Willie and Pet Burwell attended church at New Hope. Mr. R. B. Henderson, Miss Lulie, Richard and Walter Henderson here today. "O Lord, give us grace and Thy Holy Spirit for the sake of Thy dear Son, help us to put our whole trust in Thee". Monday I had 18 hands pulling fodder, Charlie to Middleburg, carried letters to Miss Fannie from Boyd. Thursday, W. H. Burwell came, with his son John, I, with Wallace and Henry joined them, We went to Dr. White's I rode with W. H. Burwell in his buggy, the 3 little boys in my buggy. We examined a number of barns tobacco in process of curing, found tobacco up there much riper and better than ours. He lives in Oxford. E. H. and Boyd Russell were at home when I left. Friday, Dr. White and Ed. T. White rode with us around to see tobacco in neighborhood, Crops on Beaver Dam very good. Had some good watermelons at the Hage's, back to Dr. White's to dinner. Sidney Hunt, Mrs. Parker and Miss Floyd there. I walked around with Dr. White, Ed and Mr. Heflin, saw their tobacco growing. Saturday, we left Dr. White's, came to Mr. John S. Burwell's dined with him, Mr. and Mrs. Hunter there, we came through Henderson, home at 8 o'clock at night. Sunday, John Cawthorne and family spent day at Mr. John H. Bullock's, Charlie to W. H. Boyd's, Boyd and family went to Middleburg Friday. "The Lord, God is a shield, He will give us grace sufficient, may we trust Him." Monday, we filled 4 barns tobacco, Charlie and Nat started fires, with prospect of a rough night. Boyd's wife and children at Middleburg all week. Saturday, September 22, Charlie and I to Henderson to 4th. quarterly conference, Rev. S. D. Adams preached and presided, I dined with W. A. Cheatham. Sunday, Boyd, wife and children came from Middleburg Saturday, Charlie, Boyd, Watt and Henry went to Mr. R. B. Henderson's. Mr. Len Henderson came, "Praise the Lord, O my soul." Tuesday, Charlie and John Cawthorne went to circus in Henderson, John Cawthorne, Nellie and children to Warrenton Wednesday. Friday, I rode Lucy to W. H. Burwell's, called at John M. Paschall's and Mr. A. A. Watkins' to look at their tobacco. Sunday, Ed, Charlie, Dick Boyd and Richard J. Paschall and Nena to church at Nutbush. "Our Father, we pray Thy blessing upon us, grant us mercy and forgiveness for our many short comings, teach us to do Thy will."



OCTOBER

Monday, October 1 to Wednesday, October 31. I went to Henderson with light load tobacco of Si Hunt's, net \$56.15, I paid him \$29.07. Dick Boyd spent Wednesday night, he stayed at barns with Charlie. Edmund T. White and Miss Ida Hunt were married today, October 3, My son Ed waited on them, at Oxford. George Boyd, Cousin Nannie Boyd, Sally and Annie Boyd came Friday night. A house full Miss Lulie and Nat Henderson came Saturday, Mr. R. B. Henderson had my double buggy to carry Mrs. Martin and Mrs. Mitchel to depot. Sunday, I went to Sunday School at New Hope, Ed, Charlie, Nena, George White, Misses Nannie, Annie and Sally Boyd, Lulie Henderson, George Boyd and Nat Henderson and Pet Burwell all came to church at New Hope, heard Rev. Mr. Fishel. "O Saviour, smile on us Thy servants, grant us Thy loving kindness. Praise the Lord, O my soul". Wednesday, Charlie, John Cawthorne and I took a bird hunt, I got shot in the ear by John Cawthorne, wound very slight, thanks to the Lord. Wallace, Henry and Nena spent Wednesday night at R. B. Henderson's. John Cawthorne took Miss Fannie, children and nurse to Mr. June Clements'. Saturday, Charlie and Nena to Ridgeway. Sunday, John Cawthorne, Miss Fannie and children returned from Mr. Clements'. "O Lord, help us to put our whole trust in Thee, may we love our Saviour as he loved us," Tuesday, we are running last 4 barns tobacco, makes 24 barns for me, 7 for Zack, 6 for Si Hunt. My hogs out in woods, good sprinkle of acorns. Sunday, Charlie carried Miss Fannie, 2 children and nurse to R. B. Henderson's to spend last night, brought them home today. George Boyd is clerking for W. H. Burwell at Enterprise. "Our Father, we beseech Thee to keep our hearts and minds pure". R. B. Boyd spent Tuesday night. Wednesday, John Cawthorne with 2 hands raised hen house. Thursday, Charlie and Anthony took tobacco to Henderson, Charlie rode horseback, 669 lbs., net \$112.90. Saturday, Charlie and I to Mr. Walter Bullock's to Club meeting, all members present but Mr. Haithcock, who sent his resignation. Captain Hunt also present, very pleasant meeting. Charlie met Coop at Junction, home at midnight. Sunday, all children and grandchildren here but Boyd, he is in New York. George Boyd, Pet Burwell and Mrs. Suit here, Ed, Pet Burwell and George Boyd went to W. H. Boyd's. "O Lord, help me to be a pure hearted Christian."

NOVEMBER

Thursday, November 1 to Friday, November 30. Wife and I to Sister Sarah's at Locust Grove to John L. Robinson's birthday dinner, we spent the night. I walked to John Patillo's, he is quite sick, We went home Friday. Sunday, I attended church at New Hope, House full at home, had 24 to dine, Miss Lulie, Richard, Walter and Laura Henderson, E. W. Watkins, George and Nat Boyd, Pet Burwell and Ed, with 15 house folk. "We return thanks and praise Thee, O Lord for Thy goodness and mercy. Praise the Lord, O my soul." John Cawthorne and Nellie returned from Warrenton Monday. Thursday, we had early breakfast and off to the Weldon Fair. Jimmie, Annie and Sally Boyd, Miss Mary Tas Wilson came last night to go with us. Ed, Charlie, Nena, George, Watt, Henry, with a crowd of others left Manson at 7 o'clock this morning got to Weldon fair grounds at 10, all home at night, Misses E. L. Burwell and Nannie Boyd with us too. House full of company for several days, James and Dick Boyd, Misses Annie, Nannie and Sally Boyd, Miss Mary Tas Wilson, Miss El Burwell, John and Graham Boyd spent the day. Charlie and Nena to W. H. Boyd's Saturday. Sunday, Miss Fannie, George Boyd, John Cawthorne to W. H. Boyd's, Mrs. James Bullock and 3 children spent the day with us. "O Lord, we earnestly desire to be true Christians, help us to do right at all times. May our thoughts be pure". I am suffering with pain in my hip





and left leg, cannot walk without pain, could not attend club at Mr. Royster's yesterday, or church at Middleburg today. Ed, Charlie and George Boyd went, "O Lord, help me to submit and put my trust in Thee". Miss Fannie started teaching little boys Monday, November 5. We shucked corn all week, John Cawthorne helping. Dick Boyd dined Wednesday, Charlie went with him to Mr. Twitty's. We finished shucking corn, cribbed it at night. Fine weather on wheat. Saturday, Charlie carried Miss Fannie to Mr. John H. Bullock's to spend the day. Sunday, George Boyd and Pet Burwell to W. H. Boyd's, Mr. Joe Hawkins spent the day here. "O Lord, we pray Thy blessings upon us, Praise the Lord, O my soul". Tuesday, we put up 27 hogs, have 23 still out. Thursday, Charlie and I drove Morgan to Henderson, sold 770 lbs. tobacco for \$102.20. Charlie traded Morgan for Daisy, \$25 to boot. , my horses, cattle and hogs in good order. Zack had corn shucking. My hands helped him.

### DECEMBER

Saturday, December 1 to Monday, December 31. Charlie with Miss Lulie Henderson rode horseback to the Junction. Sunday, Charlie and George Boyd to W. H. Boyd's, Willie Boyd came back with them, Harry Cawthorne here. Wife, Nellie and family, Miss Fannie and children and little boys at home today. "O Lord, grant us Thy grace, fill our hearts with love and peace". Tuesday, Charlie and Sim with 1 wagon, John Cawthorne and Anthony with other hauling logs to saw mill at Cedar Fork, Henry and Sherman loading wagons and clearing roads. Hauled again Wednesday. 10 logs at mill. Charlie went to warn in hands to work road. I walked to Enterprise, I am not walking very well, have been lame with rheumatism for 3 weeks. William Bullock started building Sim's new house, Henry with him, I have 15 logs at saw mill. Friday, Charlie, Nena and Miss Lulie Henderson went to Ridgeway to Mrs. Duncan's concert. Richard and Walter Henderson spent the night, little boys went home with them. Sunday, Ed and Charlie to W. H. Boyd's, Boyd came from Mr. Henderson's. "Praise the Lord, O My soul and forget not all His benefits". Monday, Charlie went to Henderson to Commissioners' Court, Mr. Hines went with him from Mr. Henderson's. Zack to Henderson as juror in court. Charming weather since November 1, I settled with Dr. Williams, paid him \$22. for hands Henry, Anthony and Phoebe. Mrs. Sally Boyd, Miss Anna Merton spent Saturday here, went to Mr. John Bullock's late afternoon. Charlie rode Lucy to Sister Sarah's. Sunday, very cold, chilly day, Charlie carried George Boyd home, he has been sick several days., he and Charlie back at night, Dick Boyd here. "Dear Saviour, please school my heart to love Thee as I ought." Tuesday, we killed and dressed 23 hogs, Charlie to sale at Mr. Beardsley's mill Wednesday. I have 28 out hogs, 23 shotes, 4 sows, 1 boar, 2 young calves. We have a good lot of wood stored away in wood house and under veranda. Saturday, looks like snow, I rode to Enterprise. We have about wound up farm work for the year, we return thanks to an all wise Providence that we have enough, with economy to use. Sunday, snow, ice, raining and freezing. Mr. and Mrs. Len Henderson with us, Mr. Henderson went to Mr. Sneed's, at night, both with us. Pet Burwell and Nat Henderson spent the day. "O Lord, help us to be resigned to Thy will". Monday, general thaw, General breaking up of hands, Fannie Baltrop left to work in Richmond, Henry and wife moved to Mr. Burwell's. Tuesday, Charlie at store, helping White and Burwell, all day, Jimmie, Annie and Sally Boyd, Miss Annie Webb with Nena. Sim went to Manson after 10 at night to meet Coop, all children and grandchildren here but Boyd. Coop, Ed, Charlie, Meridith Bullock, John Robinson, the little boys, Misses Annie Webb, Annie and Sally Boyd having a merry Christmas. Boyd in New York. Anthony, Sim and Buck attending to stock. Willie Boyd, Graham Boyd, Mr. Newby dined with us,



YEAR 1883

the little boys spent the day with Meridith Bullock. Friday, Charlie, Nena and Wallace spent the night at W. H. Boyd's. Wife, George, Miss Fannie and children, John and Nellie Cawthorne and children at home today. Mr. and Mrs. A. A. Watkins spent the afternoon. Charlie, Nena, Wallace and Coop went to party at Mr. Wanell's last night from W. H. Boyd's, home today, W. H. Burwell spent the day with us. Sunday, a beautiful day, Charlie, George and I to church at Middleburg, Coop and Charlie to W. H. Boyd's. "We return thanks to our God, for His great goodness, this, the last Sabbath of year 1883, We humbly ask that it continue". Monday, last day of year. Coop and Charlie returned from W. H. Boyd's, Nat and Dick Boyd with them, They all to Mr. Carroll's. John Cawthorne took Coop to Depot to return to Raleigh. "We praise Thee O Lord, for Thy love to us, may we love Thee more and serve Thee better.



JANUARY

Tuesday, January 1 to Thursday, January 31. We had Charlie, George, Watt, John Cawthorne and 11 hands stripping tobacco. In this, the beginning of the year, we pray the Lord to help us to consecrate ourselves to His service. Cousin Pannie S. Boyd with us Wednesday night, Nat came to breakfast Thursday, they spent day, hands ground up axes, started cutting new ground. Snowed all day Saturday, 4 inches on ground, bitterly cold, hands daubing Sim's new house, so cold they quit. Sunday, Charlie and Pet Burwell rode horseback to Mr. W. A. Burwell's and Mrs. Watkins', Ed home all day, "We praise Thee, O Lord. Lead me O, my Saviour". Monday, Charlie and John Cawthorne hauled ice all day from our pond and Mr. Bullock's, ice 4 inches, ice house over  $\frac{1}{2}$  full. Tuesday, raining and freezing this morning, thawed and slush afternoon. Saturday, hands hoisted tobacco, cut and packed wood, made ax helvès. Charlie carried Miss Fannie and Len to Middleburg. Sunday, he went to church there and they came home with him. "O Lord, give us grace sufficient". Wednesday, Brian and Buck fixed mauls to start mauling. Thursday, Charlie to Henderson with Sim who sold 812 lbs. tobacco for \$160.90. John Cawthorne and family to Warrenton Friday. My son John R. White came Saturday night, He and Ed to W. H. Boyd's Sunday, spent the night. O, Lord, may we cheerfully submit ourselves to Thy will. Monday, Coop returned to Raleigh, John Cawthorne and family home from Warrenton. Charlie, Nena, Miss Fannie and children went to Sister Sarah's Friday. Charlie, Miss Fannie and children home from Sister Sarah's Sunday, left Nena there, Dick Boyd and Miss Nannie Boyd spent the night here, Mr. Len Henderson and W. H. Boyd spent the day. O, Lord, give us joy and peace in believing in Thee". Monday, fixed up gluts, started hands to mauling. Mr. R. J. Paschall came, got out search warrant to look for his buggy wheels. Sim and Si Hunt with wagons of tobacco to Henderson Wednesday, Charlie rode horseback, got good prices for tobacco, W.W.W. net - \$101.85, Si \$84.30.

FEBRUARY

Friday, February 1 to Friday, February 29. Sunday, George, Wallace and I to church at New Hope, all rode horseback, Charlie and Pet Burwell to church at Nutbush, dined at W. H. Boyd's. "We praise the Lord, for His goodness". Monday, best working day this year, hands mauling and splitting rails. Tuesday, much like spring, heard first frogs. Wednesday, John Cawthorne carried 12 bushels wheat,  $2\frac{1}{2}$  bushels corn to Beardsley's mill. Sunday, Ed, Charlie, Wallace and I to Church at Middleburg, drove Daisy and Lucy to double buggy, good congregation of gentlemen, few ladies. "Dear Saviour, help us to put our whole trust in Thee". Nena down at Sister Sarah's 2 weeks. Charlie with both wagons to Henderson Tuesday with tobacco, Wednesday, I had early breakfast, drove Lucy to Henderson, 1328 lbs. tobacco, net - \$188.40. Zack's 1 horse load 327 lbs. net - \$36.40. Large sales tobacco in Henderson today. Friday, snowed rapidly several hours, Charlie to Sister Sarah's, will bring Nena home. John Cawthorne and hands stripped all red tobacco, we are  $\frac{1}{2}$  through stripping 12th. barn flue cured tobacco. Sunday, rained all day, Mr. Suit came, no other company, "We praise Thy Holy name, O Lord, Give us joy and peace with faith". Tuesday, heavy thunder storm, Charlie, with Anthony and Sim and both wagons carried tobacco to Henderson, sold 1206 lbs. Net - \$131.70. Zack carried 500 lbs., Net - \$83.18. Nat Boyd spent Wednesday night. Willie L. Boyd and Miss Flora Brickhouse from Baltimore married February 29. Sunday, Miss Fannie, Ed, Wallace and I spent the day at W. H. Boyd's, with W. L. Boyd and his bride. Wallace and I rode Daisy and Joe,



Charlie and Miss Fannie drove Rattler and Betsy to double buggy. "We pray Three, O Lord, to preserve us and save us." Tuesday, Charlie and Miss Fannie to Mr. Chapman's. Thursday, Charlie and Sim and Anthony hauled 10 logs to Robert Edwards' saw mill.

### MARCH

Saturday, March 1 to Monday, March 31. I rode Lucy to Middleburg, met Messrs. Rowland, Anderson, Spain and others, made assessments. Sunday, Ed took Annie Boyd home, she has been here since Wednesday. Wife, Miss Fannie, Nellie and all little children at home all day. Charlie, Pet Burwell and George to church at New Hope. "O Lord, forgive our sins and transgressions". Monday, Charlie, Ed and I to Henderson attended Exposition meeting at Burwell Hall, Tuesday, I went to Middleburg, took cars for Raleigh, got there to supper at Mrs. Justice's, Coop with me. Wednesday, It started raining, snowing and sleeting. District stewards met at Edenton Street church, Rev. S. D. Adams in chair, dined with W. C. Norman, spent the night in Coop's room, Mr. Thrower with me, had breakfast with Mrs. Justice Thursday, boarded cars for home. Friday, Wife set house hen on 10 turkey eggs. Wallace has 20 young chicks 2 weeks old. Saturday, Stripping tobacco, have stripped 14 barns, 10 more to strip. Roads very wet and muddy. R. B. Boyd spent the night. "O Lord, give us Thy Holy Spirit in our hearts". Monday, sold 1150 lbs. tobacco in Henderson for \$155.40, Zack lbs. \$71.40. Tuesday, I went to Enterprise, Mr. R. E. Jones', Colonel Hargrove's and Mr. W. A. Burwell's, dined at Colonel Hargrove's, paid him \$828.45. Charlie and Sim to Henderson with tobacco for me and Si Hunt. Mine 1140 lbs. Net \$87.95, Charlie, Ed and Pet Burwell to Mr. Wilson's tonight, he was married this afternoon. Wednesday, March 12. John L. Robinson came Friday. Saturday, Charlie and I to Henderson, I attended first quarterly conference, Rev. S. D. Adams presiding, I dined with Dr. Cheatham. Sunday, Ed and Charlie to church at Nutbush. Mr. Len Henderson spent Saturday night. Ed and Charlie dined at W. H. Boyd's. All the rest of us including Miss Fannie and children, John Cawthorne, Nellie and children at home. "May the good Lord help us to be faithful and obedient". Tuesday, Charlie, with 4 hands took teams to Junction, met W. H. Boyd, divided chemicals, made 2 trips, brought home 6,000 lbs., have 4,000 more to haul. Hauled rest of chemicals home Thursday. Charlie carried 1064 lbs. tobacco to Henderson Friday, Net - \$144.60, Zack 376 lbs., Net - \$23.08. Monday, I had 15 hands stripping tobacco. Sunday, Ed, Charlie and I to church at Nutbush, 2 sermons by Rev. Mr. Primrose and Rev. Mr. Wilson. Rev. Mr. Johnson installed pastor, dinner on church grounds. "O Lord, help us to discharge every duty".

### APRIL

Tuesday, April 1, to Wednesday, April 30. I planted garden, Irish potatoes, peas, parsnips, radish, beets, onions, salsify, etc. John Cawthorne and Buck Reavis put up paling posts around garden. Wednesday, Charlie and Sim to Manson for barbed wire. Thursday, put barbed wire around garden. Friday, Only Anthony and Willie working on farm, other hands working public road. Sunday, I attended church at New Hope, organized Sunday School, John Cawthorne, Charlie and George also at church. "Our Father in Heaven, we praise Thee and bless Thy Holy Name". Monday, John Cawthorne, with Buck Reavis and Cooper running and repairing palings around yard and horselot. Apple trees in full bloom. Mrs. Pannie Massenburg and children here since Thursday. Sunday, John Cawthorne and I drove Dexter and Betsy





to Hawtree, dined with Mr. R. M. Johnson. Called at Mr. Walter Plummer's Charlie carried Miss Fannie and 2 children to Mr. J. K. Plummer's, all home at night. Monday, Ed, Charlie and E. W. Watkins to Middleburg, they returned to dinner and went to W. H. Boyd's afternoon. Charlie and Sim carried tobacco to Henderson Tuesday. Wednesday, I took hands and ran off ditches, Cooper helved  $\frac{1}{2}$  dozen weeding hoes. Thursday, we put up compost heap with manure, acid phosphate and Kaimit. Sunday, little boys and I to Sunday School at New Hope, Ed and Charlie to church at Nutbush. "O Lord, give us grace sufficient for our day and generation". Monday, Charlie and Miss Fannie to Henderson, I rode to W. H. Burwell's, I have 50 head hogs. Wednesday, Charlie and I mixed 2 more tons guano, 4 in all. Lucy patching bags. Wagons to Henderson with tobacco Thursday, I rode Dexter to head of pond, ran line between John A. Fleming and myself. Saturday, hands planted snaps, cymbings and cucumbers in garden. Sunday, little boys and I to Sunday School, Colonel Sturdevant spent the afternoon. "O Lord, give us testimony of our acceptance." Monday, I planted 15 acres corn. We used 22 bags Court's fertilizer, finished planting corn. I planted my water-melon patch Wednesday.

### MAY

Thursday, May 1 to Saturday, May 31. Sunday, Wallace and I to Sunday School, Ed, John Cawthorne, Miss Fannie, Pannie and Fannie to church at New Hope. "O Lord, may we put our whole trust in Thee". Monday, we drilled Court's fertilizer, 400 lbs. to the acre on tobacco land. Wednesday. Drew and planted 4,000 hills tobacco. Thursday, Charlie, Wallace and I, with Sim and Si Hunt took 2 loads tobacco to Henderson. Mine 906 lbs., Net - \$129.65, Si Hunt - 629 lbs., Net - \$106.60. Friday, put compost in drill, planted 16 acres corn. Saturday, Charlie and I to quarterly meeting at Middleburg, drove new horse Brown, Rev. S. D. Adams, P.E. in chair. Revs. L. J. Holden and J. J. Renn present. Charlie and I to church at Middleburg 2 sermons and dinner at church. "O Lord, give us Thy Holy Spirit." Tuesday, we put up  $7\frac{1}{2}$  tons Court's formula, I let Si have 1 ton. Nat Baltrop (colored) died. W. H. Burwell and wife spent Friday, Saturday, Wife and I spent day at W. H. Boyd's, Charlie to John H. Taylor's to Jolly Club Friday night, home to breakfast Saturday. Mr. and Mrs. John H. Bullock were confirmed by Bishop Lyman Saturday, Bishop preached at Williamsboro Sunday, Charlie, Ed, Miss Fannie and Nena went to hear him. I took little boys to Sunday School. "Our Father in Heaven, may Thy Holy Spirit warm up our hearts for Jesus' sake". Tuesday, we watered and planted 20,000 tobacco plants. Charlie and George filling barrels, John Cawthorne making holes, Wednesday, we watered and planted 30,000 more tobacco plants. Friday, my birthday, 59 years old, Wife and I spent day at Mr. John H. Bullock's, Mr. Bullock quite ill and feeble. Our son John R. White came out from Raleigh Friday night, he, with Miss Fannie, John Cawthorne, Charlie and I, attended club meeting at Mr. Joseph Alston's. Coop and Mrs. Sally Boyd went to Tally Ho. Sunday, Watt and Henry with me to Sunday School. "O Lord, may we live up to our duty and do Thy will." Monday, good season to plant tobacco, we planted 45,000., have 30,000 more to plant. Tuesday, Coop returned from Tally Ho, Charlie took him to Manson to return to Raleigh. Sister Sarah, Johnny Robinson and Miss Mary Jerman spent the night. Saturday, Charlie went to Henderson for Nena.



JUNE

Sunday, June 1 to Monday, June 30. Sunday, Ed, Charlie, Miss Fannie, Nena and Dick Boyd to church at New Hope. Little boys to Sunday School afternoon. "O Lord, for the sake of our dear Saviour, give us Thy Holy Spirit". Monday, Charlie and Miss Fannie to Henderson, little boys and I walked to Enterprise. Hands had the horses to plow their patches. Wednesday, Wife, Ed, Charlie, Miss Fannie, George, Wallace, Henry and Pannie to examination at Middleburg, I went too. Charlie and Nena stayed for a party. Richard Henderson came home with the boys. Friday, both wagons hauled boards from Nutbush to re-cover flue barns. Sunday, Miss Fannie and Charlie to church at W. H. Boyd's, Nena returned with them. "Bless the Lord, O my Soul". Tuesday, Charlie and I to Henderson to court, Judge McCoy presided. Wednesday. very heavy washing rain, broke my ditches, land badly washed, streams high. Sunday, Charlie carried Nena to Sister Sarah's. I took little boys and Richard Henderson to Sunday School. Nellie right sick. "Praise the Lord, O, my soul". Monday, I had 12 reapers, wheat just right to cut. Tuesday, took 817 lbs. tobacco to Henderson, Net - \$101.25. I attended convention in Henderson. Saturday, Club met at Mr. Walter Bullock's, only 5 members in attendance. Messrs. Alston, Boyd, Bullock, Cooper and White, had a very pleasant day. Sunday, Mr. W. H. Boyd, wife and little daughter, Lucy came, Mr. Boyd and I spent day with W. H. Burwell, he has been sick several days. Mr. Len Henderson spent the day and night with us. Nena has been at Sister Sarah's a week, Charlie went down there this morning. John L. Robinson and Miss Willie Mayfield were married Wednesday, June 25, Sister Sarah had reception in evening, Miss Fannie, Pet Burwell, George and I went down, wedding party came at sun down, large company Thursday, Charlie, Miss Fannie, Nena and I returned from Sister Sarah's. Friday, June 27, Nellie's baby boy born at 7 in evening, Dr. Jerman spent the night with us. Charlie, Nat Henderson, Nena and Henry to W. H. Boyd's. Sunday, Ed, Charlie, Nat Henderson and I, to church at Middleburg, We had first corn pudding for dinner. "Praise the Lord, O my Soul". Monday, Charlie with 3 hands working road in front of house.

JULY

Tuesday, July 1 to Thursday, July 31. Wallace went with me to Middleburg, I met committee to sell church, did not sell. Mr. John H. Bullock died. Sister Sarah and Will Davis came Friday night, Mr. Len Henderson came Saturday. Charlie, George Boyd, Annie Boyd and Nena went to Mr. Armistead Boyd's. Sunday, Wife and I, Sister Sarah and Will Davis spent the day at W. H. Boyd's. Miss Fannie, Ed and John Cawthorne stayed home with the children. "O Lord, give us the comfort of Thy Holy Spirit". Charlie came, left Nena at Armistead Boyd's. Mr. Sol Fleming's wheat machinery came to Si Hunt's Tuesday night. Got out his wheat, here Wednesday, got out mine at both places, moved to Zack's. Friday, I helped Charlie fix up his tax list. Saturday, I attended quarterly meeting at Marrow's Chapel. Sunday, little boys and I to Sunday School, John Robinson and wife spent Saturday night, had been to Tabernacle. "O Lord, open our hearts for the reception of Thy Word". Sunday, July 20, Miss Jane Yancey and young Mr. Hill spent Saturday night, they went to Mt. Auburn to church, Nat and Annie Boyd, Charlie and Nena returned from Mecklenburg, Va., the girls have been over there several weeks. "O Lord, keep us in the straight and narrow way". Mrs. Annie Henderson died today. Fannie Baltrop (colored) gave birth to twins. Wednesday, Ed and I to Mt. Auburn to protracted meeting, large crowd. sermons by Clapp



brothers. Thursday, Charlie and Nena to picnic at Ridgeway. Saturday, Wife and I to club meeting at W. H. Boyd's, all members present but Mr. Walter Bullock, very pleasant meeting, all home at night but Nena. Sunday, Charlie went to W. H. Boyd's, he, Nena, Willie Burwell and Miss Tempe went to Dr. White's at Oxford. "Praise the Lord, O my soul". Tuesday, I arose at 3 this morning, took cup of coffee, Anthony took me in buggy to Middleburg, I took cars for Raleigh, spent the day and night, called on good many friends, I put up at Mrs. Justice's, did not see Coop at all. Wednesday, I left Raleigh for Smithfield, got to Selma at 7, Smithfield at 8, in company with delegates and preachers from Raleigh, Cary, Tar River, Rolesville, Louisburg, Oxford, Granville, Youngsville, etc., Opening sermon by Rev. Mr. Rowe. I put up at Mr. Thomas Hood's. Conference Thursday at 9, organized by electing Mr. D. W. Bain secretary, Mr. Brown assistant. Sermons by Revs. B. C. Phillips and Mr. Gibbs. 4 ministers absent, Mr. D. C. Farabe is rooming with me. We sleep at Mr. Cobb's. We got through most of business Friday.

### AUGUST

Friday, August 1 to Sunday, August 31. So as to make Saturday Centenary day. Sermons by Rev. Dr. Black and Rev. W. C. Norman large attendance, having a very enjoyable time. Rev. S. D. Adams presiding, at the conference. Saturday, very interesting centenary services, address by Dr. Wood, sermon at night by Rev. Mr. Phillips. Conference adjourned this afternoon, delegates to annual conference Messrs. Bain, Radford, Beckwith and Tomlinson. Large crowd at church Sunday, Sermon by Dr. Black, Sunday School mass meeting in afternoon sermon at night by Dr. Wood. This is closing up of District Conference for the Raleigh District. We had a good time and pleasant reunion. "May the Lord bless it, and may much good be done in His Holy Name". Monday, we arose at 4, took hack for Selma, boarded cars at 6, in Raleigh at 8:30, Middleburg at 12 noon. I found Coop at home, just returned from Captain Webb's. He got home Thursday, went back to Raleigh Monday. I hired Frank and Brian at 35¢ per day till we start flue curing tobacco, then \$3. per week. We are having plenty of fruit, watermelons, peaches, apples, grapes etc. Wife, Miss Fannie, Nena and I to church at Middleburg, protracted meeting, Ed and Charlie to church at Tabernacle. "Praise the Lord, O my soul". Monday, Boyd came home from New York, has been there since September, 1883. Sim and John Cawthorne helping him move to Middleburg. John Cawthorne moved to Middleburg Wednesday, August 13. Thursday, Charlie and I to Henderson, bought sheet iron for flue barns, meat for Nellie, etc., attended meeting of commissioners at court house. Friday, Charlie to Manson, brought Della White. Anthony went for her baggage. Saturday, all of us went to club meeting at W. H. Burwell's., all members present, had a nice time. Nellie and John Cawthorne moved to Middleburg to keep boarding house this afternoon, house full, Boyd, wife and children, John Cawthorne, wife and children, Della White, Nannie and Annie Boyd, Mr. Len Henderson, Dick Boyd and Pet Burwell. Sunday, Mr. and Mrs. A. A. Watkins spent the afternoon, we did not get off to Sunday School on that account. "We thank Thee O, Lord, for Thy goodness and Mercy". Monday, Boyd, wife and little Len left for Middleburg, John Cawthorne and family also, George, Wallace and Henry left to go to school at Middleburg. Tuesday, Wife, Charlie, Nena, Pannie, Nannie and I at home. Thursday, Charlie and Anthony carried 15 bushels wheat, 2 bushels corn to Beardsley's mill. Friday, Boyd and wife returned from Mr. Clements' Thursday, to W. H. Boyd's today. Frank helped Zack raise barn and pack house. Boyd and wife back from W. H. Boyd's, to



Dr. Plummer's Saturday, Sister Sarah, John Robinson and wife spent the day. Sunday, Charlie, Ed and Nena went to St. Luke's Episcopal church. to Mr. Burwell's, Della White came home with them. George, Watt and Henry with me to Sunday School. Boyd and family at home all day. "We give thanks and praise to Thee, O Lord". Tuesday, Boyd and family left for New York this August 26, Charlie with them to depot. Ed, Nena and Della to Middleburg. Wife and I spent Thursday with Nellie at Middleburg, Friday, Charlie, Nena and Della to Middleburg, girls stayed. Sunday, lot of company, W. H. Burwell, wife and child, Willie and Pet Burwell, Dick and Annie Boyd, Messrs. Mitchell and Crocker. George and Henry came from school, Watt stayed at Middleburg. "O Lord, give us courage to do our duty".

### SEPTEMBER

Monday, September 1 to Tuesday, September 30. Mr. Russell of Blackstone, Va., with us tonight. Thursday, Ed, Pet Burwell and Charlie put up rustic seats in front yard. Hands cutting tobacco and pulling fodder. Jolly Club met here Friday night. The young folk sat up all night. Mrs. Armistead Boyd, Mrs. Nellie Russell, and son came last night. Mrs. Suit here at club meeting. Sunday, Della White to Mr. Burwell's, Miss Lulie Henderson here since Friday, she, Ed and Charlie, Miss Esther Jerman and Nena to church at New Hope. George, Watt, Henry, Frank Watkins and I walked to New Hope to church and Sunday School. "O Lord, give us grace and charity". Friday, September 12, Charlie and Willie took 16 bushels wheat to Beardsley's mill, brought home 2 Bbls. flour. Sunday, Wife, little boys and I to church at Middleburg, dined with Nellie. Charlie and Nena to Tabernacle. Coleman Bullock and Emma Henderson were married here this morning, (colored). Praise the Lord, O, My soul". Friday, Charlie, Della and Nena to Sister Sarah's at Locust Grove. Saturday, hands cut roads through corn field, cut and hauled 2 loads sweet gum bushes and put in barns, made 2 bridges. Sunday, Charlie, Della and Nena home from Zion neighborhood, George, Watt and Henry came from school at Middleburg, went back today. "We pray the Lord to give us grace and salvation". Tuesday, Charlie and Sim to Henderson with small load tobacco, 355 lbs. leaves, Net - \$34.90, carried 2 wagon wheels to be repaired. Wednesday, Charlie, Della and Nena to W. H. Boyd's, Miss Lulie Henderson returned with them. Very little work going on Thursday except fixing for club meeting, hands cleaning walks in garden and sweeping yard. I have 20 barns tobacco, all good tobacco and good cures. Sent load tobacco to Henderson Friday, Charlie and I went in buggy, heard a good political speech by Hon. D. G. Fowle in Burwell Hall. Saturday, The Montpelier Agricultural Club met with us today, all members present but W. H. Boyd, his family here, quite a lot of young people. Messrs. Burwell, Bullock, Alston and I walked over part of my farm. All left late afternoon but Mr. Priest, Miss Sally Garland and some school boys. Miss Lulie Henderson here. Sunday, quite a lot of company, Misses Garland and Henderson, Della White and Kate Mayfield, Will and Pet Burwell, Frank Batchler, Len Plummer, Frank Watkins and other school boys. "O Lord, may we be resigned to Thy will". We are curing our 24th. barn tobacco, 1 more to cut. Si Hunt his 6th., Zack his 8th.

### OCTOBER

Wednesday, October 1 to Friday, October 31. Wife and I to Middleburg to see Nellie, Sarah came home with us, Nellie will come tomorrow, Thursday, Miss Della White left for Oxford, She has been with us 8 weeks. Pet Burwell went with her as far as Henderson. Miss Sally Garland sick with chills. All hands





left Friday after supper for the circus. John R. Garland came, he left Saturday for W. H. Boyd's, Charlie and I to Henderson, he to circus, I attended quarterly conference, Rev. Mr. Adams presided, his last quarterly meeting on this circuit. Lot of company Tuesday, Mr. John Garland, W. D. and R. B. Boyd, John Cawthorne and family, Mr. C. Anderson and others." We pray Thee O Lord, to send us rain in Thy good pleasure". Tuesday, we gathered wagon load peas, put in granary. Charlie curing tobacco in day, turns it over to Weldon at night. We gather 10 bushels peas a day. Ed started ginning cotton Thursday. Saturday, Henry and I to Hawtree, Fire got out from Opossum hunters on Mr. Sturdevant's land, all my hands put out fire till afternoon. Sunday, Charlie and Nena to church at Middleburg, I had the hands to put out fire again, I remained in the woods all day with them watching fire, think we have it safe now. "O Lord, we thank Thee for Thy many blessings". Monday, Wife and I with Nena to church at Middleburg, preachers, Rev. Messrs. Renn and Webb came home with us. Tuesday, Wife, Charlie and preachers to church We called at Nellie's a while. Wednesday, we hauled 60 bushels sweet potatoes to office. W. H. Burwell and I to Raleigh to the exposition. We took quarters at the Adams Building with Messrs. Bullock, Haithcock and Royster, Mr. W. H. Boyd came in at 7 o'clock this morning, 7 of us in 1 room. We spent Thursday at the exposition. We had good night's sleep. Messrs. Haithcock and R. A. Bullock left this morning, Messrs. Boyd, Bullock, Burwell and Royster with me to exposition again today, (Friday, Durham Day). I went to Railroad shops and back to supper. Saturday, Messrs. Boyd, Bullock, Burwell and I, left Raleigh, arrived home at noon, I called to see Nellie, George met me, Sim driving double buggy, W. H. Burwell rode with me to Enterprise. Charlie there at store registering voters. Ed spent Sunday at W. H. Boyd's, I went to Sunday School, came home with Mrs. A. A. Watkins. "Lord help me to do Thy will". Monday we got sand to put up sweet potatoes. Tuesday, Wife and I spent day at Sister Sarah's. Charlie and Nena to exposition Thursday. Saturday, I attended club at Mr. Royster's, only 5 members present. Nena to Dr. White's from Raleigh exposition. "O Lord, give me the assurance of my acceptance with Thee." All hands shucking corn Tuesday, Wife and I with little Sarah to Middleburg, spent the day, with Nellie. John Cawthorne hunting with Mr. McIlhenny. Charlie hunted with them Thursday.

### NOVEMBER

Saturday, November 1 to Sunday, November 30. Sunday, I attended Sunday School, Charlie and Nat Boyd to church at Nutbush, Nena still at Dr. White's. "Our Father, give us Thy Holy Spirit." Monday, I went to Henderson, had speech from Capt. Coke. I bought bonnet for wife. Tuesday election day all over United States, 110 votes polled at our precinct, 20 Democratic, 90 Republican. Hands all went to election. Wednesday, all my hands at Si Hunt's helping shuck corn, he got more hands after dark and finished. News from election very good, if true. Nena has been at Dr. White's 2 weeks. I got 30 Bbls. corn from Si Hunt, 3 Bbls. from Ed Henderson. Saturday, finished fanning out beans and peas, sent 8 bushels corn to mill, brought 2 Bbls. meal, Charlie and little boys went hunting, I was at store all day, helping White and Burwell. Sunday, Sister Sarah and Mrs. Barham spent the night, we all went to Middleburg to church, Wife, Sister Sarah and Henry in double buggy with me, Mrs. Barham, Nena and Wallace in Sister Sarah's buggy, Ed and Charlie in single buggy, George horse back. We all dined with Nellie. Sister Sarah went home. "Praise the Lord, O my Soul and bless His Holy Name." Wednesday, started sowing wheat, Zack had corn shucking, I went to Middleburg. Friday, both wagons and all hands measuring corn at Zack's, he made 100½ Bbls., I



hauled my 4th. home, 25 Bbls. Wife and I spent the afternoon at J. H. Bullock's. Sunday, Ed and Nena to Church at Nutbush, left Nena at W. H. Boyd's. "O Lord help us to give our whole hearts to Thee." Tuesday, I went to Ridgeway, bought fruit trees, bedded them in garden. Horses, cattle and hogs in good order. Friday, heavy frost and fog, very white and beautiful, Charlie and I to Henderson, I attended stewards' meeting at Methodist Church. Saturday, a beautiful day, I attended club meeting at Mr. Walter Bullock's, George with me. All members present, Mr. Walter Bullock elected president for 1885. Mr. Clarence Anderson spent Saturday night, Ernest Newman spent the night. "O Lord, may we trust Thee, and be resigned to Thy will." Tuesday, Charlie bought 6 sheep from Billy Newman for \$2 each. I went bird hunting to try my new gun. Killed only 3 birds, too dry, dogs cannot smell. Charlie went hunting Wednesday with Jimmie and Len Bullock. Thursday, Wife and I went to Locust Grove. This being Thanksgiving Day, I gave hands holiday, and gave them \$2.25 to buy a good dinner. I took gun and dog to hunt. Friday, John Robinson and I went hunting, rain drove us in. John Rob and I sat till bed time with John Patillo, he came and spent Friday evening with us. Saturday, Wife and I went home. Frank Watkins came home with our boys from school at Middleburg.

### DECEMBER

Monday, December 1, to Wednesday, December 31. Charlie to Henderson as juror, 2 hogs sick, I doctored them with burnt corn, cold tar and kerosine oil, no better. All my stock in good condition. Charlie came home last night, he and Ed drove Ed's mare back today, Ed left Charlie. Mr. Bilyew came, we selected place for vinyard and orchard, 2 plows to plowing it up, Mr. Bilyew came Thursday, I had all 5 plows preparing vinyard and orchard. Planted 500 James budding grape vines, and 100 ever-bearing mulberry trees, 4 Concord and 2 Perkins grape vines. Sent Anthony Friday to Mr. Bilyew's to get 31 peach trees, 6 apple and 2 pear trees, 6 early Moore's grape vines from Deep River nurseries. I lack 11 more fruit trees to finish orchard. Wednesday, we killed 9 fattening hogs, all the others are, or have been sick with cholera. Nena home from Henderson. George, Watt and Henry home from school at Middleburg, John Cawthorne, Nellie and children here. I sprained my ankle Saturday, very painful. Sarah Cawthorne with us. The Lord has been very good to us, we render Him praise and thanksgiving. Thursday it snowed, so clod hands came home from cutting and mauling wood. I paid my taxes at Enterprise, \$24.81. Friday, coldest day, mercury 11 degrees. Charlie, Ed and Pet Burwell to concert at Middleburg, close of session. Anthony to mill, brought 10 bushels meal. Saturday, Charlie and Willis to Beardsley's mill, brought Bbl. flour, took 16 bushels wheat. Sim went to Middleburg, brought boys from school. Hauled wood to cabins, cut up wood and packed it under veranda. Raining and freezing all day. Hailed Tuesday night, sent tobacco to Henderson Wednesday, Charlie went in buggy, brought Nena home from Middleburg. Nellie, John Cawthorne and children and nurse came too. All closed up for Christmas. "Thanks to the Lord for His mercies". This is my 60th Christmas, the Lord has been good to me and mine. Help me, O Lord to show my gratitude to Thee, bless our dear absent ones, keep them in the hollow of Thy hand. John Cawthorne, George and Watt bird hunting. More snow, Coop came home Thursday night, all children and grandchildren here but Boyd and family, they are in New York City. Saturday, Coop went for Oxford. Richard Henderson, Len and Falkner Plummer have been with the boys since Thursday, they are having a lively time. Pet Burwell came tonight. Sunday, Charlie and Nena to



YEAR 1884

church at Nutbush, first sermon by Rev. Mr. Pell. Plummer boys and Richard Henderson left. "We return thanks to our dear Saviour for His loving kindness to us through the year". My horses and cattle in good order. Richard Peete here, Charlie, Nat Boyd, John Cawthorne, George and Richard Peete bird hunting. This closes the year 1884. Praise the Lord for His goodness and mercies.



JANUARY

Thursday, January 1 to Saturday, January 31. John R. Boyd and wife spent Thursday night. I spent Saturday at Enterprise with Ed. Raining, hailing and freezing at night. Sunday a light sleet, Charlie and Nena to church at Nutbush. "Thanks to Thee, O Lord, for preserving us". Monday, sent tobacco to Henderson, 637 lbs., Net - \$59.90. We stripped tobacco Tuesday, hung it up by lamp light. Sent more tobacco to Henderson Wednesday, loaded it at 3 in the morning. 519 lbs. Net - \$93.60, Zack 413 lbs., Net - \$36.50, Weldon - \$17. Thursday, Charlie made ax helves and mauls. John Cawthorne and family returned to Middleburg. Mr. Anderson spent the night from W. H. Boyd's. He brought little Watt home. George, Henry and Wallace started school at Middleburg, on Monday, January 12. Wednesday, I traded bull (Walter) to Mr. J. H. Bullock for 6 sheep. R. B. Boyd spent the night. E. A. Lewis spent Friday night, J. T. Russell spent the day. All hands cutting in new ground. Sunday, Ed, Charlie and I walked to see Colonel Sturdevant. Meridith Bullock spent the day with the boys. "We bless Thee, O Saviour for Thy great love, give us Thy Holy Spirit in our hearts." Killed 9 more hogs. Charlie and Anthony to saw mill for lumber for Brian's and Willis' houses. Tuesday, I sold 1 load tobacco at Boyd's warehouse, 1 at Cooper's, Net - \$203.75. Wednesday, Charlie and Anthony hauling persimmon and dogwood to Junction, 2 trips each. Made 3 trips Thursday. Saturday was the day for the Agricultural Club to meet here, weather so bad no one came, rain, hail, sleet all night and till noon. Nat, Jimmie, George, John and Ann, Nannie and Sally Boyd and Miss Tas Wilson came, spent the night, they had a jolly time. Sunday, R. B. Boyd and Boly Alston came, all left in afternoocn. "Praise the Lord, O my soul". Very cold, hands working on plant bed.

FEBRUARY

Sunday, February 1 to Saturday, February 28. Rainy, warm, Charlie and Nena to Middleburg, I carried our little boys and Frank Watkins to Sunday School, we stayed to preaching. "We bless and praise the Lord for His goodness". Monday, we finished 700 yards plant bed, burnt, hoed up, fenced in and covered it with straw. Tuesday, sowing and plowing in oats. I went in wagon to Middleburg, brought back oats and paint. I spent Tuesday night with Nellie, arose at 4 o'clock, took cars for Raleigh, met with district stewards at Edenton Street church at 11:00 o'clock, dined with Dr. McGee, put up at the Bronson House, slept with W. H. P. Jenkins. I came home Thursday, dined at Middleburg, Ed, Sarah and I got home at 3 in afternoon. Charlie had finished sowing oats and fallowing corn land. Friday, Charlie hauled 4 loads persimmon and dogwood to Junction. I have lost 35 shotes and 2 old hogs with cholera, only 26 hogs left. Cattle in good order. Saturday, Charlie and Anthony hauled 4 more loads dogwood to Manson. I received lot of seeds from Agricultural Department for club. Roads unusually good for season. Sunday, Ed, Charlie, Nena and I to church at Middleburg. Wife, Sarah and boys at home all day. "Praise and Thanksgiving to the Lord, for His long suffering toward us." R. B. Boyd with us Monday. Wednesday, coldest weather this winter. Charlie and Anthony hauled 2 loads persimmon and dogwood to Manson. Friday, Charlie with Buck, Si Hunt and Zack with tobacco to Henderson, loaded before day. Snowed all day, turned to hail. My tobacco 573 lbs., Net - \$105., Si Hunt - 493 lbs. Net - \$33.65, Zack 385 lbs. Net - \$40.30. Boys came home from school at Middleburg through the snow. Saturday, snowed briskly all day on top of snow. We all snowed in Sunday, I





## YEAR 1885

sent horse for Ed. "We give thanks unto the Lord, for all His benefits". Monday, everything still snowed up, Anthony carried boys to school at Middleburg. Wednesday, Charlie and Anthony, Buck and Henry hauled goods for White and Burwell from Middleburg. Thursday, hands got white oak to make baskets. I have only 26 head hogs, lost 36 with cholera. Friday, extremely cold, no work, all remained in house by fire. R. B. Boyd spent the day. The boys walked home from Middleburg. Saturday, I went to Enterprise, home through the snow. Wednesday, the whole landscape laden with ice, Thursday, cold, cloudy, looks like snow. Charlie and Anthony carried last 14½ bushels wheat to Beardsley's mill, brought 3 Bbls. flour and offal from 16 bushels left there before. Hands stripped tobacco, ordered it with new orderer. Friday, February 27, I ordered car load chemicals from Norfolk, Va., to put up formula. Mr. Roberts and Frank Watkins here Saturday.

### MARCH

Sunday, March 1 to Tuesday, March 31. George, Watt, Henry, Mr. Roberts, Frank Watkins, Charlie and Nena went with me to Sunday School and preaching at New Hope. "Praise and Thanksgiving to our Saviour". Monday, all hands stripped tobacco, ordered it with steam. Mr. Green and John Cawthorne spent the night. Wednesday, I sent tobacco to Henderson. President Cleveland inaugurated. Saturday, Wife and I attended church meeting at Middleburg, made assessments for church house at night, spent the day with Nellie. Sunday, Nena, George and Wallace and Henry with me to Sunday School, Ed and Charlie to Williamsboro and W. H. Boyd's. "O Saviour, give me Thy Holy Spirit in my heart". Thursday, Charlie with both wagons hauled chemicals from Middleburg. I had 4 young lambs, lost 2 buzzards killed 1. Hauled chemicals Friday, hauled last Saturday, Sunday, we started to church at Middleburg, rain stopped us. "We pray the Lord to give us faith for Jesus' sake". Monday, Charlie, Anthony and Buck to Henderson with 840 lbs. tobacco, Net - \$125.90. Light snow for 2 days, we put up 4 tons Count's formula. Snow in Raleigh 5 inches, very cold. Friday, we sowed Gold Leaf and White Stem tobacco in little plant bed. Frank Batchler home with the boys tonight. Saturday, club meeting at W. H. Boyd's. Frank Batchler, George, Nena and I started in double buggy, broke down near bridge, Wallace rode Kate, I took Kate and went on, boys went home, got wagon and came on. All club members present. Ed and Charlie went in buggy. Sunday, snow 4 inches. Nena at W. H. Boyd's Frank Batchler with us. "O Lord, give us Thy Spirit". Monday, Anthony, with 2 horse wagon carried Frank Batchler and boys back to Middleburg to school. Charlie fixed up a sleigh, went to W. H. Boyd's for Nena, returned without her, Tuesday, Charlie and hands mixed 18 tons Court's formula. N. D. Boyd, Nena and Sally Boyd came to dinner, Nat left. Sunday, we had a wagon load to Sunday School. "Heavenly Father, we pray Thy blessing, forgive our short comings". Charlie sold 479 lbs. tobacco at Boyd's warehouse for \$69.25. Tuesday, we prepared square in garden, planted Irish potatoes and peas, fixed place to plant beats, radish, etc.

### APRIL

Wednesday, April 1 to Thursday, April 30. Warm and lovely, first real spring weather, we burnt straw in old field on Mr. Sturdevant's side. Thursday, boys came home from school, holiday till April 7. We put ashes around grapevines and fruit trees, bedded out sweet potatoes. Putting up compost. Much company Saturday evening. Sunday, preaching at New Hope by Rev. Mr. Fishel, Ed, Charlie, Nena, Sally Boyd, Miss Lucy Manning, Lulie Henderson,



John Cawthorne, Mr. Anderson, R. B. Boyd, George, Wallace, Henry, Walter Henderson, Hopkins Harris, Len Plummer, to church, all home to dinner. Monday, all hands had holiday, I spent the day with W. H. Boyd, in company with Mr. Walter Bullock and Miss Belle Graham. The young folks had a picnic at Mr. Henderson's mill. Company all left last night and today. John Cawthorne, Nellie and children came Friday. Daisy's colt, Hector, foaled. Hands used horses to plow their patches. It snowed some till noon, 1 inch, melted. Buck, Si Hunt and Weldon carried tobacco to Henderson, Charlie and I went in buggy. Sunday, we went to Sunday School, Charlie and Nena to James H. Bullock's afternoon. "O Lord, give us grace sufficient for our generation". Monday, fire got out at Mr. John M. Paschall's, all my hands helped stop it. Sunday, April 14, Nena, Charlie and I to Middleburg to church, Sermon in morning by Rev. Mr. J. J. Renn, at the Methodist Church, In afternoon by Rev. Mr. Pettigrew at the Episcopal Church. We dined at John Cawthorne's. "Praise the Lord, O my soul". Tuesday, I saw my first bee martin. Charlie and I broke up crow nest, killed 2 old crows. Zack and Si Hunt planting corn. Hands planting cimblings and cucumbers in garden, fixed walks and worked in garden. Saturday, we let horses rest all afternoon. I went to Mr. W. A. Burwell's in afternoon. Falkner Plummer came home with the boys, we did not get to Sunday School, Charlie and Nena to Mr. Fleming's in afternoon. R. A. Davis and 2 daughters came." Bless the Lord, O, my soul". Monday, all hands planted corn. Charles Durham helped me fix up the spring, a new one at head of Laural Branch. We have 116 young chickens. Sister Sarah and John Robinson spent Thursday with us.

### MAY

Friday, May 1 to Sunday, May 31. Wallace and Henry have measles, Dr. Jerman to see them. Sunday, Nena, Charlie and I to Sunday School and preaching at New Hope, Ed and Dick Boyd to Union. O Lord, give me a clear knowledge of my acceptance with Thee. Wednesday, Charlie with Buck to Henderson for lumber for steps. George has measles. Saturday, I turned all hands loose to fix up their patches. Miss Carrie Powell spent the night. Sunday, Charlie, Miss Carrie Powell and Nena to Sunday School at New Hope. O Lord, may I serve Thee with a pure and contrite heart. Monday, we drilled 600 lbs. guano to the acre. Boys lost 3 weeks from school with measles. Wednesday, good season, we drew and planted 22,000 tobacco plants. We carried 2 wagon loads tobacco to Henderson Friday, sold 1197 lbs. at Boyd's, Net - \$221.05. Saturday, Charlie to W. H. Burwell's to club meeting. I attended quarterly conference at Middleburg. P.E. Dr. Wilson did not come, sick at Chapel Hill, Rev. J. J. Renn presided. Sunday Charlie and I to Middleburg to church, dined at Nellie's, to Episcopal church to hear Rev. Mr. Pettigrew in afternoon. "Bless the Lord, O my soul. Planted 6,000 tobacco plants Wednesday, 14,000 Thursday, and many cabbage plants in garden. Saturday, May 23, my 60th birthday. We planted 8,000 more tobacco plants, 54,000 in all, we are  $\frac{1}{2}$  through. Sunday, we went to Sunday School at New Hope, R. B. and George V. Boyd dined with us. "Lord, help us to put our whole trust in Thee." Hands had holiday Monday. Mrs. Sally Boyd and George V. came Wednesday, could not cross creek, so, spent the night. Friday, still rainy, the 10th day of the long season. Charlie to Middleburg for school boys. Sunday, Charlie and I to Tabernacle to church, 2 sermons by Rev. J. R. Brooks, called at Mr. W. A. Burwell's. We give thanks to God for His long suffering.



JUNE

Monday, June 1 to Tuesday, June 30. Long season broke up after raining 12 days. Wednesday, Commencement at Middleburg, Wife, Charlie, Nena and I attended. Large crowd. Buck took load tobacco to Henderson, Henry and I went in buggy, 1392 lbs., Net - \$271.20, Burwell had a load in ox-cart. Saturday, we planted 21,000 tobacco plants. Zack, Si Hunt and Weldon also planted. Hands weeding corn. Sunday, Nena, George, Wallace and I to church at New Hope in double buggy, Ed and Charlie to Nutbush. "O Lord, give us strength sufficient for our day and generation". Wednesday, we planted Boy's tobacco and melon patches. Thursday, Charlie and boys sheared sheep. Sunday, June 14, Mrs. Nannie Plummer came yesterday with John Cawthorne. Mrs. Carrie Powell here, She went with us to Sunday School at New Hope. "Praise the Lord, O my soul and bless His Holy Name". We have nearly worked out of grass. Jim and Ed Kearney started painting the house Tuesday. Charlie and Nena to Miss Carrie Powell's commencement Wednesday. Sunday, Wife and I, Ed, Charlie, Nena and the boys to church at Middleburg, returned, found Dr. Henderson, Richard Henderson, Len and Falkner Plummer here. "O Lord, help me to be pure in heart". Thursday, W. H. Burwell called and listed taxes. Sunday, we went to New Hope, Charlie and I to Mr. Wilson's and W. H. Boyd's in afternoon. O Lord, help us to put our trust in Thee". Tuesday, W. H. Burwell spent the afternoon with me.

JULY

Wednesday, July 1 to Friday, July 31. Coop came yesterday, Friday, we got up oats at store, hauled load home. Saturday, wagon hauled goods from Middleburg, Wallace and Henry clerking at store several weeks. Sunday, we went to Sunday School. Charlie and Coop to W. H. Boyd's and Nutbush church. Colonel Sturdevant, Tempe and Pet Burwell spent the afternoon here. "All that is within me, praise the Lord". Monday, Coop went with Charlie to Henderson, left for Raleigh. Friday, Charlie and George helped Kincey paint the house. Saturday, We shocked oats, very good. Hands all had holiday. Sunday, protracted meeting all week, Rev. J. J. Renn, and Rev. Henry Fleming, preached Sunday, experience meeting Tuesday, Revs. Holden, J. N. Cole, Kennett, Harris and Rose attended, Revs. Cole and Holden preached. Wednesday, Mr. Buchanan came, got out wheat, did not finish, he, with machinery spent the night. Revs. Holden and Renn spent Thursday night, very hot. Meeting broke up Friday. Buck hauled goods for store 2 days. Thursday, July 23, I arose at 2 o'clock this morning, took cup of coffee, Anthony drove me to Middleburg, I boarded cars at day break for Franklinton, then, on Louisburg R.E. to Louisburg. Raleigh District Conference met at 10. P.E. absent, elected J. W. Hayes to preside., D. W. Bain, Secretary, with P. B. Hawkins. Friday, full delegation, sermon in morning by Rev. Mr. Butt, in afternoon by Rev. J. J. Renn. Made good progress with business of the Conference. Ministers attending. Boon, Renn, Norman, Cunningham, Butt, Bain, Wiley, Woosley, Beacham, Alfred, Gibbs, Rone, Nelson - P.E. Warrenton District. Saturday, good attendance on conference, preaching Rev. Mr. Thompson in morning, at night - Rev. Mr. Boon. I dined with Mr. Pleasants, met the committee on church records, closed conference, adjourned. Sunday, much preaching in town of Louisburg. I attended 2 sermons and Sunday School mass meeting at Methodist Church. Sermons by Rev. Mr. Nelson and Rev. Mr. Norman. Sunday School mass meeting addressed by Col. W. F. Green, T. C. Williams and James Hunt. Monday, I met with difficulties getting home, missed connection at Franklinton, dinner at Louisburg, supper in Franklinton, to Middleburg at 11 o'clock at night, spent rest of night with Mr. Burton.



AUGUST

Saturday, August 1 to Monday, August 31. I went to Marrow's Chapel to Quarterly Conference, returned to W. H. Boyd's to dinner. Charlie and boys at store. Sunday, Ed, Nena and Charlie to church at Tabernacle. 2 sermons by Rev. J. R. Brooks. "O Lord, give me Thy Holy Spirit". Monday, John Cawthorne and family with Wallace and Henry to Middleburg this morning, school commenced. George to Enterprise to clerk in store. Hands working in tobacco and tarring top of house. Kinneys finished painting house and tarring top Tuesday. Wednesday, plowed potatoes and cushaws, Charlie and I to Middleburg and J. K. Plummer's Thursday, Sister Sarah and John Robinson spent the day. Charlie and Nena to Tabernacle, Revs. Burton, Brooks and Cole conducting meeting there. Friday and Saturday, Hands cutting and hauling poles from head of mill pond, 16 loads today. Sunday, Ed and Charlie to meeting at Tabernacle. Len and Falkner Plummer spent the day here, also Richard Henderson. "O Lord, may I put my whole trust in Thee". Tuesday, Buck Reavis and Buck Durham working on new flue barns. Charlie to Beardsley's mill. Wednesday, we took tobacco to Henderson, mine - 650 lbs., Net - \$114.50, Zack's 324 lbs. Net - \$46.50, Ed and I went in buggy, called at Middleburg. Thursday, I gathered 50 watermelons, very fine ones, sent some to Enterprise, some to Middleburg. Miss Katie Hunt came this afternoon. Friday, Wife and I met Sister Sarah at Ridgeway at Dr. Jerman's, took cars for Littleton, put up at Mr. Bellis', District Conference in session, Rev. Mr. Nelson presiding. Saturday, big day at Conference, sermon in memory of Rev. John N. Andrews by Rev. Robert O. Burton. Large crowd in Littleton, Sister Sarah, R. A. Davis and daughters, Misses Carrie and Emma Davis, Mr. Robert Boyd with me at Mr. Bellis'. Had a nice time. Sunday, a pleasant day, great many out at church, Rev. J. J. Renn preached at Methodist Church, J. R. Brooks at Baptist, Sunday School mass meeting at the Methodist Church. "We bless and praise Thee, our Heavenly Father, for Thy grace and goodness to me and mine. Monday, we left Littleton on freight train in company with many friends came to Middleburg, dined with Nellie, attended Baptist church, sermon by Rev. Mr. White, on home. Wednesday, Buck Reavis and Osburn made coffin for Buck Dunston's child. Thursday, house full of company, 11 young ladies and Willie Davis here last night, all left today but Miss Kate Hunt, Jimmie Plummer here tonight. Friday, hands hauled board timber from Mr. Bullock's woods. Saturday, Charlie and I to club meeting at Mr. Alston's, all members present. Sunday, Charlie to Williamsboro, brought Miss Lulie Henderson with him. George and Henry to Middleburg. Rev. Mr. White and baptizing. "We praise the Lord". Monday, everything dry, May the good Lord send us rain to refresh our parched crops. Tuesday, light shower of rain. Buck Reavis and Tally started on Si Hunt's barn. John Hunt, Nathan and Squire working on flues. Osburn and Ephriam chinking and daubing. Friday, Buck carried last of 1884 tobacco to Henderson. 289 lbs., Net - \$46.65., Charlie carried Miss Lulie Henderson home. Sunday, Charlie, Nena, George, Wallace Henry and I, to church at Middleburg, dined with Nellie, Charlie, George and I returned, left others. "Praise the Lord, O, my soul". Monday, cut and housed 2 barns tobacco, started fires.

SEPTEMBER

Wednesday, September 2 to Wednesday, September 30. We worked out grape vines and sweet potatoes, pulling tying up fodder. Anthony preparing turnip land. Thursday, R. B. Boyd and other company spent the night. Buck Reavis and John Tally covering packing barn. Saturday, Ed Tarry and Clarence Richardson came from school with boys last night. Ed White to Henderson. Buck with





wagon for flues and wheel. I at store nearly all day, Hands cut last drill corn. Sunday, Wife, Charlie, Ed and I to church at New Hope, Sermon by Rev. Henry Fleming. Mr. and Mrs. Elmus Watkins, R. B. and George Boyd home to dine with us, Boys, John Cawthorne, Nellie and children returned to Middleburg. "May I put my trust in the Lord". Monday, cut and housed 5 barns tobacco, started on 6th., wagon tongue broke. Thursday, running all barns at 100. Friday, finished all 6 barns, packed it, all good cures. Saturday, Boys and I to Enterprise, Charlie and Nena to Sister Sarah's at Locust Grove. Sunday, I went to Sunday School, Ed to W. H. Boyd's, Charlie and Nena returned from Locust Grove. "The Lord be praised for His goodness". Tuesday, cut and tied up corn tops. Mr. Falkner trimmed 2 colts, Hector and Bill. Boys came from school Saturday, Sunday, Wife, Charlie, Nena, George, Wallace and Henry and I, to church at Middleburg, heard 4 sermons by Revs. Renn, Royal, White and Pettigrew. Nena, Wallace and Henry remained, we went home. "Praise the Lord, O my Soul". Monday, Equinoxial storm set in last night all today, and Tuesday, Hands only earned their rations. Wind, rain all day Tuesday, Cut no tobacco this week. Wednesday, I drove Brown to Warrenton, Judge Phillips presiding at court. Friday, I sent 387 lbs. tobacco leaves to Henderson, sold at Cooper's for \$37.60, Nena and Charlie went in buggy. Ed to Warrenton with W. H. Boyd, Mr. Dortch, George and I worked at store all day. Saturday, I attended quarterly meeting at Henderson, Professor Clarence Anderson with me from Middleburg and back. Dr. Wilson presided. I dined with Dr. Cheatham. Sunday, Nena and I to Sunday School at New Hope. "Praise the Lord, O my soul and forget not all His benefits". Cut, housed, started fires under 6 barns tobacco on Monday, Zack running 2 barns, Si Hunt 2, making 10 in all.

### OCTOBER

Sunday, October 4 to Saturday, October 31. Ed, Charlie, Nena, Meridith Bullock, Wallace and Henry to church at New Hope. Mrs. Suit, wife and I at home. "Praise the Lord for His goodness and love". Tuesday, Wife and I in double buggy to Middleburg, thence to Brookston, dined with Nellie. Wednesday, Osburn riving tobacco sticks, Kittle gathering apples. Have cured 26 barns tobacco, 6 more to cut. Zack 12 barns, Si Hunt 8, 46 in all. Clarence Richardson and Ed Tarry came home with boys Friday, Mr. Green, John Cawthorne and family spent the day Sunday. "We praise the Lord, may we be resigned to His will". Monday, rainy, boys did not go to school. Running 6 flue barns, last of tobacco. Friday, I went bird hunting with Wallace and Henry. Sunday, Nena, Charlie, George, Wallace, Henry and I to church at Middleburg, heard Rev. Mr. Renn. Wallace and Henry joined the church. May they live all their days in God's service and put their whole trust in Him. "O Lord, keep them under the shadow of Thy wing". Monday, Charlie to Henderson to court. Anthony carried load cotton to Middleburg, brought back load goods. Tuesday, Charlie sowed 7 bushels wheat. Thursday, Anthony carried tobacco to Henderson, Charlie and I in buggy. I attended court as witness. Friday, R. B. Boyd and Henry Burwell spent the night, left for Warrenton. Anthony and Buck with wagon and cart hauling for store. Saturday, Zack killed and butchered little black heifer, nice beef. Boys and I bird hunting. Sunday, Charlie and Nena to church at Ridgeway. Mr. Ottinger and Falkner Plummer spent the night and day with us. "Praise the Lord, O my soul". Monday, Nena with me to Henderson, I left her at Mr. R. B. Henderson's, I called at Middleburg. Tuesday, we sowed and plowed in all wheat we had ready, Dug, hauled and put up sweet potatoes. Wednesday, Charlie to W. H. Boyd's to hunt, spent the night. One wagon and cart hauling for store all week. Friday, we shucked and cribbed



7 loads corn, gathered and beat out beans. Saturday, Charlie and I hunting, Boys helping Ed, Brian, Kittle and Osburn working road.

### NOVEMBER

Sunday, November 1 to Monday, November 30. Charlie, Nena, George, Wallace, George and I to church at New Hope, heard Rev. Mr. Fishel. "O Lord, we praise Thy Holy Name". Monday, hauled 16 loads corn, Charlie carried boys to school. Wednesday, Heavy frost, killed vegetables, finished corn and sowing wheat. I sowed 10 bushels oats. Sunday, Charlie and Nena to Mr. Burwell's. "O Lord, help me to be perfectly resigned to Thy will". Monday, Tom Dortch sprayed 10 shotes for me. We shucked 69 loads corn. N. D. and R. B. Boyd spent Tuesday with us, Misses Jerman and Burwell spent the afternoon. Friday, Ed and Nat Boyd to Weldon Fair. Saturday, George with me to Mr. R. H. Royster's to Club meeting, all members present but Mr. Burwell, had a nice time. Sunday, Ed, Charlie, George and I, attended church at Middleburg, dined with Nellie. "We return thanksgiving and praise Thee O Lord, for Thy goodness". Charlie and Nena to Henderson Monday to Ridgeway Tuesday. My hands and teams hauling cotton at store. Thursday, hands digging Irish potatoes, Osburn getting chufa's. Sunday, W. H. Burwell and wife and 8 children spent the day, Mrs. A. A. Watkins spent afternoon, with her 3 children. "O Lord, give us grace to know that we are Thy children. Monday, I was with hands all day, raising Si Hunt's new house. Tuesday, Charlie off looking for mason to build Si Hunt's chimney. Got Lewis Hawkins. R. B. Boyd spent Thursday night. Mrs. Suit here several days. My wheat looks well. Saturday, Charlie and Nena to Henderson. Hands fenced in collards in garden. Sunday, all our family and Sarah and little Wallace Cawthorne at home all day. "We give praise and Thanksgiving to the Lord". Monday, Misses Lulie Henderson and Lucy Manning here. My teams still hauling at store. Tuesday, Misses Lulie Henderson, Lucy Manning, Annie and Sally Boyd here.

### DECEMBER

Tuesday, December 1 to Thursday, December 31. Lewis Hawkins finished Si's chimney at night. Kittle helping him. Thursday, masons underpinning Si's house and pointing chimney. Saturday, house full of company, Misses Manning, Henderson, Annie and Sally Boyd, Graham, Willie, John Early Boyd, John Robinson, wife and child. Sunday very cold, remained in house all day. "Heavenly Father may we acquiese in all dispensations of Thy providence. Tuesday, Charlie and Nena to Dr. White's in Oxford. Della married today at 3 in afternoon. Charlie and Nena returned Thursday, Land very wet, streams high. Friday, Anthony to Middleburg for boys, Jimmie and Sam Plummer, Hopkins Harris and Clarence Richardson with them. Saturday, Charlie, George, Jimmie Plummer, Meridith Bullock and I went bird hunting. Len Plummer and Robin Carroll came, 10 boys and young men here tonight. Sunday, Charlie and Ed to W. H. Boyd's, brought back Misses Manning and Henderson. "O Lord, give us grace sufficient for our needs." Monday, Rev. John N. Cole spent the day, his horse took sick and died. Anthony took boys to Middleburg, Rev. J. N. Cole went to Ridgeway. Girls and Hopkins Harris remained all night. Wednesday, I arose at 4, killed, dressed and hung in meat house 13 hogs, weighed 1812 lbs. Thursday, Charlie took Misses Manning and Henderson to Middleburg. Friday, Professor Anderson's examination at Middleburg, Nena, Charlie, Ed and George went, all remained all night but Ed, Charlie and Henry. Saturday, Falkner Plummer and Richard Henderson came home with



boys. Sunday, Lots of boys here, N. D. and George V. Boyd, Alfred and Len Plummer, Richard Henderson and Falkner Plummer here with all the home boys. "We thank the Lord for His goodness and long suffering". We have been cutting and packing wood for Christmas. Tuesday, Charlie bird hunting and to W. H. Burwell's. Ed to Henderson, Richard Henderson and Falkner Plummer with him. John Cawthorne and Nellie came Wednesday. Thursday, hands broke up for Christmas, I went to Enterprise, winding up year's work. We thank the good Lord, it has been as well with us as it has. Friday, Christmas Day, I got up at day break, Negroes all gone, I had to stay at home and attend to stock. Saturday, I went to Enterprise, big crowd at store yesterday and today. Only Anthony here to help me attend to stock. John Cawthorne and family here since Thursday. Coop did not get home this Christmas. "We thank Thee our Father for Thy blessings during the past year, Praise the Lord, O my soul". Charlie, John Cawthorne, Henry and I bird hunting 2 days, killed 8 birds and 1 hare. Charlie and Nena to Mr. Burwell's Tuesday. Thursday, we sent Jeff and 2 horses to meet Coop, he missed them and walked home last night, Messrs. Ed and R. B. Boyd and Mr. Burwell dined with us today. They with Charlie and Nena to W. H. Burwell's. Coop to W. H. Boyd's. In closing the year I am thankful for the many blessings showered on me and mine, for the influence of God's Holy Spirit, for my abstinence from sin in any willful manner. I confess my weakness and short comings in doing my full duty.



JANUARY

Friday, January 1 to Sunday, January 31. Hands hired this year are Anthony, Squire, Jeff, Burwell, Brian, Talley. Saturday, Charlie and Nena home from W. H. Burwell's, Coop to Tally Ho. Have had warm spring weather for a week. Sarah Cawthorne with us to New Hope, W. H. Boyd spent the day. "Thank the Lord for His goodness, Bless the Lord, O my soul". Mrs. Willie Boyd and Annie Boyd spent Tuesday. Nat Henderson here, Miss El Davis came with Coop from W. H. Boyd's. Charlie carried her to depot. Coop left Monday. Thursday, Misses Tempe Burwell and Mamie Anderson came. I called to see Mr. Stephen Tucker. Friday, snowed, rained and hailed Friday. Loaded both wagons with tobacco before day, off to Henderson 1198 lbs. Net - \$95.60. Heavy storm all night, Saturday one of coldest days I ever felt. Very many trees blew down, Rev. John N. Cole came, spent night, all in doors, kept up good fires all day. Sunday, very cold, mercury not over 19 all day, on front veranda. Rev. John N. Cole returned home, did not go to Tabernacle. "O Lord, help us to put our trust in Thee". Monday coldest day yet, mercury down to zero on front veranda, at sunup. John Cawthorne to Middleburg, left his family here. Wednesday, extremely cold, I took Nellie and children to Middleburg. Charlie and hands cleaned out ice house, put in 4 loads ice. Mr. Anderson opened school Monday, weather so cold did not send our boys. Charlie, hands and boys helping hauled ice in both wagons and cart from Mr. Bullock's pond, hauled 60 small loads. ice 6 inches thick. Friday, slightly warmer, Charlie and George still hauling ice, Mrs. W. S. Davis, Mrs. Hunter, R. A. Davis with Misses Davis and Hunter came. Saturday, all Davises and Mrs. Hunter to W. H. Boyd's, club met there today, Sunday, clear and fair overhead, snow and ice hard frozen, R. A. Davis and ladies returned from W. H. Boyd's. Left here in afternoon. Monday, Anthony took George and Wallace to Middleburg to school, Buck Reavis came back with him, he and Zack putting cover on ice house. We killed and dressed 13 turkeys. Willie Boyd and wife spent the day. Tuesday, Buck and Zack did not get board timber from Jimmie Bullock's, lost  $\frac{1}{2}$  day on account of it. Charlie with 5 hands worked on ice house. Anthony and Burwell hauled saw dust to put in ice house. Wednesday, we got board timber from Mr. Tucker, covered and finished off ice house. Thursday, I took hands and cleaned up peas and beans in granary,  $17\frac{1}{2}$  bushels wheat, 11 bushels black peas, 1 bushel beans. Friday, some snow and ice on ground, Charlie and I with hands cutting in new ground. George and Wallace walked home from Middleburg Sunday, hailed last night, hail, rain and sleet all day, Colonel Sturdevant came spent the night. "Heavenly Father give us grace to withstand temptation, keep us from all sin." Monday, cold, drizzly, 2 inches of sleet, frozen on top, difficult walking, animals and fowls cannot do much locomotion. Tuesday, sleet melting, slish slush by afternoon. Boys have not been to school this week. Wednesday, Charlie, hands and I stripping tobacco, Snow that fell January 9 not all gone, Thursday, I walked to store with Nena. Sunday, Professor Anderson came from Middleburg, he and Charlie to Tabernacle. They dined at Mr. Burwell's, here to supper. Mr. Anderson returned to Middleburg. "Praise the Lord, O my Soul."

FEBRUARY

Monday, February 1 to Sunday, February 28. Jeff with wagons to Middleburg and Henderson, Charlie went on horseback. Carried cotton and weights and measures from store, carried boys to school. Friday, land still locked up in ice and snow, cold rain, hail and sleet all day, changed to snow at





intervals all day Saturday, ice 3 inches on land, ice on top of it. I have my stock well sheltered. Sunday, mercury only 1 above zero. Boys walked home from Middleburg. Monday, another freezing day, I have been shut up in house since Tuesday. Reading McTiyir's history of Methodism. Mrs. Lucy Bullock came on sleigh. Sunday, warmer, snow melted good deal, Charlie and I to church at Middleburg sermon by Rev. S. J. Holden. Dined with Nellie "Lord, help me to put my whole trust in Thee". Tuesday, had Betsy horse shod, sold Rattler to Weldon for \$50. Wednesday, February 10, Charlie and Nena to R. A. Davis' to wedding of Will Davis and Miss Hannah Barham, Nat and George Boyd dined with us on way to wedding. Thursday, Charlie and Nena went to Warrenton, Wife and I at home alone. Charlie came home, Friday, Nena did not come. Anthony to Middleburg for boys, brought guano and goods for store. Saturday, Nena came from Warrenton on cars, Charlie met her at Junction. Sunday, Meridith Bullock spent day and night with boys. Mrs. A. A. Watkins spent afternoon. "We return thanks to Almighty God, may we serve Him all our days." Monday, Charlie to Locust Grove, brought mule home. Wednesday, we have burnt 2 plant beds, sowed 1, Gooch tobacco seed in both beds, will sow white stem seed in other bed. Thursday, running 5 plows, carried tobacco to Warrenton in afternoon. Charlie and Anthony with my tobacco, Si Hunt with his. Friday, I drove Brown to Warrenton, Nena with me to Dr. Jerman's at Ridgeway, Big tobacco sale, mine 605 lbs., net \$78.95, Si Hunt's 449 lbs., net - \$62.65, Zack's 432 lbs., Net - \$103.47. Got home at night. Hands mauling and plowing. Sunday, Charlie to Ridgeway for Nena. Ed and I walked to Mr. Stephen Tucker's. "Praise the Lord, O, my soul". Monday, we finished off 4th plant bed. Charlie went around to sell chemicals. Tuesday, Ed to Petersburg, Charlie at store. Friday, Charlie to Middleburg selling chemicals, for Court's formula. George and Watt walked to Middleburg and back. Saturday, Charlie and I to Middleburg selling chemicals. Mr. Len Henderson spent the night. Ed, Charlie, Henry and I, walked to Mr. C. D. Riggan's Sunday, Bless the Lord, O my soul".

### MARCH

Monday, March 1 to Wednesday, March 31. Rev. J. N. Cole dined with us, Charlie drumming for Court's chemicals Charlie and Nena to W. H. Boyd's, spent the night, Tuesday, Charlie returned, left Nena at W. H. Boyd's. Thursday, I met W. H. Boyd, W. H. Burwell at Mr. Richard Wilson's, dined there, we located church, J. N. Cole met with us. Saturday, Cooper helped us  $\frac{1}{2}$  day on vinyard, put up 31 head hogs in woods pasture, 2 sows, 16 pigs still out. 1 young lamb, lost 1. Sunday, Charlie and I to church at Middleburg, George, Wallace and Henry to church at New Hope. "May we put our whole trust in the Lord. Monday, hands plowing and getting posts for vinyard. Tuesday, I sold Phil horse to Gran Paschall. Mr. Boone, fruit agent with us. Wednesday, I, with John and Jimmie Bullock and Mr. J. J. Egerton surveyed Gill's land. Mr. H. H. Howell dined with us. Thursday, Charlie and Cooper fixing up scuppernong grape vine. E. A. Lewis here tonight. Friday, Robert Edward's gin burnt up just before noon. Sunday, "O Lord, give us assurance of our acceptance with Thee". Tuesday, fair, smoky, spring like weather, vegetation turning green I went to Warrenton to court and big tobacco sale, large quantity on market, sold low. I will send tobacco to Henderson tomorrow. Wednesday, Anthony and Si with 1 load each, Zack with 2, to Henderson, Charlie went on horseback, tobacco sold low, Anthony's load, 696 lbs., Net - \$46. Si 815 lbs., Net - \$49.20, Zack 779 lbs. Net - \$64.95, Weldon also took load, 252 lbs. Net - \$35.55. Mr. Len Henderson spent Wednesday night. John M. Paschall died Thursday at William Henderson's. Rev. John N. Cole and wife spent the



night. Saturday, John Paschall (colored) buried. Some of my hands attended burial. Sunday, Charlie to Middleburg. Mr. Len Henderson dined with us. "O Lord, Thou knowest our dependence upon Thee, give us sufficient grace". Tuesday, hands hauled 12 logs to saw mill today. Jim hauled wood with ox cart. Wednesday, hauled 14 logs to saw mill, have 26 there. Tobacco plants coming up, English peas and radishes, clover 2 inches high. Thursday, Charlie to Warrenton for watch. N. D. Boyd brought Annie to stay with Nena, Friday, Charlie to John A. Fleming's for Miss Rena Boyd. Sunday, George V. Boyd came for Annie, Charlie carried Rena home. Professor Anderson dined here, all to New Hope, heard Rev. Henry Fleming. "We pray to our Father in Heaven to give us pure religion and help us to trust Him. Mr. Len Henderson spent Monday night.

#### APRIL

Thursday, April 1 to Friday, April 30. Friday, Charlie and I to Middleburg to Episcopal Church, heard Bishop Lyman, dined with Nellie. I sent Baugh and Co. \$290 for car load chemicals. Saturday, Squire, John and George working on public road, had my mule and plow. Sunday, Charlie and Nena heard Mr. Lat Harris at New Hope. "Praise the Lord, O my soul". Anthony took George and Wallace to school at Middleburg, brought back load of goods. Wednesday, I rode Brown to Middleburg, dined with John and Nellie. Friday, I sent 1185 lbs. tobacco to Henderson, Nena and I went in buggy, My tobacco Net - \$251.40, Zack 421 lbs., Net - \$86.30, Charlie returned with wagons by Middleburg, brought 2 tons chemicals. Saturday, Charlie with both wagons and cart hauled chemicals from Middleburg, Zack made 1 load with his cart, have enough at home to make 7 tons. Jimmie Plummer, John and Graham Boyd here with boys. Sunday, Charlie and Ed to church at Tabernacle. Mr. and Mrs. A. A. Watkins spent the afternoon, Mrs. Suit here all day, Dr. Williams called. "We give thanks and praise to Thee O, Lord, for Thy kind preservation, help me to put my whole trust in Thee". Monday, Charlie to R. A. Davis' for potato plants, only got  $\frac{1}{2}$  bushel, I bought Peter mule, from E. W. Watkins. Tuesday, Charlie got more potato plants from Mr. Chapman, we planted  $2\frac{1}{2}$  bushels. Nena started her school, had 7 scholars. Thursday, Charlie, with Anthony and Si Hunt left before day for Henderson, sold 744 lbs. tobacco at Carolina warehouse, Net - \$143.30. Si Hunt's 584 lbs. Net - \$59.35. Saturday, Charlie and I attended club at Mr. Walter Bullock's, all members present but Mr. Alston, pleasant day, nice time, quite a lot of young people there. Sunday, Nena, George, Watt, Henry and I to Sunday School at New Hope, Robert Watkins and Ed Tucker came home with us. "O Lord, we pray Thy blessing on us." Monday, started planting corn, I rode Brown to Middleburg, home to dinner, Mr. Charlie Burton dined with us, spent the afternoon. Tuesday, Charlie in buggy to Henderson, Zack and Weldon carried tobacco. My wheat, rye and oats improving. Wednesday, still planting corn, Sister Sarah and John Robinson spent the day, I gave John 1 bushel seed corn, Charlie to Middleburg, flustrated in my arrangements to get my chemicals. John Cawthorne, Nellie and children came Thursday. Friday, John Cawthorne, George, Wallace and I went to Old R.R. bridge fishing. Saturday, hands plowed grape orchard, cut more ditches. Sunday, John Cawthorne, Nellie, Sarah and Wallace Cawthorne, Ed, Charlie, Nena, George, Watt and Henry went to Sunday School and church at New Hope, sermon by Rev. John N. Cole. I am suffering with rhumatism in my back. "O, Lord, help me to lean on Thee". Monday, Miss Sally and Mrs. Flora Boyd came, spent the day. Mrs. Suit here. John Cawthorne and family off to Middleburg. Tuesday, Charlie and Anthony carried load tobacco to Henderson. The boys and Nena to her school. Osburn planted 126 hills of watermelons. Tobacco 510 lbs. Net - \$74.61. Thursday,



Charlie with hands finished mixing 7 tons Court's formula with chemicals. We planted 3 more squares cabbage, Early York, Large York, early Drumhead, and flat Dutch. Last 2 winter cabbage.

MAY

Saturday, May 1 to Monday, May 31. Hands scattered tobacco stalks around fruit trees. W. H. Boyd and wife spent the night. Sunday, W. H. Boyd and wife left, Charlie and Nena to church at Nutbush, big convention and preaching. George, Watt and Henry to preaching at New Hope. "May the good Lord give us grace sufficient". Tuesday, we drilled in 26,000 lbs. guano, 500 lbs. to acre. Wednesday, John Early and Graham Boyd came home with boys, back to school this morning. Ed, Charlie and Henry crow hunting. Thursday, we had 3 swarms bees, saved 2 swarms. Friday, planted 40,000 tobacco plants, Saturday, more rain, nice season on tobacco just planted. Crows and moles bad in corn. Sunday, Wife and I with Wallace and Henry in buggy, Ed on horseback to church at Middleburg, spent day with Nellie. Nena and George to Sunday School at New Hope. Another swarm of bees. "Grant us Thy grace, O Lord, help us to trust Thee fully." Monday, Charlie with Cooper and Brian putting up compost, acid phosphate, Kainit, manure and cotton seed. We put 500 lbs. Court's formula in drill corn, 250 lbs in cotton, 250 in peas. Osburn put in 400 lbs. guano to an acre. Friday, Charlie and Jeff to Henderson with tobacco. Saturday, Charlie and I to club meeting at Colonel Cooper's, all members present but Mr. Alston, had nice time, called at Williamsboro. Hands worked in garden and planted watermelon patches. Sunday, Ed and Charlie to Middleburg, to New Hope in afternoon. Wife, Nena, George, Wallace and Henry to New Hope, Quaker sermon by Rev. Mr. Ball. "O Lord, deliver us from sin." Monday, Charlie, with Cooper and Osburn running picket fence in lot. Tuesday, Charlie at store, Ed to Middleburg, Burwell at work in garden for 2 weeks. Wednesday, drew and planted 60,000 tobacco plants. Friday, Zack, Si Hunt, and I sent tobacco to Henderson. Saturday, Miss Rena Boyd came with Charlie. Sunday, May 23, my birthday, 60 years old, "O Lord, may my last days be my happiest days, may I submit myself entirely to my Saviour". Charlie, Nat Boyd, Miss Rena Boyd, Nena, Wallace, Henry and I to New Hope, heard Rev. John N. Cole. Monday, wife and I dined with John H. Bullock. Charlie carried Miss Rena home, Ed to Middleburg. Saturday, Charlie carried Rev. Mr. Gay to W. H. Boyd's. Sunday, Ed, Charlie, Professor Anderson to church at Tabernacle, 2 sermons by Rev. Mr. Nelson, P.E., dined at church. John Cawthorne, Nellie and children, Sister Sarah and John Robinson, Misses Mary Jerman and Luna Cawthorne spent the day with us, also Ed Tucker. "Praise the Lord, O, my soul". Mr. Ed Lewis spent Monday night here.

JUNE

Tuesday, June 1 to Wednesday, June 30. Double shovels plowing in corn. Mr. Norwood spent the night, he is with H. C. Stove Co. Thursday, Commencement day at Middleburg Male Academy, all our folk attended, large crowd, all went off nicely, Nena remained all night. Friday, Charlie in buggy, Jeff in 2 horse wagon to Middleburg for Nena and the boys and baggage. Hands finished stripping all tobacco but the boys'. Saturday, I went to quarterly conference at Cokesbury, Professor Anderson with me from Middleburg, Sermon by Rev. J. S. Nelson, P.E., Dinner at church. Wallace with me. John Cawthorne and family came. Sunday, Charlie, Nena, George, Watt and Henry to Sunday School and preaching at New Hope. "Bless the Lord, for all His goodness and mercy". Monday, Charlie to Henderson for Magistrates' Meeting.



Tuesday, we stripped boys' tobacco, have stripped 20 barns, 12 more barns to strip. Thursday, I took 8 hands made a start setting up corn washed down by heavy rains. Friday, Jeff and Si Hunt to Warrenton with tobacco, my load 904 lbs., Net - \$143.15, Si Hunt's 397 lbs., Net - \$63.02. Hands planted out and re-planted sweet potatoes. Burwell worked in garden. George building hen house. Sunday, Miss Esther Jerman came yesterday, Ed to W. H. Boyd's, Annie Boyd came back with him. John Cawthorne and family here since June 4. "We praise Thee, O Lord, for Thy loving kindness". Monday, Daisy mare very sick. Tuesday, we think she is better. Wednesday, Daisy mare died, left a colt 6 weeks old. Saturday, Burwell working in garden all the time. Charlie taking tax list at store. Colonel W. S. Davis and Miss Hunter spent the day. Sunday, Nena and I with George and Henry to Sunday School, Ed and Charlie to Nutbush. Wife, Nellie and I in double buggy to Mr. E. D. Tucker's in afternoon." We give thanks and praise to our Heavenly Father". Friday, June 25, Ed Boyd dined here. Sunday, we had very severe storm, wind, rain, hail, very damaging to crops." We praise the Lord, for all His blessings, May I have faith to say, "Tho He slay me yet, will I trust Him". My crop in bad fix, washed, hail beaten, etc. Zack, Si Hunt and I sent tobacco to Warrenton.

## JULY

Thursday, July 1, to Saturday, July 31. Charlie to Warrenton, sold tobacco, W. W. White - 634 lbs., Net - \$68.15, Si Hunt - 327 lbs., Net - \$31.35, Zack 300 lbs., Net - \$33.22. Saturday, hands worked road, built bridge over Laural Branch. Sunday, all our children to New Hope to Sunday School and preaching at New Hope, heard Rev. Mr. Fishel. "O, Lord, give me grace sufficient". Thursday, cut oats, had 6 cradles going. Friday, got up oats, hauled them to stable loft. Sunday, Nena, George, Watt, Henry and I to Sunday School, Colonel Sturdevant spent the day. Ed and Charlie to Tabernacle, home at 11 o'clock at night. "We praise and bless Thy Holy Name, O Lord." Saturday, July 17, I attended Club meeting at W. H. Burwell's, only 4 members present, Messrs. Boyd, Burwell, Cooper and myself. Wife and Charlie there with me. Sunday, Ed and Nena to Nutbush Church. I with George, Wallace and Henry to Sunday School at New Hope. "Dear Saviour, may I accept free salvation at Thy hands, May my whole trust and confidence be in Thee". Monday, Osburn and Sim running machinery got out wheat, mine  $85\frac{1}{2}$  bushels, Zack -  $31\frac{1}{2}$ , Si Hunt -  $16\frac{1}{2}$ . Thursday, Jeff to Beardsley's mill, brought home 3 Bbls. flour and offal, carried 30 bushels wheat, makes 42 bushels at mill. Friday, Zack and I sent tobacco to Henderson, Charlie and I went in buggy, I attended District Conference, Dr. Wilson presided, very full attendance, met Dr. White from Oxford and his son Ed, dined with them at Dr. Smith's, spent the night at J. R. Young's, had pleasant time at Conference. Saturday, after breakfast Judge Young took me out to his farm, back in time for opening of conference. I dined with Mr. John Watkins, called at Mr. Stalling's spent an hour with Sister Sally. Charlie brought Nena up today, I went home with him, Nena remained. Sunday, Ed and Charlie to Nutbush, Watt, Henry and I to Sunday School. Mr. Stephen Tucker spent afternoon. "O Lord, may I fully accept my Saviour". Wednesday, protracted meeting in progress at Mt. Auburn, Mrs. W. L. Boyd and her sister Mrs. Leaf spent the day with us.

## AUGUST

Sunday, August 1 to Tuesday, August 31. Ed and Charlie to Tabernacle, Nena, George, Wallace and Henry to Sunday School and preaching at New Hope.





"Bless the Lord, Praise Him forever". Tuesday, Nena and I to New Hope yesterday, She and Charlie to Tabernacle today, meeting going on at both places. Nena and all the boys to New Hope Wednesday, meeting broke up. Ed Boyd spent the night. Thursday, Anthony and Jeff with wagons, Charlie in buggy to Henderson, sold 1962 lbs. tobacco, Net - \$106.70. Dick Boyd spent Friday night. Saturday, Charlie with Dick Boyd to Tabernacle, meeting there continues, 20 converts. Sunday, Charlie did not return from Tabernacle, Ed and I with Jeff driving in double buggy to Tabernacle, 2 sermons by Rev. J. N. Cole, Watt and Henry to Sunday School. "Praise the Lord, all ye people, give Him thanks". Wednesday, August 11, Charlie took me to depot, I left Manson at noon, in Weldon at 3, Battleboro at 5, at Mr. Joe Powell's at 6, in company with Rev. J. N. Cole, R. Kearney, Peter Allen, I slept in room with R. Kearney. Warrenton District Conference meets tomorrow. Thursday, Mr. Powell took Messrs. Allen, Kearney and myself in carriage, Rev. J. N. Cole in buggy all around his farm before breakfast, then on to Battleboro, Conference convened at 11 this morning, good attendance, back to Mr. Powell's at night, having a very nice time. Friday, good attendance at Conference, 3 sermons besides business meeting. Messrs. Jones and Anderson came today, good time generally, Messrs. C. M. and C. A. Cook and Joseph S. Jones with us at Mr. Powell's at night. We took an extended trip this morning, through the farms of K. and R. Battle, Lewis Turner Battle and others, then to church. Saturday, Rev. J. N. Cole remained in Battleboro last night, large attendance on conference today, Our company left on cars for home. Messrs. Allen, Kearney and I with Revs. Holden, Gay and others. I found Sister Sally, Ida, child and nurse at home. Sunday, House full of company, Sister Sally, Ida child and nurse, W. H. Burwell, wife and 5 children, Wash Fleming and others. "O Lord, give us grace, may we resist temptation." Monday, Sister Sally, Ida, nurse and child went to W. H. Burwell's Tuesday, Nena and I to church at Middleburg, 5 converts. Ed Boyd spent the night. Wednesday, Charlie, Nena, George and Wallace to Middleburg, George professed religion. I sold Ed Boyd remnant of tobacco except trash. Ed to church, had a good time there today. Thursday, Nena, George, Henry and I to church, good meeting, Rev. Mr. Holden and Professor Anderson with us last night. Sister Sally, Ida, child and nurse back from W. H. Burwell's. I sent Sister Sally, Ida, nurse and child to Ridgeway in double buggy. Wife, George, Watt, Henry, Nena and I to church at Middleburg, meeting closed, 11 joined church, George among them. A. P. Harris came home with us. Saturday, Watt and Henry at store helping Ed, Watermelons gone, musk melons plentiful. Sunday, Ed and Charlie to church at Williamsboro. Nena, George, Henry and I to Sunday School. Mrs. A. A. Watkins and children spent the afternoon. "Praise the Lord and give thanks, O my soul." Tuesday, Charlie and Si Hunt to Warrenton with tobacco, Charlie spent the night at Locust Grove with Sister Sarah, she came home with him. Wednesday, Ed and Charlie to picnic near Middleburg, large crowd, I helped Henry at store. Thursday, Wife, Sister Sarah, and I spent day at W. H. Burwell's, all went in double buggy. Right much company at W. H. Burwell's, had splendid melons, I called on Mr. W. A. Burwell and family. Friday, Wife and Sister Sarah to J. H. Bullock's. Saturday, 3 hands working on public road, Wife, George and I to Enterprise in double buggy. Sunday, Nena, George, Watt, Henry and I to Sunday School. John Robinson spent the day, took Sister Sarah home. "All that is within me, praise His Holy Name."

### SEPTEMBER

Wednesday, September 1 to Thursday, September 30. Big earthquake last night, extended from Maine to Florida, most serious damages heard from at Charleston, S. C. Friday, Mr. Len Henderson dined with us, Wallace and Hen-



ry to school 3 days. Sunday, Nena, George, Watt, Henry and I to Sunday School, preaching by Rev. Mr. Ogburn. Colonel Sturdevant came home with us. Nat and R. B. Boyd spent the night. "O Lord, help us to put our trust in Thee". Monday, Boys rode Henry mule to school Ed drove Brown to Henderson. Friday, Charlie and I to Middleburg, I attended meeting of trustees of Middleburg Male Academy Saturday, Jeff hauled goods from Middleburg for White and White. Falkner Plummer came home with the boys. Sunday, Nena, George, Watt, Henry and Falkner Plummer with me to Sunday School. Ed and Charlie Tabernacle, Colonel Sturdevant spent the day here. "We praise Thee, O Lord for Thy mercies". Wednesday, Jeff and George to Middleburg, carried load of rags, brought back load goods. Thursday, hands lost  $\frac{1}{2}$  day at political meeting at Enterprise. I went to Zack's, Mr. Tucker's and Colonel Sturdevant's. Friday, Wife and I spent day at W. H. Boyd's. Saturday, cut and housed 4 barns tobacco, hauled balance of corn tops. Sunday, Ed and Charlie to church at Middleburg, returned after night. Nena, George, Watt and Henry with me to Sunday School. Colonel Sturdevant spent the day here. "O Lord, may I put my whole trust in my Saviour". Monday, we have 6 barns tobacco running this week. Tuesday, Jeff to Middleburg for goods, Ed to Henderson, I at store today. The boys went to school. Thursday, I helped Ed at store all day. Saturday, hands and I beat out 15 bushels peas, beat them out on rail pen. Burwell working late cabbage in garden. Sunday, all attended Sunday School and heard sermon by Rev. J. N. Cole at New Hope, Richard Henderson here with the boys. "We praise and bless Thy Holy Name, O Lord". Monday, Wife and I to W. H. Boyd's. We gathered and beat out 50 bushels peas. Hands pulling and shocking hay.

### OCTOBER

Friday, October 1 to Sunday, October 31. Saturday, Mr. Len Henderson came at noon, brought our little grand son, Len from New York City, Len came to N. C. with Mr. George Littlejohn. Sunday, Mr. Henderson and I to Middleburg, heard sermon by Rev. Mr. Holden at Methodist church in morning, dined at Mr. J. K. Plummer's, heard Rev. Mr. Pettigrew at Episcopal church in afternoon. "Praise the Lord, O, my soul". Tuesday, Ed commenced ginning cotton, Charlie and Hopkins Harris with him. Thursday, wife sick last night, sent for Dr. Jerman before day, he got here at sunup, Wife better. Friday, wagons hauled 2 stacks of hay from Mr. Henderson's old mill pond. Saturday, all through curing tobacco, hands fanned out peas. Wallace and Jim gathered last apples in orchard. Sunday, Charlie and Hopkins Harris to Tabernacle, my family and Ed Tucker went with me to Sunday School. "O Lord, help us to give our whole hearts to Thee". Monday, Rev. J. N. Cole called, Monday. Hands cut and hauled hay from mill pond and vinyard. Tuesday, Rev. J. N. Cole and wife and Mrs. Lucy Bullock spent the day, Mrs. Bullock and Nena went to W. H. Boyd's to dinner. Wednesday, Mr. C. H. Pearson died this morning. Friday, Mr. J. R. Young spent the night, he is campaigning for clerk of court, he left for Townesville. Saturday, wife and I to Mrs. Paschall's, Charlie and Henry at store and gin. Watt, Meridith Bullock, George and I went hunting. Colonel Sturdevant quite sick, Charlie sat up with him. Sunday, we all went to Sunday School, I called at Colonel Sturdevant's 3 times today, sent Jeff to Williamsboro for medicine for him. "O Lord, give us grace sufficient". Wednesday, George and I went to John Cawthorne's. Wallace and Henry to school, with Nellie and children tonight. Thursday, John Cawthorne, Nellie and children with us this morning, We went to Locust Grove, spent the night with Sister Sarah, John Rob and family, we all walked to old Watkins mill. Messrs. Reavis had



25 hands re-building dam. Friday, we came home from Locust Grove, John Cawthorne and Nellie left for home. Sunday, Wife, all our family and Hopkins Harris to Sunday School and sermon by Rev. J. N. Cole, at New Hope. "O Lord, we magnify Thy Holy Name, give us fellowship with Thee." Monday, we put up 23 fattening hogs. Wednesday, candidates spoke at Enterprise, Anthony and Squire went. Thursday, plows flushing land for sowing rye, sowed 1 bushel. George and I went hunting, killed 4 birds. Friday, Zack helped me harrow 4 bushels rye and 5 bushels wheat. Saturday, I drove Brown to 4th. quarterly Conference at Providence, good meeting. Sunday, Walton Watkins went with Nena, George, Watt, Henry and me to Sunday School. Mr. Robert Paschall came home with me and dined. Ed and Charlie to W. H. Boyd's, W. H. and Dick Boyd returned with them, spent the night. "Bless the Lord, O my soul".

### NOVEMBER

Monday, November 1 to Tuesday, November 30. Tuesday, is election day all over United States for State and County officers, all hands to election, no work on farm. Charlie registrar, Captain Bullock, M. P. Burwell, Graham Boyd and Ellis Jordon poll keepers. Wednesday, boys walked to school, election news unfavorable to Democrats, J. R. Young elected Senior clerk of Court for Vance County by majority of 152. Thursday, Charlie to Henderson for fruit trees, etc., Jim hauling cotton seed from store to Middleburg 3 days. Friday, Burwell preparing place to plant strawberries, we hauled 31 Bbls. rent corn from Si Hunt's in ox-cart. Sunday, Ed, Nena, Wallace and I to church at Middleburg. Mr. Green spent the night with us, I bought a dog cart from him. "O Father, we pray Thee to give us Thy grace". Wednesday, Brian and family living in pack house while their new chimney is being built. Sunday, boys, Nena and I to Sunday School, Charlie and Nena to W. H. Boyd's in afternoon. Hopkins Harris rode Mike to Dr. Plummer's. "Give thanks, O, my soul to God, for His blessings." Monday, beautiful Indian summer, wife and I to Church's store. Charlie bird hunting, killed 19. Tuesday, Charlie and I hunting, killed 10 birds. Thursday, Charlie, George, hands and I worked road in front of house, George hauled rock to fill in gullies, in front of gate. Jeff hauling cotton seed from store to Manson. Friday, Charlie and I bird hunting, killed 24, John Cawthorne and Nat Boyd joined us in afternoon. Saturday, Montpelier Agricultural Club met here. Only Messrs. Bullock, Burwell, Cooper and Royster present, Messrs. Alston and Boyd absent, quite a lot of young people. John Cawthorne and family and John R. White came yesterday. They, with Nat and Dick Boyd spent the night. Sunday, John Cawthorne and Nellie to W. H. Boyd's. Hopkins Harris, Nat and Dick Boyd to Nutbush, "O God, give us faith, virtue, knowledge, temperance, brotherly Kindness, Godliness and charity". Monday, Charlie and Nat Boyd rode horseback bird hunting, killed 10. George took Coop to Middleburg to return to Raleigh. John Cawthorne and family left. Mr. Len Henderson here to spend the night. Thursday, rain, mercury dropped 20 degrees in 2 hours. Saturday, Rev. Mr. Pettigrew and Colonel Sturdevant dined with us, Mr. Pettigrew on way to Mr. Thomas'. Sunday we all attended Sunday School at New Hope. Hopkins Harris rode Hunter to Middleburg. "Praise the Lord, give thanks for His blessings". Tuesday, pulled, hauled and packed 60 bushels turnips cut bushes and covered turnip patch.



DECEMBER

Wednesday, December 1 to Friday, December 31. Charlie and I bird hunting, Thursday, Charlie with hands cleaned ice house, fixed ice pond. I to Enterprise, came back with school boys. Extremely cold, ground continues to freeze. Saturday, started snowing at day break, kept up all day, turned to hail and sleet, mercury 15 to 20 all day. Hands to work on road, returned, too cold to work. My family with Hopkins Harris at home all day Sunday. "Bless the Lord, O, my soul, forget not all His benefits." Monday, still snowing, heaviest snow since January - 1858. 13 inches of fine white snow on top of crust, 19 inches in all. Tuesday, average of 19 inches of snow all over land. Anthony, Squire and Jeff made walking ways, cleaned snow from around the house, with shovels. We thank the Lord we have plenty of wood and can keep comfortable, very little traveling by man or beast. Thursday, we got up before day, kindled fire in kiln, killed, cut out and salted up 24 hogs. Annie Boyd died this morning with typhoid fever, sick several weeks. Friday, Charlie and Hopkins Harris rode mules to W. H. Boyd's and Tabernacle for Annie Boyd's funeral. Service conducted by Rev. J. N. Cole. Sunday, Colonel Sturdevant spent day and night. Hopkins rode Mike to Dr. Plummer's. "We give thanks and praise to God." Tuesday, boys went to school, first day in over a week. Jeff hauled 2 trips with goods from Middleburg. Thursday, Wallace with Jeff to Middleburg for goods, Watt brought books home, school closes tomorrow. Zack came, killed a beef. Friday, I sent Jeff with wagon load beef, corn meal, peas etc., to Hawtree. Charlie, Nena, Hopkins Harris and the boys to Middleburg to school celebration. We have fine lot of wood cut up and packed in old office and under veranda. Sunday, George, Watt, Henry to Sunday School. Charlie and Hopkins to Middleburg, Ed and I to W. H. Boyd's, Charlie and Hopkins home at 11 o'clock at night, "We give praise and thanks to God, for His Kindness". Monday, Wallace and Jeff to Beardsley's mill, brought home 3 Bbls. flour and offal from 16 bushels wheat. Boys, hands and I built bridge over branch at Laural Branch, they fixed up ice pond. Friday, all hands broke up for Christmas. Saturday, beautiful weather for Christmas Day. "We return thanks and praise to Thee, O God, for the gift of our dear Saviour, we would commemorate His birthday by consecrating ourselves to His service. Glory to God in the Highest". Sunday, we attended Sunday School at New Hope, Colonel Sturdevant spent yesterday and today with us. "O Lord, help us to be humble, faithful, sincere and pure Christians". Monday, wife and I spent the day with Mr. and Mrs. James H. Bullock, Mr. and Mrs. John T. Thomas there too. Very nice day together. Tuesday, George and I rode horses to W. H. Boyd's, had a fox race, turned fox loose and had a chase, ran 3 miles and caught him again. Nena to James H. Bullock's. Anthony attending to stock, Lucy cooking, no company, quiet Christmas. Friday, cold, drizzly weather, trees and everything laden with sleet. This day winds up the old year. "I thank the good Lord for this year and pray that I may be more zealous and useful in good works. May He keep me in the faith and may I have fellowship with Jesus Christ".





JANUARY

Saturday, January 1 to Monday, January 31. Trees heavily laden with ice, melted by noon, snowed rapidly for 2 hours, very cold at night. Sunday, mercury down to 17, not above 23 at noon, Nena and Charlie to church at New Hope, Colonel Sturdevant spent the day. "O Saviour, give us fellowship with Thee". We hauled 13 loads ice from pond on road, ice  $1\frac{1}{2}$  inches thick. Hands ground up axes. Tuesday, mercury down to 5 this morning. We hauled 23 loads ice from pond at home, 6 from ponds on road, 42 loads in all, not full yet. Wednesday, rain, hail, sleet, then snow, Thursday, snow 6 inches deep on top of sleet. All we can do is attend to stock and keep fires. I took long ride on horse hunting for my sheep, did not find them. Charlie and boys hunting. Friday, George and Squire found sheep, brought them home. I have them and cattle under shelter. Saturday, it resumed snowing, makes 4 layers snow. Sale of Gran Paschall's property at Enterprise today, large attendance, sold 4 horses, 4 cattle, 3 hogs, wagon, buggy, etc. Sunday, all remained at home all day, no company, plenty of good, dry wood. "We give thanks to God for His blessings". Monday, very cold, snow hard frozen, Charlie and Watt to Henderson. On Tuesday, we got 16 more loads nice ice, 3 inches thick. Ice house full and heaped up. Thursday, raining at night, snow melting rapidly, Friday, snow nearly gone, Charlie, George, Wallace and Henry all at store with Ed. Saturday, Charlie and I to Mr. Royster's to Club meeting, only 5 members present, had very nice time. Hands ground and helved axes. Sunday, Mr. Len Henderson spent the night, Charlie to church at Middleburg, Ed Tucker and Walton Watkins here with boys, spent the day, Mrs. Lucy Bullock and children spent the day. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Tuesday, very cold, mercury down to 16, so cold I declined going to Raleigh. Saturday, I rode Brown to Ridgeway to quarterly meeting, sermon by Rev. J. S. Nelson, P.E., I dined with Rev. J. N. Cole. Sunday, warm as summer, Charlie, Nena, Watt and Henry to John Cawthorne's, Charlie and Henry back, left Nena and Wallace. I attended Sunday School, George and I to church at Middleburg, heard Rev. J. N. Cole. "Lord, help me to put my whole trust in Thee". Monday, Charlie and Jeff took tobacco to Henderson, caught in storm. Thursday, Mr. Miley of Baugh and sons dined with us. Rev. J. N. Cole spent Saturday with us. Sunday, Nena, Watt, Henry and I to Sunday School, O, Lord, strengthen our faith". Monday, I went with Nena to start her school, Wallace and Henry started school at Middleburg, they went in dog cart.

FEBRUARY

Tuesday, February 1 to Monday, February 28. Friday, I sold 678 lbs. old red tobacco Net - \$20.20. Sunday, all to Sunday School, Charlie and Nena to John Cawthorne's. "We give praise to God and thanksgiving". Monday, Charlie and Nena back from John Cawthorne's by Warrenton. Tuesday, Wallace and Henry started boarding today at school. Brian gone over the river, he lost all week. Sunday, Nena and boys with me to Sunday School, all walked, Ed Tucker, Walton, Lily and Eva Watkins home with us, dined and spent afternoon. John Cawthorne, Nellie and children came. "Praise the Lord, O, my soul". Monday, John Cawthorne left Nellie and children. Rev. J. N. Cole and family here Tuesday night. Wednesday, George with Rev. J. N. Cole and family to Mr. Richard Wilson's, he took his 2 little girls in buggy. R. B. Boyd dined here. Rev. J. N. Cole and family spent the night at W. H. Boyd's, dined at Jimmie Bullock's. Charlie to Mr. John M. Paschall's. Saturday, George and Jeff with wagon to John Robinson's for



## YEAR 1887

stack oats, 1,000 lbs., got out  $15\frac{1}{2}$  bushels. Sunday, none of us to Sunday School, rainy, Nellie and children here. "O Lord, give us Thy Holy Spirit". Wednesday, Misses Sally Watkins, Emma Watkins, Carrie Jerman and Anderson all married today. Sunday, Meridith Bullock went with us to Sunday School and preaching at New Hope, heard Rev. J. N. Cole. "Praise the Lord". Monday, Ed to Henderson, Charlie at store. I went with Nena to school, stopped at store, sent off petition. Colonel Sturdevant left this morning, Thursday.

### MARCH

Tuesday, March 1 to Thursday, March 31. George and Jeff brought 1051 lbs. oats from Mr. R. J. Robinson, hands flailed them out in granary, I sowed  $29\frac{1}{2}$  bushels. We all went to New Hope Sunday, sermon by Rev. Mr. Fishel, Colonel Sturdevant spent the day, Mr. A. A. Watkins the afternoon. "O Lord, help me to depend on Thee". Saturday, we put up 2 compost heaps. Sunday, boys, Nena and I to Sunday School, Charlie and Nena to W. H. Boyd's in afternoon. Mr. Len Henderson here tonight. "O Lord, give me faith and confidence". Tuesday, I walked to Mr. Tucker's, Dick Boyd dined here, Colonel Sturdevant took supper. Mr. Suit here Tuesday and Wednesday, Colonel Sturdevant spent the night. Saturday, George and I to Colonel Cooper's to Club meeting. Sunday, Nena, boys and I to Sunday School, Ed Tucker and sister Tempe home with us. Ed and Charlie to Nutbush to church. "O, Lord, increase my faith". Tuesday, George with wagon, Jim with ox-cart went to Middleburg, brought home ton of phosphate. Wednesday, we put manure, acid phosphate, Kamit and 20 bushels cotton seed in compost. Thursday, Mr. W. A. Burwell's stables burnt tonight. Friday, we planted peas, beets, radish etc., in garden. George and Jim trimming grapevines. Saturday, Nena and boys went fishing. George and I put up martin poles. Sunday, we went to church at Middleburg, heard J. N. Cole. "O, Lord, may we put our trust in Thee". Colonel Sturdevant spent the day. We are having real March weather Mr. Miley came Tuesday, remained. Snow covered land, rough, windy, mercury at freezing point, I have to feed stock heavily. Boys at home since Wednesday.

### APRIL

Sunday, April 1, to Saturday, April 30. Sunday, I attended church at Middleburg, organized Sunday School, made assessments. Anderson, Fleming, Hicks, Champion, Parish, Spain and I assessment committee. Boys, Ed and Charlie to church at New Hope. "O Lord, help us to trust Thee". Wednesday, sowed clover seed, 4 gallons, Anthony running harrow both ways over it. George tying up grape vines in young orchard. Thursday, put up turkey house in orchard. Watt and Henry came home from school, Robert Myrick with them. Saturday, some vegetation putting out, apple, pear and cherry trees blooming. Hands plowed and put ashes round grape vines. Boys and I to Railroad pond fishing, caught a few silver perch, put them in our ice pond. Sunday, Charlie and George went to Tabernacle, heard good sermon by Dr. Lafferty. Robert Myrick and Ed Tucker with boys to Sunday School. "May I put my whole trust in the Lord". Monday, all hands took holiday, Henry and I to Mr. A. A. Watkins' bought  $2\frac{1}{2}$  bushels sweet potato plants, brought them home in dog cart, set them out. Mr. Watkins came, spent afternoon. Went with me around to my plant beds. We saw first martins last Saturday. Wednesday, Nena sick Dr. Jerman to see her. Saturday, Henry with me to quarterly conference at Jerusalem. To John Cawthorne's at night. Sunday,



YEAR 1887

breakfast with Nellie, with Henry and Sarah called at Sister Sarah's, dined, "Praise the Lord, O my soul". Tuesday, Jeff padding horse collar, both wagons to Middleburg for chemicals, brought 1/3 of car load. Wednesday, wagons made 2 trips to Middleburg for chemicals, hauled 13 formulas, Mr. Watkins - 2, "White and White" - 1, Zack helped me haul. Sunday, George and I to church at Middleburg, heard Rev. J. N. Cole, Ed and Charlie started, but, Hunter ran away, broke the buggy, Charlie rode him horseback to church. Mr. R. B. Henderson with us tonight. "O Lord, give us grace sufficient for our day and generation". Monday, Sister Sarah came, she, wife and I to J. H. Bullock's in afternoon. Wednesday, wife, Sister Sarah and I spent day at W. H. Boyd's. Friday, made 2 more tons Court's formula, 6 in all. Saturday, both wagons hauled chip manure from wood pile to flue barn lot. I took all hands prepared my watermelon patch and theirs.

MAY

Sunday, May 1 to Tuesday, May 31. Beautiful May Day Sabbath, Ed and Charlie to church at Nutbush, rest of us to Sunday School and preaching at New Hope, good deal of company. "Praise the Lord, O, my soul". Tuesday, hot, mercury above 90 degrees. Wednesday, have 36,000 tobacco plants to plant at night. Mr. T. H. Boyd, fruit agent spent, Thursday night with us. We drew and planted large number of cabbage plants, good season. Saturday, we planted 17,000 tobacco plants, Si Hunt the same, 1/2 of his crop. Boys and hands planted watermelon patches. Sunday, all to Sunday school at much company in afternoon. "O Lord forgive my short comings, give courage to my soul". Monday, heavy rain and storm, too wet to plant tobacco. I attended assessors' meeting at Enterprise. Dick Boyd and Mr. R. Wilson dined with us. Wednesday, planted 20,000 tobacco plants. Boys have not been to school this week. Thursday, Jeff cutting and hauling up yre. Si Hunt had wagon to load, had a run away, broke down. We have planted 37,000 tobacco plants. Sunday, all of us to Sunday School, large school. Wife and I to Jimmie Bullock's, Mrs. Bullock sick, Mr. W. A. Burwell died this afternoon. "O Lord, help us to put our trust in Thee". Monday, Charlie and I attended funeral of Mr. W. A. Burwell at 4. R. B. Boyd and Henry Burwell dined with us. Sunday, all of us to preaching at Middleburg by Rev. J. N. Cole, boys to Sunday School. Mr. and Mrs. Stephen Tucker spent the afternoon here. "O God, give me perfect love of Thee". Monday, we planted 39,000 hills tobacco. Wednesday, planted 1500 sweet potato slips, 1/2 of my crop. Sunday, Nena and boys to Sunday School. Wife and I to J. H. Bullock's, met Captain Meridith and wife, Mr. and Mrs. Ed Watkins, Mrs. Thomas and Miss Mary Bullock. "Praise the Lord, O my soul and forget not His benefits. Monday, I went to Hawtree, dined and spent the day with John and Nellie Cawthorne. All my hands have holiday for Whitsuntide.

JUNE

Friday, June 1 to Thursday, June 30. I had 4 Slabtown women helping us strip tobacco. Messrs. Ed Tarry and Clarence Richardson home with boys from school. Saturday, Charlie and I to Henderson to meeting of commissioners, Justices and assessors. Sunday, all of us and Ed Tarry and Clarence Richardson to Sunday School and preaching at New Hope, Mrs. A. A. Watkins, Lily, Walton and Eva Watkins, also, Robert home with us. "Praise the Lord, O my soul". Tuesday, hands working corn and tobacco, growing well, Jim grazing cows. Friday, Charlie and Jeff to Henderson with tobacco, 807 lbs., Net \$181. I at store with tax list. Saturday, Revs. Nelson and J. N. Cole



spent last night, left this morning for Tabernacle. Messrs. Burwell, Wilson and I finished tax list. Wallace and Henry planted cabbage. All of us to New Hope, than to Middleburg, sermon by Rev. Mr. Arnold, Children's Day. "May God preserve us unspotted from the world". Tuesday, Wife and I with all our family to commencement at Middleburg, large crowd, everything passed off fine, Mr. Walter Henry delivered the address. Boys spoke in afternoon. Thursday, I had 5 cradles and 10 binders cutting wheat. Saturday, I attended Club at Mr. Royster's, Charlie with me, only 4 members there, had a pleasant day. Sunday, all to New Hope, Ed Tucker, Frank Watkins, Thomas Watkins, Mrs. A. A. Watkins and family home with us. "O Lord, teach me Thy statutes". Colonel Sturdevant spent the night. I attended accessors' meeting at Enterprise. Corn, cotton, tobacco growing well. Friday, Charlie and Jeff carried load tobacco to Warrenton. Saturday, Mr. Buchanan came, got out my wheat, 124 bushels. Thresher moved to Zack's, Sunday, wife and all of us to preaching at Middleburg, heard Rev. J. N. Cole. Wife and I came home, others stopped at New Hope, heard Rev. Nick Harris. "O Lord, may I live up to the true Christian standard." Watt and Henry planting beans in missing tobacco hills.

## JULY

Friday, July 1, to Sunday, July 31. My crop in good condition. Watt and Henry to Hawtree. I to Enterprise. Sunday, we went to New Hope to Sunday School and preaching. Colonel Sturdevant home to dinner with us. "O Lord, give us faith in Thee". First corn silk July 3, fine growing weather. Sunday, July 10, Mr. Tom Horton came, spent the day, we went to Sunday School. "Praise the Lord, O my soul". Wednesday, Nena and I to Ridgeway, took cars to Rocky Mount. I am at Mr. A. W. Arrington's, Nena at Mr. Hart's. Opening sermon by Rev. T. P. Rumad. Thursday, Conference organized at 9 this morning, Rev. J. S. Nelson in chair, C. A. Cooke, Secretary, good many preachers and lay delegates present. Rev. J. N. Cole, wife and children, Miss Esther Jerman, Messrs. Hunter, Watson, Fleming, Kearney and W. H. Boyd here from Ridgeway Circuit. Very good time except for heat. Rev. Mr. Holden preached morning, Rev. Mr. Carden afternoon. Friday, R. W. Kearney and I to Rocky Mount mill this morning. Sermons today by Rev. F. L. Read and Rev. Mr. North at night. Delegates elected to Annual Conference as follows, George Hart, H. F. Spiers, W. W. White, C. A. Cooke, Alternates - W. H. Burwell and R. C. A. Cooke. Saturday, Mass meeting for Trinity College. We left Rocky Mount at 1:00 in afternoon in company with Messrs. Kearney, Watson, Dr. Jones, and Rev. F. L. Read. Found Mr. and Mrs. James Bullock at home, and, thanks to the Lord, all well. Sunday, Nena, Wallace and Henry with me to Sunday School. Nat and Graham Boyd spent last night, left after breakfast. Nellie and children with us a week. "O Lord, help me to be faithful". Tuesday, Si Hunt to Warrenton with tobacco, Premium Sale, 270 lbs., Net - \$44.52. Wednesday, first ripe watermelons. Very fine. Sunday. All except wife and I to Middleburg, protracted meeting, Sermon by Rev. Dr. Brooks and afternoon by Rev. J. N. Cole. "O God, may Thy blessing rest upon us". Monday, Wife, Ed, Henry and I to meeting at Middleburg. Rev. Dr. Brooks and wife and Rev. J. N. Cole came home with us, spent the night. Hands topping tobacco and digging Irish potatoes. Tuesday, Charlie, Nena, George and Wallace with Dr. Brooks and wife and Rev. J. N. Cole to church at Middleburg. Wednesday, wife, Ed, Henry and I to church at Middleburg. Sermons by Dr. Brooks and Rev. J. N. Cole. 1 convert yesterday, 1 penitent today. Thursday, Charlie, Nena, George and Wallace to church at





## YEAR 1887

Middleburg, Messrs. Anderson and Scarborough here last night. Friday, Ed, Nena and Henry to church at Middleburg. Sermons by Dr. Brooks and Rev. J. N. Cole, very large congregations every day, 11 joined the church today. Saturday, wife, Charlie, Henry and I to church, meeting closed after communion. Negro meeting going on at Oak Level, not much work on farm, some work in garden and tobacco. Sunday, we went to Sunday School at New Hope. Mr. E. W. Watkins, wife and family here. My wife sick, Ed and Charlie to Middleburg. "O Lord, may I trust Thee at all times". Tuesday, R. B. Boyd, and sister, Alice Boyd of Mecklenburg, John and Richard Arrington spent the day.

### AUGUST

Monday, August 1 to Wednesday, August 31. Long, hot spell, thermometer from 80 to 100 for 3 weeks. Thursday, Cooper and Squire finished getting boards and cutting pine poles for buggy house, potato house and hen house. Charlie and Jeff carried load tobacco to Warrenton, Charlie brought new buggy home. Tobacco 813 lbs., Net - \$38.33. Saturday, George and Jeff to Beardsley's mill. Sunday, Miss Lucy Manning here since Friday. She, Nena, Ed, Charlie and R. B. Boyd to Tabernacle, other boys to Sunday School. My wife sick, I remained with her. "May I put my trust in God". Tuesday, Charlie, Nena and Miss Lucy Manning to Tabernacle, did not return tonight, protracted meeting. Friday, George went to Williamsboro for medicine. Jeff and Henry carried 11 bushels wheat to Nellie. Mr. Moss spent Friday night, Nat Boyd Saturday night. Sunday, boys to Sunday School, Ed, Charlie, Nena and Miss Lucy Manning to Tabernacle. Meeting there. "O Lord, give us Thy Holy Spirit". Mr. John Fleming died at 10 o'clock. Monday, Charlie and women from Slabtown stripping tobacco, my hands worming and succering tobacco. Tuesday, Cooper finished potato house, working on buggy house. Wednesday, Ed to Henderson, brought Mrs. Porter. Friday, Ed to Henderson, brought Mrs. Porter, Mrs. Morton, Mrs. W. H. Boyd and Miss Lucy Manning. John Cawthorne and family here tonight. Saturday, club met here today, all members present, good many outsiders, 75 in all. We had a good time, plenty of fruit and nice melons. All left in afternoon but Mrs. Porter, Miss Lucy Manning and John Cawthorne and family. Sunday, boys, Nena and I to Sunday School, Charlie, Miss Lucy, Nena and Watt to Middleburg. Ed and Mrs. Porter to Nutbush. "May the Lord give us grace". Monday, Ed with Mrs. Porter to Henderson, Charlie with Miss Lucy Manning to Middleburg. Mr. Scarborough returned with Charlie. Wednesday, Mr. W. T. Rooker came made bargain to flue cure tobacco. Thursday, Mr. and Mrs. Leak. Mrs. W. L. Boyd, Miss Leak and Miss Boyd came, spent the day. Friday, Mr. and Mrs. Len Henderson here. Saturday, Mr. and Mrs. Len Henderson left for Warrenton. Sunday, all of us to Sunday School and on to preaching at Middleburg, heard Rev. J. N. Cole. Mr. and Mrs. Tucker and children and Colonel Sturdevant spent the day. Monday, we got up early, sent Anthony to Manson for Mr. Rooker, filled all 9 flue barns with tobacco by 7 o'clock at night. W. T. Rooker, Wallace and Henry running old flue barns, Squire and George the 2 in grove.

### SEPTEMBER

Thursday, September 1 to Friday, September 30. Charlie and Jeff carried tobacco to Henderson, Betsy horse got sick, could not come home tonight. Sunday, all of us to Sunday School, preaching by Rev. Mr. Fishel. Charlie and Ed to Nutbush. Robert Watkins and Walton Watkins with the boys.



Colonel Sturdevant spent the day. "O Lord, help us to live by faith". Monday, filled 6 barns, good tobacco. Tuesday, John R. White came to stay with us a few days. Coop left Wednesday, George took him to Middleburg. Wife and I to Enterprise and Mr. Watkins'. Friday Charlie, Watt and Henry squirrel hunting. Saturday, hands moved tobacco and gathered apples. Sunday, all went to New Hope, Funeral services by Rev. J. N. Cole, he spent the night with us. "O Lord, may we put our trust in Thee". Monday, cut and housed 6 barns tobacco, it is curing very satisfactorily. Friday, Jeff with load tobacco to Henderson, 462 lbs. Net - \$21.95. Rev. J. N. Cole, wife and children. Mrs. Thorpe and 2 children spent day, Jim daubing potato house. Sunday, Nena, Watt and Henry to Sunday School, Ed and Charlie to Nutbush, George Boyd came home with them. Sarah and Wallace Cawthorne here. "O Lord, give me grace sufficient in every temptation." Sunday, wife and I to preaching at New Hope by President Ogburn. Wednesday, Sister Sarah, Willie Robinson and children, Mr. Falkner and W. H. Burwell here. Hands cut big tree at granary, re-covered side. Jim getting out nails. Thursday, John Cawthorne, Nellie and little John came. R. B. Boyd here tonight Friday, Misses Sally and Alice Boyd called. Sunday, Ed, Charlie, Nena, George and Wallace with me to Sunday School at New Hope, on to Middleburg to hear Rev. J. N. Cole. "Bless the Lord, O, my soul". Tuesday, filled 2nd barn with tobacco from store, beat out peas. White Bros. started gin yesterday, ginned 4 bales. Friday, George and Jeff took 556 lbs. tobacco to Henderson, Net - \$42., Charlie and Nena went in buggy. Finished gathering apples.

### OCTOBER

Saturday, October 1 to Monday, October 31. Wife and I with Nena and all the boys to Sunday School, heard Rev. Mr. Fishel preach. Colonel Sturdevant with us. "Praise the Lord, may I have fellowship with Jesus." Tuesday, Nena, George and Watt to preaching at New Hope. Sunday, Ed and Charlie to Tabernacle, Nena and other boys to Sunday School and prayer meeting at New Hope Mr. Wash Fleming here today and tonight. "O Lord, give me grace and glory." Monday, we cleaned up 35 bushels white peas. I was at store nearly all day, Charlie to depot. Tuesday, gathering peas, too wet to beat out, very busy at store, Wallace and Henry both helping. They have ginned 50 bales cotton. Monday, Mrs. Sally Boyd and Pannie spent the day. Wednesday, with wife to Mr. Wilson's, I spent afternoon at store. Beat out 10 bushels peas. Friday, got 16 bushels peas, Ed, Charlie, Watt, Henry at store and gin. George digging pit for Nena's flowers Saturday, beat out 6 bushels wheat. I drove Joe to Mr. Walter Bullock's to Club meeting. All members present, had good time. Found Boyd at home on my return. Sunday, all our family spent the day at home with Boyd. "We thank God for His manifold mercies and goodness to our family." Monday, digging and housing sweet potatoes and pulling up vines. George and Henry started school, Boyd left for New York. Wednesday, Alfred Paschall and Miss Luna Harris married today. Friday, George and Henry not at school, teacher gone to Raleigh fair. Eva Watkins with us. Friday, George and Henry to school in dog cart. I went bird hunting, killed 1 bird, wind too high to hunt. Saturday, Nena and Charlie to W. H. Burwell's. Sunday, all the family to church at Middleburg, heard Rev. J. N. Cole, large congregation, Colonel Sturdevant home with us. "We give thanks and praise to the Lord. Monday, sent tobacco for White Brothers and myself to Warrenton. Zack took a load to Henderson. Tuesday, very very wet and cold, Charlie to Warrenton in buggy, sold 583 lbs. tobacco



at Boyd's warehouse. Net - \$89.10. We had cold North east wind 4 days, stripped tobacco. Saturday, sun out first time this week, Sunday, started to Sunday School, weather so bad turned back at store. "O Lord, add to our faith virtue, knowledge, patience, temperance, Godliness, brotherly kindness and charity". Monday, poured rain all day, changed to snow, hail and sleet, a real blizzard after dark. Nat and Jimmie Boyd spent last night and today here. Water rising in basement.

### NOVEMBER

Tuesday, November 1 to Wednesday, November 30. I went to sale at the late Mr. John H. Fleming's, large crowd there. Dr. Burton and Rev. J. N. Cole dined here with Wife and Nena. Wednesday, hands gathered peas and picked boy's cotton. Thursday, fair like Indian summer. Charlie, Nena and Miss Sally Watkins to Weldon fair. Jeff and Squire (hands) went too, George and Henry with them to Middleburg to school. R. B. Boyd returned with them at night. I at store all day with Ed and Wallace. Willie, Levi and Cooper working on Nena's flower pit. Saturday, I met T. P. Rowland at store and with Mr. Scarborough in my buggy to Union Chapel to quarterly conference. Boyd and Mr. Len Henderson here tonight. Hands pulled and hauled all loads corn. Sunday, much company. Mr. A. K. Fleming and Mr. Lynch drowned last night, Mr. Len Henderson and I went there, home to dinner. "Praise the Lord, O, my soul, give me grace sufficient for me and mine". Monday, company left this morning, Boyd to depot with Mr. Len Henderson. Mr. Howard Jones and John Robinson left. Tuesday, Charlie took Jeff to Dr. Jerman to see about his arm. Wednesday, we shucked 40 Bbls. corn. Cooper put sills under crib and made wagon tongue. Sunday, Nena, George, Wallace and Henry with me to Sunday School, Miss May Dortch and brother and Ed and Tempe Tucker and Colonel Sturdevant home with us. Charlie to Tabernacle, Meridith Bullock with boys in afternoon. "Lord give us grace sufficient for us." Monday, hauling corn, hauled 61 loads well packed. Tuesday, Nena with me to Henderson to Farmers' meeting, I attended meeting at court house. Friday, I got Zack to sow wheat, I had to stay at store, Charlie went to Mr. J. H. Taylor's. Saturday, I attended club meeting at W. H. Boyd's, George with me, only Messrs. Walter Bullock, Royster and myself present. Sunday, Nena and Watt to John Cawthorne's, George, Henry and I to Sunday School at New Hope. Mr. James Russell died. "O, may I be prepared to meet Him in Heaven. Praise God from whom all blessings flow". Monday, finished sowing wheat, 21 bushels in all. Tuesday, we sent 18 turkeys and 2 geese to Henderson by Jeff, Charlie and George went in buggy, turkeys sold for \$16.75. I was at store in Charlie's place. Wednesday, I attended Steward's meeting at Ridgeway, P.E. Nelson there, I dined with Rev. J. N. Cole, P. E. Nelson and Messrs. Hunter, Read, Mayfield, Burwell and wife there too. I brought Nena home, she came up on cars from John Cawthorne's. Thursday, very nice Thanksgiving, Nena and I to service at Middleburg, heard P. E. Rev. Mr. Nelson. I got 18 bushels rent corn from Si Hunt. Friday, got Jeff off to Warrenton with tobacco, I went in buggy, sold it at Boyd and Rogers', Net - 995 lbs. \$135.70. Anthony running harrow over wheat, Sister Sarah came. I have had my fattening hogs up a week. Saturday, wife, Sister Sarah and I spent the day with W. H. Boyd. We have had a week of real Indian summer. Sunday, all the family to Sunday School and preaching at Middleburg, last sermon this year for Rev. J. N. Cole. Mrs. Sally Boyd spent the day with wife and Sister Sarah. "Bless and praise God, O my soul". Monday, Nena and I in double buggy to Middleburg, put up at Temple House, Tuesday, Nena and I arose



early, left Middleburg at 4:00 this morning, in Raleigh at 8:30, Sanford 1:40 in afternoon, Fayetteville at 4:00, got good quarters at Cumberland Hotel. Large congregation at M.E. church, sermon by Bishop Key, cold night, I in room 20. Wednesday, Conference of N. C. Methodist E. church South met at 10 this morning at Cumberland Street Church, Bishop Key presiding, very full attendance of clerical and lay delegates. D. W. Bain secretary. Committees appointed and business commenced. I am on temperance committee.

### DECEMBER

Thursday, December 1 to Saturday, December 31. Very enjoyable time in conference today. Sermon at night by Rev. Jesse H. Page, very large crowds day and night. Bishop Key is dispatching business satisfactorily. Fayetteville crowded. Friday, still very cold, much business transacted in conference today, Dr. S. S. Burkhead died very suddenly this evening. Conference was adjourned as soon as his death was announced. My room mates are Rev. R. A. Gilliam, W. A. Darden, C. F. Parker and Mr. Washington. Saturday, conference was in session till 11 o'clock, business was suspended, rest of morning devoted to memorial services for Dr. Burkhead, Dr. Burton, Dr. Hudson, Rev. J. A. Cunningham and others paid tributes to his memory. Sunday, very pleasant Sabbath, one never to be forgotten by the overflowing congregations at Cumberland Methodist Church South in Fayetteville, love feast at 9 this morning, sermon at 11 by Bishop Key, Communion at 3 in afternoon, sermon at 7:30 at night by Rev. C. G. Smith of Georgia. Monday, I attended conference in morning, Nena and I took cars at 2 in afternoon, in Sanford at 7:00, took rooms, spent the night at Sanford House, left conference in session at Fayetteville. Tuesday, arose at 5:30, took R. and A. cars at Sanford, in Raleigh at 8:00, Middleburg at 12:00. All well at home, "Thanks to God." Anthony and Cooper re-covering meat house and office. George and Henry to school. Friday, Anthony to Middleburg for boys, they walked home, through. Sunday, Nena, George, Watt and Henry with me to Sunday School. Mr. and Mrs. A. A. Watkins and children spent the afternoon. "Praise the Lord, O my soul". Monday, R. A. Davis and daughter here tonight. Tuesday, killed white cow for beef. Mr. Len Henderson with us Wednesday night. Thursday, I sent Henry to John H. Bullock's for him to carry load tobacco to Warrenton. We have cut and packed nice lot of wood under veranda and in old office. George and I went bird hunting. Nena went with Mrs. J. H. Bullock to Warrenton. Sunday, Nena and boys with me to Sunday School, Colonel Sturdevant spent the day. "O Lord, give us confidence and courage to do our duty". Monday, George and Henry to school, home tonight. Si Hunt hauling with one wagon, ox-cart at store. Wednesday, Rev. J. N. Cole and a peddler here tonight. Thursday, butchered 3 hogs, Charlie to Warrenton, sold 826 lbs. tobacco at Boyd's warehouse, Net - \$96.30. I have 8 fattening hogs up, they are getting real fat. Saturday, no more work this year, boys and hands all at store, crowds of people at Enterprise, I settled up with most of my hands. Sunday, Christmas Day, snow 2 inches deep, very cold. Nena and boys to Sunday School at New Hope, I spent the day at home. Mrs. Watkins and children spent the afternoon. John Cawthorne, Nellie and children came. "Let us give thanks to God for His goodness and mercy." Monday, all boys at store but George, he is at New Hope with John Cawthorne, fixing up Christmas tree. I went to Enterprise, large crowd at store. Sheep out and gone. Cattle hogs and sheep in good order. Tuesday, We all went to Christmas tree at New Hope, large crowd, all pass-





ed off nicely. Charlie to Middleburg, returned with Misses Lucy and Nena Manning. Mr. and Mrs. Watkins and family here. Wednesday, house full of company, Misses Lucy and Nena Manning, Ed Tucker, Miss Lily and Walton Watkins, Mr. Scarborough, his horse ran away at store with buggy, John Cawthorne, Nellie and children here. Young folk had a candy stew and fireworks. Thursday, all yesterday's company and Mrs. James H. Bullock here today. All negroes away but Anthony and the cook. George, Anthony, and I attending to stock, keeping up fires, etc. Friday, John Cawthorne and family left. Misses Manning and Frank Watkins here today. I have only hired John Hunt at \$75. a year. Roads very rough and frozen Squire carried Mr. Scarborough's buggy to Middleburg today. Saturday, cold, cloudy, hailed some. Charlie, Misses Manning and Nena called on Mrs. J. H. Bullock. Nat and Miss Sally Boyd came. I hired Willis Brian. "We return thanks and praise Thee O Lord, for Thy loving kindness the past year, help us to grow in grace".



JANUARY

Sunday, N. D. Boyd, Misses Sally Boyd, Lucy and Nena Manning with us, so rainy we did not get to Sunday School. "Lord help us to consecrate ourselves to Thee". Monday, we made a new start today for the year's work, "May the blessing of God attend us". George and Henry with 3 hands repaired ice pond dam and cleaned out ice house. Anthony moved Osburn' to Mr. Henderson's. Rev. J. N. Cole with us tonight. Tuesday, hauled poles to put around ice house. Ed and Nena with Misses Manning went visiting. Squire moved to Mr. W. A. Burwell's. Only 4 hands hired. Wednesday, I hired Cooper Henderson, he with other hands put up body of hen house. Rev. J. N. Cole and family. Pet Davis and Henry Burwell came. Thursday, beautiful, balmy day, we ground axes, started cutting and splitting plant patch wood. Jeff in double buggy drove Rev. J. N. Cole to Ridgeway. Cooper and Anthony working on my hen house. Mr. Len Henderson spending tonight. Friday, I hired Cooper's boy Plummer for a cow boy, \$18. a year. Saturday, Charlie rode out with the girls. Sunday, almost summer weather, we all with our company to Sunday School, re-organized school, same officers. "Praise and thanks to God for His love and grace". Monday, cold, drizzly day, stripped tobacco. Tuesday, Jeff to mill then to Middleburg with Misses Manning's baggage, Ed took them to depot. They have been with us several weeks. Wednesday, finished my hen house, fixed wood and rocks to kill hogs Henry at store in Watt's place, Mr. Tom Crocker spent last night, Colonel Sturdevant here tonight. Thursday, we killed 8 hogs, they weighed 1148 pounds. Jeff took load cotton to Middleburg, brought back salt. Friday, raining and sleeting, Zack home early, we cut out and salted meat in rain. Saturday, stripped 200 lbs. tobacco, hung and struck it down. Sunday, Charlie, Nena, George Wallace and Henry with me to Sunday School, large attendance, Colonel Sturdevant and Ed Tucker home with us. "Praise God, from whom all blessings flow". Monday, raining and freezing, hail and sleet. We stripped all tobacco hanging, put it on sticks and struck it down, Tuesday, land covered 2 inches deep in hail and sleet, still sleeting. We stripped tobacco. Wednesday, still cold, ice and hail froze up before night. Horses all got out of lot and ran off, Only Joe came back at 9 o'clock at night. Thursday, horses remained out all night, ice very slick, difficult traveling, I had a fall, skinned my hand. Ice not thick enough to put up. Friday, started all hands and teams to getting ice, 20 loads from our ice pond, 2 inches thick. Saturday, light sprinkle of snow, an inch of ice still on ground, put up 2 more loads ice. George and Jeff carried load cotton to Middleburg, brought back goods for "White Brothers". Mrs. Watkins spent the afternoon. Sunday, very much like snow, everything out doors frozen up, only George and Wallace to Sunday School at New Hope, they rode horseback. Walton Watkins spent the afternoon with boys. "O Lord, may we be humble and obedient". Monday, very much like snow for several days, ice hard and slick on ground. We hauled ice with both wagons and ox-cart from Gilbert's pond, near Mt. Pleasant church, filled ice house, put in 50 loads. Tuesday, warm overhead but land covered with ice and slush. Wednesday, rain and sleet nearly all day, Ed and I to Henderson, disagreeable time, raining and freezing all the way. Thursday, ice continued to freeze, melted very little since it fell 10 days ago. We put 7 more loads in ice house. Cut wood, packed it under veranda. Saturday, extremely cold, wind very keen from N. West, ice hard and slick, very difficult traveling, hands cut and hauled wood for themselves. Ice on land nearly 2 weeks. Sunday, Ed, Nena and Charlie to church at Middleburg, Charlie on horseback. George, Wallace and Henry to Sunday School at New



Hope. Colonel Sturdevant to dinner. Mrs. Watkins spent the afternoon. "O Lord, give us the Comforter, may we put our trust in Him. Monday, ice melted some, Rev. J. N. Cole spent the night. Charlie rode Hunter to John Cawthorne's. Tuesday, ice nearly all passed off today. Charlie returned from Warrenton and John Cawthorne's.

## FEBRUARY

Wednesday, February 1 to Wednesday, February 29. Charlie with double buggy to Ridgeway for Cousin Lizzie Cole and children. Thursday, Land froz-  
 en again, 2 of my cattle missing. I am confined to my room with a cold. Cousin John Cole came. We put sheep up in orchard, hogs in hog lot. Friday, I spent another day in house with cold. Haven't found lost cattle. Sunday, Cousin Lizzie Cole, Annie Burwell, Mary Cole, Charlie, Nena, George, Watt and Henry to New Hope to Sunday School and preaching, heard Rev. Mr. Whitaker. Mrs. J. H. Bullock, and Meridith and Colonel Sturdevant spent the day. "O Lord, give us faith". Wednesday, Rev. J. N. Cole and wife to W. H. Burwell's. Thursday, Jeff to Henderson with load tobacco, Zack carried 2 loads. Hands fencing and hauling rails. Friday, some rain, hail and snow, shelled several Bbls. corn for mill also seed corn. Willis and Jeff to Henderson. My tobacco 731 lbs. Net - \$94.40, Zack 842 lbs. Net - \$135.50. Rev. J. N. Cole, his family Mr. C. Baker and Tom Carroll here to-night. Saturday, Cousin John Cole, Mr. Baker and Tom Carroll left. Land very wet, roads nearly impassable. Nena's pig died from being horned by a cow. Sunday, we went to Sunday School, Mrs. A. A. Watkins spent the afternoon. "O Lord, save us from sin, help us to do right, give us Thy Holy Spirit". Monday, stripped tobacco, have stripped 10 barns, 14 more to strip. Ox-cart hauling stalks to orchard. Saturday, Cousin John Cole and wife and I with Mary and Lewis to club meeting at W. H. Burwell's, also Charlie and Nena. All members present but W. H. Boyd Cousin John, wife and Lewis returned with us. Sunday, Charlie, Nena, George, Watt and Henry, Mary and Lucy Cole with us to Sunday School. Cousin Lizzie returned with Pet Burwell. Colonel Sturdevant, Mr. and Mrs. A. A. Watkins spent the afternoon, Mr. Watkins cut off his finger this morning. "Bless the Lord, O my soul, Praise His Holy Name." Monday, Anthony took Charlie to Henderson, left him on jury. Tuesday, Rev. J. N. Cole came. Wednesday, fixed pen to get out stack of oats, they were damp and got out badly, only got out  $\frac{1}{2}$  stack. Thursday, cleaned up 13 bushels oats, sowed 8 bushels, Jeff dragged them in with harrow, got out balance of stack. Friday, hauled and started getting out another stack of oats. Saturday, I attended quarterly Conference at Ridgeway, good attendance, I dined with Dr. Jerman. Mr. J. H. Taylor rode with me to Enterprise. Sunday, all of us with Mary Cole attended Sunday School at New Hope, then preaching at Middleburg by Rev. J. N. Cole, Cousin Lizzie, Nena and Charlie with me to church, home after dark. "O Lord, may this day rebound to Thy glory". Monday, a real blizzard, blinding snow from sunup till 8 o'clock this morning, cleared with increasing wind and cold. We got out last stack of oats. Tuesday, cleared up oats, first stack 33 bushels, second stack 29 bushels, 52 bushels in all. Have sowed 16 bushels. Wednesday, Mr. S. D. Tucker brought sow.

## MARCH

Thursday, March 1 to Saturday, March 31, Put in 12 bushels oats to-day. Farmers' Alliance organized today at Enterprise, 10 members organized by S. Otho Wilson, W. W. White, president. Friday, repaired fence on



Avenue, sowed 10 bushels oats, plowed colt Heck, he works well. Rev. J. N. Cole and family have been with us a month. Saturday, finished seeding oats, 46 bushels in all. Anthony with mules dragging harrow over them. Sunday, Cousin Lizzie Cole, Nena, Charlie, George, Wallace and Henry with me to Sunday School and preaching by Rev. Mr. Whitaker at New Hope. "O Lord, grant us peace, and joy in believing, give us comfort and courage". Monday, Rev. J. N. Cole, Charlie and I in double buggy to Henderson, had a very cold, unpleasant day. Meeting of commissioners, magistrates, County Alliance. Jeff with 2 horses harrowing over oats. Anthony plowing garden, hands hauling fodder and wood, fencing and burning trash. Tuesday, started running harrow over wheat to sow clover seed. Mr. Miley dined with us. Wednesday, Mr. Miley called. Mr. Len Henderson spent the night. Charlie went to Mr. John H. Taylor's to rehearsal, did not return. Thursday, I went to Enterprise, paid taxes for Cooper, Osburn, Si Hunt, Jeff Willis and John Hunt for 1887, total amount \$19.39. Friday, Mr. Moss, book agent dined with us, I paid him \$3. for book for Wife. Saturday, I attended meeting of Farmers' Alliance at Enterprise, all members present, initiated Mr. Caudle. Mr. and Mrs. Wilson spent the afternoon, Mr. Farber (pedlar) spent the night. Sunday, Mr. Farber with us to Sunday School. "We pray the Lord that we may be faithful and true". Charlie and Nena in buggy, George and Jeff in wagon took 16 bushels sweet potatoes to Henderson to Mr. Stallings, only 50¢ per bushel. Wednesday, Charlie to Townesville to rehearsal, so cold women did not work. Sunday, all of us to Sunday School, Colonel Sturdevant here, Misses Tempe and Mary and Pet and John Burwell called. "Give praise and thanksgiving to God." George Boyd here Tuesday night. Wednesday, heavy wind, fences, trees and some buildings blown down. Mr. John Thomas died this morning, I went to Middleburg. Friday, I attended Farmers' Alliance at Colonel Sturdevant's, Mr. Crawford Fleming initiated. Saturday, no women to work all week, I went to Enterprise, returned in buggy with Willie Burwell. Sunday, Charlie, Nena, George, Watt and Henry with me to Sunday School then on to Middleburg to hear Rev. J. N. Cole. Colonel Sturdevant spent the day. "Praise the Lord, O my soul". Tuesday, heavy rains, streams very high. Rev. J. N. Cole and family here since Thursday, March 22. Wednesday, M. P. (Pet) Burwell called on his way to Warrenton and on his return. Friday, I took 3 hands and worked road in front of house and flue barn road, Osburn and I cut ditch north of yard gate. Rev. J. N. Cole and family and Charlie to W. H. Boyd's. Saturday, Charlie, Nena and George to Townesville. All to Sunday School and to hear Rev. Mr. Whitaker at New Hope on Sunday.

#### APRIL

Sunday, April 1 to Monday, April 30. Colonel Sturdevant spent the day, Mr. Watkins, Ed Tucker and Tom Watkins spent afternoon. Monday, Ed, Charlie, Nena and George to Townesville, big time there, Tableaux, plays, etc., Wallace, Henry and I at store all day. Wife at home alone. R. B. Boyd and Mr. Walter Rogers spent tonight. All hands taking holiday. Tuesday, Dr. Burton, J. N. Cole and family came from W. H. Boyd's, spent day and night. Wednesday, Charlie took Dr. Burton, Rev. J. N. Cole and family to Ridgeway in double buggy. Friday, Mr. Brooks spent the night. Friday, Alliance met in afternoon. Saturday, hands worked road, Alliance met at Springdale, (Colonel Sturdevant's) today instead of yesterday. Sunday, all to Sunday School at New Hope. Colonel Sturdevant spent the day. Mr. William Meridith, Miss Betty Davis and Mr. Robert Watkins spent the day.





"Praise the Lord, O my soul". Tuesday, George and Jeff to Warrenton with load tobacco, 445 lbs., Net - \$63.60. Mr. Miley called. Wednesday, Jim and Henry tying up grape vines, Willis and Jay got back from over the river, (Boydton). Thursday, plowed out garden, 4 hands bedded out sweet potatoes, planted more Irish potatoes, plowed out grape orchard. Friday, Si Hunt took load tobacco to Warrenton, Charlie to Warrenton in buggy. Saturday, both wagons and ox cart hauling N. C. phosphate from Middleburg made 2 trips each, hauled 5 tons, 3 more to haul. Sunday, Miss Betty Davis with us to Sunday School, Colonel Sturdevant to dinner, Mrs. Watkins and children spent afternoon. Monday, both wagons and cart to Middleburg for balance of phosphate, all hands planting corn, Jeff and George listing, Anthony opening, Willis and Cooper drilling phosphate, women planting corn. Tuesday, all hands planting corn. Wednesday, Ed to Oxford to big railroad celebration. Friday, hands planting corn with foot. George Boyd home to dinner with Ed. Saturday, frost killed vegetables and some fruit, both wagons and ox-cart to Middleburg for fertilizer. Sunday, all of us to Sunday School at New Hope, on to Middleburg to hear Rev. J. N. Cole. Colonel Sturdevant to dinner with us. "Praise the Lord, O my soul". Monday John made 2 trips to Middleburg, hauled 2,000 lbs. R. Standard fertilizer. Cooper and Phoebe putting in phosphate and Kamit, planting corn. Dr. Taylor extracted 5 teeth for George. Tuesday, all teams to Middleburg, Zack's wagon and cart, and mine, I went with them, made 2 trips, 8,000 lbs. chemicals today. Willis and Cooper repairing yard palings. Wednesday, 1 wagon and ox cart and Zack's wagon and ox cart hauled remainder of chemicals, prepared land for Texas corn. Friday, I bought dun color mare from George L. Burwell. Jeff worked her to wagon. Sunday, Jeff drove Charlie, George and me to Tabernacle in double buggy, sermons by Dr. Burton and Rev. J. N. Cole. "May I put my trust in my Saviour".

### MAY

Tuesday, May 1, to Thursday, May 31. Planted watermelons and drill corn. Wednesday, mixed up ton of Court's formula from Baugh's chemicals. Thursday, I went to club meeting at W. H. Burwell's last night, home this morning. Took cloth off plant bed. Friday, wife and I to Ridgeway, dined at Rev. J. N. Cole's, on to John Cawthorne's. Sunday, John Cawthorne and I to church at Zion, called at Sister Sarah's, at Locust Grove and at R. A. Davis', he came back with us. Colonel Sturdevant licensed to be a local preacher. Good attendance at quarterly Conference. Sunday, wife and I to Zion, called at Sister Sarah's and R. A. Davis'. Sermon at Zion by P. E. Cunningham, Communion service, we returned home. "We pray Thy blessings on us O Lord". Monday, my tobacco plants overgrown I could plant  $\frac{1}{2}$  my crop if season came. Cooper dug horse trough. Tuesday, sent load tobacco to Henderson, Watt and I went. 730 lbs., Net - \$129.05. Wednesday, rain not enough to plant tobacco, sent another load tobacco to Henderson, Jeff with wagon, Charlie in buggy. 895 lbs., Net - \$115.20, Thursday, rained a fine season, planted 12,000 good plants. Friday, drew and planted 37,000 tobacco plants. Have planted 50,000, 25,000 more hills to plant. Saturday, Nena and I to Middleburg, I attended meeting of Male Academy trustees, called at Mr. Twisdale's. Sunday, all to Sunday School, Colonel Sturdevant with us noon and night. Monday, we planted 25,000 more tobacco plants, 75,000 in all. Tuesday, John R. Garland came, we went to Enterprise. Wednesday, Charlie with Nena and me in double buggy to Ridgeway, Charlie with Rev. J. N. Cole's children back home, Nena and I on to Weldon. Nena put up at Mr. Hart's, Colonel Sturdevant and I at Mr. Tighl-



man's. Thursday, opening sermon preached by Rev. J. W. Jenkins last night. Organized this morning, C. A. Cooke, secretary, good attendance of ministers and laymen, sermon at 11 o'clock by Dr. Burton. Bishop Key expected, did not come today. P. E. Nelson presided. We thank God and take courage, It is very pleasant to be with God's people. Friday, pleasant day at Conference, Bishop Key presided over the conference today, preached tonight, his presence is a benediction for us all. It has been my privilege to enjoy much Spiritual Grace today. Saturday, delegates elected to general conference. Rev. C. M. Cooke, C. A. Cooke, W. H. Burwell, W. S. Anderson, I left Weldon at 3, in afternoon home from Manson in rain. Left Nena in Weldon. Thanks to the Lord I found wife and children well. Sunday, drizzly, cold, only Charlie and George to Sunday School, Rev. J. N. Cole and 3 children here since Wednesday. "May I trust God fully and freely, O Lord, give me more faith and submission". Monday, drizzly day, Charlie, the boys, Mary and Lucy Cole to New Hope, heard a lecture by Dr. Jerman, dinner etc., at church. I sent George and Jeff to Manson for Nena, they returned in rain. We planted 11,000 tobacco plants today. Tuesday, long season in May continues, finished planting tobacco, good stand. Wednesday, Charlie carried Rev. J. N. Cole's children home, been here a week. Saturday, club met here today, all members here, many outsiders and visitors. Nice day and pleasant time. Sunday, fair, long season broke, Charlie and boys with me to Sunday School and on to Middleburg, Rev. J. N. Cole preached. "May the Lord help us to trust Him fully". Monday, resumed field work, 2 plows running double shovels in corn, plow siding down tobacco, 1 listing potato land. Worked out garden, planted sweet potato slips.

## JUNE

Friday, June 1, to Saturday, June 30. George to Henderson Saturday, sold my tobacco 1405 lbs., Net - \$213.10, Zack's 298 lbs., Net - \$59.50, Sunday, Charlie, Miss Betty Davis, Nena, the boys and I to New Hope to hear Rev. Mr. Whitaker. Miss Betty with us since Friday, left today. "O Lord, we return thanks for Thy long suffering toward us, may we be humble and glad". Wednesday, fine weather for killing grass, lots of it to kill. Nena's school out yesterday. Saturday, worked in corn and garden, hands worked out their watermelon patches. Sunday, Charlie, Nena the boys and I to Sunday School. Charlie and Nena to W. H. Boyd's and back. The Lord has been good to me, may I give Him my whole heart. Mr. Scarborough here Wednesday night. Friday, first meeting of Bender Agricultural Club. Sunday, Charlie, Nena, the boys and I to Sunday School. Colonel Sturdevant dined with us, He and Mrs. Watkins and daughter spent the afternoon. Monday, sold 2 grades tobacco to William Jenkins for 25 and 35, Zack cut his wheat. Tuesday, got reapers and cut wheat, finished cutting and binding, Jeff and Zack to Henderson with tobacco, Charlie in buggy, My load - 1057 lbs., Net - \$173. Zack's, Net - \$73.12, Nena to Morehead City. Rev. Mr. Whitaker here Thursday night. Sunday, Ed, Charlie, George and Wallace to Sunday School then to Middleburg. Henry returned from New Hope, Ed Tucker with him. "O Lord, give us grace sufficient". Wednesday, Nena returned from Morehead City, Boyd, wife and children came from New York, Nannie came on with Nena. Thursday, Charlie and Jeff with double buggy and wagon went to Mr. Plummer's for Miss Fannie and children. They have been gone nearly 4 years. Mr. John Garland came, he and Ed to Henderson Friday. Saturday, Alliance met at Colonel Sturdevant's, good attendance, elected officers. Meet again July 7.



Sunday, July 1 to Tuesday, July 31. Nena, George, Wallace, Henry, Pannie and Nannie with me to Sunday School at New Hope. Mr. Len Henderson and John R. Garland here tonight. "The Lord be praised". Friday, I, with Pet Burwell to Henderson, Alliance met Sunday, Mr. Len Henderson came, George and Nena to Mission meeting at New Hope. "O Lord, give us pure hearts and Grace sufficient". Monday, Rev. J. N. Cole and family here Monday night. George carried them home Wednesday, Charlie and Nena to Henderson, he returned, Nena remained as waiter at wedding of Miss Nena Manning to Mr. Mangum, Thursday, Charlie and I to Tabernacle to Club meeting, good crowd and nice time. Saturday, Nena returned from Henderson, wife and I to Enterprise. Sunday, Ed and Pannie to W. H. Boyd's, yesterday, Alice Boyd returned with them. Ed took her home today. Charlie and boys to New Hope, Charlie, Miss Fannie, Pannie, Nannie and Len to Middleburg and return. "Praise the Lord". Tuesday, Mr. Rooker got out 46 bushels wheat and moved. Wednesday, finished getting out wheat, 87 bushels in all, 5 bushels rye and 42 bushels oats. Charlie, Nena and boys to singing school at New Hope. Thursday, only wages hands working, Charlie and boys to singing school again. Ed and Miss Fannie to W. H. Boyd's. Friday, Mr. and Mrs. Len Henderson came. Saturday, Nena and I to Middleburg to 3rd. quarterly conference. Rev. Messrs. Nelson and Cole, good many official members present. The preachers, J. H. Mayfield and John Robinson came home with us. Sunday, Ed, Charlie, Nena, the boys and preachers to church. "O Lord, give us peace and resignation, may we do justice, love mercy and put our whole trust in Thee". Monday, Ed and Nena to preaching at Middleburg. Tuesday, Charlie, George, Henry, Wife and I to church at Middleburg. Revs. Nelson, Cole and Nash exhorting and preaching. Wednesday, Nena, George and Henry with me to church today, house full, 8 converts. I sold White Brothers Henry mule. Thursday, we heard 2 sermons by Rev. Mr. Nash at Middleburg, several converts. Revs. Cole and Nash preached Friday. Saturday, Charlie, Henry, Miss Fannie and Lucy to church at Middleburg. Meeting closed, 15 converts, 9 joined church. Sunday, Ed, Charlie, Nena and boys to church at Mt. Auburn. N. D. Boyd called. "Praise the Lord, may I give him my heart". Tuesday, Henry with me in buggy to John Cawthorne's, called at Ridgeway and Mr. T. N. Watkins', Sarah came back with us.

## AUGUST

Wednesday, August 1 to Friday, August 31. Mr. Whitfield came with assistance of Henry and me, Sal and Amy put up and shipped 60 baskets of grapes. Thursday, Mr. Whitfield gathered and shipped remainder of grapes, 81 baskets in all. Carried 12 large melons to Enterprise, plenty of nice melons. Nena, Charlie and boys to singing school. Friday, Nena and boys to singing school. Much company tonight. Sunday, Charlie, Nena and boys to protracted meeting at New Hope. "We return thanks and glory to God". Wednesday, Mrs. Caudle with us tonight, all hands to church at New Hope. Thursday, Nena, Mrs. Caudle and I to New Hope. Good meeting going on there. Robert Watkins with us last night. Saturday, George and I to Henderson, Alliance met at court house. My son Coop and Mr. Morrison came. Also Fannie and Children. Cooper making a ladder. Sunday, Charlie, Nena, Wallace, Coop and Mr. Morrison to Tabernacle. "Praise God for His mercy and grace." Monday, hands getting boards for new barn. Jeff hauled poles for Ed and Charlie. George and Henry piddling about. Tuesday, Jeff with tobac-



YEAR 1888

co to Henderson, George and I in buggy, 865 lbs., Net - \$101.25. Mr. Willis Harris, wife and child, Della Harris and child with us, they came from W. H. Burwell's. Thursday, Cooper and Osburn chinking barn, Sim and Loveless daubing it, Charles Hawkins running furnace and underpinning. Saturday, John R. White came, Jeff to depot for him. Miss Pattie Manning here since Thursday. Sunday, Mrs. W. A. Burwell's granary struck by lightning, burnt up. Ed over the creek. Charlie, Nena and Miss Pattie to church at Middleburg. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow." Wednesday, sold load tobacco in Henderson, bought wagon, Anthony brought it home. Thursday, Ed and Charlie over creek. I at store all day. Friday, Charlie, Fannie and children to John Cawthorne's. Sunday, Charlie with Miss Pattie Manning, Nena, George and I to preaching at Middleburg, heard Rev. J. N. Cole, large crowd. "May the Lord help us to put our whole trust in Him." Tuesday, hands putting shed to new barn, repairing and re-daubing barns in grove. Thursday, Sally Boyd and Annie Webb with us last night. Sister Sarah and John Robinson here. George, Nena and Miss Pattie Manning to Middleburg. Friday, Charlie, Fannie and children to Warrenton in double buggy. Mr. John R. Garland dined with us, George, Henry, Miss Pattie Manning and Nena to singing school.

SEPTEMBER

Saturday, September 1 to Sunday, September 30. Charlie carried Miss Pattie Manning to depot, George, Watt, Henry and Nena to singing school. Sunday, Mr. Scarborough here last night and today. He, Charlie, the boys and I to Sunday School and church at New Hope. Mr. and Mrs. James H. Bullock, and Mrs. Watkins spent afternoon. "O Lord, give us grace sufficient for our weaknesses". Wednesday, George carried Nena and Sarah to Hawtree and returned. Friday, R. B. Boyd dined with us, boys came home from school, Jeff went for them. Sunday, Nena, Charlie and boys with me to Sunday School, boys went on to Middleburg to church, heard Rev. Colonel Sturdevant. Wednesday, Henry to school, Watt resumed at store. Thursday, R. B. and George Boyd, Mary Burwell and Miss Lizzie Friend came. Mr. Len Henderson and Miss Fannie and children came, they have been in Warrenton a week. Friday, Si Hunt to Henderson with his last load tobacco, Wallace and I went in buggy, 1145 lbs., Net - \$108.00. William Burwell and wife besides Miss Tempe Burwell and other company. All left but Misses Burwell and Friend. Sunday, Nena and Henry to Sunday School, Misses Burwell and Friend left, Ed with them. Graham Boyd came last night. Charlie and Watt to Nutbush. "Praise the Lord for His goodness". Monday, 14 hands besides mine cut and housed 6 barns tobacco. Tuesday, Zack, Si Hunt, Weldon and myself running 11 barns tobacco. Wednesday, Ed to W. H. Boyd's, I at store. Henry at school. Thursday, Mrs. Flora Boyd and Mr. Sim Dean spent the day. Friday, I sent Jeff and Anthony with last of old tobacco to Henderson. 1537 lbs., Net - \$120.50. Charlie and I went in buggy. Sunday, Charlie, George, Nena, Watt and I to church at Middleburg, heard Rev. J. N. Cole. Mr. Len Henderson spent last night and today with us. "Praise the Lord, O my soul". Thursday, Cooper working on Weldon's packing barn. My tobacco nice and curing well. Hands pulling crap grass for hay. Saturday, hands pulling hay. Henry with us to Henderson, County Convention and public speaking, good speech by Judge Fowle. Mr. and Mrs. Len Henderson here, we expect Boyd Monday.

OCTOBER

Monday, October 1 to Wednesday, October 31. Boyd did not come until





YEAR 1888

Tuesday, Anthony went for him before day. Mr. and Mrs. Henderson spent Monday night. Boyd and family left Tuesday for New York city. Mr. and Mrs. Henderson, Charlie and George with them to Middleburg. Thursday, I hired Spencer Person and Jim Mayhe to run rock wall around grave yard. Anthony hauled 2500 shingles. Sunday, Ed and Charlie to Nutbush. Nena and boys to New Hope. Meridith Bullock and John Caudle dined with boys. Mr. Banzet called. "May I put my whole trust in God". Tuesday, finished digging and housing 90 bushels sweet potatoes. Cooper making gates to grave yard. Jeff and George to Beardsley's mill. Wednesday, Watt and I to Warrenton, to fair, good fair, good crowd. Thursday, wind and rain bad day on fairs in Warrenton and Durham. Friday, fair, nice day, Charlie, Nena, George and Henry to Warrenton fair. Saturday, Sister Sarah, John Robinson and son George came. Sunday, Dr. Jerman came to see wife Friday, Charlie and Watt to Middleburg to hear Colonel Sturdevant preach, he came home with them and dined with us. George V. Boyd spent the day. "O Lord, give me the assurance that I am accepted by Thee, let me know that I am Thine". Monday, pulled, hauled, shucked and cribbed 4 loads corn. Plowed in  $1\frac{1}{2}$  bushels rye, harrowed it. Got 5 more bushels sweet potatoes. Tuesday, Rev. J. N. Cole, wife and son came, spent the day, He and I attended funeral of Charles D. Riggan at New Hope, he preached the funeral. I am through curing tobacco. Wednesday, George carried Ed and Nena to Middleburg to go to Richmond fair. Thursday, E. H. Russell and Dr. George Taylor here tonight. Saturday, Dr. Taylor here 2 nights, put in set of teeth for Wife. Sunday, Nena, the boys and I to Sunday School and Prayer meeting at New Hope. Colonel Sturdevant spent the day. "O Lord, give us Grace sufficient." Monday, I finished sowing wheat, hands plowed it in and harrowed it, I went bird hunting in afternoon. Tuesday, Cooper working on new hen house, Willie helping. Hands put up cabbage. J. H. Mayfield, wife and daughter spent the day. Hands planked up wagon bodies to haul corn. Thursday, have pulled and hauled 26 loads corn. Wheat and rye coming up nicely. Lots of acorns, so, have not put up hogs yet. Saturday, cut, hauled poles, made pig pen, put up hogs, Sunday, Charlie, Nena, George and I to church at Middleburg, heard Rev. J. N. Cole. Watt and Henry to Sunday School. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, shucked 45 Bbls. corn. George at store, Charlie to Hawtree, brought Nellie and 4 children back, Sarah, Wallace, John and Mary. Tuesday, finished  $\frac{1}{2}$  of my corn crop, 50 Bbls., shucked and cribbed it.  $\frac{1}{2}$  of it is bread corn. Wednesday, Jeff and Cooper (colored), to Weldon fair. George and I to Enterprise to speaking, Colonel Burguin and Captain Dunn (white), Falkner, Watson, Wood and other colored people made speeches.

NOVEMBER

Thursday, November 1 to Friday, November 30. George to Middleburg to Tournament. Charlie intended going to Richmond fair, did not get off. My wheat and rye look very healthy. Friday, Charlie, Henry and I bird hunting till dinner, killed 5 birds. Saturday, Henry with me to Union Quarterly meeting, Sermon by J. S. Nelson, P.E., Good many official members present. John Cawthorne came, Mrs. Sally Boyd and John spent the day. Sunday, beautiful day, Nena and the 3 boys with me to Sunday School and sermon at New Hope, heard Rev. Mr. Whitaker. Mrs. Watkins spent the afternoon. Ed and Sarah to W. H. Boyd's. "O Lord, we desire Thy presence always". Monday, George carried Nellie and children home. John Cawthorne came Saturday, he returned with them. Tuesday, election day all over U.S. Vote at Enterprise, Harrison - 111, Cleveland - 22, very quiet, all hands



## YEAR 1888

lost the day. Wednesday, hauled all corn but Texas corn, 53 loads in all. Indian summer for last 2 weeks.

### NOVEMBER

Thursday, November 1 to Friday, November 30. Election news unfavorable for U. S., favorable for State. Harrison probably elected president, Fowle Governor of North Carolina. Friday, rained heavily, old big barn shed fell with a crash. Saturday, I met with Alliance at Colonel Sturdevant's. Sunday, Ed and Charlie to W. H. Boyd's, Nena and boys to New Hope, Ed Tucker and Walton Watkins came home with them. "Praise the Lord, forget not all His benefits." Monday, shucked 60 Bbls. corn, Rev. J. N. Cole here. Tuesday, have shucked 112 Bbls. corn,  $\frac{1}{2}$  of it short corn. Wednesday, Rev. John N. Cole and family came, He went on to Tabernacle. Returned at night. Harry Cawthorne here. Charlie and Nena to Henderson. Saturday, I went to club at Tabernacle, had slim meeting, very nice time. Sunday Nena, boys and I to Sunday School. "O Lord, give us Grace, may we put our trust in Thee". Tuesday, Middleburg church dedicated by Bishop Granbury, Charlie, Nena, George and Watt with me to church. After church Bishop, Dr. Burton, Rev. J. N. Cole, W. H. Burwell and wife, Sister Sarah, John Robinson, Mrs. W. H. Boyd, Graham Boyd, Mrs. James Bullock and others dined with us. On to W. H. Burwell's that night. Wednesday, Bishop Granbury dedicated Tabernacle church today, dined with John H. Taylor, on to S. P. Read's at night. Thursday, Bishop Granbury preached at Union today, dined with Dr. Bobbitt, on to Ridgeway at night. Friday, looks like snow, Nena and Sally Boyd with me to Ridgeway, George drove us, Bishop preached at Ridgeway, we held Stewards' meeting, dined with Bishop and many others at parsonage. Bishop on to Raleigh tonight. Saturday, Sally Boyd came home with Nena from Tabernacle. Sister Sarah, John Robinson, Mrs. W. H. Boyd and E. H. Russell spent the day and night. Sunday, real winter weather, Charlie, Nena, the boys, Sally Boyd and I to preaching at Middleburg, J. N. Cole's last appointment on circuit. Graham Boyd came for Sally, spent the day. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Tuesday, very cold spell for November, Cooper and Zack butchered 2 beeves, very nice, fat beef. George and Watt bird hunting, Mrs. Watkins spent afternoon, Pedlar spent the night. Wednesday, hands salted up beef, sold Zack  $\frac{1}{4}$ , (77 lbs.) at 7¢ per lb. Ed Tucker home from school with Henry. N. C. M. E. Conference met at Newbern. Thursday, Thanksgiving Day, no school, Mr. Pearce and Goode Cheatham here tonight. Friday, hands cutting and packing wood in old office. Henry and I bird hunting. Ed and Charlie ginning cotton, 150 bales. My wheat sowed in October very strong and vigorous. Many farmers sowing wheat now. George and Watt bird hunting. Henry at store, I went to Enterprise.

### DECEMBER

Saturday, December 1 to Monday, December 31. Sunday, only George to Sunday School. Roger Patterson and Miss Lucy Manning spent the day, Mrs. Mary Burwell, Miss Tempe Burwell, Pet Burwell and Walton Watkins here. "Praise the Lord." Monday, Nena with Mrs. Bullock to Ridgeway, spent the day at Parsonage. Tuesday, I left home at noon with George for Middleburg, took cars at 2:15, spent the afternoon in Henderson, left at 7:00, on to Durham by Oxford, put up at Hotel Claiborne, slept with Colonel B. Capeheart, Messrs. Wright and Rogers in room with us. Wednesday, Alliance Convention met at 10:00 this morning at Y.M.C.A. Hall, nearly 100 Alliances represented. Dr. A. H. Merritt president, Messrs. Broughton, Buller and Hunter secretaries. Got through business this morning. I moved from Hotel



YEAR 1888

to boarding house. Thursday, I left Durham at 8:30 this morning, Oxford at 10:00, Henderson 11:00, dined with Thad R. Manning, Middleburg 2:30, Home at 4:00. Hands built hen house and cow shed. Got wood. Anthony and John cut up old hen house, packed it away to cook with. Saturday, delightful weather for 10 days, I attended Alliance meeting at Springdale. Nat Boyd dined with us. Sunday, Charlie, Nena, Wallace and I to Sunday School. George and Henry to John Cawthorne's yesterday, returned today. Ed Tucker spent the day with the boys, "We return thanks and praise to God, for His long suffering toward us." Tuesday, Dr. Burton called yesterday on his way to Tabernacle. Wednesday, I sent double buggy to Middleburg to meet Colonel Sturdevant, etc., Thursday, Nat D. Boyd and Miss Judith Bullock married at Williamsboro church at 11:00, a dining at W. H. Boyd's. Charlie, Nena Ed and George attended. Friday, very cold, we have a lot of good wood packed under the veranda. Mr. Len Henderson and Mr. Scarborough here Saturday, very cold, land hard frozen, Mr. Henderson left. Colonel Sturdevant and his son and daughter came Thursday, from Mississippi. Sunday, Mr. Scarborough with us to Sunday School. He left with Charlie, Ed, Nena, George and Henry to call at Colonel Sturdevant's. "Praise the Lord, O my soul". Tuesday, cold, killed 4 hogs, cut out, salted and hung them in meat house. Sent Jeff to Henderson with tobacco. Wednesday, very cold, Charlie and I to Henderson, sold 868 lbs. tobacco at Alliance Warehouse. Net - \$76.21. My horses, cattle and sheep in good order. Thursday, I attended Alliance meeting at Enterprise, held in gin house, good attendance. Colonel Sturdevant and daughter here. Friday, still colder, Ed, Charlie, Mr. E. W. Watkins, Colonel Sturdevant's son, George Boyd bird hunting, George Boyd and 2 pedlars spent last night here. Saturday, Mercury down to 19 degrees, George met Dr. Burton, he dined with us, Mr. Jennings spent the afternoon. Sunday, coldest this winter, mercury 17, at sunup. Dr. Burton, Ed, Charlie, Nena, George and I with Mr. and Miss Sturdevant to church at Middleburg, heard Dr. Burton. "May we trust God and serve Him with a pure heart". Monday, Christmas Eve, work suspended at noon. I went to Enterprise, settled with hands for 1888. Mrs. Watkins, Colonel and Miss Sturdevant called. Pedlar here tonight, everything calm and serene. Tuesday, bright, beautiful Christmas Day. Pedlar took breakfast and left, Colonel Sturdevant, son and daughter spent the day. "We give thanks to God for the gift of Jesus Christ to save the world from sin". Wednesday, Mr. and Mrs. A. A. Watkins and children here last night till bed time. Frank Watkins spent the night with boys. Thursday, Sunday School feast at Zion, threatening weather prevented us from going. Nena to James H. Bullock's. Friday, Nat D. Boyd spent the day, Mrs. Bullock and Annie Thomas spent the day Saturday, beautiful day, W. H. Burwell, wife and 8 little girls spent the day. Charlie hunting, killed 5 birds. Sunday, beautiful Sabbath, Charlie, Nena and the boys with me to Sunday School, Rev. J. Sturdevant with us, George Boyd here since yesterday. "We return thanks and praise to God, may He give us Grace". Monday, This has been a nice month for business and an exceptional Christmas, "We return thanks and praise to God.



JANUARY

Tuesday, January 1 to Thursday, January 31. I hired 4 hands, they cleared out ice house and fixed up ice pond. Misses Mary Bullock and Annie Thomas spent last night. Colonel, Mr. and Miss Laura Sturdevant spent the evening. Mr. Scarborough, George and Graham Boyd here tonight. Wednesday, I attended Stewards' meeting at Ridgeway, rode Mary, dined with Rev. John N. Cole, Dr. Burton, Dr. Milican, W. H. Burwell and wife also dined there. Ed White and George Boyd left for Charlotte, Va. Friday, Wallace and I to Henderson in buggy, I attended Alliance meeting in court house, good attendance, Mr. Len Henderson spent last night with us. Sunday, Charlie, Nena and boys with me to Sunday School and preaching at New Hope, Sermon by Rev. Lat Harris. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Mrs. Sally Boyd and Mrs. Annie Thomas spent the day here. Tuesday, Colonel and Miss Laura Sturdevant spent afternoon. Thursday, Ed returned from Charlotte County, Va., left George Boyd over there. Friday, Charlie met Miss Lucy Manning. Dr. Burton, Rev. Mr. Jennings Sturdevant and sister and others here. Mrs. Watkins and children here, all left at bed time but Dr. Burton and Miss Lucy. Hands hauled wood to their cabins and our house, sawed and put up blocks. Alliance meeting in afternoon. Sunday, never saw any prettier weather than we have had since Christmas. Watt took Colonel Sturdevant and his son and daughter to New Hope, Miss Lucy, George Boyd with us to New Hope too, heard young Rev. Jennings Sturdevant, large crowd, lots of company here to dinner. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, started 5 plows in corn land, prepared and burnt little plant bed. Tuesday, Mr. R. J. Boyd and wife came. Wednesday, all my hands to auction sale at Cedar Fork. Anthony carried R. J. Boyd and wife to W. H. Boyd's in double buggy. Thursday, auction sale continues at Cedar Fork. John R. Garland spent the night. Friday, Mr. and Mrs. R. J. Boyd, Mrs. W. H. Boyd, daughter Alice and son George Boyd here tonight. I have 1 young lamb, lost my bell ewe last week. Saturday, Mr. and Mrs. R. J. Boyd left, George carried them to depot in double buggy. George Boyd left. My wheat and clover looking fine. Sunday, hailing and sleeting. Miss Carrie Powell came, to remain all night. "O Lord, give us faith". Monday, hands mauling and cutting wood in new ground. Tuesday, Charlie and Henry to Henderson, sold load store tobacco. Wednesday, Harry Cawthorne came with Charlie from Henderson last night. Thursday, both wagons and ox-cart hauling rails for fence around cornfield. Hands ordering and stripping tobacco. Sunday, Miss Lucy, Charlie, Nena and the boys to Sunday School, Mr. Majors and Miss Patty Manning from Henderson dined. Dr. Burton, Mr. Twisdale, Mrs. Watkins and children, Rev. Mr. Jennings Sturdevant here in afternoon. "Praise the Lord, bless His Holy name". Monday, Dr. Burton and Nena to W. A. Burwell's this morning, George carried Dr. Burton to depot afternoon. Tuesday, I have 20 head hogs turned out. George Boyd here tonight. Thursday, hands split 500 rails, Charlie carried Miss Lucy Manning to depot. Watt carried Colonel Sturdevant, his son and daughter to depot, to go to Mississippi.

FEBRUARY

Friday, February 1 to Thursday, February 28. Saturday, Henry and I to Middleburg, assessing committee met, made church assessments, Messrs. Rowland, Twisdale, Scarborough, Spain, Parish, Fleming and myself. Sunday, all of us to New Hope to Sunday School and preaching, heard Rev. Mr. Lat Harris. Mr. Wash Fleming came with us from church. Mrs. Watkins and children spent the afternoon. "Praise God, all creatures here below". Mr. Austin Newman died tonight. Tuesday, sowed oats, 14 bushels. Wednesday, I took 3 men





and 6 women, built fence south side of pines. Very cold, mercury 22 degrees. Thursday, coldest day of year, freezing all day. Ox cart hauling wood, hands cutting and packing it under veranda. Cooper piddling about, fixed wheelbarrow. I took off 9 young chicks, wife has 10 - 2 weeks old. Friday, Ice 1 inch thick, Charlie with hands and both wagons putting it in ice house, 20 loads. Saturday, sowed and covered, fenced in and covered little plant bed with canvas. Anthony ran harrow over oats all day. Sunday, Charlie, Nena, George and Wallace to church at Middleburg. John Robinson, Sister Sarah and George here, John left, Dr. Burton stayed with us last night, on to Tabernacle, today. "Praise the Lord, O my soul". Monday, light scuds of snow, sun shone at intervals. Hands stripped tobacco and cut up dry wood for cooking. W. H. Burwell spent the afternoon, I went to Enterprise this morning. Wednesday, I have 4 young lambs. Wife and Sister Sarah spent the day at James H. Bullock's, George carried them, I went for them. Sunday, George, Watt and Nena to Sunday School, Sister Sarah and John Rob left for home, "Lord, give us Thy Holy Spirit". Monday, severe storm, Charlie and Jeff left in storm for Henderson, Jeff left Charlie on jury. Tuesday, land full of water, overflowed plant bed, broke ice pond dam. Wednesday, stripped tobacco all day, hauled cotton seed from store, put up new lot fence, all hands loaded both wagons with tobacco started for Henderson at 2 in afternoon. Zack carried 3 loads too. Thursday, George and I to Henderson in dog cart, sold 2 loads tobacco, 1268 lbs., Net - \$83., Zack 844 lbs., Net - \$84.83. Friday, 6 inches of snow. Shelled 30 bushels corn, Jeff and Loveless carried 4 bushels to mill on horseback. Saturday, I attended Quarterly Conference at Ridgeway, not many out. Dined with P. E. Cunningham at Rev. J. N. Cole's, Jeff took me in buggy. Charlie and George Boyd came from Henderson. Sunday, very severe weather, snowing, George Boyd with us, all of us in doors all day with good fires. "May we be resigned to God's will under all circumstances". Monday, we got ice all day, 11 loads. Tuesday, we killed 7 hogs, Jeff to Middleburg for salt. Got in 1 more load ice.

### MARCH

Friday, March 1 to Sunday, March 31. I sold Colonel Sturdevant 6 game hens and rooster for \$2.00. Sunday, all at home. "O Lord give us Grace sufficient, give us Thy Holy Spirit and Thy presence". Charlie and boys to Colonel Sturdevant's. Monday, hands getting board timber, split up 3 trees, cleaned out ditch in bottom. Tuesday, moved 6 barns tobacco from old barn to packing barn stripped tobacco. Thursday, Henry started boarding and attending school at Middleburg. Monday, March 4, I sent for him Friday, Dr. Burton and Rev. John N. Cole came. Saturday, Anthony carried Dr. Burton to Mrs. W. A. Burwell's, he returned to dinner. I attended Alliance at Enterprise. Sunday, very cold, land hard frozen, Charlie, Nena and boys to Sunday School, Charlie and George to W. H. Boyd's, "Lord have mercy on us, pardon our sins and help us to resist temptation". Monday, hauling manure from horse lot, 100 loads and more with wagon and ox cart. Mr. Roberts here tonight, came in hack hired in Oxford. Thursday, Mrs. Boyd, Mrs. and Miss Boyd dined with us. Friday, hands stripped tobacco, Jeff greased harness, Anthony carried Mr. Hand to Middleburg, brought Henry and Tom Braswell back. Mr. Fiber here tonight. We made good headway on farm this week, 2/3 of corn land broken up, seeded 40 bushels oats. Sunday, Charlie, Nena, George and Henry with me to Sunday School, Charlie and Nena to R. W. Paschall's in afternoon. Walton Watkins here all day. "O Lord, may I put my trust in Thee". Monday, seeded 14 bushels oats, last



4 bushels Canada Burley oats. Cooper helped me sow  $\frac{1}{2}$  bushel clover seed. Wednesday, peach blooms nearly open, geese laying. Friday, Cooper working on bonnets on flue barns in grove. George and Cooper mixing up phosphate and Kainit, Jim and Jay composting. George went for Henry, Nena and Watt to Middleburg, Saturday, George went for Dr. Burton, Charlie for Miss Carrie Powell, Mrs. Bullock and Mrs. Watkins spent the afternoon. Sunday, Charlie, Nena, the boys, Dr. Burton and Miss Carrie Powell to Middleburg, Dr. Burton preached. I rode horse back. All home to dinner, Dr. Burton went to Ridgeway. "Praise the Lord, O my soul". Tuesday, Mr. Len Henderson here last night. Charlie and I to Henderson at sunup, I sold 928 lbs. tobacco, Net - \$104.25, Si Hunt, Zack and Weldon all sold loads. Roads very bad. Wednesday, George took Henry to school. Hands cockling wheat. I rode to Mr. M. Hilliard's. I have 70 tons compost up. Friday, George went for Henry. Saturday, planted Irish potatoes, peas, beets, radishes in garden. Watt and Henry fishing. I attended Alliance at Enterprise, elected delegates, W. A. Burwell and C. H. Gregory to county Alliance. Sunday, Charlie, Nena and boys to Sunday School and preaching at New Hope, heard Rev. Mr. Lat Harris. Jim and John Early Boyd home from church, dined with us, Walton Watkins spent afternoon. "O Lord, lead us not into temptation, but, deliver us from evil".

#### APRIL

Monday, April 1 to Tuesday, April 30. All 5 plows in old clover lot, Willis and Jay with me running level, Jeff with plow running terrace. Osburn finished ditching. Tuesday, hauling rock with ox-cart, put it in ditch. Finished blind ditch, (75 yards). Worked in vineyard. Wednesday, started on long blind ditch on Laural Branch, broke fresh ground at Arch's Gate, then to new ground on old railroad, Fire got out on both sides, spent good part of day fighting it. Not much damage, thanks to the good Lord. Thursday, George and I to the Cawthorne's, called at parsonage, brought Sarah Cawthorne, Mary and Lucy Cole home with us. Friday, rough weather, thunder cloud, wind, rain, hail and snow, culminating in a real blizzard in afternoon and into the night. Snow several inches. John Robinson spent the day, 1 bushel peas, carried home  $3\frac{1}{2}$  bushels seed corn. Sunday, Charlie, Nena, George and Henry to Sunday School. Charlie to Nutbush to Miss Sue Bullock's funeral in afternoon. "Praise the Lord, O my soul". Monday, all teams to Middleburg, hauling fertilizer. Tuesday, all teams to Middleburg, hauled rest of fertilizer, 50 bags for me, 30 for Zack. Started planting corn, covering with feet. Wednesday, Charlie, Nena, Wallace, Sarah Cawthorne, Mary and Lucy Cole with me in 1 horse wagon to old bridge on Nutbush Creek fishing, caught 3 silvers and some roaches. Home to dinner. Rev. J. N. Cole and son spent the day. Colonel Sturdevant the afternoon. Thursday, George and I to Railroad pond fishing. Hands ran double shovels over cotton, Anthony following with harrow. Other hands terracing corn land and tying up grape vines. Saturday, Dr. Burton spent yesterday and today with us, sent him to W. A. Burwell's in afternoon. I attended Alliance at Enterprise. Sunday, cold, raw, Charlie, George, Wallace and Nena to preaching at Middleburg, sermon by Rev. T. B. Ricks. Mr. and Mrs. Watkins and children spent the afternoon. "May our Father in Heaven give us Grace". Wednesday, Ed returned from Charlotte County, Va. today. Gone a week. Charlie and George to Henderson, sold 1445 lbs. tobacco, Net - \$100. Friday, I took hands, picked clover out of little plant bed, drew and planted 300 cabbage plants. Saturday, Charlie and I attended Border Club at Tabernacle. John Cawthorne and Nellie spent the day,



Nena and Sarah went home with them. Sunday, none to Sunday School, too rainy. "O Lord, give us faith, and in our weakness give us strength". Tuesday, George Boyd here tonight. Thursday, we planted corn all week, Charlie and Wallace to Henderson, Jim went in wagon with tobacco. Saturday, Henry with me crow hunting. I went to Enterprise, sent Messrs. Baugh and Sons \$253.50, per express for 10 tons bone and potash compound. Sunday, Charlie, Nena, the boys with me to New Hope to Sunday School, on to preaching at Middleburg, heard Dr. Burton. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, finished planting corn, sowed drill corn, pickled plant beds, planted cabbage. Tuesday, prepared and planted my watermelon patch and the hands' patches. Nena and Charlie to Henderson.

### MAY

Wednesday, May 1 to Friday, May 31. Commenced planting cotton, planted 6 acres. Saturday, finished planting cotton, planted Nena's cotton. Sunday, Charlie and Nena to Nutbush and W. H. Boyd's. Boys with me to Sunday School and preaching at New Hope, heard Rev. Lat Harris. Walton Watkins spent the afternoon, Mr. Wash Fleming spent the night. "O Lord, may we love Thee more and serve Thee better." Tuesday, Strawberries getting ripe, clover nearly ready to cut. Thursday, hot, mercury 90 degrees, Jeff to Henderson with tobacco, Charlie and George in buggy. Sold 869 lbs. tobacco, Net - \$51.70. I, with Willis and Jay ran terrace rows on tobacco land. Anthony and Jim plowing for Weldon. Friday, George to Middleburg to meet preachers, Revs. J. N. Cole, Dr. Burton, Dr. Jesse A. Cunningham and Colonel Sturdevant here tonight. Sunday, Revs. Burton, Cunningham, Cole, Charlie and I to Tabernacle, second quarterly meeting, John Robinson came home with Charlie and me, he came this morning to breakfast, is with us tonight. We called at Mr. George Burwell's on way home. Sunday, John Cawthorne came for Sarah. "Praise the Lord, O my Soul". Wednesday, Jeff finished tobacco land on old Railroad, I turned it over to White Brothers, they are to pay me 1/3 of crop. Thursday, Colt foaled. Jim to mill with corn, 10 bushels for me, 2 for Willie, 1/2 bushel for Anthony. All hands watering and planting tobacco. Saturday, watering and planting tobacco, 16,000 hills in all. Floyd tobacco. Sunday, Nena and Charlie to Nutbush, boys with me to Sunday School, Colonel Sturdevant spent day, Mr. and Mrs. Watkins afternoon. "We render thanksgiving to God, for His blessings, we pray forgiveness for our sins." Monday, Charlie and I to Henderson, I was summoned on jury, Judge Armfield adjourned court for 2 days to enable farmers to plant tobacco. We have planted 50,000 in all. 15,000 more to plant. Wednesday, Watt took me to Henderson, I got on grand jury, took supper with Mr. Horner, slept with R. A. Bullock. Very heavy hail at home. I was in Henderson, damaged crop very much. Charlie with Jeff took tobacco to Henderson, Friday, we got through jury duty, were discharged, I went home with Charlie, left court in session. Saturday, Charlie took Nena to Henderson, left her. Sunday, Charlie and I to Henderson, New Methodist church there dedicated by Bishop Wilson. We dined with D. Y. Cooper. George went for Cousin Lizzie Cole and children yesterday. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Wednesday, Charlie went to Henderson for Nena. Mrs. James Bullock spent the day, Cousin Lizzie Cole, children and nurse here, Thursday, Charlie and Watt carried Cousin Lizzie Cole, children and nurse to W. H. Burwell's. George Boyd here tonight. Friday, Jim to Middleburg for Henry.



JUNE

Saturday, June 1 to Sunday June 30. Jeff and Jim with George sheared sheep. Messrs. Boyd and Rodgers dined. Sunday, Charlie went with George Boyd home last night, back this morning. George to John Cawthorne's. Nena, Watt and Henry with me to Sunday School. "O Lord assist Thy servant to live nearer to Thee". Wednesday, much disaster from heavy rains, long season in May breaking up. Jeff with load tobacco to Warrenton, Charlie and George in buggy. 1361 lbs., Net - \$100.73. Saturday, I attended Alliance at Enterprise. Sunday, family at home all day, bad weather. Mrs. Watkins and family spent the afternoon. Colonel Sturdevant here till bed time. "O Lord, give us Grace sufficient." Monday, all hands taking holiday, Charlie and the boys to Middleburg to concert, home after midnight. Wednesday, wheat harvest, 8 hands cut, 7 binding, 3 setting it up. Cooper helped Zack cut his yesterday. Thursday, weeding tobacco after finishing garden, grassing cotton, corn and tobacco growing finely. Friday, tax gathering at Enterprise. Sunday, Charlie and George to Sunday School, on to preaching at Middleburg. Colonel Sturdevant spent the day. "O Lord, we pray Thy blessings on us as a family. May we all be Christians". Monday, first peaches ripe. Tuesday, Mr. Scott spent the night. Thursday, cut and hauled clover. Mr. Rose with threshing machinery came tonight at 9 o'clock. Friday, Mr. Rose threshed out wheat by noon. Finished Zack's, had my hands and Daniel and Walter from Zack's. 83½ bushels for me, 53½ for Zack. Messers. Allen and Bobbitt dined here. Sister Sarah here last night. Saturday, Wallace with me to Henderson, speech at court house by Harry Tracy, good talk, Sunday, Wife, Sister Sarah, Charlie, Nena and boys with me to Middleburg, Dr. Burton did not come, Colonel Sturdevant preached. Charlie took Sister Sarah home in afternoon. "O Lord, help us to put our whole trust in Thee". Thursday, Jeff to Henderson with load tobacco sold to Allen and Bobbitt, 528 lbs., Net - \$93.50. Friday, 1 horse load to Henderson, 327 lbs., Net - \$65.40. Saturday, Mrs. Walter Plummer and son and Harry Cawthorne here. Sunday, Mrs. Plummer, son, George Boyd, Miss Lucy Manning, Mrs. Lucy Bullock and her boys here. "Give thanks to God, for His mercies, May His presence be with us always."

JULY

Monday, July 1 to Wednesday July 31. Mrs. Plummer, son, George Boyd and Miss Lucy Manning and Mary Cawthorne here. Wednesday, Mrs. Plummer and son and Harry Cawthorne went home. Heavy washing rain. Thursday, all hands working road, made a good job. Friday, Henry with me to Henderson, I attended Alliance meeting, elected officers and re-organized. Sunday, much company, Roger Patterson, Mrs. Manning and little girl, Colonel Sturdevant spent the day. Roger took Miss Lucy Manning home. Boys and I to Sunday School and preaching by Rev. Mr. Lat Harris. "Praise the Lord, for His goodness". Wednesday, cut and shocked oats. Saturday, I attended Alliance at Enterprise. Sunday, wife and I, Charlie and boys to Middleburg, heard Rev. T. B. Ricks. "We give thanks and praise Thy Holy Name O Lord". Monday, Cooper cut round and barked pine trees, getting out bridge timber. Tuesday, Cooper finished bridge and made water gate. Friday, Mr. Townsend gathered 40 crates apples, paid me \$5.17. Sunday, Nena, Watt, Henry and I to Sunday School. Charlie and George to Nutbush. Colonel Sturdevant spent the day. Mrs. A. A. Watkins, children, Mrs. Minerva Watkins and Frank spent the afternoon. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Wednesday. Cooper made coffin for Weldon's child. Thursday, Nena and I to District Conference in Warrenton. Nena with





YEAR 1889

Rev. J. N. Cole, I with W. B. Boyd. Sermon at night by Rev. Mr. Tuttle, Friday, We attended conference all day. Dined with H. A. Boyd, Nena and I to John Cawthorne's late afternoon. Saturday, Nena and I home from John Cawthorne's. All my hands worked on road except Cooper and Anthony who worked garden. I marked 100 watermelons. Sunday, Mrs. A. A. Watkins and 3 children spent the afternoon. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, wife and I with Charlie and Watt to church at Middleburg, heard Rev. Mr. Holder, protracted meeting started last night. John Cawthorne, Nellie and children came. Tuesday, Charlie, Nena, boys and I to church at Middleburg, both sermons by Rev. L. I. Holden, not much excitement, good meeting, large congregation. Wednesday, to church at Middleburg with Nena, Charlie and Watt, sermons by Rev. Mr. Holden and P. E. Cunningham. Brother Holden spent last night here. Dr. Burton here tonight. 1 convert, (Miss Turner).

AUGUST

Thursday, August 1 to Saturday, August 31. Too much rain, heaviest rain of season last night, many bridges and mill dams washed away. Streams very high, 1 bridge on Sandy Creek washed away. Charlie, Nena and boys with me to church. Bro. Holden and P. E. Cunningham preached. Dr. Burton here. Friday, Charlie, Watt, Nena and Henry with me to Middleburg, heard Brother Holden, prepared to bring P. E. Cunningham and wife home with us. They did not come on account of rain. Saturday, Charlie, Nena, George and Henry with me to preaching, services closed, Quarterly Conference in afternoon. P. E. Cunningham and wife, Dr. Burton, Rev. J. N. Cole, W. H. Burwell and daughter with us tonight. Caught in rain stopped at store, home at dark. Sunday, Rev. J. A. Cunningham, wife, Dr. Burton, Rev. J. N. Cole, W. H. Burwell and daughter left this morning for Tabernacle. Charlie with them, Nena with Dr. Burton, boys with me to New Hope, large crowd there, sermons by Dr. Burton and Rev. Mr. Lat Harris. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow." Monday, Jim grinding apples, George carried Nellie and children home, Charlie and boys to preaching at New Hope. Rev. E. E. Rose here tonight. Tuesday, wife and I to preaching at New Hope, heard Rev. Mr. Dozier, Rev. Lat Harris afternoon. Charlie to Middleburg to meet John R. White. Wednesday, Charlie took Coop to depot at noon. Nena to New Hope, John L. Robinson, wife and children spent the day and night. Exchanged sheep. Rev. Messrs. Harris and Dozier spent the night. Also, Mr. Davidson, the pedlar. Sunday, Dick, George and Graham Boyd came yesterday, George still here, sick, Colonel Sturdevant spent the day. "Praise the Lord, O my soul". Monday, we cut 2 barns tobacco, George and Duke curing it. Friday, cooler, we are by a good fire. George Boyd here a week, Ed carried him to depot to go to Henderson. Saturday, first open weather in a long time, horses, cows, hogs in good order, also sheep. We shelled up 20 bushels corn for bread corn. Sunday, Nena and George with me to Sunday School. "Let all the people praise the Lord". Tuesday, Mr. Barclay here last night. Up before day, George, Jim and Zack to Henderson with tobacco, sold 735 lbs. in Henderson, Net - \$17.52. Henry with me in buggy. Thursday, wife and I spent the day at W. H. Boyd's, John R. Garland there. Friday, we hauled in drill corn, John R. Garland here tonight. Sunday, Charlie, Nena, George and I to Sunday School. Colonel Sturdevant spent the day. Ed and Charlie to W. H. Boyd's to spend the day. "We return thanks and praise to God". Monday, we cut 5 barns tobacco, Charlie cut 2, Zack 2, Weldon 1. George and Ed Henderson curing in grove, Loveless and Henry Skipper curing others. Thursday, loaded up 1 barn tobacco, Mr. A. A. Watkins extra, sent



YEAR 1889

tobacco to Warrenton, Charlie sent load too, 406 lbs. Net - \$75.60. Sarah came home with Charlie. Miss Ann Williams died, Nena went with Charlie over there last night. Saturday, George went for Nena this morning, She went back to stay another night. Rev. J. N. Cole, Willie, John Early and Graham Boyd called.

SEPTEMBER

Sunday, September 1 to Monday, September 30. Charlie, Nena and boys went to Children's Day at New Hope, Ed to Nutbush Rev. Colonel Sturdevant preached at Union. Wife and I walked to Mr. Watkins'. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow." Tuesday, Big fog lasted till noon. I had 13 hands pulling fodder, George and Henry fixing horse lot gate and horse trough. Friday, I at store all day, Charlie at Mr. Lewis Watkins', Ed in Virginia. Saturday, John Downtin brought Miss Mary Paterson from Mr. Lewis Watson's. Sunday, Ed came from Va., this morning, Charlie, Nena, Miss Mary Paterson and boys to Tabernacle. I went to Sunday School. Colonel Sturdevant preached at Zion, came here later. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, Alliance met at Enterprise, Mr. Daniel Booker, George Boyd, George Morton and Mr. Blake spent the night here. Tuesday, put hands to pulling crab grass hay on terraces, very good hay. Thursday, wife, Sarah and I to Enterprise in buggy, shower caught us there. Saturday, Charlie with Nena and Miss Mary Paterson to W. H. Boyd's. George V. Boyd spent last night here. Wednesday, cotton started opening, we saved 1,000 lbs. hay. Thursday, Miss Mary Patterson to Henderson with Charlie. Friday, sowed and plowed in crimson clover. Saturday, nearly cold as winter, Harry Cawthorne carried Sarah home, Willie Boyd and daughter Mary dined here. Sunday, wife and I with Charlie, Nena and the 3 boys to preaching at Middleburg, heard Dr. Burton. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, George and Jim with 20 bushels wheat to Beardsley's mill, brought home  $3\frac{1}{2}$  Bbls. flour. Mr. Len Henderson spent the night. Tuesday, took 8 bushels, last of my old corn to mill, brought 10 bushels meal home. Thursday, George and Watt to Henderson, Henry at store. Dr. Burton with John to Mr. Pearson's. Doing nice work with 2 horse hillside plow. Saturday, Dr. Burton came to breakfast, Watt carried him to Middleburg. Sunday, wife and I with 3 boys to church at Ridgeway, boys kept on to John Cawthorne's, sermon by Dr. Burton. "Give thanks and praise to the Lord".

OCTOBER

Tuesday, October 1 to Thursday, October 31. Stripped tobacco which is small and light, color good. George Boyd spent the night. Wednesday, wife and I to Mrs. Paschall's. Mdsms. W. H. and Willie Boyd spent the day. Friday, I went with W. A. Burwell to Henderson, attended Alliance meeting at court house, arranged to run Alliance Warehouse. Saturday, I attended quarterly conference at Union. P. E. Cunningham in chair, lot of official members present, Ministers, Dr. Burton, J. N. Cole and Colonel Sturdevant. Sunday, Nena and boys to New Hope to Sunday School, Ed and Charlie to Nutbush. "May I put my whole trust in God". Monday, dug, assorted and housed sweet potatoes, 100 bushels, mostly eating roots. Tuesday, wife, and I with Watt and Henry in double buggy to John Cawthorne's. John and Harry gone to Warrenton, John returned about night. Watt, Henry and I took walk around farm. Wednesday, we, with John Cawthorne and family went to Warrenton fair, spent a pleasant day, heard speeches by Mr. Sanderlin and Colonel Polk. Home at sundown. Lucy Boyd came to go to fair tomorrow. Thursday,



Charlie, Nena, Lucy Boyd, George and Wallace to fair in Warrenton, spent the night in Warrenton. Saturday, Henry with me to Henderson, Stock holders' meeting at court house, elected officers for Vance County, Co-operation tobacco warehouse at night. Sunday, Charlie, Dr. Burton, Nena and Lucy Boyd to church at Tabernacle, the boys with me to Middleburg, Dr. Burton preached at Tabernacle, Rev. Mr. Ricks at Middleburg. Dr. Burton with us last night. "Praise the Lord, O, my soul". Wednesday, Henry and I to Middleburg, on to Raleigh fair, took in fair, returned to city, slept at Mr. Horton's. Mr. W. B. Fleming roomed with us. Thursday, we went to Confederate Veterans' meeting and Farmers' Alliance last night, took in city this morning, boarded the cars for home at 12, noon, Put in 3 bushels wheat after we got home. Manured 3 acres poorest land. Saturday, both wagons to saw mill for plank, brought 1200 feet weather boarding. I went to Enterprise to Alliance meeting, no quorum. Sunday, Nena and boys with me to Sunday School, Ed and Charlie at Nutbush. Protracted meeting at Zion. "Praise the Lord for His great mercy." Monday, got up before day, loaded tobacco, Anthony carried it to Henderson, Charlie and I went in buggy. Sold it at Cooper's, 363 lbs., Net - \$63.55. I paid E. H. Butler Sec. \$50. for share of stock in tobacco warehouse. George and hands getting wood and piddling. Friday, Mr. Len Henderson and George Boyd here. Monday, hands riving boards and covering shuck house. Mr. E. C. Butler here tonight. Tuesday, Charlie and Nena to Henderson to hear the Evangelist, Mr. Pearson. Thursday, I had 20 hands shucking corn, nearly finished Mr. Len Henderson dined, Mr. Forkner cut warts off mule.

#### NOVEMBER

Friday, November 1 to Saturday, November 30. George and Wallace to Henderson. Nena in Henderson attending Pearson meeting. Large crowd attending, many converts. "O may we become Christians indeed, O, Lord, give us more faith and love. Monday, Ed to Henderson for Nena, they did not get back tonight, great crowds attending Pearson meeting, in Henderson. Wednesday, Ed and Nena home from Henderson, meeting broke up last night. My fattening hogs doing very well, out hogs in good order. Saturday, sent Anthony to Middleburg for Dr. Burton. I attended Alliance meeting at Enterprise. Dr. Burton and George Boyd here tonight. Sunday, George Boyd, Charlie, Dr. Burton and Watt to Tabernacle. Nena and George to Sunday School. I on horseback to Middleburg, heard Rev. T. B. Ricks, dined with D. Boyd Kimball. "May the good Lord forgive me for my short comings". Tuesday, Dr. Burton dined, Mr. Norman here tonight. Wednesday, I loaned Dr. Burton horse and buggy to go to W. H. Boyd's. Thursday, one of the prettiest Indian summer days. We hauled rent corn from Weldon's and Zack's, also shucks and rent fodder. Friday, hands all gone to show in Henderson. George carried Dr. Burton to Middleburg. George and Nena to John Cawthorne's. I went to Enterprise. Saturday, hands cutting and mauling and splitting rails, 1,000 rails split. Sunday, rainy, Walton and Frank Watkins here with boys. "May we trust God implicitly". Tuesday, I attended Stewards' meeting at Ridgeway. P. E. Cunningham, Dr. Burton, Rev. J. N. Cole, Rev. J. E. Sturdevant and full board of official members present. Closed up work of the year. Sunday, Dr. Burton, Charlie, Nena and boys to Middleburg, Dr. Burton preached his last sermon this conference year. Left Dr. Burton at Middleburg. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, Nellie and children with us this week. George carried old buggy to Robinson's shop for repairs. Tuesday, George took me to Middleburg, I dined with Mr. D. Boyd Kimball, took cars for Raleigh, arrived at 4:00, left at 5:00 for Greensboro, arrived there at 8:45, at College at 9:00. Room with Rev. J. D. Arnold, very comfortable. Wednesday,



Was at opening of Conference at 9:00. Bishop Hargrove presiding. Very full meeting of clergy and laity. Bishop Hargrove, Dr. Morton and Dr. W. F. Tillet made addresses, Committees appointed and other routine business. Sermon at night by Rev. W. F. Tillet. Thursday, Conference opened at 9:00, Dr. Barber of Nashville Publishing House and Dr. Jones presented reports. Not much regular conference work. Thanksgiving service, sermon by Dr. Barber. Adjourned at 2:00. The Bishop and Dr. Morton addressed the conference at night. Took collection, Over \$1,000. Friday, turned very cold light snow. Conference met at 9:00. Bishop went regularly into business. 16 applied for admission, all received but 1, S. D. Franklin, a tie vote on him, 88 to 88. Bishop gave casting vote against him. Musicale at college at night. Saturday, Conference in session most of day Missionary anniversary at night. I did not go out. Balloting started for delegates to General Conference, Lay delegates all elected, only 5 clerical. Balloting continued till after lamp light.

### DECEMBER

Sunday, December 1 to Tuesday, December 31. Big preaching in Greensboro, large congregations, I attended love feast at West Market at 9:00, sermon at 11:00 by Bishop Hargrove, ordination of deacons, after sermon to Centenary Sunday School services. Addresses by Tuttle and Creasy. Dr. Yates at night at West Market and ordination of elders. Monday, big crowd attending Conference. Closed election of delegates, opened the question of moving Trinity College to Durham. Kept up discussion till almost midnight, decided on removal by large majority I got aboard cars for Raleigh, traveled all night, got to Raleigh about day, Tuesday, took breakfast in Raleigh at Moseley's, on to Mr. Horton's, boarded cars at 11:40, George met me at Middleburg, home at 3:00. George, with my hands and Zack's completed fence to old line on Arch's branch. Wednesday, sent both wagons to C. Carroll's mill for lumber for Daniel's house. Charlie to Henderson for Misses Lucy and Annie Manning. Thursday, up before day, killed 13 hogs, dressed them and hung them in meat house. Friday, John R. Garland dined, went on to W. H. Boyd's. Saturday, settled with June and Jim for splitting 2260 rails at 48 per 100. Sunday, the boys and I to Sunday School. Messrs. Roger Patterson and James Watson spent the day. "We humbly praise the Lord and pray that He will be with us and help us to put our trust in Him". Monday, made good headway splitting rails, Willis and Cooper, built bridges over gullies and big branch. We have 1,000 rails to split, 650 yards of new fence to run. Tuesday, put up 350 yards fence, we lack 700 rails. Wednesday, hauled 13 loads rails, cut rail timber, mauled rails, enough to finish fence. Zack carried 279 lbs. tobacco to Henderson, Net - \$36.35. George Boyd spent the night. Wednesday, have put 3 miles of fence. George and Cooper working on stripping room. Saturday, George and Cooper shingling stripping room. Anthony plowed up square in garden, with Phoebe planted strawberries. Helped me plant out fruit trees. John R. Garland here tonight. We have good lot wood packed in office. Sunday, Messrs. Roger Patterson and J. B. Watson carried Misses Lucy and Annie Manning home to Henderson. J. R. Garland to W. H. Boyd's. We have had much company for several weeks. "Praise the Lord, O my soul". Monday, J. R. Garland and Nena returned from W. H. Boyd's. George carried J. R. Garland and me to Manson yesterday. He took cars for Littleton, I to Weldon, Met with District Stewards at Mr. Cunningham's. Transacted business. I to Mr. Pair's, to church at night, heard Rev. J. L. Holden. I walked about Weldon till noon, boarded cars for home. Dr. Brooks and Rev. J. N. Cole here tonight. Wednesday, George and Jim





YEAR 1889

took 36 bushels wheat to Beardsley's mill. George L. Burwell and Miss Zell Taylor married yesterday. Mr. Len Henderson spent last night, Harry Cawthorne here today and tonight. Saturday, Alliance meeting. Fixing up cow stalls. Sunday, wife and I with John R. Garland, Nena, Charlie and Boys to church at Middleburg, heard good sermon by Rev. John W. Jenkins. "O Lord, give us Grace sufficient for all circumstances". Monday, hands still getting and packing wood, have old office full and under veranda both sides, have had very little use for it, so far. Tuesday, uncommonly warm weather, no snow, very little frost. This closes the year's work on farm. God has given us short crops, but we submit to His providence with thanksgiving and praise". Wednesday, Christmas Day, "O may God give us Grace to submit to all His dispensations with cheerfulness." I settled up with hands. George to Middleburg to Christmas tree. I to Enterprise with J. R. Garland, he and Colonel Sturdevant took Christmas dinner with us. Thursday, George and I to Sunday School entertainment to Zion. J. R. Garland to W. H. Boyd's, Charlie and Nena to Miss Carrie Powell's marriage at Macon. We all got home at sun down. Watt and Henry with Ed at store. Friday, George and I attended club meeting at Tabernacle, speech by J. R. Garland. Ed to W. H. Boyd's and club. Mr. R. J. Boyd there too. Saturday, wife and I to W. H. Boyd's, spent a pleasant day, Mr. Robert Boyd, John Garland, Miss Grace Ware and others there. We found Walter Plummer and his sister at home. Watt and Henry at store. Sunday, George and Walter Plummer to Sunday School at New Hope. Rev. John W. Jenkins dined here yesterday on his way to Tabernacle. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, I attended 1st. quarterly meeting at Ridgeway, sermon by P. E. Rev. J. A. Cunningham, full attendance of official members. Tuesday, George carried Mr. Robert Boyd to Ridgeway, brought Cousin Lizzie Cole and children, Rev. J. N. Cole came in his buggy. George Boyd and Cousin Grace Ware here. The old year closed with a house full of friends with us. "We return thanks to God for His goodness to us."



JANUARY

Wednesday, January 1 to Wednesday, January 29. We have Rev. John N. Cole and family, George Boyd and Grace Ware and John R. Garland with us. Stock in good condition, have fed cows, no shucks yet. Thursday, drizzly all day, Rev. John N. Cole and family and John R. Garland here. Friday, J. N. Cole left for Palmer Springs, left his family here. John R. Garland here. R. R. Burwell and son spent the night and day. Sunday, we went to Sunday School and preaching at New Hope. "May God give us Grace, may we put our trust in Him". Monday, W. H. Burwell sent carriage for Cousin Lizzie Cole and children, they have been with us a week. Tuesday, put wood on plant bed, put down skids, got it ready to burn tomorrow. Wednesday, we started firing plant patch at day break, burnt, prepared, manured and sowed it, 200 yds. Used Floyd tobacco seed from Granville Co. We cleaned out Ditches, etc. Only 1 freeze this winter, very mild. Saturday, warm as summer, vegetation putting out, wheat green and forward. Rev. J. N. Cole dined here. Sunday, we went to Sunday School. Warm, mercury 72, Colonel Sturdevant spent the day, Mr. and Mrs. Watkins the afternoon. "We render thanks and praise to God". Monday, Jim Bullock, Sr. (colored), to Warrenton to school, Mr. Len Henderson spent the day and night. Tuesday, Mr. John Hilliard here for tobacco seed. 16 young chickens hatched. Sunday, very beautiful Sabbath. We went to Sunday School. Dr. Burton, W. A. Burwell and Colonel Sturdevant spent the day. Mr. and Mrs. Watkins the afternoon. "Praise the Lord, all that is within me praise His Holy Name". Monday, Charlie took Dr. Burton to depot. Monday, Weldon took 2 bushels corn to mill in 1 ox-cart. Thursday, snowed rapidly 2 hours, 1 inch deep. We started digging cellar in old barn. Friday, killed and butchered bull, very nice beef. George with Mike to dog cart for Henry in Warrenton at school. Hands digging pit in barn, hard slow work, only 3 feet in 1½ hours. Mr. Ed Lewis here tonight. Saturday, Haywood hauled 3 loads wood to cabins, 2 to house, Alliance met at Enterprise. Sunday, all family to Middleburg to church at Middleburg, heard Rev. John W. Jenkins. Colonel Sturdevant spent day, left with the boys at night. Tuesday, Wallace carried Henry to school in Warrenton yesterday. Ox-cart filling up gullies with rock. Thursday, got load plank from store, 1 from Cooper to lay flooring in stripping room. Hands working on pit in barn. Friday.

FEBRUARY

Saturday February 1 to Friday February 28. Wallace took Nena to Warrenton to attend teachers' Institute, she is staying at Rev. J. N. Cole's. Sunday, George and Watt to New Hope. Roger Patterson, Miss Lucy Manning and George Boyd here last night. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, George with double buggy to Warrenton for Nena, she did not return. I rode Mary to Middleburg, attended assessment meeting. Wednesday, planted garden, peas, beats, onions, salsify, lettuce and parsnips. Friday, finished digging pit in barn, 6 feet. Traded Heck for mule, (Gilbert). Sunday, George Boyd here last night, he went with Charlie to Williamsboro to church. George to Sunday School, Nena and Henry came home from Warrenton. Mr. and Mrs. Watkins and children with Mr. Gay spent the afternoon. "May we trust in God". Monday, George to Warrenton with Rev. J. N. Cole's horse and dog cart. We butchered a hog. Tuesday finished covering pit with skinned poles and straw, put 6 inches of dirt, put some tobacco in it at night. Wednesday, hands stripping tobacco in new stripping room, ordering it in pit. Hauled and got out 16 bushels oats. Rev. J. W. Jenkins, wife and 2 children spent the day. George and Henry sick



with Grippe. Sunday, Nena, Wallace and I to Sunday School. Mrs. Watkins and children spent the afternoon. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Tuesday, sent 2 wagons about day with tobacco, sold 1177 lbs., Net - \$136.97. brought 3,000 shingles. Hands chinking and daubing old barn. Friday, finished stripping 10th barn tobacco, 5 more to strip. Saturday, Rev. J. N. Cole, Nena with him to W. H. Boyd's, spent the night. Alliance meeting in afternoon. Sunday, Charlie and Henry sick with Grippe. None of us to Sunday School. Colonel Sturdevant spent the day, Walton Watkins the afternoon. "Praise the Lord, O my soul; My trust is in Him". Tuesday, Cooper sowing oats, I sowing clover, plowing in oats with double shovel, Anthony dragging in oats with big harrow. 18 bushels oats, 7 acres clover.

MARCH

Saturday, March 1 to Monday, March 31. Rain, hail, snow, all day, more wintry than any all winter. Sunday, more snow, Frank Watkins spent the day. "Thank the Lord for His blessings". We have plenty of nice, dry wood. Tuesday, Dr. Taylor came, fixed Wife's teeth. Extracted 1 for me, 2 for Nena. He, John Cawthorne and Sarah here tonight. Thursday, Revs. Cunningham and Jenkins here. Friday, Revs. Cunningham and Jenkins left for Mr. Burwell's. I sowed 22½ bushels oats, 33½ bushels to sow yet. Saturday, more snow, 1 inch thick, I went to quarterly meeting at Tabernacle, Sandy drove me in double buggy. Only 5 official members present. I dined with Mr. Rideout. Sunday, George and Watt to church at Middleburg, heard Rev. Mr. Ricks. Nena to Sunday School at New Hope. Wife and I walked to Mr. Watkins! "Praise the Lord, O my soul, all that is within me, praise His Holy Name". Wednesday, George piddling around on stables, Ed H. Russell and son spent last night. Thursday, George making wagon frame. Friday, George Boyd here. Sunday, very unpleasant day, all of us in house all day. Colonel Sturdevant spent the day, Walton Watkins the afternoon. "I will put my trust in God, tho' He slay me." Monday, George carried Henry to Warrenton to school. Tuesday, George and I ran some new terraces. Thursday, finished flushing tobacco lot except turnip patch. Mr. Len Henderson spent last night. Colonel Sturdevant spent the day. I have 9 young lambs, lost 5. My wheat damaged by Hessian fly. Saturday, John R. Garland spent last night. George Boyd and pedlar (Davidson) here tonight. Alliance met at Enterprise. Sunday, George Boyd left, returned with Mr. Robert Boyd. Nena and George to hear Rev. J. W. Jenkins at Middleburg. Colonel Sturdevant spent the day. "We render praise to God for His loving kindness". Thursday, George and Duke with load tobacco to Henderson, 500 lbs. Net - \$58.45, sold it at Alliance Warehouse. John R. Garland came. Friday, Watt to Warrenton for Henry, he attending Professor Gray's Military Academy. Sunday, We went to New Hope, heard Rev. Mr. Fishel, Mr. and Mrs. Watkins and children, Mrs. Minerva Watkins and Frank and Colonel Sturdevant spent afternoon, Colonel Sturdevant took supper. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow".

APRIL

Monday, April 1 to Wednesday, April 30. We took all my teams, White Brother's and Zack's teams too to Middleburg, hauled 6 tons fertilizer, left 3 tons. Tuesday, I rode Mary to Middleburg, Zack finished hauling fertilizer, White Brothers 10 bags, W. W. White 50, Zack 36, Weldon 12, 9 tons in all. Wednesday, Duke, Love and Weldon putting rock on terraces. Corn land in nice order, has all had 3 plowings, turning plows, double shovels



and harrow. Thursday, planting corn. Listing, opening, planting. I got 1 bushel Hickory King corn. Running 6 plows, 4 hands planting corn.  $\frac{1}{2}$  with Hickory King corn,  $\frac{1}{2}$  with mine. Sunday, Charlie, Nena, the boys and Mary Cole with me to New Hope, heard president Rev. Mr. Bunch. Rev. C. M. Cook and Rev. J. N. Cole, Mary and Lewis Cole spent last night, Mary still here. Monday, all hands had holiday, George, Charlie, Coop, Henry and Mary Cole went fishing. Some to Railroad bridge and some to mill creek. Walton Watkins with them. Wife and I walked to Mr. Watkin's and I to Enterprise. Tuesday, George carried Henry and Mary Cole to Warrenton. Cooper and Weldon got posts for grape vines. Wednesday, Watt and I fishing at Railroad pond on Nutbush creek. Hands plowed grape orchard, garden and new ground. Saturday, planted 600 cabbage plants, Irish potatoes, cymbblings, beets etc. in garden. Dogwood blossoms white. Sunday, wife, Charlie, George and Wallace to Middleburg to hear Rev. T. B. Ricks. Colonel Sturdevant here till bed time. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow." Monday, wife and I spent the day at W. H. Boyd's. My corn coming up very nicely. George Boyd here Wednesday night. Crows and Love's chickens pulling up my corn. Sunday, Charlie, Nena, George, Sarah, Henry and I to Sunday School, Colonel Sturdevant spent the day. John Cawthorne, Nellie and children came yesterday, left today. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Wednesday, finished hauling manure and compost, 300 loads, on tobacco, 8 loads from stable on melon patch. George Boyd spent last night. We planted long rows tomatoes. Irish potatoes and snaps coming up. Thursday, planted 22 hills water melons, 10 hills musk melons. Saturday, Miss Pauline Powell spent last night. I went to Alliance meeting at Enterprise. Sunday, Miss Pauline Powell, George and Wallace to Middleburg, heard Rev. J. E. Sturdevant, he came home with them to dinner. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, George took Miss Powell to school. Wednesday, hands re-planting corn, women been at it since Monday.

## MAY

Thursday, May 1, to Saturday, May 31. Beautiful May Day, planted remainder of watermelon patch, 204 hills. Anthony with Mr. Watkins' cotton planter putting in cotton. George and Haywood got 10 bushels cotton seed from Cedar Fork. Friday, Messrs. W. H. Burwell and George P. Tarry spent the day, Anthony finished planting cotton, returned cotton planter. Hands made 15,000 hills for tobacco. George for Henry in Warrenton at school. Saturday, planted 1 acre in corn field peas. Sunday, rainy, none of us to church. Colonel Sturdevant, Walton Watkins and Mr. Wash Fleming spent the day. "Bless the Lord, O my soul". Monday, planted 3,000 hills tobacco this morning, finished new ground in afternoon. Zack planted 9,000, Weldon, 5,000, Charlie 7,000. Thursday, George piddling in horse lot, repaired stable door, etc., Tobacco plants standing up well. Friday, Duke with load tobacco to Henderson, Nena and I in buggy, 422 lbs. tobacco, Net - \$49.44. Crows bad on re-planted corn. Sunday, Charlie, George and Watt with me to church at Middleburg, heard Rev. Mr. Ricks. Mrs. Twisdale very ill, "We pray the good Lord, to spare her life." May we humbly submit to God's will. Monday, Mr. Robert Boyd came, Watt brought him from store in buggy. Friday May 16, planted 11,000 tobacco plants, watered and planted. Sunday, Nena and George with me to Sunday School, Colonel Sturdevant, spent the day, Mr. and Mrs. Watkins and children the afternoon. "May I put my whole trust in God". Monday, George and Haywood brought 4,000 tobacco plants from Mr. Evan's. makes 30,000 planted. Tuesday, we planted 10,000 sweet potato plants. Friday, cabbage very fine, corn growing nicely, tobacco we watered





## YEAR 1890

and planted standing well, I have my farm work well up. Saturday, watered and planted 7,000 tobacco plants. Sunday, Sally and Alice Boyd, Dick Garland and George Boyd came yesterday. Messrs. Thomas, Webb, Booth, Nat, John Early, Jim Boyd and wife, Mr. Joe Alston and sister and Mrs. W. A. Burwell here today, all attended preaching at New Hope, sermon by Rev. Mr. Sprunt, we attended preaching at Middleburg, heard Rev. Mr. Jenkins. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Tuesday, planted 11,000 tobacco plants Friday, George, with 3 hands went to Mr. Capps', got 4500 tobacco plants, we watered and planted. Saturday, heaviest rain since April, Jim and Duke sheared sheep, 19 old sheep, 11 lambs. Good yield of wool.

### JUNE

Sunday, June 1 to Monday, June 30. We attended church at New Hope, heard Mr. Lat Harris. Harry Cawthorne and Miss Ito Davis called on way to Mrs. Burwell's. "May God give us Grace sufficient". Monday, sent to Mr. Evans' for tobacco plants, only got 2,000. Finished planting over, not  $\frac{1}{2}$  through re-planting. Friday, Anthony carried trash tobacco to Warrenton, 322 lbs., Net - \$11.50. Sunday, "We thank God for the seasonable weather and the promising crops". We attended Sunday School. Charlie sick several days, Dr. Jerman to see him yesterday. Tuesday, Rev. J. N. Cole and Colonel Sturdevant spent the day. I went to Mr. Micajah Hilliard's. Thursday, Sister Sarah, John Robinson and children with us tonight. Friday, much company today, Rev. J. N. Cole, Misses Tempe Burwell and Jennie Cheatham, R. B. Boyd, Sister Sarah, John Robinson and children. Sunday, 3 boys to church at Middleburg, heard Rev. T. B. Ricks, Colonel Sturdevant here to supper. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Sunday, June 15. John R. Garland with us several days, he and Nena to W. H. Boyd's. "Praise the Lord, O, my soul". Monday, fine rain last night, we re-planted tobacco with all our plants, got a few from Mr. Forkner below Ridgeway. Corn, tobacco, cotton and peas growing fast. John R. Garland here a week, Colonel Sturdevant here yesterday and today. Friday, George to Henderson in dog cart. Saturday, I attended Alliance and primary at Enterprise. Sunday, we went to church at Middleburg. "Praise God, Bless His Holy Name". Monday, Mr. Rose came with wheat thresher. Tuesday, Mr. Rose finished my wheat, Mr. Watkins', George's and Watt's. and others', threshed Zack's, and moved to Gilbert's. R. B. Boyd and John R. Garland here, George Boyd left. Thursday, Mr. Watkins and White Brothers cutting oats. Saturday, Charlie and Nena with me to Henderson in double buggy. Democratic County Convention. Good attendance. My cotton and corn extra fine, roasting ears in garden, melons coming on vines, cotton blooms nearly open. Sunday, Nena in Henderson, Charlie and boys to Tabernacle, Sunday School address by Rev. Mr. Sturdevant. S. M. Fleming spent the day. Rev. Mr. Jenkins and son and Colonel Sturdevant spent the afternoon. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, 5 cradles cutting oats, put up 29 shocks.

### JULY

Tuesday, July 1 to Thursday, July 31. Wednesday, Nena home with R. B. Garland. Friday, George to Henderson for 25 bushels corn, cost \$25., R. B. Garland left, Mr. Len Henderson here tonight. Sunday, we thank God for his blessings". We attended Sunday School and sermon at New Hope. Charlie sick several days, Dr. Jerman to see him yesterday. Wednesday, July 16. Ann and Burda planted ruta bagas in tobacco lot yesterday and today. Thursday, Charlie and I to Mr. Richard Wolson's, Bill and Hawkins Bul-



lock came yesterday to see tobacco crop. Rev. J. N. Cole and Colonel Sturdevant here. Sunday, George and Watt to Middleburg to protracted meeting at Baptist church, conducted by Dr. Cobb, assisted by Rev. Mr. Wingate. Nena at John Cawthorne's. Wirter Dortch spent the day. Monday, cool enough to sit by fire, Tuesday, cooler, winter clothes very comfortable. George went for Nena, Sarah and Miss Mary Plummer came with him. Colonel Sturdevant spent the afternoon. Thursday, John R. Garland came. Mr. Len Henderson spent the night. Saturday, John R. Garland with me to Alliance meeting. Sunday, Charlie, John R. Garland, Miss Mary Plummer, Nena and boys to protracted meeting at Middleburg at Methodist church. Revs. Jenkins and Sturdevant preached. Mrs. W. S. Davis and son came, he left her. "Praise the Lord". Monday, rain kept us from meeting at Middleburg. Mrs. W. S. Davis, Miss Mary Plummer, Sarah Cawthorne and Rev. J. N. Cole here. Tuesday, Rev. J. N. Cole and family came from Mrs. M. G. Burwell's, he left his wife and children, he went with George, Nena and Henry to church at Middleburg. Wednesday, I, with Rev. J. N. Cole, Nena, Mary Plummer, Watt and George to church at Middleburg, large crowd, Rev. J. N. Cole doing all the preaching. He came home with us again. John R. Garland carried Mrs. W. S. Davis to Mrs. Burwell's. Crops growing rapidly. Thursday, wife and Cousin Lizzie Cole with me to church at Middleburg. Good preaching by Rev. J. N. Cole. Harry Cawthorne with Miss Tempe Burwell spent the day. They took Miss Mary Plummer home.

## AUGUST

Friday, August 1 to Sunday, August 31. Only George and Watt with me to church. The P. E. Dr. Cunningham did excellent preaching. 1 convert, 2 joined the church. Saturday, meeting closed at Middleburg. 1 sermon by Rev. Dr. Cunningham and communion. Mr. George Jenkins joined the church. Cousin Aggie and Mary Patterson and Messrs. Baird and Patterson spent the night and day, to W. H. Burwell's today. Sunday, George started with Cousin Lizzie Cole and children to W. H. Burwell's, could not cross creek, came back, Charlie, George and Watt to protracted meeting at New Hope. "Praise ye the Lord". Mr. Wash Fleming here tonight. Mr. Baird and Miss Aggie Patterson called. Tuesday, George and Duke with load tobacco to Henderson, Primings, 659 lbs., Net - \$21.25. Brought load goods from Middleburg for White Brothers. Charlie carried Cousin Lizzie and children to Ridgeway. Wednesday, Mr. Farber (pedlar) and Mr. Picket spent the night. Thursday, hands attending meeting at Mt. Pleasant. Wife and I to New Hope. Friday, John R. Garland came, Farber stopped on way from Henderson. Sally and Lucy Boyd spent the day. Grapes and melons in abundance. Saturday. Mr. Watkins walked with me over my crop, I walked with him over his. Sunday, Nena and John R. Garland to W. H. Boyd's. "O Lord, I put my trust in Thee". Tuesday, running 7 barns tobacco, have sowed 3 turnip patches, July 15, August 8, and August 11. Friday, Mr. Townesend packing apples, 15 bushels today. I sent 3 loads melons to sell at Manson, Mt. Pleasant and at store. Sunday, Nena, Sarah and I to Sunday School Charlie, George and Wallace to church at Middleburg. "Glory to God in the highest". Tuesday, Misses Tempe Burwell and Sue Plummer came with R. B. Boyd. Saturday, Henry with me to Henderson, meeting of Warehouse stock holders, also Alliance. Misses White, Plummer and Harris here. Charlie brought Misses White and Harris from Middleburg. Sunday, Charlie, the boys and I with Misses Plummer, Harris and White to church at Middleburg. Messrs. Mitchell brothers and Rowland here, also Miss Jennie Rowland. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, cut and housed 5 good barns tobacco. Tuesday, Miss Sue Plummer home with R. B. Boyd. Other girls with Charlie to Mr. Rowland's. Friday Misses White and Harris here a week, much



company all the time. Sunday, Ed, Charlie, Watt, Mr. Scott from Richmond, with Carrie White, Miss Lella Harris and Nena to Sunday School at Tabernacle. Home at night. Messrs. Mitchell and Jones here at night. "Praise ye the Lord". Lots of company coming and going.

### SEPTEMBER

Tuesday, September 2 to Tuesday, September 30. Carrie White and Miss Lella Harris left, Charlie carried them. Lots of company for several weeks. Sunday, September 7, Ed and Charlie to church at Nutbush, Nena and Henry to New Hope, George took Sarah to John Cawthorne's yesterday, all home at night. "Praise God, from whom all blessings flow". Tuesday, Lucy cow died hands skinned her. Wednesday, Ed left for Virginia. Tuesday, hands got 1100 tobacco sticks. George to Middleburg to meet Miss Pattie Manning. Monday, cut 5 barns tobacco. Wednesday, wife and I in top buggy to Warrenton, dined with Mrs. Cole. I was summoned as witness in court, kept there till sunset. We then went to John Cawthorne's, he in Warrenton on jury. Very pleasant day and night, Thursday, left wife with Nellie, back to Warrenton, Suit Fleming vs. Newman up this morning, I gave my evidence, about noon, dined with Henry A. Boyd, back to John Cawthorne's, he got home at 9:00 tonight. Suit went against Mr. Fleming. Judge Spier Whitaker presided. Friday, left John Cawthorne's, had a nice visit except the court house part. Miss Pattie Manning with Nena. Saturday, hands have picked 2,641 lbs. cotton. I went to Enterprise. Sunday, Miss Pattie, Charlie, Nena and Henry started to Middleburg, stopped at New Hope. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow." Tuesday, finished picking cotton, 3,490 lbs., sold it in seed for  $3\frac{1}{2}\phi$  a lb., Net - \$113.40. Paid cotton pickers \$8.92., besides home hands. Mr. Len Henderson spent the night. Friday, George took Miss Pattie Manning to depot, Anthony carried her trunk. Saturday, I attended Alliance at Enterprise, all present but S. H. Harris. The president resigned, E. W. Watkins elected. Sunday, Nena and George to Sunday School. Mrs. Watkins and children and Colonel Sturdevant came. "Praise the Lord, O, my soul". Monday, Ed and Charlie sent for 1 wagon with Sandy, Duke and Captain to help at gin. They ginned 6 bales cotton for Mr. Church. George piddling in stable lot. Tuesday, my wagon and 4 hands working at gin again.

### OCTOBER

Wednesday, October 1 to Friday, October 31. Finished ginning all cotton at store, 22 bales. My wagon and mules still at store. Saturday, George to Henderson, acorns falling. Sunday, Charlie and George to Nutbush, Nena, the boys, Sarah Cawthorne and I to Sunday School. Messrs. Fleming, Taylor, Miss Sue Turner home with us to dinner. "O Lord, lead us not into temptation, but, deliver us from evil". Monday, fattening hogs getting enough acorns. Annual clover coming up. Thursday, Wat and Nena to Henderson. George and Henry at store and gin. I went fox hunting with Messrs. Plummer and Jenkins, caught fox at Bullock's mill. Dr. Taylor here last night and today, fixing Wife's teeth. Friday, fox hunting again, caught another fox. Saturday, Duke moved Nancy Paschall here, Democratic Convention for Vance County met in Henderson. John Cawthorne, Nellie and children came. Sunday, Charlie to Tabernacle. George and Nena to Sunday School. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow!" Monday, Nena started her school. Wednesday, I went hunting, killed 2 birds. Went to Enterprise, hands picking peas and cotton, 3rd picking. George and Hargrove to Beardsley's mill, brought home last flour, 4 Bbls., Mr. Len Henderson here tonight. Saturday, I put up 15 hogs, 8 more to put up. Wife and I



to Sister Sarah's Sunday, we went with Sister Sarah and John Robinson to church at Zion, heard Rev. John W. Jenkins, we came home with Charlie and George. "Praise the Lord, O my soul". Monday, Ed and Charlie have ginned 63 bales cotton. Tuesday, Anthony plowed 200 bushels sweet potatoes, we housed them. No frost, oak leaves still green. Thursday, Rev. J. N. Cole came, spent the night. He married Andy Brame and Miss Carrie Davis this morning. My 15 hogs eat 3 bushels corn a day. Saturday, Anthony to Warrenton for buggy for White Brothers, bought from Rev. J. N. Cole. I went to Enterprise to Alliance meeting. Not a quorum present. White Brothers have had my wagons 3 weeks. Monday, Sandy with load tobacco to Henderson, George and I went in buggy. My net - \$26.70. I deposited \$150 in bank of Henderson, returned by Middleburg. Wednesday, Duke and Captain at gin, Got up turkeys and sheep, I sold Mr. Whitfield 19 turkeys and 2 lambs for \$15.75. George Boyd here last night. Thursday, Wallace with me to Henderson, Zack carried 2½ barns tobacco, paid off note in bank \$234.

### NOVEMBER

Saturday, November 1, to Sunday, November 30. Dug 56 more bushels sweet potatoes. Wife and I to Zion quarterly conference, P. E. and good many official members present. Business meeting after dinner. Next meeting at Ridgeway. Wife and I to Sister Sarah's. Sunday, Dr. Cunningham and J. H. Mayfield at Sister Sarah's, John Robinson's birthday, 32 years old. All went to church at Zion, heard Dr. Cunningham. Wife and I home. "We give thanks to God for His loving kindness". Monday, I sowed 6 bushels wheat, hands plowed it in and harrowed it. Love gathering peanuts. I put the wheat in nicely. Tuesday, November 4, Election all over United States. I voted at Enterprise, Registered 120, 114 voted, 16 whites, 98 colored, For congress Cheatham, 82 - Newborn, 21 - For S. C. C., Perry, 88 - Harris, 25. For Register of deeds, R. A. Bullock, 45 - Eaton, 65. For Treasurer Powell, 79 - Young, 35. Friday, beautiful Indian summer continues, hands hauling in corn. Duke and Captain at gin. George to Henderson. Cooper carried his tobacco, paid me all but 50¢. Mr. Len Henderson here tonight. Sunday, wife and I spent day at W. H. Boyd's, others to Sunday School. "Praise the Lord, O my soul". Monday, I got a crowd of women, shucked out 26 loads corn, 65 Bbls, Thursday, finished hauling corn, 79 loads in all. We got ready to shuck corn again tomorrow. Mr. R. B. Henderson spent the night. Friday, 3rd corn shucking, finished shucking 100 Bbls. Mrs. Lucy and Miss Molly Bullock spent the afternoon. Saturday, Mr. W. A. and Miss Tempe Burwell called, also Mrs. Watkins. I went to Enterprise. All my corn in crib, 200 Bbls. good crop. Sunday, Nena and I to Sunday School. Ed and Charlie to Nutbush and W. H. Boyd's. George and Sarah to John Cawthorne's, back in afternoon. "O Lord, increase our faith". Tuesday, women finished picking cotton over 4th. time, made 8,218 lbs on 4½ acres. Wednesday, George and Cooper got timber for new well sweep. I went to Enterprise. Thursday, Cooper finished well sweep, repaired palings from office to horse lot. Friday, I attended 5th quarterly meeting at Ridgeway, dined at parsonage with Rev. J. N. Cole and Messrs. Kearney, Spain and Mayfield. Saturday, Stewards' meeting at Ridgeway. I went with Mr. H. B. Hunter to Mr. Herbert Taylor's and returned. Colonel Sturdevant and Mr. Hunter dined with us. I attended Alliance, no quorum. My stock in good order, put cattle in corn field. Sunday, Rev. J. W. Jenkins' last sermon at Middleburg, we all attended. Colonel Sturdevant spent day here. "Praise the Lord, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, Pedlar left, been here since Saturday. Tuesday, hands beating out peas. 2 working at gin. George making carrying log for wagon. Zack and Weldon to Henderson with their tobacco. My wheat looking well. Thursday, hands getting winter





wood, packing it in wood house. This is Thanksgiving day, "We humbly return thanks to Almighty God for His goodness and many blessings." Saturday, Indian summer, George and Wat to Henderson. Hands still packing wood have 10 cords nice, hard wood, oak and hickory. Hauled rent corn from Zack's, 27 Bbls. Sunday, Sarah Nena and I to Sunday School at New Hope. Charlie and George to St. Luke's to Mrs. George Tarry's funeral Ed and Nena to W. H. Boyd's. Wash Fleming and Colonel Sturdevant spent the day. 2 Misses Watkins and Frank Watkins spent the afternoon, also Walton Watkins. "Praise the Lord, O my soul".

## DECEMBER

Monday, December 1 to Wednesday, December 31. Several days of big, white frost, 2 hands at gin. George piddling in horse lot. I settled up with Weldon Edwards in full. E. H. Russell here tonight. Friday, all hands cutting and packing wood in wood house. I went to Enterprise, George to mill, carried 2 Bbls. corn, brought home 2 bbls. meal. Sunday, N. E. rain, very little traveling, we all remained at home. "We return thanks and praise to God". Monday, rain, hail, sleet, etc., very cold, winter day. Hauled wood and rock, prepared to kill hogs tomorrow. Tuesday, got up at 4:00 o'clock. Dick started fire, killed 15 hogs, dressed, weighed, hung them in meat house, let them hang out on pole till nearly night. Wednesday, Charlie and I bird hunting, hands finished cutting and salting down meat. Thursday, Haywood with wagon carried 1 pork hog to John Cawthorne's, brought back young sow and 2 white pigs. Miss Annie Thomas here. Old yellow sow littlered 8 pigs. Friday, Joe and Duke helped me fix up back in fireplace. We used old brick. Pedlar Goodman here. Saturday, coldest morning this winter, mercury down to 17. Duke and Haywood had both wagons, moving Duke to Poplar Springs. Messrs. R. B. and George Boyd and Miss Annie Thomas here. Sunday, Miss Annie Thomas, Misses Lily and Eva Watkins and Colonel Sturdevant here. "O Lord, help me to put my trust in Thee". Tuesday, Nena and Charlie to Henderson. Wednesday, rain, hail and heavy snow. Roger A Patterson and Miss Lucy Manning married in Henderson, Charlie and Nena attended as waiters. Charlie returned, left Nena. Thursday, George to Middleburg for Nena, Len Plummer, Colonel Sturdevant spent the day, Mrs. Watkins the afternoon. My horses, cattle, hogs and sheep in good order. Friday, beautiful, calm, sunny day. George and I bird hunting, 6 marriages in the country last Wednesday, the 17th. Sunday, Nena, Sarah and George to Sunday School, Charlie and Wat to Nutbush and W. H. Boyd's, Mr. and Mrs. A. A. Watkins spent the afternoon. "O Lord, give us Grace in time of need". Monday, George and Duke with load tobacco to Henderson, 283 lbs., Net - \$17.24. Mr. L. R. Crocker dined, Mr. Len Henderson here tonight. Tuesday, I rode Mary to sale at Yancey place Charlie with double buggy and Anthony with wagon met Mrs. J. N. Cole and children at Middleburg, Mr. T. L. Jones came too. Wednesday, John Cawthorne, Nellie and children and Rev. J. N. Cole came, house full. All hands quit for Christmas and went to Henderson tonight. Thursday, Christmas day, hailing and snowing at day light. I have a lively time attending to stock and keeping up fires. House full of company. George and Graham Boyd came, left early at 10:00. George to Nutbush and Christmas tree. Friday, rain, sleet, ice and snow. Rev. J. N. Cole, Mr. Jones, John Cawthorne, Nellie and children here. Anthony and Duke here helping me tend to stock. I am having a rough time. Saturday, Rev. J. N. Cole, Mr. Jones and Lewis and Cousin Lizzie went to W. H. Burwell's. Mr. Walter Plummer, Misses Sue and Mary Plummer came, lively crowd. Love started to move Thursday, but, wagon left in road in the snow. Sunday, wind very keen. Some of young folks to preaching at



YEAR 1890

New Hope, heard Rev. Mr. Leslie. Rev. J. N. Cole and wife returned from W. H. Burwell's, Anthony took him on to Ridgeway to preach. Rev. W. W. Rose to preach at Middleburg. House full of company still. "Praise God, for His blessings". Monday, Walter Plummer, George and Watt bird hunting, killed 12 birds. John Cawthorne carried Miss Pan and Nellie to J. H. Bullock's, returned and carried Cousin Lizzie and children and Nena to Middleburg, returned and went for Miss Pan and Nellie. Misses Plummer, Annie Thomas and John Early Boyd here. Tuesday, John Cawthorne and I bird hunting, Walter Plummer and sisters left. Thomas Bullock and Minnie Douglas spent the day, and night. Joe Patterson with George to W. H. Boyd's. Wednesday, this the last day of year 1890, the good Lord has blessed us with good crops and good health, for which we are very thankful. "May we put our trust in Him". John Cawthorne and family left. Sarah went with them, She has been with us nearly all the year.



JANUARY

Thursday, January 1 to Friday, January 31. Have hired 5 hands, they hauled wood to cabins. George Boyd here tonight. Company all left. Saturday, much company again, W. A. Burwell, Wash Fleming and pedlar here. Sunday, Nena and boys to Sunday School. Colonel Sturdevant to supper. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, mercury down to 18, George took Nena to Warrenton to examination of teachers. Tuesday, very cold, mercury 16. Jeff moved his and Willis' things from Mr. J. A. Fleming's. Thursday, snow in Virginia mountains very deep, very little snow here. Mr. Len Henderson spent last night. My stock in good condition for winter. 10 hogs to kill. Saturday, Rev. John W. Jenkins and Miss Mary Winn dined on way to Tabernacle. Put litter on strawberry beds. Sunday, storm at night, wind, thunder and lightening. Mrs. Watkins, children and W. Dortch spent afternoon. Colonel Sturdevant spent the night. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, Alfred Harris and Tom Carroll dined with us. Hands hauled wood and rock to kill hogs. Tuesday, killed 10 young hogs, had Zack to help, hung on pole, cut them out and salted them. Thursday, Mr. R. B. Henderson and N. D. Boyd dined with us, R. L. Watkins here tonight. Sunday, Mr. and Mrs. James H. Bullock and Mr. and Mrs. A. A. Watkins spent the afternoon. "May we all do our duty and put our trust in God". Monday, Wallace and Jeff in double wagon to John Cawthorne's for Sarah, George carried Nena to her school she started teaching. Friday, Charlie and Osburn building buggy house in corner of horse lot. Saturday, I went to quarterly conference at Middleburg, rode Mary. P. E. Adams, Rev. Mr. Jenkins, Colonel Sturdevant and good lot of official members there. Sunday, J. H. Mayfield and John Robinson spent last night here, Nena, Sarah and the boys to church at Middleburg. R. B. Boyd and Wash Fleming spending tonight. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, protracted meeting at Middleburg, only George went today, I have been sick. Tuesday, Charlie and I to church at Middleburg. Wednesday, George and Watt to church today Colonel Sturdevant spent last night, he and Mr. Len Henderson here tonight.

FEBRUARY

Sunday, February 1 to Saturday, February 28.

George, Henry and Charlie to church at New Hope, heard Rev. Mr. Swain. Colonel Sturdevant spent day, Mrs. Watkins afternoon. Monday, Watt and Sarah returned from John Cawthorne's. Wednesday, Jeff took me to depot, I went to Weldon to District Stewards' meeting, I spent night with Rev. M. Stainback, roomed with Rev. Messrs. Draper and Winn. Thursday, I arose at 5:30, boarded cars for Manson, home to breakfast. Hands cutting, mauling, hauling and fencing, much fencing to do. 1 goose nested over a week ago. Monday, geese laying, no turkey eggs or young chickens. Willis gone over river to see Judy, his wife. Wednesday, Duke and Lewis putting bonnet of boards around Duke's house. M. P. Burwell spent last Sunday night here. Friday, Willis on Brian back, hands stripping 7th barn of good mahogany tobacco. Saturday, Ed Boyd here. Charlie and Nena to W. H. Boyd's. Roads very bad. Sunday, Ed Boyd and Colonel Sturdevant spent today, Mr. and Miss Annie Dowling spent the afternoon. "Praise God, from whom all blessings flow. Tuesday, warm like spring, birds singing, lizards crawling, Thursday, George to Henderson, sold 977 lbs. tobacco at Alliance Warehouse for \$67.14. very poor sale. Hands repairing fence on Mr. Henderson's line. Mr. George Ellington here in afternoon. Sunday, Charlie and I to church at Middleburg, heard Rev. J. W. Jenkins. Messrs. Kearney, Spain, Parish and I made assessments. We rode horseback, dined with Mr. Parish. Nena, Sarah and George



## YEAR 1891

to Sunday School. "Praise God, from whom all blessings flow". Tuesday, John R. Garland and Miss Alice Boyd here tonight. Saturday, chinked and daubed shed to Lewis' cabin. Put down floor, fixed chimney. I have 15 lambs.

### MARCH

Sunday, March 1 to Tuesday, March 31. Charlie, Nena and boys with me to Sunday School. Colonel Sturdevant and Wash Fleming spent the day. "Praise God, from whom all blessings flow." Thursday, 7 Durock pigs littered. Hands built pen to get out oats, Henry flailed out  $31\frac{1}{2}$  bushels oats, not through. Messrs. Burwell and Harris here. Part of my oats in harness room. Rev. Mr. Pettigrew here Saturday night. Sunday, Charlie took Rev. Mr. Pettigrew to Williamsboro, both back tonight. Family to Sunday School at New Hope. "Praise God, from whom all blessings flow". Tuesday, Charlie, Nena and Sarah to Warrenton yesterday, Rev. Mr. Pettigrew with them as far as Ridgeway. I have 17 lambs, 16 pigs. Friday, George to John Cawthorne's for Nena and Sarah. Duke's child died last night. Nena has been in Warrenton this week. Saturday Charlie to Warren Plains, carried mule sold to Mr. Katzenstine. George, Nena and Sarah home from John Cawthorne's. Sunday, cold, mercury down to 15, Nena, Henry and Sarah to Sunday School. Charlie and George to Nutbush and W. H. Boyd's. Mr. and Mrs. Watkins and children spent the afternoon. Colonel Sturdevant here to supper. "Praise God, from whom all blessings flow". Tuesday, plowing, harrowing in and sowing oats. Lewis sowing herd's grass. Prepared and sowed plant bed. Wednesday, I rode Mary mare to Warrenton to court, Judge Conner presiding. Thursday, Charlie with me to Warrenton in double buggy. I gave in my evidence in Fleming vs Newman case. Friday, hitched up young oxen, worked them some. Duke and Henry breaking them. Sunday, Walton Watkins spent the afternoon. "O Lord, help us to put our trust in Thee". Monday, Lewis working on rakes. Tuesday, both wagons to Warrenton with tobacco, 1452 lbs., Net \$164.35. Charlie with me in double buggy. We dined with Henry A. Boyd. Friday, rained heavily last night and all day, water rose in basement, had to be bailed out. Mr. Willie Fitts here last night and today. Sunday, Charlie and George to preaching at Nutbush. Nena, Wat and Henry to New Hope to hear Rev. Mr. Swain. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, all hands took holiday. Miss Theo Dowling came with girls from New Hope yesterday. Colonel Sturdevant here to supper. Mrs. Watkins spent the afternoon. Graham Boyd very sick in Warrenton. Tuesday, Miss Theo Dowling, Nena and Sarah to school in carriage.

### APRIL

Wednesday, April 1 to Thursday, April 30. I have sowed 36 bushels oats, 35 bushels herd grass. Saturday, George with me to quarterly conference at Union. Rev. S. D. Adams P. E. in chair. Sunday, Charlie, Nena and boys with me to New Hope, heard Rev. Mr. Swain. Walton Watkins, Meridith and Thomas Bullock here in afternoon. Colonel Sturdevant here to supper. "Trust in God". Monday, Ed Boyd here tonight. Tuesday, land covered with snow. Hands hauled pine bushes and chips with young oxen, filled up gullies, hauled old chips at Dukes to fill gullies. Lucy and Mary cockling wheat. Friday, hands helped me plant Irish potatoes, peas, snaps, beets, onions, radish, etc. in garden. Bedded out 4 bushels sweet potatoes. Saturday, heavy hail, rain and wind, cyclone between Zack's and Weldon's. George to Mr. Beardsley's for Miss Sue Robinson, they were caught in cyclone, not hurt. Sunday, Nena,





YEAR 1891

Miss Sue Robinson, George and I to Sunday School. Mrs. Watkins and family here in afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, hands worked road from horse lot up avenue to public road. George carried Miss Sue Robinson to Mr. Beardsley's. Apple, pear, damson and cherry trees in bloom. Thursday, started planting corn, covering with foot. Friday, Lewis Bullock's wife (colored) died today. Saturday, all hands quit to attend funeral of Helen Bullock. Sunday, Nena, Sarah Wallace attended Sunday School. Charlie and George to Nutbush. "O Lord, grant us fellowship with Thee". Tuesday, Jeff to Henderson with tobacco, sold my load at Alliance, 674 lbs., Net - \$83.33, Charlie's load 534 lbs., Net - \$44.35. Wagon back to Middleburg, brought load goods. Thursday, W. A. Burwell here to dinner, sold him a lot of tobacco. Friday, George with Jeff off to Warrenton with load tobacco, 1075 lbs., Net - \$137.90. Hands worked grape vines and put ashes around them. Corn coming up very nicely. Saturday, Lewis and Duke working out young orchard, I met with Alliance at Enterprise. Sweet potatoes coming up nicely. Sunday, Wife, Nena, boys and I to church at Middleburg, heard Rev. Mr. Jenkins. Walton Watkins spent the afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Wednesday, planting cotton with Mr. T. M. Watkins' planter. Thursday, hauled chemicals for 2 tons fertilizer, Yancey formula. Put 1,000 lbs. on land from old spring N. E. to yellow peach tree.

MAY

Friday, May 1 to Sunday, May 31. Planted 9 acres cotton with Mr. T. M. Watkins' cotton planter. I planted my watermelon patch. Haywood made 2 trips for chemicals, brought all home. Sunday, wife and I, Charlie, Nena and boys and Sarah to New Hope, heard Rev. Mr. Swain. Wash Fleming and Colonel Sturdevant here. "Bless the Lord, O my Soul". Tuesday, Lewis with load tobacco to Warrenton, Charlie and George went in buggy. Cousin Sally, Dick and Graham Boyd home with them. Wednesday, John R. Garland came, Saturday, I gave hands afternoon off to plant their watermelon patches. Sunday, George to church at Williamsboro. Charlie and Watt to church at Middleburg. Nena, Henry, Sarah and I to New Hope. Wife and I to see Mr. Watkins, he has been sick for several weeks. "Praise God, from whom all blessings flow". Monday, Ed and Wallace to Henderson, Ed went on to Oxford. Wednesday, we planted 19,000 tobacco plants. Charlie to Middleburg to meet Cassie Burt. Thursday, Cousin Cassie Burt from Tennessee with us. Ed off to Buffalo Springs. Strawberries plentiful. Killed first lamb, good and fat. Friday, George took Cousin Cassie to Middleburg. Saturday, hands piddled about till noon, took holiday instead of Monday as land is too wet to set tobacco. Sunday, Charlie and George to Nutbush, Nena and Henry to Sunday School. Sarah and Wallace to John Cawthorne's. Ed got back from Oxford, Clarksville and Buffalo Springs. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, planted 30,000 tobacco plants. Tuesday, Misses Alice Boyd and Annie Thomas spent the day. Mr. John G. Bullock the afternoon. Friday, John R. Garland, John Cawthorne and little Mary, all to Nena's school breaking up. Sunday, John R. Garland took Nena to John Cawthorne's yesterday, John Cawthorne took Sarah. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Friday, George and Nena to Mrs. Bullock's in afternoon. Saturday, got up sheep, Jim, Duke and Jeff sheared them. 25 old sheep, 20 lambs, 11 ewe lambs, 9 bucks. 95 lbs. wool. Sunday, we went to Sunday School. Colonel Sturdevant spent day. "Lord help us to feel the influence of Thy Spirit all the time."

JUNE

Monday, June 1 to Tuesday, June 30. George and Jeff took 1022 lbs. tobacco to Henderson, sold it at Harris-Gooch and Co., Net - \$101.65, Charlie sold



a load at Cooper's. We attended meeting of commissioners and Justices. Tuesday, Jeff with Mary and her colt plowing in cotton. Wednesday. Mr. Len Henderson here tonight. Saturday, Jeff hauling for White Brothers, Hauled palings from Middleburg. I met Board of Assessors at Enterprise. Sunday, Charlie, Nena, boys and I to New Hope, heard Rev. Mr. Swain. Wash Fleming and Robert Watkins home with us to dinner. "Praise God, from whom all blessings flow". Monday, hands cut and hauled posts for yard plaings. Wednesday, Assessors and list takers met at Enterprise, started taking tax list, Mr. Wilson, Charlie and I listing. George with Peter Vanlandingham putting new palings round yard. Thursday, Charlie continued taking tax list. Friday, Mr. Wilson, Charlie and I met at Burwell's mill to continue listing taxes. Lewis helping Nena white wash. Sunday, Charlie, Nena and Henry to New Hope, George to Williamsboro, Watt to John Cawthorne's, brought Sarah and Wallace back. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, 4 plows running in tobacco, 6 hands following with hoes. Thursday, cutting and binding wheat. Sunday, Nena and Sarah to New Hope. George to Nutbush. Colonel Sturdevant to supper. "Praise ye the Lord". Sunday, wife and I, Nena, Charlie and boys to Middleburg, heard Rev. Mr. Jenkins, Children's Day. Captain J. R. White came. Colonel Sturdevant spent the day. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow".

## JULY

Wednesday, July 1 to Friday, July 31. Miss Relia Brame came, Saturday, July 4. Sunday, nice day, Wife and I with Nena, Miss Brame, Charlie, boys and Sarah to Children's Day at New Hope, sermon by pastor, Rev. Mr. Swain. All day services and dinner. George went yesterday to Captain Hardy's, to Nutbush today, Ed to Nutbush today. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, Jeff carried load scrap tobacco to Henderson, 675 lbs. Net - \$20.25. We attended meeting of commissioners and tax listers at court house. Tuesday, Charlie and I to Middleburg, on Shoo-fly train to Henderson, on to Oxford, Big Alliance rally, speech by Colonel Polk and others, Dined and spent the night with Dr. White. Wednesday, Charlie and I took breakfast with Dr. White, visited factories etc., left for Henderson, on to Middleburg and home. Mr. R. B. Henderson here tonight. Saturday, quite cool, sit by fire morning and night. Mr. Fleming came with thresher, got out wheat. All hands working on public road. Sunday, wife, Charlie, Wallace and I spent the day at W. H. Boyd's. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, wife and I with Little Wallace Cawthorne went to John Cawthorne's, Haywood drove us in double buggy, Haywood drove me to Warrenton and back in afternoon. Wednesday, I, with Haywood and John Cawthorne to Warrenton, fixed papers to get direct tax refunded, back to John Cawthorne's, dined, home in afternoon. First cotton bloom, Mrs. Rev. J. W. Jenkins died Saturday. Sunday, Ed and Nena with me to Sunday School. Ed off to Buffalo Springs. Charlie, George and Wallace to Nutbush. "Praise God, for His goodness and mercy". Monday, Charlie in double buggy met Mrs. Manning and children and nurse at Middleburg. Sally Boyd with us too, Tuesday, Mrs. Mary G. Burwell with Henry with us tonight. House full. Wednesday, George and Duke with load tobacco to Henderson, 415 lbs., Net - \$15.70. Zack and Weldon each took one horse load. Mrs. Burwell to Warrenton, Charlie with Nena and Sally Boyd to Henderson. Saturday, Mrs. Manning and children left. Sally, Alice and John Early Boyd here. Also, Miss Sue Alston. Sunday, all but Wife, Sarah and Wallace to church at Middleburg. Rev. J. E. Sturdevant dined, here tonight. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Cousin Sally and John Early Boyd left, Cousin Alice and Miss Sue Alston remained. John R. Garland and Messrs. Robin and Tom



YEAR 1891

Carroll came. Tuesday. Miss Sue Alston left with her brother. Wednesday, George and Jeff to Henderson with tobacco, 717 lbs. Net - \$64.35. Friday, John R. Garland with Charlie and me to picnic at Hall's School House, Alliance picnic. Speeches by Messrs. Thorne, Montgomery, Drake, Williams and Garland, large crowd, plenty of good dinner.

AUGUST

Saturday, August 1 to Monday, August 31. John Cawthorne, Nellie and children came to breakfast. J. R. Garland and Alice Boyd here all week. Miss Fannie and children in Warrenton since July 25. Sunday, all to New Hope to church. John R. Garland and Alice Boyd left for W. H. Boyd's. John Cawthorne and family left. Rev. Mr. Swain, Mr. and Mrs. Watkins and children here. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Mr. Wash Fleming spent night and day. Rev. J. W. Jenkins and daughter, Miss Mamie dined. Much company. Tuesday, Nena, Charlie and Watt to church at New Hope. Meeting broke up. John R. Garland, George and Lucy Boyd spent the day. Mrs. Newton and son called. Wednesday, Alliance speaking and picnic at Middleburg, Wife and I, J. R. Garland, Nena, Lucy Boyd, Charlie and the boys attended, good dinner and speaking. Thursday, Charlie took Lucy Boyd to Tabernacle to Alliance speaking. Watt in 1 horse wagon to John Cawthorne's for sow and pigs. Crops growing finely. Saturday, hands raised 1 barn. Rev. Mr. Pettigrew and George Boyd dined. Lucy Boyd here. Sunday, Charlie with Lucy Boyd to W. H. Boyd's, George to Williamsboro. Nena to New Hope. Wallace and Henry to Middleburg to J. K. Plummer's, Miss Fannie and children came there yesterday, Len came home with the boys. Colonel Sturdevant preached there, here to supper. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow." Monday, Pannie, Nannie and Lucy came from J. K. Plummer's. Tuesday, Boyd's children all here, Miss Fannie sick at J. K. Plummer's. Hands raised second barn. Thursday, Charlie and George to Henderson, sold last load tobacco, 624 lbs., Net - \$58.75. Friday, Revs. S. B. Adams, P. E., Colonel Sturdevant and J. N. Cole dined here, Rev. Mr. Jenkins and Mr. Len Henderson spent the night. Saturday, Revs. Adams, Jenkins and Sturdevant to Tabernacle, Osburn drove me over there, good attendance at quarterly meeting. Charlie went for Miss Fannie. Colonel Sturdevant to supper. Sunday, Charlie in double buggy to Tabernacle, brought Rev. S. B. Adams. Mr. Len Henderson came, brought Miss Annie Snead, spent the day. Mrs. Watkins and children came. Colonel Sturdevant to supper. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, hands underpinning barns. George took Rev. S. D. Adams to depot. Hands chinking barns. Mr. Len Henderson here. Wednesday, Mr. Len Henderson spent the night and day, also, John Robinson. Mrs. J. H. Bullock came afternoon. Friday, Jeff carried small load trash tobacco to Henderson, Net. - \$3.20, carried wheels of old wagon to be repaired, brought home another set of flues. Saturday, hands put flues in barn furnace, Cooper made a gate and barn door. Sunday, all of us with Miss Fannie, Pannie and Nannie with me to church at Middleburg, all home to dinner." "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Wednesday, Zack cut barn tobacco in rain. Plenty of grapes and watermelons. Sunday, Nena and Henry to New Hope. Colonel Sturdevant spent the day, Mr. and Mrs. Watkins the afternoon. "Trust in God".

SEPTEMBER

Tuesday, September 1 to Wednesday, September 30. Duke and George curing 5 barns tobacco. Lots of company, Rev. J. N. Cole and family, Miss Fannie and children, Charlie met Cousin John Garland and family. Wednesday, Rev. J.



N. Cole left, Jeff with wagon brought baggage from depot. Thursday, Charlie carried Miss Fannie, Pannie, Lucy and Len to Middleburg, left Nannie here. Saturday, Charlie went for Miss Fannie and children, house full to overflowing. Sunday, Charlie with Nena and Miss Fannie to Nutbush, others to New Hope, Mr. Len Henderson here, Colonel Sturdevant at night. "Praise ye the Lord". Wednesday, Misses Alice Boyd and Hattie Daniel spent the day. Mr. Len Henderson the night. Thursday, Mrs. Lucy Burwell spent the day. Friday, Cousin Lucy and John Burwell took Mrs. Cole and children home with them. Sister Sarah and John Robinson came, also children. House full of company. Saturday, Miss Fannie and children, Sister Sarah and children here, Rev. J. W. Jenkins spent the night. Sunday, Rev. J. W. Jenkins to Tabernacle. John L. Robinson came to breakfast, John Cawthorne, Nellie and children spent the day. All left but Miss Fannie and children. "May I put my whole trust in the Lord". Wednesday, Jeff got up and ground blades to cut hay. Charlie carried Miss Fannie and Len to Middleburg. W. A. and M. P. Burwell and Mr. Len Henderson spent last night. Only Pannie, Nannie and Lucy here Thursday night. Friday, hands cutting hay and pulling crab grass, Mr. Len Henderson and Alfred P. Harris spending the night. George and Wallace to Williamsboro with Alfred Harris tonight. Saturday, Sam Plummer came for Pannie, Nannie and Lucy. Only home folk here. Sunday, Charlie, Nena and Boys to Sunday School. Colonel Sturdevant dined. Miss Fannie and all her children at Middleburg. "Give thanks to God for His goodness". Monday, I went to Warrenton in buggy as witness, Judge Brian presiding. Dined with Mr. Len Henderson, not many at court. Tuesday, I went with Dick Boyd to Warrenton as witness in court, suit compromised, I was discharged. Dined with Henry Boyd, went home with John Cawthorne. Rev. John N. Cole and family returned to my home from W. H. Burwell's. Wednesday, I walked around crops with John Cawthorne, called on Mr. Watson at his barn. After early dinner John took me to depot, I took mail train home. Mrs. Cole and 5 children, Miss Fannie and 4 children, Mrs. Cole's nurse, Mary Plummer and Mrs. Len Henderson spent the night. Friday, We shelled up 17 bushels corn and killed rats in crib. Saturday, George Boyd here to breakfast, Charlie took him to his home. Mrs. Cole and children, Miss Fannie and children here. Sunday, Charlie, Nena, Miss Fannie, the boys, Pannie, Nannie, Mary and Lucy Cole to church at Middleburg, meeting to be protracted. All home to dinner. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, wife and I, Miss Fannie, George, Charlie, Henry and Nannie to church at Middleburg. Large congregation. John R. White got here for supper, walked from Manson. Tuesday, Haywood took Coop in buggy in rain to Middleburg. Nena, Miss Fannie and boys to church at Middleburg. John L. Robinson, wife and children came yesterday, spent the day. Wife and I at Middleburg, did not see them. Wednesday, Charlie and Osburn with buggy and wagon carried Cousin Lizzie Cole and children with her nurse and baggage to depot. Miss Fannie, Nena, and boys to Middleburg to church. Len Plummer and George went from church on to Mrs. Thomas'. Hands putting bonnets on new barns.

## OCTOBER

Friday, October 1 to Saturday, October 31. Protracted meeting broke up at Middleburg, no converts. Mr. Watkins sowed his annual clover, I want to sow mine tomorrow. Friday, I sowed clover. Charlie, Nena and Miss Fannie to Sister Sarah's. Mr. Len Henderson spent Saturday night. Sunday, all of us to New Hope, heard Rev. Mr. Swain. "Praise ye the Lord". Wednesday, Henry to Middleburg, canvassing for "Youth's Companion." Mr. Len Henderson spent the night. Friday, Cooper sowed  $16\frac{1}{2}$  bushels wheat on 14 acres, put it in nicely, but seed wheat had good many cockles in it. Sunday, Nena and





Nannie to Sunday school. George and Pannie to Church at Williamsboro. John R. Garland came. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, all hands and cook gone to Henderson to circus, George, Wallace and Henry also went. Home at 9:00 at night. John R. Garland left for W. H. Boyd's. Tuesday, George digging flower pit for Nena in front yard. Nena, Miss Fannie and children to store. Mrs. Watkins came in afternoon. Wednesday, both wagons and teams hauled 10 logs to saw mill. Friday, I went with Messrs. Bullock and Watkins to assist in surveying land. John R. Garland returned from W. H. Boyd's. Duke working at Cotton gin. Saturday, John R. Garland and Mr. Len Henderson here tonight, lots of company. Sunday, George and Pannie went to John Cawthorne's. Charlie, John Garland, Mr. Len Henderson, Miss Fannie, Nannie and Henry to church at Middleburg. Sarah Cawthorne returned with George and Pannie. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, John Cawthorne went home, left Nellie and 3 children here. Wednesday, sawed blocks, all hands prized up crib, put blocks under it to keep out rats. George went to Middleburg for Mrs. R. B. Henderson and Miss Lulie. House full of company, George went for Dr. Jerman, he and Miss Mary came. Thursday, we have had a house full of company for several months. Nellie and children, Miss Fannie and children, Mrs. R. B. Henderson and Mrs. Will Estes, Mrs. Watkins, son and daughter here tonight. Saturday, Mr. Joe Patterson came yesterday, George with him to W. H. Boyd's today. I have been nearly deaf, cannot hear unless one speaks loud and distinctly. Charlie, Nena, Henry, Pannie and Nannie to church at Middleburg Sunday. John Cawthorne and Sarah came yesterday, all left for home today. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Jeff with wagon and mules hauling cotton for White Brothers from Church's store. Duke and Lewis working at gin. Sandy and Haywood getting old sassafras tree for stove wood. John R. Garland and Joe Patterson to depot, George took them.

#### NOVEMBER

Sunday, November 1 to Monday, November 30. Charlie, Nena, Wallace, Henry and Lucy to Sunday School at New Hope. George, Pannie and Nannie to W. H. Boyd's. Mr. H. F. Plummer, wife and daughter spent the day. Miss Fannie with Henry to Middleburg, Miss Fannie remained at Mr. H. F. Plummer's. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, Indian summer, George to Middleburg for Miss Fannie, she expects to leave for New York tomorrow with all the children. Tuesday, Charlie carried Miss Fannie and children to Middleburg, they all left for New York. Mr. Len Henderson went with them to depot. Anthony took baggage. Wednesday, Mr. Falkner came last night, trimmed colt today. Thursday, Mr. Hall and pedlar (Goodman) here tonight. Saturday, Charlie bird hunting, he has killed 20 birds up to now. Sunday, all to Sunday School, no company. Colonel Sturdevant came to supper. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, Duke carried 336 lbs: tobacco to Henderson, Nena and I went in buggy, I attended Alliance meeting in court house, stock holders' meeting. Sold tobacco at Cooper's. Net - \$25.45. Henry's barn tobacco. Wednesday, Charlie, Nena, the boys, Walter Thomas and Walton Watkins to Middleburg before day, going to Raleigh to the exposition. Jeff took them, brought them home last night. Thursday, George took Walter Thomas home. Friday, Charlie and I with surveying party and bird hunting. Mr. Brisco with us, also Mr. H. F. Plummer. We killed 1 dozen birds. Saturday, Indian summer in full blast. Walter Boyd and wife spent the day. Sunday, Nena and George to Sunday School, Wife and I, with Charlie and Henry to W. H. Boyd's, spent the day. "Give thanks to God for His long suffering toward us". Monday, George with me in his buggy to Ridge-



YEAR 1891

way to quarterly Conference, Rev. S. D. Adams presiding, good many official members there. I dined with Dr. Jerman, George with Rev. Mr. Jenkins. Buttercup had a calf. Tuesday, Miss Alice Boyd came to spend a week. Friday, John R. Garland and daughter dined here, went to W. H. Boyd's. Saturday, John R. Garland and daughter back with us. Sunday, Nena, Henry and I to church at Middleburg. Colonel Sturdevant dined. "Praise ye the Lord." Wednesday, Dr. George Taylor and young Fivel (pedlar) here tonight. Sunday, snowing rapidly till 2 o'clock, 5 inches deep, nice, fine snow. All at home. Charlie to Colonel Sturdevant's. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, cold, winter weather, mercury down to 10 degrees on north vernada. 20 degrees inside. George took Charlie to Middleburg. He goes to Raleigh on U. S. Court. Henry started working for White Brothers October 15, when they started ginning cotton.

DECEMBER

Tuesday, December 1 to Thursday, December 31. Snow still covers land. Kate sow littered 8 pigs. Wednesday, slush all over land. Thursday, hauled 400 lbs. rent fodder from Zack and Weldon. Cotton white, but, no pickers. Friday, Charlie home from Raleigh, walked from Manson. Sunday, Charlie, Nena and boys to Sunday School. Mr. and Mrs. Watkins came, stayed till bedtime. "O Lord, help me to put my whole trust in Thee". Tuesday, Jeff and George to Warrenton with 496 lbs. tobacco. Net - \$25.60. Charlie hunting, killed 14 birds. Cotton white for want of pickers, can't get hands to pick. Thursday, Charlie and I hunting, killed 21 nice birds. Friday, nice day to pick cotton, had 12 women and children picking. R. B. Boyd and Miss Tempe Burwell here tonight. Miss Tempe and Nena to Mr. Caudle's. Sunday, Nena and Henry to Sunday School, George to Williamsboro. A telegram saying my Sister Sally died in Oxford. Mr. and Mrs. Watkins and children spent the afternoon. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, Graham Boyd died this morning. Charlie went over there, Nena and Tempe Burwell to Mrs. James Bullock's. Tuesday, Graham Boyd buried at Tabernacle, Charlie, George, Nena and Tempe Burwell went from here. Charlie stayed over there. Wednesday, R. B. Boyd called, took Tempe back to Warrenton, she has been here a week. Thursday, we got up before day, killed 11 hogs, dressed them and hung them up till night, hung them in meat house. Hands lost  $\frac{1}{2}$  day, went to see Burwell Bullock's body taken up. Dr. Macon made post mortem examination. Friday, very cold, mercury 18 degrees. Zack came, helped cut out and salt meat, 1685 lbs., Mr. Watkins and Colonel Sturdevant spent the afternoon. Saturday, Duke and Lewis at gin. Hands getting lightwood and cook wood. White Brothers finish up ginning cotton today. We have abundance of nice wood packed in wood house for winter use. Sunday, much like snow, George and Nena to Sunday School. George to W. H. Boyd's in afternoon. Mrs. Watkins, Miss Eva and Walton spent the afternoon. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, still much like snow, old office nearly full of nice oak and hickory wood. My black Berkshire sow missing several days, I have hunted for her diligently. Tuesday, Mr. R. B. Henderson here tonight. I have been suffering with cold or Grippe for 10 days. Wednesday, Mr. Len Henderson dined. Thursday, George to John Cawthorne's, John, Nellie and all the children returned with him. Young folk had fireworks. Friday, Christmas Day, very warm, no company but Nellie's family. George, John, Nellie, Nena and Sarah spent the day at W. H. Boyd's. Wife and I and children at home. Ed, Charlie, Watt and Henry at store. Sunday, Charlie, Nena, George and Henry to church at Middleburg, heard Rev. Mr. Jenkins. All home to dinner. John Cawthorne went for Sister Sarah. Monday, Sister Sarah sick in bed. John Caw-



YEAR 1891

thorne and I walked around my farm. Willie Newton spent the day. Tuesday, warm, thunder and lightening. Sister Sarah, John Cawthorne and little Wallace sick with Grippe, house full of children and grandchildren for Christmas. Thursday, John Cawthorne, Nellie, Sarah and Nena sick with Grippe. This closes the year 1891. We are thankful it has been as well with us as it has. We will put our trust in the Redeemer.



YEAR 1892

JANUARY

Friday, January 1 to Sunday, January 31. George took Sister Sarah home. This is the beginning of a new year, we take courage and thank God for His goodness. Saturday, Jeff with wagon and mules moved Lewis and Rhoda away, moved Willis Brian and Judy in. Duke made new axle trees to ox cart. John Cawthorne and all his family down with Grippe, also Nena. Sunday, sick ones some better. Charlie and boys to church at New Hope. Colonel Sturdevant dined. "We return thanks to God". Wednesday, rain, hail, snow, John Cawthorne and little Wallace went home. Nellie, 3 children and Nena still sick. Thursday, George took Nellie and children home. They have been here since December 24, had Grippe. Friday, Dr. Jerman came to see Nena today, she is better. Colonel Sturdevant and Mrs. Watkins have Grippe. John R. Garland and Mr. Len Henderson here tonight. Sunday, snow 6 inches, snowing rapidly. We remained in doors all day, plenty of nice dry wood, good fires. Walton Watkins here. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, drizzly, snow did not melt, mist froze, trees broke badly at night. Jeff went hare hunting. Willie and Duke raked and shoveled snow from paths and front walk, John R. Garland here since Friday. Tuesday, I am penned up in house, John R. Garland played backgammon all day. Wednesday, I have not recovered my hearing, cold hangs on. Thursday, Rain and snow again, R. B. Boyd came. All snowed in. Saturday, Quarterly Conference at Ridgeway, I did not go. R. B. Boyd left for Warrenton. Sunday, land locked up with ice and snow. Miss Lilly and Walton Watkins spent the afternoon. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". John R. Garland water bound, cannot cross the creek. I lost my old black ewe. Wednesday, snowing again, water rose in cook room shoe deep in basement. Had to fix up old stove out in kitchen to get breakfast. Thursday, John R. Garland left for W. H. Boyd's. Sunday, Charlie, boys to Middleburg to church. Mr. Watkins and family spent the afternoon. J. R. Garland, Cousin Sally Boyd and Mr. Len Henderson here. "Praise the Lord, O my Soul". Monday, Nena went with Cousin Sal to help organize her school. Ed Boyd with us tonight. Wednesday, very cold, mercury down to 13 degrees. George carried Cousin Sal to School, went for her in afternoon, also on Thursday, also Friday. Duke daubing his house. Saturday, R. B. Boyd dined and spent afternoon. Sunday, Charlie, George, Nena and Cousin Sal to Sunday School. Wallace has 4 cashmere goats bought from Mr. H. F. Plummer. I am suffering with my eyes and ears, cannot see or hear well. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". I can still have the privilege of communion with Him."

FEBRUARY

Monday, February 1 to Monday, February 29. Charlie to John Cawthorne's brought Sarah to go to school. Wednesday, R. B. Boyd with us last night, He and pedlar, Mr. Fivel here tonight. Friday, Duke brought 30 bushels seed oats from Middleburg. Mrs. Flora Boyd spent the day, Mrs. J. H. Bullock and Mrs. Watkins the afternoon. Saturday, Charlie and George to Henderson to hear lecture by Rev. Sam Jones. Sunday, Charlie and George went over creek. Nena and Sarah to Sunday School. Cousin Sal returned with Charlie. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, George carried Cousin Sal and Sarah to school, went for them in afternoon. Tuesday, Willis helped me run worm for new fence. Charlie, George, Cousin Sal and Nena to church at New Hope. Wednesday, George and Charlie to Warrenton to prove P. J. Pashcall's will, drove George's horse. J. R. Garland here since Sunday. Friday, turned very cold, Cousin J. R. Garland left for Virginia, he has been here since Christmas. Saturday, Cousin Flora Boyd came for Cousin Sal. Company all





## YEAR 1892

gone. Miss Mary Bullock and Laura Davis came in afternoon. Sunday, Charlie and Nena to Sunday School. John Early Boyd brought Cousin Sal. He spent the night. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Wednesday, Jeff to Henderson with tobacco, George in buggy, sold 883 lbs. at Alliance Warehouse Net - \$80.98. Henry started to school to Cousin Sal Monday. Thursday, R. B. and George Boyd here. Friday, sent Duke to Middleburg early for grass seed. 3 hands sowing Red Top on cotton lot. Jeff following with harrow. Saturday, hands finished sowing herd's grass. I have 8 young lambs. Sunday, Charlie and Cousin Sal to Nutbush and W. H. Boyd's and back. Nena to New Hope. Colonel Sturdevant and Walton Watkins spent the day. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Henry, Cousin Sal and Sarah to school in buggy. Tuesday, Colonel Sturdevant spent the day. I set the first hen. Herd grass getting green. Wednesday, planted more Irish potatoes. Cooper and Anthony built new chimney to Mary's house. Friday, George to Mr. Bouroughs' for Cousin Laura Davis. John Early Boyd here. Good house full. Henry, Cousin Sal and Sarah to school with Joe to buggy all this week. Sunday, cold, much ice. Cousins Sal and Laura here. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, heavy rain, Cousins Laura and Sal did not go to school. Colonel Sturdevant spent the day.

### MARCH

Tuesday, March 1 to Thursday, March 31. George carried Cousin Laura to school, Henry took Cousin Sal and Sarah. Mr. Len Henderson dined with us. Wednesday, Ed Boyd here tonight. I have 12 lambs. Lost little yellow heifer. I have 22 shotes, 6 pigs, 5 sows, 1 boar, 3 calves. George V. Boyd spent the day and night. Cousin Sal rode horse back home. Colonel Sturdevant spent Saturday, 15 lambs 28 pigs, 3 calves, lost 2 heifer calves. Sunday, Charlie, Nena, Sarah to Sunday School. Colonel Sturdevant, George and Cousin Sal Boyd came. I have been suffering with my eyes and ears for several weeks. "Give thanks to God for all His Goodness. Monday, R. B. Boyd and Colonel Young came, spent the night, on a hunt. Tuesday, I sowed  $4\frac{1}{2}$  bushels black spring oats. Wednesday, sleet, ice did not melt all day. Cut down large tree in grove, it made 4 loads wood, we cut and packed it up. Cousin Sal did not go to school. Colonel Sturdevant spent the day. Thursday, cold rain, hail and sleet, ice all over the land, thunder storm at night. Colonel Sturdevant spent day, Cousin Sal not in school. No out door work, hands stripped tobacco. Friday, Colonel Sturdevant here again today. Saturday, cold, land and trees full of ice. Cut down 4 more trees in grove, packed up for wood. Captain Joe Townes here tonight. Sunday, Charlie and Cousin Sal to Nutbush. Nena and boys to Church at New Hope. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, seeded 33 bushels oats, 20 bushels herd grass. Anthony cleaning up vineyard. Plowing it and young orchard. I have 23 young chickens. Thursday, stripped tobacco and shelled corn, Anthony fell in pit. Friday, all my land nicely broken up. oats up, herds grass getting green. Sunday, Charlie, Nena and boys to church at Middleburg, heard Rev. Mr. Jenkins, Colonel Sturdevant home with them to dinner, spent till bed time. "Praise ye the Lord."

### APRIL

Friday, April 1 to Saturday, April 30. E. H. Russell spent the night. Sunday, Wife and I spent afternoon at Mr. Watkins'. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Wednesday, hauling walnut stakes. dropping them along line, hauled rails, drove up stakes, 3 hands fencing. Thursday, planted 7 acres corn, put up straight fence south of road. Sunday, Charlie and George, Cousin Sal and Nena to New Hope. No company today. "Trust in God". Monday,



6 plows and 12 hands planting corn. Tearing down pack house. Tuesday, finished planting corn. Dismissed extra hands, hauling old pack house to build office east of house. 3 hands getting out nails. Saturday, I went to Enterprise, Messrs. Watkins and Dowling came home with me, walked over my crop. Sunday, George to Nutbush, Nena and Sarah to Sunday School, all but Wife and I to hear Rev. Mr. Carr Moore (Presbyterian) at school house. Mr. Moore, wife and children and Cousin Sal here tonight. Colonel Sturdevant, Mr. and Mrs. Watkins and children here. "Praise the Lord". Monday, Duke and Anthony plowed their gardens. George to fish fry at Nutbush. W. A. Burwell, wife and child, Mrs. James H. Bullock and children and Colonel Sturdevant spent the day. Cousin Alice Boyd came home with George. Tuesday, planted vegetables in garden, sowed drill corn. Colonel Sturdevant, R. B. Boyd and Miss Tempe Burwell here. Wednesday, R. B., Cousins Sally and Alice Boyd with us. Thursday, Colonel Sturdevant spent the day. George took Cousin Alice Boyd to Mrs. J. H. Bullock's, Cousin Sal went there tonight. Friday, Cousin Alice Boyd, John R. Garland and Colonel Sturdevant here. Saturday, all hands attended funeral of Si Hunt. Mr. Sim Dean and Colonel Sturdevant dined. Sunday, Charlie and boys, Cousins Sal and Alice Boyd and Laura Davis and Nena to church at Middleburg. Cousin John Garland, Sarah, and Mr. Joe Alston here, dined, Colonel Sturdevant to dinner and supper. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, hands cockling wheat. George carried Cousin Laura Davis to school. Cousin John took Alice Boyd home, she spent a week with us. Ed Boyd came. Wednesday, Duke and Jeff with both wagons to Henderson with tobacco, Charlie and George went in buggy, 1375 lbs., Net - \$93.34. Brought home load shingles. Thursday, both wagons hauled fertilizer from Middleburg. Hauled rock later. Friday, Charlie with me to Ridgeway to see Dr. Jerman about negroes. Saturday, Zack's daughter Belle died last night. Hands planted 2,000 cabbage plants.

MAY

Sunday, May 1 to Tuesday, May 31. Beautiful May Day Sabbath. Cousin Flora Boyd spent Friday, took Cousin Sal home. George to Nutbush. Charlie, Wallace, Henry, Nena and Sarah to Sunday School at New Hope. All home to dinner. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, Anthony with planter planting cotton. Duke drilled in 3 bags fertilizer, (Charlotte), in N.E. corner. 4 bags Americas in S.E. corner. Willis and women helped me plant melons. Tuesday, John R. Garland and John Early Boyd came. Friday, fair, hot, George hauled sand, Sam finished chimney at office. Sunday, Wife and I spent day at W. H. Boyd's. Charlie and boys to Middleburg, heard Rev. J. W. Jenkins. He and Cousin Sal here. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, Moles bad in corn, Crows have not pulled up much. Wednesday, planted 35,000 tobacco plants. Friday, Buck and George repaired old office and built turkey house. George carried Sarah Cawthorne home. Osburn to Henderson with load tobacco, Charlie went in buggy. George and Sarah returned. Sunday, Charlie, George and Wallace to Nutbush. Nena and Henry to New Hope. Cousin Sal, Alice Boyd and Miss Lucy Webb here tonight. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, Miss Lucy Webb and Cousin Alice here. Bill helping Sam Smith on new house, finished underpinning and lathing lower room. George hauled sand for masons. Wednesday, Sam Smith plastering new office. George with his mare reploting sweet potatoes. Thursday, Charlie, Mr. Watkins and I all finished planting tobacco. I planted 1,000 potato slips. Sunday, Cousin Sal here, Mr. Wash Fleming spent the day. "O Lord, Help me to put my trust in Thee". Wednesday, big crowd of company last night and today,



Cousin Sal's commencement. John Cawthorne, Nellie and Mary, Lucy and Alice Boyd, Alfred and Falkner Plummer, Walter Thomas and Laura Davis and others here. Thursday, company all left but Cousin Laura Davis. Saturday, Charlie and Henry carried Laura Davis and Nena to W. H. Boyd's. Sunday, Nena and Laura Davis to Sunday School at New Hope. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, used 4,000 plants to re-plant tobacco. Mr. R. B. Henderson here tonight.

JUNE

Wednesday, June 1 to Thursday, June 30. Made pen and got up sheep, Duke, Jim and Jeff sheared them, 32 old sheep, 15 lambs, only 6 lambs ewes. Friday, Jeff to Henderson with 411 lbs. tobacco, Net - \$29.30. Brought home \$5. worth of hay. Sunday, Charlie to New Hope, heard Rev. Mr. Swayme, he then went to W. H. Boyd's, brought Cousin Laura Davis back, she spent the week over there. Walton Watkins here. "Praise ye the Lord." Monday, hands have holiday. I walked to Mr. Watkins', Cousin Laura Davis here. Crops growing fast. Wednesday, wheat tining, oats heading, melons running. Friday, load tobacco to Henderson, 802 lbs. Net - \$66.30. Saturday, Wallace carried Cousin Laura Davis to Middleburg, Osburn took her baggage in wagon. Sunday, Charlie, Nena and George to Sunday School. Mrs. Watkins, her 2 daughters, Walton, Mr. Dortch and 3 little daughters spent the afternoon. "Praise the Lord, O, my soul". Tuesday, Mr. Len Henderson spent the night. Thursday, Mr. R. B. Henderson here tonight. Saturday, we cut wheat. Sunday, Nena and George to Sunday School. Charlie and Henry to Nutbush and school house. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Thursday, Charlie and Rev. J. N. Cole returned, on to Middleburg after dinner. R. B. Henderson here tonight. Colonel Sturdevant here to supper. Saturday, R. B. Boyd spent the day, I went to Enterprise. Sunday, Charlie, Nena, the boys and I to church at Middleburg, sermon and communion by Rev. Mr. Jenkins. Colonel Sturdevant here to dinner and supper. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, planted more sweet potatoes. Think we have killed 200,000 tobacco worms. They are not broken up yet. Wednesday, think we have subdued worms on tobacco. Thursday, George rode around to warn in hands for working road. Charlie and Henry to Border Hall late afternoon.

JULY

Friday, July 1 to Sunday, July 31. Charlie and Henry came from Border Hall in the night, in the rain. Sunday, wife and I with Charlie, Nena and boys to Childrens' Day at New Hope, conducted by Miss Nena and Rev. Mr. Swain. Large crowd, Cousins Sal, Alice and John Early Boyd, W. E. Mayfield and Colonel Sturdevant here to dinner. "Praise the Lord, for His mercies". Monday, George and Watt to Nutbush seining, caught a few fish. Charlie to Henderson, I to Enterprise. Wednesday, Dr. Taylor here tonight. Saturday, Mr. Fleming came, all hands got out wheat with his thresher. 44 bushels wheat, 12 bushels oats. Sunday, Nena and Wallace to John Cawthorne's. Watt returned with Wallace and John Cawthorne. Charlie to New Hope, George and Henry to Williamsboro to church. "Praise ye the Lord". Thursday, I went to Enterprise to see patent fence demonstration. Friday, all hands put up fence by noon. Repaired fences around garden and vineyard. George to John Cawthorne's for Nena. Saturday, wife and I spent day at W. H. Boyd's, Mr. Boyd very sick. Sunday, Wife and I to hear Rev. Mr. Carr Moore at school house. Charlie, Nena and boys to Sunday School and to hear Rev. Mr. Moore. Uncle Buck Boyd very ill. "May we put our trust in God". Monday, W. H. Boyd died last night at 11 o'clock



at night. Tuesday, Charlie, Nena, George and Henry to Tabernacle, funeral and burial of late W. H. Boyd, W. J., John and Cousin Laura Davis dined with us. Mr. A. A. Watkins dined and spent the day. Wednesday, Mr. Len Henderson spent the day. I sent last load tobacco to Henderson, 1024 lbs., Net - \$78.56. Charlie and George went in buggy. Thursday, I sowed Early White Flat Dutch turnips in garden and Red Top and 7 Top in cow pen. Saturday, I went to Mr. Watkins' and Enterprise. Sunday, Charlie, Nena and boys with me to Middleburg to church. John and Miss Tempe Burwell here tonight. "Praise the Lord, O my soul". Monday, Miss Tempe and John Burwell spent the day. First ripe tomatoes for dinner, first corn last week, vegetables in abundance. Tuesday, hot, 95 on veranda, 92 in passage. I gathered first melon from my patch, number - 230, R. B. Boyd here. Thursday, all hands out an hour getting up board. Mr. Len Henderson here tonight. Friday, Charlie and Wallace to Henderson to Institute picnic. Nena at Uncle Buck's. Saturday, John L. Robinson, wife and 2 children here, Mr. R. B. Henderson here tonight. Sunday, Charlie, Nena and boys to church at New Hope. "Praise ye the Lord".

### AUGUST

Monday, August 1 to Wednesday, August 31. Finished digging and housing Irish potatoes and onions, Henry, Charlie with 2 buggies, Osburn with 2 horse wagon to Middleburg for Miss Fannie and children. Mr. Len Henderson came with them. Tuesday, Mrs. and Miss Lucy Plummer, Mr. J. K. Plummer and son, Len and George Boyd here today. Thursday, Mrs. J. K. Plummer and daughter here. Friday, George, Wallace, Henry, Miss Fannie, Nena and Lucy to church at New Hope. Saturday, Charlie to Henderson, we got up sheep, sold 2 for \$5. Sunday, George and Henry to Nutbush, Charlie and Nena to Sunday School. Frank and Walton Watkins here. Pannie and Nannie at Middleburg. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, Messrs. Len and R. B. Henderson here. Wednesday, George went for Dr. Jerman to see Nena and me. My hearing got worse. Thursday, George to Ridgeway again for Dr. Jerman and medicine. Nena not so well. Len Plummer brought Pannie, Nannie and Kate, left Kate. Saturday, wife and I to quarterly conference at Zion, Presiding Elder Adams in chair. To Sister Sarah's tonight. Called at John Patillo's. Sunday, wife and I home to dinner. Mr. and Mrs. Watkins spent the afternoon. We are having watermelons and musk melons in abundance, also grapes. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, moved barn tobacco and struck it down. Cut and housed  $4\frac{1}{2}$  barns. Tuesday, land dry as a bone, "May the good Lord send us rain". Thursday, hands getting tobacco stick timber. Got 4 small trees. Mr. Len Henderson here tonight. Friday, got 2,000 tobacco sticks, Jeff and Henry cooped them up. Saturday, Henry took Miss Fannie to Middleburg with children, Duke took baggage in wagon. Sunday, George and Nena to Sunday School. George and Henry spent the afternoon at Middleburg at Mr. J. K. Plummer's. Wife and I, Ed and Len spent the day at home. I have been nearly deaf since August 1, could hear very well in June and July. "May I put my trust in God". Monday, nice shower of rain. Charlie to Middleburg, met Rev. J. N. Cole, brought him home to dinner. Miss Tempe Burwell and Lewis Cole spent the day. We housed 5 barns tobacco. Tuesday, Mrs. J. H. Bullock and Miss Annie Thomas came. Thursday, R. B. Boyd and Sarah to Sunday School turnout at Middleburg yesterday and today. Cousin Lizzie Cole went too. Pannie, Nannie, Lucy, Misses Fannie and Mamie Plummer came. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, I had 16 hands pulling fodder. Lots of company. Moved 3 barns tobacco to pack house, other 2 barns had swell stems, George re-kindled fire under them, fired them all day. We put up 4 stacks with corn tops bottom and fodder at top.





SEPTEMBER

Thursday, September 1 to Friday, September 30. Sunday, wife and I to hear Rev. Mr. Swain. George and Charlie to Nutbush. Colonel Sturdevant here to dinner and supper. Wallace with Pannie, Nannie and Sarah to colored baptising at ice pond, 28 put under water by Rev. Oscar Bullock. Friday, Willis, Jeff and Anthony to speaking at Enterprise. Saturday, Lucy and Bill piddling about the house. I went to Enterprise yesterday and today. Sunday, Charlie, Nena and boys to Sunday School. Wife and I, Miss Fannie, Ed and the girls at home all day. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow. Mr. Len Henderson came tonight. Thursday, Henry gathering apples. Duke went for hog at Boling Durham's. Friday, Charlie to Middleburg early this morning, went on Shoo-fly train to Raleigh, returned at night. Saturday, Henry went to John Cawthorne's, brought Nellie, John and children and Miss Sue Plummer. I went to Enterprise. Sunday, Charlie, Miss Sue Plummer, Nena, Nannie and Henry went to Sunday School, Nellie, Miss Fannie, Wallace and Pannie joined them and went to school house. Mr. Moon did not come to speak. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, Henry started school again today to Cousin Sal, John Cawthorne left Nellie and children and Miss Sue Plummer here for a week. Miss Fannie and children here. Tuesday, Nellie and Miss Fannie to W. H. Boyd's to spend the day. Charlie and Miss Sue Plummer with them to bridge and returned. Mr. Len Henderson here. Thursday, Henry went to school in buggy, brought Cousin Sal home. Mr. and Mrs. J. H. Bullock spent the afternoon. Friday, George and Jeff carried 24 bushels wheat to Starks' mill. Henry took Cousin Sal to school. Charlie with Miss Fannie to Henderson. John Cawthorne came. Fine growing weather. Saturday, Henry went with John Cawthorne to take Nellie and children home. Sunday, Miss Fannie, Pannie, Nannie, Charlie, Miss Patty Manning, Watt, Henry and I to church at Middleburg, heard Rev. Mr. Jenkins. All home but Henry and Nannie, they dined at Mr. Plummer's, Mamie came home with them. Monday, Miss Patty, Nena, Pannie and Nannie and Mamie Plummer with George to church at Middleburg. A Union protracted meeting started. Tuesday, hands picking cotton. Wife and I to church at Middleburg, Charlie carried Miss Fannie. Sermons by Revs. Mr. Jenkins and Dr. Cobb. Miss Fannie did not return tonight. Thursday, Miss Fannie, Miss Patty, Nena, Charlie and George to church at Middleburg. Mrs. Jane Harris and Miss Lula Hunter came home with them from church. Friday, Charlie, Miss Fannie, Mrs. Harris and Miss Lula Hunter to church at Middleburg. Miss Fannie and Lucy to Mr. Plummer's. We finished first picking of cotton, 2,567 lbs., Sweet potatoes, turnips, oats and clover looking well.

OCTOBER

Saturday, October 1 to Monday, October 31. Pannie, Nannie and Len here. Miss Fannie and Lucy at Mr. Plummer's. Hauled cotton to gin. Willis minding cattle. Sunday, Charlie, George, Watt, Henry and Miss Patty and Nena to New Hope to church. Wife and I, Ed, Pannie, Nannie and Len at home. Had fire to sit by. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, George and Jeff carried 24 more bushels wheat to Starks' mill, brought 4 Bbls. flour and offal. Tuesday, Duke at gin. George went for Cousin Sal. Charlie to Henderson to court. Wednesday, George took Cousin Sal to school, then took Miss Patty Manning to Middleburg, Jeff with wagon took her baggage; brought back goods for White Brothers. Miss Fannie at Middleburg, all the children here. Thursday, sent Jeff to Middleburg for 10 bushels seed wheat bought from Mr. Parish for \$10. Friday, Charlie and I to Henderson, George piddl-



ing. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School. Miss Lucy Plummer and little sister came with Miss Fannie from Middleburg. "Praise the Lord, O my soul". Monday, R. B. and Mr. Len Henderson here tonight. Tuesday, got up 21 hogs to fatten, left 21 out, 4 sows and 17 pigs. Friday, Charlie and I to Buchanan's to speaking, good speech by H. A. Gudger, W. W. Long, Major Leach and Mr. Newsome. Saturday, Charlie with Nannie and Lucy to Henderson. I went to Enterprise. Almost everybody excited over politics, Election November 8. 3 parties in field. Sunday, Nena and Nan to Sunday School, Henry, Pannie and Sarah to Middleburg. All to school house in afternoon to hear Rev. Mr. Carr Moore. Charlie and George to Nutbush. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Mrs. J. H. Bullock, Miss Lily Watkins, Mrs. Lucy and Miss Lucy Plummer here. Tuesday, Miss Fannie, Pannie, Nannie, Sarah, Charlie, George, Wallace and Henry left for Raleigh fair, Duke and Osburn went too. All home at night. Big fog lasted till noon. Wednesday, plowed and housed 80 bushels eating sweet potatoes, 20 bushels seed. Mrs. J. K. Plummer here afternoon, Mr. Len Henderson here at night. Thursday, sun in partial eclipse from 12 noon till 3:00 in afternoon. Friday, Charlie and George with buggies, Jeff with wagon carried Miss Fannie and children with baggage to depot. Mr. Len Henderson went with them. Jeff brought load goods on return. Sarah is here going to school. Saturday, George and I to speaking at Buchanan's store, Speeches by Messrs. Woodard, Montgomery. About 50 people there. Hopkins Harris and N. D. Boyd here. Sunday, Charlie, Nena, Henry and Sarah with me to Church at Middleburg. Colonel Sturdevant came afternoon. Walton Watkins after supper. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, Dr. George Taylor here tonight. Tuesday, Dr. Taylor left after breakfast, he extracted 4 teeth for Henry. Wednesday, George, Wallace, Henry and Sarah to Warrenton fair, home after supper. Hands finished shucking and cribbing 9 loads corn. Put up shucks after sprinkling heavily with saltwater. Thursday, Charlie took Cousin Sal to Warrenton fair. I went to store. Friday, Jeff took last tobacco to Henderson. Net - \$9.90. My fattening hogs eating 3 bushels ear corn per day. I went to Enterprise. Sunday, R. B. Boyd here last night. Nena and George to Sunday School. George and Henry to Mrs. W. H. Boyd's, afternoon. Colonel Sturdevant spent the day. "Praise ye the Lord." Monday, all went to speaking at Enterprise, speeches by Young and Hicks. Mrs. A. A. Watkins and children here tonight.

## NOVEMBER

Tuesday, November 1 to Wednesday, November 30. We finished hauling up corn, I got a lot of women hands and with my hands shucked it. Friday, Republican speaking at store Wednesday, everybody excited over election. Saturday, John R. Garland came from Middleburg on White Brothers' wagon. He left Clinton, S. C. last night at 1:40, arrived at Middleburg 2:40 today. Sunday, Nena, Sarah, Wallace and Henry to church at New Hope. Charlie, George and J. R. Garland to Nutbush. Colonel Sturdevant here till after supper. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, my hands Willis, Duke, Jeff and Anthony to Henderson to speaking etc. Election tomorrow, all excited about it. Tuesday, November 8, all hands to Enterprise all day for election. Messrs. J. R. and Ed Young came last night, left after breakfast. I went to Enterprise morning and afternoon, very quiet and satisfactory election. Charlie and poll keepers did not close returns till 8 at night. Wednesday, very drizzly, unpleasant day. Hands cleaned out pit in barn, got it ready to put down new sleeper for new floor. Good news from election, so far. R. B. Boyd and Co., passed, he will be married to Miss Tempe Burwell tomorrow. Thursday, Election news better, Cleveland elected, 300 electoral votes. R. B. Boyd and Miss Tempe Burwell married today at 10:00 o'clock. Took the cars for



Washington, Charlie attended the wedding. Friday, Election news gets better. Saturday, George's horse ran away last Sunday, crippled herself and broke his harness and buggy badly. George and Jeff took them to Warrenton in 2 horse wagon. Duke and Cooper killed and cut out beef. Sunday, Charlie, Nena, Sarah, George and Henry to school house to prayer meeting. John R. Garland came. "Praise the Lord, O my soul". Monday, wife and I, with Charlie, Nena and Sarah to church at New Hope, heard Dr. Morton, meeting will continue there for several days. My hogs eat 6 bushels corn a day, I'll have to kill them soon. Thursday, meeting moved from New Hope to school house, meeting carried on by Rev. Dr. Morton and Rev. Carr Moore (Presbyterian). They meet at 3:00 in afternoon and 7:00 in evening. We had a crowd here tonight. Mr. Walter Bullock, Walter Thomas, John Early Boyd, Joe Alston, Misses Sue Alston and Sally Boyd, Miss Annie Thomas, Mr. and Mrs. Carr Moore and Dr. Morton. Friday, some of company went home, some to church. Mr. Walter Bullock with us 2 nights. Mr. and Mrs. Moore and children and Dr. Morton here tonight. Saturday, Meeting continues. We have had much company all week. Sunday, Cousin Alice Boyd, Messrs. June and Joe Alston, John Early Boyd, Walter Thomas and Creighton Daniel here to dinner. John R. Garland spent the day. Meeting broke up tonight. "Praise ye the Lord". Wednesday, We got up at 4:00 this morning, killed 21 hogs, got them on poles, cleaned them, Zack, Weldon and Jim Bullock helped. We also had corn shucking today. Thursday, we cut out and salted 2278 lbs. pork. Hauled 15 Bbls rent corn from Zack's. Saturday, George with me to quarterly conference at Middleburg. Rev. S. D. Adams presided. Very full attendance of official members. Mr. J. H. Taylor and John L. Robinson came home with me. Colonel Sturdevant's license not renewed. Sunday, J. H. Taylor left, John Robinson and Colonel Sturdevant spent the day, Charlie, the boys, Nena and Sarah to church at Middleburg. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, I went to Enterprise, Mr. Watkins returned with me. Mrs. Watkins spent the afternoon. I sold Nathan a pig for \$2.50. Tuesday, Rev. J. W. Jenkins and daughter spent the day. John Early Boyd spent the night. Wednesday, Henry with John Early Boyd to Warrenton to sell tobacco. George went too to get his buggy. Hands trimmed up trees in back yard. I went to Enterprise.

## DECEMBER

Thursday, December 1 to Saturday, December 31. Cold, big frost every morning for 10 days. Hands cutting and splitting wood around ice house, Bill gathering up chips, putting them under the veranda. 2 cows Blossom and Buttercup have calves. Friday, packed lot of wood in old office. Colonel Sturdevant and I took a short bird hunt, killed 2 birds. I went to Enterprise. Saturday, R. B. Boyd and Mr. Parkinson came in 2 horse buggy to hunt. Charlie came on Shoo-fly train from Raleigh. Sunday, Mr. Parkinson, R. B. Boyd, Charlie and George to Nutbush to church. Nena, Sarah, Wallace and Henry to New Hope to hear Rev. Mr. Swain, he, with Mr. and Mrs. Watkins and children spent the afternoon and evening. "Praise the Lord, O, my soul". Monday, Charlie to Raleigh again on Shoo-fly train. Mr. Parkinson, R. B. Boyd, Colonel Young, Ed and I hunted all day, bagged 14 birds. Tuesday, Mr. Parkinson and R. B. Boyd left this morning, Colonel Young and I hunted, killed 5 birds. He left in afternoon. Thursday, Charlie still in Raleigh on grand jury. Friday, J. R. Garland, N. D. and Sally Boyd here tonight. Saturday, Charlie home on Shoo-fly, R. R. Burwell died, funeral tomorrow. Sunday, Cousin John, Charlie, George, Henry to R. R. Burwell's funeral at Williamsboro. Nena and Sarah to Sunday School. Colonel Sturdevant spent the day, Mr. and Mrs. Watkins in afternoon. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, Henry to Middleburg. R. B. Boyd and wife came. Tuesday, R. B. Boyd and wife left. R.



YEAR 1892

B. Henderson here, J. R. Garland with us since December 9. Thursday, George, Wallace and I to Henderson, sold 868 lbs. tobacco at Davis', Net - \$60.30. Friday, Charlie with Cousin John Garland to Warrenton, left him. I sold J. R. Alston 2 pigs for \$5.50. Saturday, Zack sold barn tobacco at Harris and Gooch, 464 lbs., Net - \$57.85. Charlie to Church's auction. I went to Enterprise. Sunday, George and Henry to Nutbush, Nena and Sarah to Sunday School, then to school house with Charlie and Wallace. Colonel Sturdevant spent the day, Dr. and Mr. Sol Buck Williams here. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, I sold E. W. Watkins 3 pigs for \$2.25. Wednesday, Mr. Len Henderson spent the night, Colonel Sturdevant the day, Walton Watkins the afternoon. Thursday, We have the offices nearly full of wood, right much under vernada. J. C., and J. L. Robinson and Mr. Len Henderson dined with us. Friday, much like snow. Jeff with George to Henderson in buggy, all hands quit for Christmas. Year's work wound up, we are thankful for our blessings. Saturday, Colonel Sturdevant spent 3 days with us this week. Sunday, very nice Christmas Day. Nena, Charlie and Sarah to Sunday School. Colonel Sturdevant spent the day. Mr. and Mrs. Watkins and children, Miss Eula Fleming and Mr. Phillip came after supper. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, Colonel Sturdevant came this morning, left with boys at night. Willie Newton spent the day. I went to Enterprise. Duke helping me with stock. Jay cooking, Lucy milking. Tuesday, snowed all day till 9 o'clock at night, snow drifted, from 9 to 14 inches deep, very little travel. Ed did not go to store tonight. Charlie and Wallace came home at sun set, Wallace nearly broken down. Wednesday, sun bright all day, moon at night, everything frozen up, Charlie and Watt at store. My ears stopped up again, I remained in doors, Willie and Anthony shoveled snow, made paths about in yard. Colder at night, mercury 8 degrees at sun rise. Walton Watkins spent afternoon and evening, went with boys at bed time. Friday, still colder, mercury 6 degrees. Mr. and Mrs. Watkins spent afternoon. I cannot hear unless one speaks loud and distinctly. I stopped using tobacco today. Saturday, last day of year 1892. We return thanks to God for blessings, We pray His continued presence and care over us. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow".





JANUARY

Sunday, January 1 to Tuesday, January 31. General thaw, all remained at home. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, Charlie with boys and hands filled ice house with nice ice, 40 loads 4 inches thick. Tuesday. Mr. Meyers. (pedlar) here. Wednesday, more beautiful snow, Thursday, more snow, 1 inch on top. Friday, too cold to do anything but keep up fires, cook, eat and sleep. I got all my sheep together in flue barns. Takes lots of corn to feed stock and fowls. Saturday, snow nearly every day for a week. 4 layers on land. Mr. and Mrs. Watkins spent the afternoon. Sarah has measles, is better. Monday, snowing again, hands put more ice in ice house. Charlie to Middleburg horseback. Snowing at night. Tuesday, very cold, mercury at 5 above zero at 9:00 at night. Several fowls froze to death. Wednesday, coldest morning, mercury 2 below zero. Thursday, snowing again, 5 inches on top of old snow, nice, fine, snow, good for Hunting. Friday, land has been locked up in snow and ice for 3 weeks. Saturday, mercury 2 below this morning at sunrise.. Snowed again at night. My hearing very bad. Sunday, snowed all night. All of us remained at home. May the Lord help the poor people this weather. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow." Monday, coldest since January 1857. Stays below freezing longer than I ever knew. We brought sheep up from old mill pond, 1 young lamb. Wednesday and Thursday, snowed, 6 inches on top of other 14 inches. I have 2 young lambs. Friday, mercury 6 degrees, snow knee deep. George and Watt drove Mike mule to Henderson. Saturday, Mercury not above freezing for 3 weeks. George and Wallace with Jeff making a sleigh. Sunday, Mercury up to 38, Fair and bright, Charlie rode horse back to Middleburg to church, sermon by Rev. Mr. Hornady. George and Watt to J. H. Bullock's in sleigh, Frank Watkins returned with them to dinner. Mrs. Watkins and daughters, Hope and Thomas Bullock spent the afternoon. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, Henry goes to Raleigh to enter A. and M. College. Tuesday, snow still on land, there since December 1892. Wednesday, nice overhead, snow and slush all over land. Wallace and Duke recovering ice house. Mr. R. M. Person dined, Mr. Mayer (pedlar) here tonight. Thursday, Roanoke River still frozen over, ice 16 inches thick. R. B. Boyd and wife here tonight, Jeff with load tobacco to Henderson, George went in buggy, sold 885 lbs., at Cooper's warehouse, Net - \$57.05. Saturday, turned sheep out, old flop eared sow killed largest lamb, I turned her and her pigs out. Sunday, "Praise the Lord, O my soul." Monday, covered ice in ice house with oak leaves. Tuesday, my ears and throat troubling me, hearing as bad as ever. I walked out to Zack's, first time this year. Wednesday, George with me to Middleburg, I returned with him, did not go to Raleigh.

FEBRUARY

Wednesday, February 1 to Tuesday, February 28. Saturday, Charlie and I to Ridgeway to see Dr. Jerman and Rev. Mr. Hornady, Buggy spring broke before we got to Ridgeway. Sunday, "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow". Snow, hail and sleet before night. Dr. Jerman came to see me, found my palate down. Colonel Sturdevant and Mr. Wilson came from church and dined. Monday, cold, rain, hail, sleet. Hands stripped tobacco. Wash Hargrove started work for the year. Willis O'Brian went over the river. I have 10 lambs, lost 7. Tuesday, Duke to shop with grub hoes, repaired and sharpened them. Mr. Reavis borrowed my corn sheller. Friday, George V. Boyd's wife Lizzie Tannahill died today. To be buried at Petersburg, Va., Saturday, Jeff to Middleburg to meet Coop and Henry, Henry came, Coop did not. Sunday,



Charlie and George to New Hope. Walton Watkins spent the afternoon, Colonel Sturdevant the day. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, rained hard all day and night, Willis bailing water out of basement. Mr. Len Henderson here last night, R. B. Henderson here tonight. Sunday, Charlie, George and Wallace to church at Nutbush, Nena and Henry to New Hope. John Cawthorne and son Wallace spent last night. Colonel Sturdevant spent the day. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, Dr. Jerman dined here. Tuesday, we pulled down old flue barn. Mr. Len Henderson, Cousins Sal and Pannie Bullock here tonight. Wednesday, Watt took Cousin Sal to School. Friday, Mr. Len Henderson, Ed Boyd and Mr. Rogers here last night. Sunday, Mr. Len Henderson here since Saturday, his horse too lame to travel. Nena, Charlie, the boys and Sarah to church at Middleburg, heard Rev. Mr. Hornaday. Colonel Sturdevant spent the day. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Jim Boyd dined with us Monday. Tuesday, put tobacco in pit to take it to Henderson tomorrow. Hands cutting and mauling in new ground. We put cover on plant bed. Saturday, started hailing after sun rise, snowed rapidly till afternoon. Hands hauled wood to cabins. Sunday, Charlie, Nena and boys to church at New Hope, Colonel Sturdevant spent the day. Mrs. Watkins and children, Mrs. Minerva Watkins and Frank spent the afternoon. "Praise the Lord O my soul". Monday, Charlie with Frank Watkins to Warrenton. Kate sow littered 10 pigs. Tuesday, Dr. Jerman came to see me this morning. My throat has been very sore, is better. Mr. R. B. Henderson here last night. Sunday, March 12. George to church at Williamsboro, Charlie to Sunday School, Nena and Henry to Middleburg. Colonel Sturdevant spent the day. Mrs. Watkins and daughter spent afternoon. Cousin Sal came yesterday, left today. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow". Trust in God. Monday, Charlie and George in buggies, Jeff with wagon to Middleburg for Boyd and family from New York. All got here at 3:00 in afternoon. Mr. Len Henderson came too. Tuesday, George to John Cawthorne's, brought John, Nellie and children back with him. Wallace to Middleburg for Miss Lucy Plummer. Wednesday, Wallace carried Miss Lucy Plummer home. Mr. Len Henderson returned. Thursday, George and Len left with John Cawthorne, Nellie and children for their home. Boyd with Mr. Len Henderson to Middleburg, Boyd returned to New York. Charlie to Nutbush for broken buggy. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School and to school house in afternoon. Miss Fannie, Charlie, George and Wallace to church at Middleburg. Colonel Sturdevant and Mr. J. K. Plummer spent the day. Colonel Sturdevant and Walton Watkins left after supper. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow". Wednesday, Cousin Sal and Thomas Bullock here tonight. Thursday, planted peas, beets, radish and Irish potatoes in garden. Sunday, Charlie and Nena to church at Middleburg, heard Rev. Mr. Hornaday. George carried Miss Fannie to Middleburg yesterday, Watt went for her today. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow".

#### APRIL

Saturday, April 1 to Sunday, April 30. Forest fires broke out in several places, doing great damage. Collins' mill burned up. Sunday, Easter, Forest fires still burning. Charlie carried Miss Fannie to Middleburg, Wallace carried Pannie and Nannie, all returned but Miss Fannie, Mamie Plummer came with the girls. I heard a good sermon at New Hope by Rev. Mr. Swain. George to Nutbush. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, George, Watt, Henry, Pannie, Nannie, Lucy, Mamie Plummer, Len and Wallace Cawthorne to Nutbush Creek fishing. They went in 2 horse wagon, Duke with them, on horseback. Colonel spent day and until bed time. Tuesday, Charlie and I to old mill pond, Messrs. Houghteling and Plummer met us, with them we



surveyed around old mill pond. George carried Mamie Plummer home. Sunday, April 9, Nena and Charlie to Sunday School and school house in afternoon. Colonel Sturdevant here to dinner and supper. "Praise ye the Lord". Sunday, April 16, fair, cool, kept fires all day. Colonel Sturdevant here till after supper. Charlie and boys to Nutbush, Nena to Sunday School and school house in afternoon. Wallace Cawthorne with her. Wife, Ed, Len and I spent quiet day at home. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Henry and I to hawk's nest on mill creek. Wallace Cawthorne went home with Richmond Hargrove in their ox cart. Tuesday, Anthony crossed vineyard with double shovel. My hands planting corn. Charlie planting cotton. Mr. Walter Rogers called Thursday afternoon. Friday, wind blew down a mile of my fences. Fire got out in several places. Jeff to Warrenton with 668 lbs. tobacco, Net - \$42.20. Charlie and Len went in buggy. Osburn carried a load for White Brothers. Mr. Len Henderson and R. B. Boyd and wife here tonight. Sunday, Ed, Charlie, Wallace, Sarah and Nancy with me to church at Middleburg, heard Rev. Mr. Stainback from Weldon. Colonel Sturdevant dined, Mr. H. F. Plummer brought Miss Fannie and children. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Wednesday, Messrs. Len and R. B. Henderson with us tonight. Friday, all hands attended colored school examination. George took Miss Fannie to Williamsboro to hear Bishop Lyman. Misses Mamie and Kate Plummer here. Sunday, Colonel Sturdevant spent day, Cousin Sal Boyd came yesterday, Charlie took her to Sunday School, then home. "O Lord, help me to put my whole trust in Thee".

### MAY

Monday, May 1 to Wednesday, May 31. Sowed and covered drill corn. Wednesday, cyclone passed over Oxford, Graystone, Brookston and Middleburg. Many houses and trees blown down. Thursday, George to notify hands to work on road. Ed went over river Tuesday, not returned. Dr. George Taylor came, extracted all Henry's upper teeth. I have planted 14,000 tobacco plants. Duke and Jeff with mule, Mike, working roads. Sunday, Wednesday, raining, we planted 30,000 tobacco plants, planted cabbage patch and corn. Saturday, Rev. S. D. Adams and Rev. Mr. Hornady, Horace Mayfield and Colonel Sturdevant here last night. Charlie and I went with them to Tabernacle to quarterly conference, good turnout of official members. Charlie and I and Mr. R. W. Kearney spent the night at W. H. Burwell's. Sunday, all to Sunday School and preaching at Tabernacle. Sermon by Rev. S. D. Adams. Communion in afternoon. Charlie and I and Colonel Sturdevant home to dinner. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Thursday, Mr. Len Henderson and Cousin John Garland and George Boyd here tonight. Friday, I had 11 hands weeding corn. Saturday, George, Watt, Pannie, Nannie, Lucy, Mamie and Kate Plummer to a picnic at Hawkins Place. Sunday, Charlie and George to Nutbush. Watt and Miss Fannie to Middleburg, Nena and Henry to Sunday School at New Hope. Colonel Sturdevant and Walton Watkins here. "Trust in God". Monday, W. H. Burwell and George P. Tarry spent the day. Nena with George to Ridgeway to see Dr. Jerman. Watt and Henry to picnic on Nutbush Creek. Tuesday, my birthday, May 23, 66 years old. Friday, Dr. Taylor fixed Henry's teeth. George Boyd, Cousin Sal and Tom here. Saturday, George to Warrenton with George Boyd. Sunday, Mr. Len Henderson, Charlie and I, Miss Fannie, George, Wallace, Henry, Sarah and Pannie to church at Middleburg, heard Rev. Mr. Hornaday. Mr. and Mrs. Wilson came. Colonel Sturdevant spent the day. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Mr. Len Henderson, John and Cousin Sal Boyd here. I sent hands to Tom Eaton's for 25,000 tobacco plants. Tuesday, finished planting and re-planting tobacco. Mr. Len Henderson and R. B. Henderson dined here. Wednesday, John R. Garland left for Mrs. Boyd's.



JUNE

Thursday, June 1 to Friday, June 30. George and Henry to Middleburg with Pannie, Nannie, Sarah, Mamie and Kate Plummer with bridal party from Mr. Tarry's. Friday, George took Miss Fannie and Lucy to John Cawthorne's, left them. Miss Fannie and Lucy at John Cawthorne's, girls at Middleburg. Sunday, all but Nena, Wife, Ed, and I to New Hope, Children's Day, all day services. Colonel Sturdevant, Misses Fannie, Mamie and Kate Plummer and Kemp Plummer here tonight. Children's Day at Union. "Trust in God". Monday, I went with Charlie to Henderson, meeting of commissioners and magistrates, attended tobacco sales. Called at Middleburg. Tuesday, received 1,000 sweet potato slips from Raleigh. Planted them with 400 from my bed. Wednesday, got some tobacco plants from Mr. Charlie Capps and re-planted tobacco. Friday, George to John Cawthorne's for Miss Fannie and Lucy. Sunday, Charlie to Tabernacle, George and Henry to Mrs. Sally Boyd's. Mr. Len Henderson dined yesterday. Colonel Sturdevant came early, spent the day. Charlie went for Cousin John Garland early Friday morning. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, finished plowing lapping dirt to corn on Avenue, 3 furrows to a row, plowed out garden and drill corn. Watt, with hands working tobacco on Avenue. Henry dropping peas before plows in corn field. Tuesday, cut and bound and hacked all my wheat. Anthony with wagon to Middleburg for White Brothers. Saturday, Duke to Mr. Capps' for tobacco plants, Jeff to Mr. Wilson's for potato slips. Sunday, Charlie, Miss Fannie, boys, Pannie and Nannie to Middleburg. Mr. Len Henderson, with Mrs. H. F. Plummer and daughter came yesterday, left today. "Give thanks to God for His grace and goodness". Monday, we cut oats. Thursday, Mr. M. Fleming came, threshed my wheat and oats, went on to Zack's, moved to Gilbert's at night in rain. My crop 83 bushels wheat, 36 bushels oats. Zack 54 bushels, Mr. Watkins 76 bushels. My crops in good condition, growing nicely. Sunday, Charlie, Nena, boys and Cousin John Garland to church with me at Middleburg. Colonel Sturdevant took dinner and supper with us. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Thursday, Messrs. R. B. and Len Henderson dined with us. Len, Pannie and Nannie with George to Middleburg yesterday, Len did not return.

JULY

Saturday, July 1 to Monday, July 31. George and Henry to Henderson, Crops growing finely, well worked out. Sunday, Nena, Charlie, boys and Nannie to church at New Hope. Henry to Middleburg, brought Lucy home from Mr. Plummer's. J. R. Garland with us since June 9, Colonel Sturdevant here to dinner and supper, He has been here every Sunday since January. "Praise the Lord". Thursday, George and Henry to fish fry at Nutbush Bridge. Friday, hot, mercury 96 in north veranda. I went to Enterprise, Charlie took Miss Fannie to Middleburg. Sunday, Charlie, Nena and Lucy to Sunday School, George to Williamsboro. Colonel Sturdevant to dinner and supper. Mrs. J. K. Plummer, Kate and Kemp came, also Mr. Dortch and children. Mrs. Plummer took Lucy home, left Kate here. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Tuesday, Jeff with load tobacco to Warrenton, Wallace went with me in buggy, sold 778 lbs. Net - \$49.05. Wednesday, Misses Lucy and Kate Plummer with us since Saturday. Thursday, Mr. H. F. Plummer came for Miss Lucy. Friday, George took Charlie to Middleburg to go to District Conference at Littleton. He met Lucy Cole, Lewis and John Cole, he went for their luggage this morning. Sunday, George and Henry to Nutbush, Nena and Lucy to New Hope. Charlie and Miss Fannie to Middleburg. Colonel Sturdevant took dinner and supper. "Praise ye the Lord". Wednesday, Rev. J. N. Cole and





YEAR 1893

Mr. Whit Watson came, Cousin John remained. Henry took Pannie to Middleburg. Thursday, Charlie took Rev. J. N. Cole to Middleburg, he went on cars to Raleigh. Lucy, Lewis and John Cole here since July 13. Saturday, John L. Robinson came to breakfast, he, Charlie and I to Middleburg to quarterly meeting. P.E. S. D. Adams presided. Good representation of official members, dinner at church. Sunday, wife and I, Len, Ed and Lucy White at home, Charlie, Nena, boys, Miss Fannie, Nannie and Lucy Cole to church at Middleburg. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, wife and I with Ed and Henry to protracted meeting at Middleburg. Revs. Green and Hornaday preaching. Mr. Scott of Richmond and Kate Plummer here tonight. Tuesday, wife, Miss Fannie and I at home, Charlie, George, Nena and Wallace to church, Charlie and boys, Nannie and Kate Plummer to church at Middleburg. W. A. Burwell took Lucy Cole to Warrenton, Henry took Miss Fannie to Middleburg. Thursday, Charlie, Nena and boys to church. Miss Fannie, Pannie and Nannie to picnic at Littleton. George V. Boyd came. Saturday, protracted meeting closed, no converts. Mr. W. B. Fleming brought Cousin Lizzie Cole, nurse and child. Sunday, Charlie, Nena, Miss Fannie and boys to church at New Hope. Heard Rev. Mr. Swain. Colonel Sturdevant here to dinner and supper. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, Copious rain, George and Osburn took wagon wheel to Henderson to be repaired. Charlie to Henderson, back to Middleburg, brought Rev. J. N. Cole. I sowed first turnips.

AUGUST

Tuesday, August 1 to Thursday, August 31. Rev. J. N. Cole with Charlie to depot. W. H. Burwell and wife here to dinner. Wednesday, Charlie, Miss Fannie, Nena, Lucy Boyd, boys to New Hope. Sermons by Revs. Johnson and Rossiter. Thursday, Henry Burwell, Mary and Lucy Cole and Annie Burwell came, all got wet. Mr. Norman Burwell and Mrs. Travis came. House full. Friday, Mr. Norman Burwell and Mrs. Travis left. George and Watt to Middleburg, brought Mrs. Hines and 2 daughters and Pannie and Nannie. Saturday, Henry Burwell, Annie Burwell, Mary and Lucy Cole left for W. H. Burwell's. Mr. and Mrs. Norman, Mrs. Watkins and daughter came in afternoon. Sunday, Mr. Len Henderson, came yesterday. George went over the creek, Nena to Sunday School. Mr. Henderson, Miss Fannie, Mrs. Hines and Pannie to Miss Ann Plummer's. Monday, Charlie went with Pannie, Nancy and Len to meet Boyd. He did not come. George and Jeff hauled rock and load melons. Tuesday, Mr. R. D. Paschall shipped first shipment of grapes. Thursday, loaded both wagons with 40 bushels wheat, took it to Mr. Tarry's mill. Friday, Charlie took Miss Fannie and Mrs. Hines and daughter, Sue, to Mr. John B. Bullock's to spend the night, Saturday, Mr. Wilson and wife spent the day. Mrs. Hines and daughters to Middleburg. Sunday, Charlie, George, Henry to Tabernacle, Henry took Miss Fannie to Mr. J. K. Plummer's, Mrs. Plummer very ill, Miss Fannie stayed. Nena and Nancy to Sunday School. My ears stopped up again after being open since March 1. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow." Monday, Charlie to Middleburg for Miss Fannie, she did not come, Mrs. Plummer died in afternoon. Wednesday, Miss Fannie and Pannie to Mr. J. K. Plummer's, did not return. Henry to preaching at Tabernacle. Saturday, George and Jeff to Ellington's saw mill, got 500 feet plank for upper floor of pack barn. Watt and Henry with Pannie and Nannie to John Cawthorne's. Dr. Dick Henderson spent the day, Miss Fannie with him to Middleburg. Sunday, Charlie to Middleburg for Miss Fannie. Watt, Henry, Pannie, Nannie and Len returned from John Cawthorne's. Colonel Sturdevant spent the day till after supper. "Praise ye the Lord." Tuesday, R. B. Boyd and Pet Burwell here yesterday, Mr. and Mrs. Len Henderson here tonight. Thursday, Mr. Jones from Oxford here cleaning sewing



machine, he spent the night. Saturday, George took last of old corn to mill, brought 10 bushels meal. Jeff with other wagon carried 20 more bushels wheat to Mr. Tarry's mill, brought 4 Bbls. flour, 486 lbs., 96 lbs. of seconds. Sunday, George, Nena, Watt, Henry, Pannie, Nannie, Lucy to church at Middleburg, heard Rev. Mr. Hornaday. Meridith Bullock came, Charlie, Watt and Henry with him to Mrs. W. H. Boyd's. Colonel Sturdevant to supper. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, rain, wind, increased to hurricane by noon, all afternoon and night, most damaging storm we have had in years. Hands daubed south side of pack barn. Great destruction by the storm. Tuesday, George went for Mr. Holtzman, he showed hands how to cut and shock corn. Put up 40 shocks. Charlie and Nena to Henderson. Wednesday, hands picked up tobacco leaves blown off by storm. George hauled rent drill corn from Zack's. George V. Boyd spent the day.

### SEPTEMBER

Friday, September 1 to Saturday, September 30. Watt, Pannie, Nannie, Len, Lucy and I attended colored baptizing at ice pond. Rev. Oscar Bullock baptized 10. Wife with Charlie to church at New Hope. Miss Fannie with George and Henry to Nutbush. Nena in Henderson. "Praise ye the Lord". Friday, Mr. Len Henderson, Miss Annie Snead, Lucy, Fannie, Kate and Mamie Plummer here Saturday, Mrs. Thad Manning, nurse and child here, Charlie met them at Manson. Sunday, Mrs. Manning, nurse and child here. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Sunday, Miss Fannie and Charlie to Middleburg. John Cawthorne, Nellie and children came yesterday, John, Sarah, Wallace Cawthorne, Nannie, Pannie and Len left, Nellie, John and Mary remained. Nena to Sunday School. Colonel Sturdevant to dinner and supper. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, Pannie, Nannie and Len at John Cawthorne's, Nellie, John and Mary here. Saturday, Duke fixed new sweep to the well. Sunday, John Cawthorne, with Pannie, Nannie, Sarah, Wallace, Len came yesterday. Charlie, Miss Fannie, Nena, boys to church at Middleburg. Colonel Sturdevant here to dinner and supper. John Cawthorne and family left. "Praise the Lord, forget not all His benefits". Monday, R. B. Boyd dined with us. Tuesday, gathering apples, not through. Wednesday, Jeff hauled for White Brothers. George notified hands to work on road. Mr. Len Henderson here. Anthony hauled straw for stables, load in garden to put up cabbage. Finished gathering apples except Matimuskeets. Saturday, sowing, plowing in and harrowing clover. Mr. Elam, spent last night. Nat Daniel and Cousin Sal called.

### OCTOBER

Sunday, October 1 to Tuesday, October 31. Charlie, Nena, the boys, Pannie and Nannie to New Hope. Miss Fannie, Pannie, Nancy, Lucy, Len and Henry to Middleburg. Colonel Sturdevant here to dinner and supper. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow. Monday, Charlie and Watt to Henderson, Watt remained up there, on grand jury. Wednesday, took load tobacco to Henderson, George and Charlie went in buggy 933 lbs., Net - \$38.55. Watt came home with them, only served 3 days on jury. Thursday, Rev. Charles Porter, blind preacher and piano tuner and wife, Messrs. R. B. and Len Henderson here. Jeff hauled for White Brothers. Friday, Mr. Porter tuning piano. Jeff hauling wood to barns and store. Duke at gin. Saturday, sprayed 9 shotes, altered 8, cut 3 yearlings, mixed tar, grease, sulphur and kerosene, greased all hogs but Kate and 4 shotes, kept 10 up. Rev. Mr. Porter and wife left. Sunday, beautiful Sabbath. Colonel Sturdevant spent the day. Charlie, Miss Fannie, George, Henry, Pannie and Nancy to church at Williamsboro. Nena and Watt to



YEAR 1893

Middleburg. Wife and I, with Ed, Lucy and Len at home. Misses Lily and Eva Watkins came. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, sowed 4 bushels winter oats. Tuesday, Watt sowing 5 bushels oats on 4 acres. W. A. Burwell here tonight. Friday, wind and rain storm, thanks to the Lord, only trees, no houses blown down. No one hurt. I think 500 trees blown down on my farm. Kate sow has 13 pigs. Sunday, Cousin Sal Boyd here, she and Nena to Sunday School with Charlie and George. Colonel Sturdevant here to dinner and supper. "We return thanks and praise to God for His preservation the last week". Monday, Duke at gin. Watt to Henderson with Nena. Jeff cut trees out of road. George and Cooper lathing office. Tuesday, Duke's 5th day at gin. Lots of company. Mrs. Flora Boyd, Miss Alice Boyd, J. K. Plummer, Jr., Miss Lucy Plummer, Sister Sarah and Pannie Robinson and Miss Kate Mayfield. Jeff to Tarry's mill. Miss Fannie and Lucy at Middleburg. Thursday we got up early, Charlie and George with Cousin Sal, Nena, Pannie and Nancy to Middleburg, on cars to Raleigh fair. I went to see Dr. Battle, he operated on my ears, gave me great relief. Friday, tournament riding at Enterprise this afternoon. Sunday, stormy, all at home. Colonel Sturdevant did not come out. "We pray the Lord to give us grace sufficient." Thursday, hauled up rest of corn, put 4 loads stover in stable loft. Friday, our son, John R. White came with his bride, Charlie and George met them at Middleburg. Jeff hauled stover and hauled cotton seed for White Brothers. Saturday, George went for Nellie, John Cawthorne and all the children came too. Sunday, Mr. Len Henderson, John Cawthorne and family, Sister Sarah, John and George Robinson, Cousin Sal, Mr. and Mrs. Watkins and children, John R. White and bride. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow".

NOVEMBER

Wednesday, November 1 to Thursday, November 30. Saturday, Finished pulling and hauling corn. Sunday, Charlie, Nena, boys, Len and I to church at New Hope, heard Rev. Mr. Swain. Meridith Bullock and Colonel Sturdevant here to dinner and supper. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Employed extra women, nearly finished shucking corn. Crowd here tonight, much music, Colonel Sturdevant, Messrs. J. K. and H. F. Plummer, J. K., Jr., Alfred and William Plummer, Misses Lucy, Fannie, Mamie and Kate Plummer. Tuesday, John R. White and bride left, Charlie and George with them to Middleburg. They have been with us since Friday, October 27. Wednesday, Duke went to Henderson for Mr. Haughtelling (surveyor), he and R. B. Henderson spent the night. Thursday, Charlie went to Middleburg for Miss Patty Manning and Mrs. Roger Patterson and child. Friday, killed Buttercup cow this morning, she made good beef. Pet Burwell and Mr. Falkner here tonight. Sunday, Nena and Miss Patty Manning to Baptist church at Middleburg. Miss Fannie and Charlie to Episcopal church in afternoon. Colonel Sturdevant here for dinner and supper. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, George took me to Middleburg, I took cars for Raleigh, Dr. Battle operated on my ears. I stopped with Rev. J. N. Cole. Tuesday, I attended to some business after taking breakfast with Rev. J. N. Cole, left for home. Wednesday, George and Charlie with Miss Patty Manning and Mrs. Patterson and child to Middleburg. Jeff carried their baggage and cotton for White Brothers in wagon. Thursday, both wagons off to Warrenton with tobacco. Watt and Willis cut up trees blown down. Duke's load tobacco 1286 lbs., Net \$33.40. Friday, 15 inches of snow, very cold, Charlie and I to Ridgeway to 4th quarterly conference. Sermon by Rev. S. D. Adams, P.E. Saturday, Watt and Duke putting up work shop. Sunday, very cold, Charlie, George, Nena and I to church at Middleburg, last sermon this year by Rev. Mr. Hornady. Colonel Sturdevant here for dinner and supper. "Praise



ye the Lord". Monday, we killed and dressed 14 turkeys, shipped them to Norfolk, Va., Mrs. Watkins sent 15. A. H. sent 12. Tuesday, I put 30 hogs in woods, 19 in corn field. Mr. T. P. Rowland died last night. Aged 68. Wednesday, Miss Fannie and Nena to Mr. Rowland's funeral.

## DECEMBER

Friday, December 1 to Sunday, December 31. Fenced in 5 stacks stover, 4 stacks fodder. Wat carried Nannie to Mr. Plummer's Saturday, Charlie, George, Miss Fannie, Pannie, Nannie, Lucy and Len rabbit hunting over the creek, at W. H. Boyd's. All home at night. Watt and Duke covering work shop. Mr. R. B. Henderson here. Miss Fannie, Pannie, Nena, Charlie and boys to church at New Hope. They went to Middleburg in afternoon. Colonel Sturdevant here. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Tuesday, snowing rapidly, 4 inches. 10 hogs put up getting fat. Sunday, Nena and Nancy to Sunday School, Colonel Sturdevant here for dinner and supper. George and Pannie spent day at John Cawthorne's. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Arose at 5 o'clock, killed 10 hogs, 1572 lbs., had Zack to help. Hung it up in meat house at noon. George and Jeff to Enterprise for salt and cotton seed. Mr. and Mrs. Len Henderson here. Tuesday, Jeff to Tarry's mill, took 5 bushels wheat, brought 4 Bbls. flour and offal from 20 bushels wheat, carried previously. Wednesday, cold, good for meat, Messrs. Elam and Currin spent last night. Our son John and George took them to Middleburg. Mrs. Len Henderson here since Monday. Thursday, Mr. Len Henderson and Willie Newton dined. Friday, Watt at work on shop. George piddling. We put up 21 more hogs, have killed 14, left out 27, 23 shotes, 3 sows, 1 boar. Saturday, Duke drove Gilbert mule to Henderson, brought his stove. Sunday, Nena, George, Nan and Len to Sunday School. Colonel Sturdevant here to dinner and supper. Walton Watkins spent the evening. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Jeff with load tobacco to Warrenton, George and Watt went on buggy, 808 lbs., Net \$41. Charlie to Henderson, paid taxes for 1893, \$26.14. George returned from Warrenton by John Cawthorne's. Tuesday, George and I, with Duke, Willis and Anthony cutting and splitting big maple tree blown down by storm. Heavy work, made 3 wagon loads wood, the body 4 feet in diameter. Wednesday, finished cutting up big maple, 7 more loads today, have several more loads yet. Marion Taylor and Alice Boyd married today, Charlie waited on them. Thursday, hauled load chips and load dirt to basement; Duke helped Sam Smith work on basement floor. Wallace working on his shop. Friday, like Indian summer. Hands packing away wood. Duke with Sam Smith plastering and repairing floor in cook room. Jeff hauling wood to cabins, getting ready for Christmas. Saturday, last working day on farm. Sam Smith finished cook room. George went to Middleburg, met Boyd. John Cawthorne, Nellie and children came. All our children and grandchildren here except Coop and wife. Sunday, weather like Indian summer for a week. Large company here, Mr. H. F. Plummer, Miss Lucy Plummer, Mr. and Mrs. Watkins and children, Colonel Sturdevant. H. F. Plummer, Jr., here too. All of our children and grand children. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, Christmas Day, we return thanksgiving and praise to God. All our dear children and grandchildren but John and wife here. Boyd, wife and children at home. John Cawthorne and Nellie to Warrenton and back. Tuesday, fair, balmy, Christmas weather house full, George Boyd, Spencer Plummer, Colonel Sturdevant and others came. I walked to Enterprise. Wednesday, all the family with wife and I attended marriage of Miss Lily Watkins to Mr. Daniel Phillips at 10:30. They went to depot. We all back home. Big crowd here at night. The Plummer band gave us nice music. Between 40 and 50 here tonight. Thursday, most of crowd left last





night, only about 20 here today. John Cawthorne, Nellie and Children left, Boyd and wife went to Mr. H. F. Plummer's, spent the day. I went to Enterprise. Friday, Boyd and wife to Mrs. W. H. Boyd's to spend day. Henry and Spencer Plummer to Henderson. Mr. H. F. Plummer came for Kate and Mamie. Only 16 left here tonight. Saturday, George and Jeff took Boyd and Len to Middleburg, Boyd going to New York, Len to John Cawthorne's. Joe Patterson came back with Jeff. Spencer Plummer here since Tuesday. Company thinned out. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School. Watt and Henry to Mrs. W. H. Boyd's and Nutbush. Mrs. W. S. Davis and son, Marvin and Miss Mattie Davis came from W. H. Burwell's, dined with us. George Boyd, Mr. Whit Watson, Colonel Sturdevant and Spencer Plummer spent the day. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow".



JANUARY

Monday, January 1 to Wednesday, January 31. Jeff moved his wife and children to house in grove. My stock in good order, 21 fattening hogs. Tuesday, Jeff moved Weldon Edwards and Daniel. Joe Patterson called on way to depot. Len at John Cawthorne's. Thursday, Charlie carried Pannie and Nannie to Mr. Plummer's. Friday, Mr. Len Henderson here tonight. I went with George, laid terraces, he plowed them. R. B. Henderson here Wednesday night. Sunday, Colonel Sturdevant here for dinner and supper. We return thanks to God for all His blessings. Monday, fixed kiln to butcher hogs in the morning. Hands mauling. Tuesday, we butchered 21 hogs, hung them in meat house. Wednesday, cut out and salted meat. Thursday, Wallace brought Pannie and Nannie home from Mr. H. F. Plummer's, they have been there nearly a week. Watt carried Nena to Henderson, left her. Saturday, Watt met Nena at Middleburg. Mr. Joe Hawkins brought misses Kate and Mamie Plummer. Hauled stack of stover. Hands mauled. Sunday, Charlie, Pannie, Nannie, Misses Mamie and Kate Plummer to church at Williamsboro. Roads right bad. Colonel Sturdevant here for dinner and supper. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George suffering since Christmas with a boil on his neck. Mr. W. A. Burwell here tonight. Tuesday, Misses Fannie and Lucy Plummer came, have a lively bunch of young folk tonight. I have 7 baby chicks. George's boil broke tonight, he feels much better. Sunday, Miss Fannie and Lucy at Mr. Plummer's. Colonel Sturdevant here till after supper. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, Charlie went to Mr. H. F. Plummer's for Miss Fannie and Lucy. Tuesday, Cousin Sal Boyd here tonight. Thursday, Old man Frank Bullock died (colored). Rev. J. A. Hornaday, wife and 2 children here tonight. Friday, snow, hail, sleet. Rev. J. A. Hornaday and family left while it was snowing. Sunday, Ed, Charlie, George, Nena and Nancy with me to church at Middleburg. Colonel Sturdevant here for dinner and supper. John L. Robinson spent the day. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow".

FEBRUARY

Thursday, February 1 to Wednesday, February 28. Wednesday, February 21. Watt, Henry, Pan and Nan to Mr. Plummer's, horse Heck got loose, Watt went back for girls. Thursday, loaded wagon with tobacco. Mr. R. B. Henderson here tonight. Friday, Watt rode Heck to Henderson, sold 723 lbs. tobacco, Net - \$24.10. George on jury in Henderson, got home yesterday. Mr. Len Henderson here. Saturday, Charlie and I to Ridgeway to quarterly meeting, Rev. Mr. Hornaday preached and presided. Dr. Black, our new P.E. came in afternoon. Many official members present. Sunday, a blizzard started early this morning, snowed and hailed all day and into the night. All in doors all day. Mr. Len Henderson here suffering with a cold. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow. Monday, snow and ice 5 inches thick. We put snow in ice house, 1/3 full. Wednesday, Mr. Len Henderson dined. Mr. H. F. Plummer brought daughter Sue, left her, returned and spent the night.

MARCH

Thursday, March 1 to Saturday, March 31. Sunday, Miss Fannie with me to church at New Hope, Charlie, Nena, Boys, Pan, Nan, Len and Lucy also went to New Hope, heard Rev. Mr. Dozier. Miss Fannie, Charlie, George, Henry and Lucy to Episcopal church at Middleburg in afternoon. Colonel Sturdevant here to dinner and supper. Thursday, planted garden vegetables, Duke working young



steers. Henry and Ozzie cutting hen house poles, Duke hauled them with young steers. Sunday, vegetation putting out, peach trees in bloom. Nena to Sunday School. Colonel Sturdevant here for dinner and supper. Mr. and Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva here in afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, plowing, breaking up corn and cotton land. Watt making rakes. He hitched up and plowed colt. Henry finished his hen house. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School. Miss Fannie, Pannie, Nancy, Charlie, George and Henry to church at Middleburg. Colonel Sturdevant here to dinner and supper. Walton Watkins came to breakfast. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow". Wednesday, warm enough for June, vegetation more advanced than I ever remember. Friday, good Friday. Watt and Henry with children fishing. Sunday, Easter, N.E. rain all day. Colonel Sturdevant spent the day. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, rain changed to snow last night. George and Henry with Pan and Nan to Mr. Plummer's, left the girls. Colonel Sturdevant dined here. Watt and Jeff to Henderson. Tuesday, cold, mercury 20 degrees at sunrise, land hard frozen. Wednesday, cold, heavier frost, think fruit killed, also buds on trees, clover and wheat. Mr. Beard here last night. Thursday, rain, hail, snow, almost a blizzard. Hands plowed till storm, then stripped tobacco. Friday, George went for Cousin Laura Davis. Saturday, Cousin Laura and Cousin Sal Boyd here.

#### APRIL

Sunday, April 1 to Monday, April 30. Charlie, George, Nena, Henry, Cousins Laura and Sal, Pannie and Nancy to church at New Hope. Colonel Sturdevant here to dinner and supper. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George and Charlie took Cousins Laura and Sal to school. Tuesday, Duke and Ozzie hauled rock and blinded ditch. George Hawkins, (colored) has pneumonia, sent for Dr. Jerman to see him. Wednesday, Bill Bullock's barn burnt up. Mr. L. B. Yancey spent last night here, I gave him order for 1 ton chemicals. Jeff made 2 trips to Manson, brought 1 ton Star Brand fertilizer each trip. Thursday, I sold 1 yoke of oxen to Mr. John R. Fleming for \$35. Duke repairing cart. Friday, Mary's colt foaled, cleaning up and shrubbing vineyard. Saturday, Duke breaking bull. Mr. Len Henderson and W. L. Boyd here last night, Sunday, Pannie and Nannie at Mrs. W. H. Boyd's since Friday, George and Henry went for them this afternoon. Nena to Sunday School. Colonel Sturdevant here for dinner and supper. Wife and I, Miss Fannie, Ed, Charlie, Wallace, Len and Lucy at home all day. "We return thanks and praise". Tuesday, Rev. Mr. Hornaday and son Fred, dined, Charlie with Mr. Hornaday to Tabernacle to bury Miss Polly Wilson. Thursday, Jeff to Henderson with tobacco, Watt and I in buggy, sold 1065 lbs. at Cooper's, Net - \$87.80. Friday, Duke and Ozzie with bull to cart hauling chips from new ground, putting them in wood house. Saturday, Boys with Walton Watkins hunting hawks. We bedded out sweet potatoes. Sunday, Henry to Nutbush, wife and I to Mr. Watkins in afternoon. Charlie with Nancy and Len to Mr. Plummer's in afternoon. Nena at John Cawthorne's since Friday. Ed and Pannie at home. Miss Fannie returned from Mr. Plummer's. Colonel Sturdevant here to dinner and supper. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow." Monday, started planting corn, dropping 1 and 2 grains. Tuesday, Mr. Len Henderson dined. Mr. Charles Meadows here tonight. Wednesday, planting corn, covering with foot. Mr. Len Henderson here tonight. Nena at John Cawthorne's since Friday. I have 24 young lambs. Friday, Mr. Meadows and George Boyd here tonight. Saturday, Mr. Meadows, George Boyd and Weldon Kimball here looking at tobacco, I did not sell. Sunday, Nena and I, Charlie, Nancy, Watt and Henry to church at Middleburg. Communion. Nena and Nancy dined at Mr. Plummer's. Colonel Sturdevant here to dinner and supper.



'Praise God, from whom all blessings flow'. Monday, Mr. Watkins got a ton of his tobacco in my pit, got it out at night. We finished planting corn after sunset. Plowing tobacco and getting ready for it on ground. Wednesday, drilling 500 lbs. Blue Island fertilizer to acre, also 5,000 hills tobacco. Henderson and Norton here, lunch. Thursday, left for Millersburg for 200 lbs. Lacey fertilizer. Friday, left with Duke for last tobacco to Henderson, sold 257 lbs. at Cooper's. Sat - July 5. Mr. Watkins was back tonight. Sunday, Lena and Mary to Sunday School. Mr. Farmer was to see Lucy, (and visit), Colonel Sturdevant here to dinner and supper. Mr. and Mrs. Watkins spent the afternoon. 'Praise God from whom all blessings flow'. Monday, tree and planted 25,000 hills tobacco, new ground and from ground.

1925

Tuesday, May 1 to Thursday, May 3. Planted water garden. Wednesday, White Brothers' cotton coming up, so working in cotton with planter. George drilling fertilizer in cotton land. George planted his new ground. Sunday, Charlie, Lena, George and Mary to church at Mr. Sage. Charlie, Miss Fannie, George and Fannie to Millersburg. Colonel Sturdevant here to dinner and supper. Lucy nearly well, has been quite sick. 'Praise God from whom all blessings flow'. Monday, plowing and putting in fertilizer at wheat tree, have 25,000 hills tobacco. Re-planted corn. Tuesday, Mr. Watkins here to night. Wednesday, Charles Sturdevant at school, I intended going but, Lena work too pressing. Thursday, the hollow (broken), setting up planter. Mr. E. E. Henderson here last night. Friday, George, Matt and Jeff went last tobacco to Henderson, 70 lbs., Sat - July 11. Prepared some 'watermelon patches. Mr. E. E. Plummer brought Misses Lucy, Fannie, Lena and Marie Farmer. Mr. Len Henderson here. George went for Maria Mathews. Sunday, Lena and Sarah to Sunday School, missionary meeting at Millersburg. Colonel Sturdevant here to dinner and supper. All the girls came all day. 'Praise God from whom all blessings flow'. Monday, whiteville, Charlie, boys, Miss Fannie and all the girls to picnic at Hawkins Place. Mr. Barnaby spent the day here. Tuesday, watered and planted 5,000 tobacco plants. Wednesday, planted 25,000 tobacco plants. Sunday, Charlie, George, Lena, Fannie, Marie and Sarah to Sunday School. Charlie and Miss Fannie to Millersburg in afternoon. Lena, boys, Fannie, Marie and Sarah to church at school house in afternoon. Farmer by Rev. Mr. Walker. 'Praise God from whom all blessings flow'. Monday, planted sweet potatoes, tomatoes, melons, etc. Wednesday, I am 47 years old today. Thursday, last tobacco to Henderson, 70 lbs., Sat - July 18. George and Mary went to Henderson in buggy. Alfred E. Harris here tonight. Friday, too cool for crops, particularly cotton. Seed coming some potatoes. Sunday, wife and I, with Mr. Charlie, Lena, boys, Fannie, Marie, and Sarah to hear Rev. Mr. Barnaby at Millersburg. Colonel Sturdevant here to dinner and supper. Miss Fannie, Len and Lucy at home. Tuesday, right much mail.

1926

Friday, June 1 to Saturday, June 3. John E. Jackson came with Charlie from Mrs. W. E. Sage's. Mr. Len Henderson spent the day and night. Saturday, the hollow, broke and left out of being the tobacco land, 37 hills, 25 hills, 12 lbs., etc. E. E. Sage and F. Watkins here. Sunday, Millersburg to day at Mr. Sage, Lena, Miss Fannie, Marie, Mary, Sarah, Lucy, Charlie and boys, also Len here. Large crowd. Colonel Sturdevant here to supper. Wife





and I, Ed and Mr. Meadows here. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, Mr. Len Henderson, Mr. George Tanner, R. B. Boyd, wife and children here. Wednesday, Miss Fannie, Nancy and Lucy drove Charlie horse to Mr. Plummer's. Thursday, Duke and Plummer to Mr. Capps' for tobacco plants, all hands re-planted. Mr. R. B. Henderson dined. Friday, Henry dropping peas between every hill in cotton and corn. Saturday, J. R. Garland had Charlie horse in afternoon. Sunday, Nena and Nancy to Sunday school. Charlie and Nancy to Mr. Plummer's in afternoon. Lucy returned, left Nancy. Colonel Sturdevant here all day. Mr. and Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva spent the afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, 3 cradles cutting wheat. Tuesday, Jeff to Mr. Fleming's for mower, Mr. Ed Fleming came with it, mowed lots of grass, returned mower, hauled 3 large loads grass mowed. Wednesday, Jeff and Osburn to Henderson with load tobacco for White Brothers. Friday, cut more wheat. Sunday, Nena and Lucy to Sunday School. Cousin John, Charlie, Boys, Nena, Pannie, Nanie and Sarah to church at School house, heard Rev. Mr. Walker. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, cut oats. Planted more sweet potatoes. Tuesday, land in nice order to plow, plowed garden, cotton and corn. George took Sarah home. Her grandmother, Mrs. Cawthorne, died yesterday. Sunday, Rev. Mr. Hornaday preached Mrs. W. W. Rose's funeral, called off his appointment at Middleburg. Nena and Miss Fannie to Middleburg, Nena to Missionary meeting, Miss Fannie to Mr. Plummer's. Rest of us at home, Meridith Bullock and Walton Watkins came, also Colonel Sturdevant here to dinner and supper. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, wheat separator came. Wednesday, finished getting out wheat and oats, then to Zack's, to Mr. Watkins' to dinner. I had 68 bushels wheat, 42 bushels oats. Hauled chaff. Thursday, Charlie, Boys, Miss Fannie and Lucy to concert at Middleburg.

## JULY

Sunday, July 1 to Tuesday, July 31. Charlie, Nena, Boys and Len with me to New Hope. Rev. Mr. Dozier came home with us, spent the night. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, Boyd White from New York came. Mr. Len Henderson here, Cousin John Garland here. Friday, Jeff with load tobacco, Watt and I on buggy sold tobacco at Cooper's, 1210 lbs., Net - \$128.60. Charlie took Boyd to depot, he went back to New York. Sunday, Nena and Lucy to Sunday School. Mrs. Watkins and daughter spent afternoon. Colonel Sturdevant here to dinner and supper. J. R. Garland with us. "Praise ye the Lord". Wednesday, J. R. Garland fishing on mill creek. Charlie and Miss Fannie to Henderson. Thursday, Mr. and Mrs. Linny Twisdale spent the afternoon. Friday, Charlie, George, Wallace, Miss Fannie, Pannie, Nancy, Len and Lucy to picnic at Middleburg. Charlie and Len home, others stayed. Saturday. All hands at work on road, except Anthony, he running Mr. Watkins' Iron Age cultivator in peas. Mr. Warwick and driver dined here. Sunday, Nena and Mary Cawthorne to Sunday School. John Cawthorne and Mary got here to breakfast, John returned, left Nellie and children. Colonel Sturdevant here to dinner and supper. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, Charlie and George to Middleburg for Miss Fannie and the girls. Mr. Len Henderson and Bessie Hines returned with them. Tuesday, worked garden, tobacco, also on terraces. Mr. R. B. Henderson dined and here tonight. Thursday, Henry took Cousin John Garland to Mrs. W. H. Boyd's. Ed with Osburn to drive the grays. "Cleveland and Stevenson", returned from over the river today. Mr. J. K. Plummer and R. B. Henderson came, took Bessie Hines back with them. Friday, Jeff hauled poles for George's barn. Duke hauled rails with steer cart. Storm of young people here with music tonight. Saturday, we had a big serenade and hayride from Middleburg last night, 20 of them. They left at



Boyd, Walter Thomas, Miss Indie Patterson, Pannie, Nannie, Lucy and I to church at Middleburg, heard Rev. Mr. Hornaday. 6 joined church. Burwell, Capps, Jenkins and 3 boys. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow. Tuesday, Misses Indie Patterson and Jennie Rowland here. Wednesday, Mr. Joe Hawkins, Miss Lucy Plummer and R. B. Boyd here. Thursday, Cousin Sal, and Lucy Boyd spent the afternoon.

### SEPTEMBER

Saturday, September 1 to Sunday, September 30. Henry commenced working at White Brothers. Sunday, George and Watt to Nutbush church, brought Pannie and Nannie home, Cousin Indie with them. Meridith Bullock came. Charlie took Miss Fannie and Lucy to New Hope in morning, Middleburg in afternoon. Nena and Henry to New Hope. Cousin John Garland came. Monday, I had 15 hands pulling fodder, running 5 flue barns tobacco. Miss Fannie and Nena to Mrs. W. H. Boyd's. Cousin John Garland and Indie Patterson here. Len still at John Cawthorne's. Wednesday, lots of company, Misses Lucy and Fannie Plummer, Miss Laura Henderson, George Boyd and others. Thursday, all company remained but George Boyd. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School, Charlie. The boys, Misses Lucy Plummer, Fannie Plummer, Laura Henderson, Pannie and Nancy to church at Williamsboro. All home to dinner, Mr. H. F. Plummer spent day, took Miss Lucy home. Colonel Sturdevant here to dinner and supper. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow." Monday, company all left but Misses Fannie Plummer and Laura Henderson and Cousin John Garland. Tuesday, Jeff to Tarry's mill for balance of flour from 40 bushels wheat George Hawkins to Burwell's mill for last Bbl. corn meal. Mr. J. K. Plummer came for Misses Fannie Plummer and Laura Henderson. Wednesday, Cousin John Garland and Miss Fannie to Mr. Plummer's. Misses Lilly Thomas and Emma Alston came. Thursday, finished first picking of cotton, 1248 lbs., Cousin John and Miss Fannie home from Mr. Plummer's. Friday, Jeff hauled my cotton and Henry's to gin. Henry had 341 lbs. Sunday, Charlie and boys to Baptist church at Middleburg, Nena to Sunday School, she, Watt and Henry to school house to service in afternoon. Charlie and George left Pannie and Nannie at Mr. Plummer's. Colonel Sturdevant here to dinner and supper. "Praise God from whom all blessings flow". Tuesday, Len came home from John Cawthorne's Pannie and Nancy at Mr. Plummer's. Wednesday, Miss Fannie and Lucy at Mr. June Clements', Cousin John, Len and Julian Clements, Jr., here. Friday, George and Jeff to Henderson with George's tobacco, 304 lbs., Net - \$23.00. White Brothers started ginning cotton, ginned 5 bales. Saturday, Charlie and I to Henderson, attended Democratic Executive Committee, heard speech by Hon. F. M. Simmons. Cousin John and Julian Clements, Jr. here. Through curing tobacco yesterday. Sunday, wife and I, Nena, Charlie, Ed, George, Watt, Henry, Len and Julian Clements, Jr., to church at Middleburg. Also Cousin John Garland. Pannie and Nannie at home. Colonel Sturdevant took dinner and supper. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Watt with Duke and Ozzie pulled old cover off old cover on stables, putting on new. Charlie to Mr. Clements' for Miss Fannie and Lucy. Tuesday, pulling up and hacking cornfield peas. Put hogs in pea patch. Wednesday, Jeff went to Ellington's mill for lumber. George took Cousin John Garland to Warrenton. Mr. Len Henderson here. Thursday, heavy Equinixial storm all last night, all day and tonight. Jeff in Henderson, Duke to Mr. Fleming's, Mr. Len Henderson here. Caught in storm. Friday, storm continues, abated some. Duke lost  $\frac{1}{2}$  day working on engine. Jeff in Henderson 2 days. Saturday, all hands working on road till afternoon. Sunday, Mrs. James H. Bullock, Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva spent the afternoon. Meridith Bullock left after supper. Charlie and Miss Fannie to Middleburg. Colonel Sturdevant not here today. "Praise God from Whom all Blessings flow."



OCTOBER

Monday, October 1 to Wednesday, October 31. Duke at gin. Watt with Heck to Middleburg for his new buggy. Jeff and Watt worked on Watt's buggy house. Cotton too wet to pick. Tuesday, started picking cotton second time. Mr. R. B. Henderson here tonight. Wednesday, Anthony with wagon and mules hauling for White Brothers. Thursday, hauling rock to well to put round curbing. Friday, preaching started at school house. Saturday, Charlie and I to quarterly Conference at Union. Large turnout. Dr. Black presided. Took dinner at church. House full of company, young folk to church at school house. Sunday, Misses Sue, Fannie and Emma Alston, Sally, Alice and Lucy Boyd, came Friday, Misses Emma Alston, Lily Thomas, Annie Green, John Early Boyd, Meridith Bullock and others here last night. They went to church at New Hope in morning, school house in afternoon. Dr. Norton preaching at school house. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, Misses Emma Alston and Lily Thomas here, Meridith Bullock and Tom Carroll came in rain. Wednesday, land very wet, streams high. Dr. Morton and Rev. Mr. Walker spent the day, they resumed preaching at school house. Tom Carroll left this morning. I attended primary meeting at Enterprise, delegates to Henderson October 13, C. M. White, T. Riggan, C. Capps. Thursday, all young folk to Warrenton fair, George, Watt, Henry, Misses Emma Alston, Lilly Thomas, Pannie and Nancy, got home after midnight. Friday, women finished second picking of cotton, 2681 lbs., Duke with George to Warrenton Fair. Charlie, Len and Lucy to Fair. George brought Sarah Cawthorne. Saturday, women finished picking Henry's cotton, hauled it and settled up. Sunday, Colonel Sturdevant to dinner and supper, Mr. Watkins and daughter, Meridith Bullock, Mr. Len Henderson here tonight. Watt to church at Nutbush. Nena, Pannie, Nancy and Sarah to Sunday School. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow". Tuesday, Jeff drove Simon to dog cart to Henderson. I put up 24 fattening hogs, left out 12. Hands pulling up and piling beans. Cooper digging hog trough. Wednesday, Watt sowed 2 bushels white winter oats. Thursday, Duke at gin 14th. day. Mr. R. B. Henderson and Tom Carroll dined. George to Halifax yesterday. Saturday, Jeff to Virginia with wife. Hands assorted sweet potatoes, good turnout, 2 wagon loads eating roots,  $\frac{1}{2}$  load seed. Sunday, Nena with Nan and Sarah to Sunday School. Watt with Pan to Mr. Joe Alston's yesterday. Henry to Mrs. W. H. Boyd's, all home at night. Charlie took Miss Fannie to Episcopal church at Middleburg in afternoon. Colonel Sturdevant to dinner and supper Meridith Bullock and Walton Watkins came in afternoon. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, beat out  $6\frac{1}{2}$  bushels peas, put vines up stable loft for horse food. Second week of ginning cotton continuously. Wednesday, Watt went to get Miss Annie Green. Thursday, George, Watt, Miss Annie Green, Pannie and Len with me to Raleigh Fair, returned at midnight. I called at Drs. Lewis and Battle's offices, took in Fair, had to wait at Depot in big crowd for 3 hours. Hands got up sheep, Lou picked geese and ducks. Friday, Watt took Miss Annie Green home to Mr. Herbert Taylor's where she is private teacher. I went with Mr. H. F. Plummer to Miss Ann Plummer's, Mr. G. W. Ellington went with us, we dined and valued land. House tract - 673 acres to Miss Ann, other 417 acres to J. K. and H. F. Plummer. Saturday, Duke, George, Watt, Henry, Lou and Lucy Balthrop (colored) to Henderson to circus. Sunday, Charlie, Nena, George, Watt, Henry, Pannie and Sarah with me to church at Middleburg. Colonel Sturdevant spent the day, Meridith Bullock and Walton Watkins spent the afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord" Monday, re-built bridge, hogs eat up 3 bushels corn per day. Tuesday, Hopkins Harris dined with us, Mr. Tom Skinner killed on railroad last night.



NOVEMBER

Thursday, November 1 to Friday, November 30. Friday, George, Watt, all hands and I to Enterprise to Democratic speaking, Messrs. Shaw, Young, Perry and Powell spoke. Saturday, Jeff to river with old buggy, brought Kizzie, his wife, and children home. Charlie took Miss Fannie to Middleburg. Sunday, wife and I, with Nena, Charlie, Watt, Henry and Pannie to church at New Hope. John Early Boyd here since Friday, he and George to Nutbush church. Charlie brought Miss Fannie home from Middleburg. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, George Hawkins (colored) to speaking at Enterprise. Anthony to Henderson. Tuesday, nice day for election at Enterprise, 133 votes, 100 fusion, 33 Democratic, Eaton (colored) for Register of Deeds, 105 votes, Cunningham 27, Perry for S. C. Court, clerk 47, Gill 85, Peace (colored) for Legislature 97, Young 35, all hands to election. Alfred Harris spent the night. Wednesday, election news unfavorable to Democrats. All favors Republicans, Friday, got lot women, shucked and cribbed  $\frac{1}{4}$  of corn. Misses Fannie and Mamie Plummer here, and George V. Boyd. Sunday, Nena and Sarah to Sunday School. Misses Plummer, Pannie, Nancy, Charlie and boys to church at Williamsboro, Charlie and Miss Mamie home to dinner, others at night. Joe Hawkins came for Misses Plummer. Colonel Sturdevant spent the day. Zack taken sick Thursday, paralysis, I sent for Dr. Jerman, Zack better but, cannot talk. George Boyd spent Saturday night. Mr. Len Henderson spent Monday night. Tuesday, Cooper came early, butchered black heifer for beef, very fine fat beef. Friday, Watt and Pannie to Mr. Herbert Taylor's. Sunday, nearly cold enough for snow. Nena, George, Watt, Pannie, Nancy and Sarah to Sunday School. Charlie, Miss Fannie, Pannie, Nancy, Sarah and Len to Middleburg in afternoon to hear Rev. Mr. Pettigrew. Meridith Bullock and Walton Watkins here to supper. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Tuesday, Jeff took load tobacco to Warrenton, George went on buggy 693 lbs., Net - \$56.50. Duke working on his house. White Brothers have ginned 187 bales cotton, Lot more to gin. Wednesday, loaded wagon to take tobacco to Henderson tomorrow. Duke cut ditch back of stables. Tom Carroll dined, R. B. Henderson and Hopkins Harris here tonight. Hands getting up oak wood. Thursday, Jeff took tobacco to Henderson, Watt and Pannie went in buggy, 945 lbs., Net - \$37.53. Friday, Jeff brought 3,000 shingles for White Brothers, took them to store today. Watt to Mr. Herbert Taylor's for Miss Annie Green. Saturday, Mr. H. F. Plummer and 2 daughters, Mr. Joe Hawkins spent the day, Miss Annie Green, John Early Boyd and Meridith Bullock here tonight. Sunday, Charlie, Watt, George, John E. Boyd, Nena, Meridith Bullock, Miss Annie Green, Pannie, Nancy and Sarah to church at Middleburg, last sermon by Rev. Mr. Hronaday for this conference year. Spencer and Edward Plummer, Jim Holloway, Walton Watkins here tonight. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, George took Miss Annie Green to Middleburg. Tuesday, George and Len to Henderson, H. H. Burwell's sale today, large crowd, everything sold well. Hands cut up and packed oak wood in wood house. Miss Nena and Miss Fannie to spend day at H. F. Plummer's. Friday, George, Pannie, Nancy and Sarah to Mr. Joe Alston's to rabbit hunt tomorrow. George V. Boyd here tonight.

DECEMBER

Saturday, December 1 to Monday, December 31. Duke went in ox-cart to Ellington's mill for his flooring. He worked on my cow stalls. Watt, George, Charlie, Pannie, Nancy and Sarah returned from rabbit hunt. Sunday, Nena and Nancy to Sunday School, Charlie, Miss Fannie, Pannie, Sarah and Nancy to church at Middleburg, sermon by Rev. Mr. Pettigrew. Mr. and Mrs. Watkins and





YEAR 1894

Mrs. Minerva Watkins spent afternoon. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, hands cleaned out well, rove boards, stripped on 4th barn tobacco. Tuesday, got up at 4 o'clock, killed and dressed 24 hogs, had a rough time in rain, let hogs hang till sunset, hung them in meat house. Wednesday, Cut up and salted hogs, Jeff to Enterprise for corn sheller. Thursday, Lou helping Miss Pan. Wood house 2/3 full wood. Friday, Len with girls to H. F. Plummer's. Mrs. Thomas and Miss Lily spent the afternoon. Saturday, George took Miss Fannie to Mr. Plummer's, girls there too. Sunday, Charlie and George to Mr. Plummer's for Len, Miss Fannie and girls. Nena to Sunday School. Mr. Watkins spent afternoon. Meridith Bullock and Walton Watkins here at night. Tuesday, Mrs. W. H. Boyd came. Wednesday, John Early Boyd came from Warrenton, spent the night. Thursday, Watt and Jeff started to Henderson at 3 o'clock this morning, took 785 lbs. tobacco, Net - \$22.15. Saturday, Duke and Jeff cut boards, covered colt's stable, I went to Enterprise. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School, George brought Pannie home, Miss Fannie, Len and Lucy returned from John Cawthorne's. Meridith Bullock, Mr. and Mrs. Watkins spent afternoon. Wife, Charlie and I walked to Colonel Sturdevant's in afternoon. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow". Tuesday, Duke at gin, last ginning, Mr. Jones here tonight, fixing sewing machine. Jeff's hog had 10 pigs. I have 12 stock hogs, 51 sheep, 12 cattle. Wednesday, R. B. Henderson here tonight. Jeff fixed up cow stalls in cow house. Indian summer weather, white frost every morning. Saturday, Charlie to Middleburg for Rev. Mr. Rossiter. Duke and Plummer cutting Christmas wood. Mr. Len Henderson here tonight. Mr. A. A. Watkins quite sick. Mrs. Watkins visiting her daughter in Yadkin. (Mrs. Phillips). Sunday, Rev. Mr. Rossiter preached at Middleburg, Charlie, Len, George, Watt, Henry, Pannie, Nancy and Sarah to hear him. Nena to Sunday School at New Hope. Wife, Miss Fannie and I to see Mr. Watkins in afternoon. I went to see Zack. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, hands wound up year's work. George went for Nellie, John Cawthorne and children. Len went to Manson to meet Boyd, he did not come. Tuesday, Christmas Day, we return thanks to God for preserving our health and strength. Rev. Mr. Rossiter with Nena to Mr. R. W. Paschall's. George with Pannie, Nancy and Sarah to Mr. Plummer's. Watt to Mr. Alston's. House full, children having good time. All home at night. Mr. Watkins spent afternoon. Meridith Bullock and Walton Watkins came at night. Nena to Sunday School. Wednesday, Mrs. Sally Boyd here, John Early Boyd came from Warrenton, spent the night. Rain, sleet, very unpleasant, thunder and lightening at 8 o'clock. Thursday, snowed briskly. Watt took Mr. Rossiter to depot. Spencer and Edward Plummer, Misses Mamie and Kate Plummer came, Mr. Len Henderson came. 25 people, 4 extra horses, young folk enjoying themselves. Milly cow had calf today. Friday, John Cawthorne with Wallace, John and Len left for home. George and Watt with Pannie and Nancy to Mr. Joe Alston's to party. Things frozen up, very cold. Saturday, cold, mercury 6 degrees, George and Watt with Pannie and Nannie came from Mr. Alston's early this morning, they were nearly frozen. Sunday, cold, ice 2 inches on pond. We have plenty of good wood in wood house. Spencer and Edward Plummer came back, from Mr. H. F. Plummer's. Watt took Sarah home, Nellie and Mary here yet. "We return thanks and praise to Thee, O Lord". Monday, snowing 3 inches, cleaned out ice house, put in dozen loads ice, Charlie helped hands. This closes year 1894. "Praise the Lord for His blessings".



JANUARY

Tuesday, January 1. Have employed only 3 hands, have old office  $\frac{1}{2}$  full nice oak wood, have 51 head sheep, no lambs, 13 stock hogs, 9 pigs, 12 head cattle, Len and Lucy have 8 head goats. Wednesday, mink came last night, killed 8 chickens, tracked him to his den, killed him. Sheep and other stock in good order. Thursday, cut and mauled dead pines on public road. Have separate stalls for all my cattle, calves in stall together. Friday, Watt carried Nellie and little Mary home, here since December 24. Mr. R. B. Henderson came, brought meat hooks to hang up meat and keep rats from eating it. Mauled 7 loads nice, dry pine for cook stove. Mrs. Watkins from her visit to Mrs. Phillips. Saturday, hung up meat, 48 middlings, 47 hams, 46 shoulders, We have to feed and tend stock very closely this hard, cold weather. Sunday, Charlie, Miss Fannie, Nena, George, Watt and Len to hear Rev. Mr. Dozier at New Hope. Meridith Bullock spent the afternoon. He goes to Virginia to work tomorrow. I went to see Zack, sick 2 months with paralysis. We return thanks and praise to God for preserving us all during the year, we pray His mercy during this year. "Praise ye the Lord". Wednesday, Mr. John Mayfield here tonight. Boyd has not come from New York, expecting him since Christmas Eve. Thursday, still raining, took 4 hands all day to bail water out of basement. John Mayfield remained all day, here tonight. Friday, streams very high, water up to bridge at Nutbush Creek, Charlie, George, Pannie, Nannie and John Mayfield went to see bridge this morning. Mr. R. B. Henderson came. Saturday, rain, wind, Mr. Sim Dean dined. Many bridges washed away. Haywood hauled wood around to cabins. Railroads obstructed. Sunday, coldest day, mercury 2 degrees below zero. Kept stock up all day, fed and watered them. We kept big fires, sat by them all day. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, all hands hauled 10 loads ice  $1\frac{1}{4}$  inches thick to ice house,  $\frac{3}{4}$  full. Ground axes to cut in new ground. Tuesday, dogs killed 2 sheep, crippled others. Thursday, some of my sheep killed by Nathan Bullock's (colored) dog, he was killed at Mr. John Fleming's a few days ago. Minks killed a dozen of my game chickens. Saturday, Mr. Len Henderson here last night, Charlie, Miss Fannie, Pannie, Nancy and George to church at school house, Rev. Mr. Walker home with them to dinner. Sunday, Mr. Henderson and Rev. Mr. Walker left. Charlie, Nena and Nancy to Sunday School, I to see Mr. Watkins, sick since Christmas, Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva to Baptist Church at Middleburg. Wife, Miss Fannie, Len, Lucy and I at home all day. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, Watt rode Simon to Warrenton to sell 969 lbs., tobacco, Net \$87.65. He came back with George, left Pannie, Nancy and Len at John Cawthorne's to spend a week. John Mayfield and Hopkins Harris spent last night here. George brought shepherd puppy from John Cawthorne's. Wednesday, Miss Fannie Alston started teaching Monday, boarding at Mr. James Bullock's. Thursday, sowed plant patch in 1 tablespoon Court's tobacco seed from Mr. Frazier who lives near John Cawthorne's. Mr. Watkins better, walked with me to store, first time in weeks. Friday, Charlie carried Miss Fannie and Lucy to Mr. H. F. Plummer's. Saturday, Jeff hauled load hickory wood to house after hauling load to each of the cabins. George and Esau to John Cawthorne's for girls and Len. Charlie to Mr. Plummer's for Miss Fannie, left Lucy there. All at home tonight but Lucy White. Sunday, only Charlie to hear Rev. Mr. Hornaday at Middleburg, he brought Lucy home. John Early Boyd spent the day, he and George with Pannie and Nancy to Mr. James H. Bullock's. Mr. Watkins suffering very much. "Praise God all creatures here below". Monday, snowed rapidly all day, 4 inches, changed to hail. Mr. Len Henderson came in midst of snow.



FEBRUARY

Friday, February 1 to Thursday, February 28. Land and snow hard frozen. Roads bad and muddy, 2 young lambs. I rode Mary to see Mr. Watkins, he suffering very much, Charlie with him 2 nights. Saturday, rain, hail, snowed very rapidly, 2 inches snow on top of old. Sunday, land frozen, full of ice and snow. Mr. R. B. Henderson here snow bound since Friday. He and I walked to see Mr. Watkins who suffers very much with his face. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, wind N.W., keen as a blade. We had 5 snows in last 10 days. I called to see Zack, then to see Mr. Watkins, met Messrs. J. A. and John Fleming there. Wednesday, John Mayfield here. My sheep are losing their lambs. Thursday, Zack died this morning, had a second stroke. Snowing all day, wind blowing furiously, Henry and Ed did not go to the store tonight. Friday, mercury 5 degrees below zero this morning at 6 o'clock. 8 above at sunset. Had sheep up grove several days, feeding them a bushel of shelled corn a day. Could not bury Zack today on account of weather. Saturday, Mercury 1 degree below zero, buried Zack in afternoon, had much difficulty, so much snow and ice. This is the last of my old family servants. He was a faithful friend and servant for 70 years. Peace to his ashes, May the good Lord rest his soul in peace. Sunday, John Early Boyd and Miss Fannie Alston came yesterday in 2 horse sleigh, all young people went to ice pond to slide on ice, John Early left Miss Fannie here. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, both wagons hauling ice. Jim H. Bullock also hauling ice from our pond, ice 6 to 8 inches thick. George took Miss Fannie Alston to her school. Tuesday, 4 inches of fresh snow on top of old snow. Wednesday, Haywood made load goods for White Brothers from Middleburg. Hands cut down 2 trees, hauled the wood to cut up and pack under back vernada. Thursday, Mercury 2 above zero. Hands cut down mulberry tree at front gate, put wood under front vernada, first cut 7 feet long, split up for grape vine posts. Friday, I rode Mary to Mr. Watkins'. Messrs. Abbott and Clayton hauled ice from our pond. Saturday, snowed all day till 9 o'clock tonight, 5 inches on top of old snow. Charlie and George fixed up a sleigh and traveled back and forth to store. I have kept my cattle and hogs alive so far, have lost 6 sheep and some fowls. Sunday, beautiful day overhead, snow averages 10 inches deep. Haywood carried sleigh to store for Ed and Henry. "Praise God from whom all blessings flow". We cut pine bushes and scattered them for sheep. Monday, 4 hands raked snow and made paths around house for convenience. Tuesday, Haywood's wife Rosie had a daughter last night. We have a load tobacco in pit to order to send to Henderson tomorrow. Wednesday, Jeff left with load tobacco. I rode Mary to Mr. Watkins' and store. Mr. Len Henderson, John Mayfield and Mr. Young spent the night. I have 10 young lambs. Thursday, Watt rode Heck to Henderson, sold 803 lbs. tobacco, Net - \$31.15. Friday, hauled, cut up and packed 2 dead pines. Mr. Len Henderson, Spencer and Edward Plummer and Miss Fannie Plummer here tonight. Saturday, snow still 5 inches, sloppy in afternoon, freezes at night. John Early Boyd and sister Lucy, Spencer and Edward Plummer here tonight. I rode to Enterprise, wrote to Rev. John N. Cole. Sunday, Charlie, George, Watt, John Early Boyd, Spencer and Edward Plummer, Miss Fannie Plummer, Lucy Boyd, Pannie and Nancy to hear Rev. Mr. Hornaday at Middleburg. I went to see Mr. Watkins, he is much better. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, I rode Mary round to plant bed, sheep hunting, on to Enterprise. Thursday, sowed plant bed, put manure and Lister's fertilizer, sowed 7 papers Early York and Early Drumhead cabbage, cut ditch on 3 sides, sowed White stem tobacco seed I got through Mr. Dick Wilson from Mr. Frank Wortham.



MARCH

Friday, March 1 to Sunday, March 31. Haywood helped Henry cut poles for henhouse. Kizzie's little girl's clothes caught fire, burned her. Snow melting, roads very bad. Saturday, rain changed to snow. I have 41 sheep, 15 lambs. Sunday, snow 4 inches, George went to Mr. Jim Bullock's for Miss Lily Thomas, came to dinner. John Early Boyd came. None of us to church. I have not been to church this year on account of weather. "Praise the Lord". Monday, George took Miss Lily Thomas back to Mr. Jim Bullock's. Hands piled up chips at new ground. Tuesday, Henry with Osburn and both wagons hauling poles to store to build henhouse and poultry yard, hauled 1 load with ox-cart. It got mired up between Osburn's house and Mr. Watkins'. I went to Zack's and to Enterprise, called at Mr. Watkins', he is better but, confined to house. Wednesday, Jeff fixed up plows and harness, started 2 Farmers' Friend and 2 Dunn cotton plows. Sunday, Nena, Pannie, Nancy, Lucy to Sunday School at New Hope, John Mayfield and Watt went in buggies to meet them, they all walked through. Mr. and Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva and Miss Sally Skinner spent the afternoon. John Early Boyd and Joe Alston dined. Walton Watkins came after supper. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, moon in eclipse last night 9 to 12. Cooper putting new mulberry posts under scuppernong vines in garden. Wednesday, Mr. R. B. Henderson dined and spent the night. Thursday, Charlie and Henry drove Heck to Henderson. Jeff and Haywood to Warrenton with load tobacco. Friday, Watt rode Simon to Warrenton, Messrs. Glymph and Gibson cooking range peddlars with 2 mules and wagon spending night. Saturday, stove pedlars left. I charged them \$2.00. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School, she, Charlie, George, Watt, Pannie and Nancy to church at school house in afternoon. I went to Mr. Watkins'. Miss Fannie, Len, Lucy, Ed and Miss Pan at home all day. Weather so bad I have not been to church this year. "Praise the Lord", I have found comfort in communing with Him at home. Monday, sowed 4 bushels spring oats for Henry, I sowed 14 bushels winter oats last fall, 10 bushels winter and 4 of spring, making 32 bushels in all. Tuesday, Colonel Sturdevant arrived from Texas and Mississippi, came on wagon, here to supper, from Henderson, spent the night. Wednesday, Colonel Sturdevant here tonight. Thursday, snow with shield of hail underneath. Mr. Len Henderson with us tonight. Friday, Charlie and Miss Fannie to Henderson, Miss Fannie stayed. Saturday, Miss Fannie Alston, John Early Boyd and John Mayfield here tonight. Sunday, I went to Middleburg to hear Rev. Mr. Hornaday, Charlie, George, Watt, Henry, Nena, Pannie, and Nannie went too. Colonel Sturdevant resumed his Sunday visits to dinner and supper. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow". Wednesday, Alice had a boy child this morning, Lou in her house with her. Mr. Len Henderson here tonight. Thursday, Colonel Sturdevant got  $\frac{1}{2}$  bushel Irish potatoes belonging to White Brothers. Saturday, Watt and George, Pannie and Nancy to Mrs. W. H. Boyd's. I to Enterprise. Sunday, Mrs. E. Warren Watkins died yesterday, Mr. T. P. Paschall this morning. Mrs. Watkins buried today, Charlie, Henry, Miss Fannie and Nena to funeral. Mr. Len Henderson returned with them. Nena and Len to New Hope to Sunday School. I spent afternoon with Mr. A. A. Watkins. "Praise the Lord O, my soul".

APRIL

Monday, April 1 to Tuesday, April 30. Mr. Thomas P. Paschall buried today, nearly 83 years old. "Peace to his ashes". Charlie, Nena and Miss Fannie attended funeral. Buried at Mr. T. J. Hilliard's. Wednesday, Pannie and Nancy to Henderson. Home at night. Thursday, Mr. Sol Williams here tonight. I sold Cooper bull for \$20. Saturday, L. B. Yancey and John Early





Boyd here tonight. Tomato plants up in boxes on south veranda. Sunday, Charlie, Mr. Yancey, George, Wallace, Henry, Miss Fannie, Nena, Pannie and Nannie to church at School house, heard Rev. Mr. Walker. Miss Fannie Alston and Rev. Mr. Walker here tonight. Had communion at New Hope today. "Bless the Lord, O my soul". Monday, Duke busy bailing water out of basement after storm. Mr. Yancey to Mr. G. Egerton's. Streams very high. Miss Fannie Alston here since Sunday. Tuesday, Land as wet as I ever saw it. Bridge at Nutbush Creek washed away. River very high, many plant beds washed away. Mr. Len Henderson, R. B. Boyd, driver and 2 horses and Mr. Tom Burwell here tonight. Wednesday, sold R. B. Boyd all my tips at \$2.25 round. Watt sold him his tobacco for \$30. net, and divide profits. Duke repaired water gap on big branch. 4 hands worked road in front of house, rough job. Lou at work in house. Thursday, Mr. Ed Wright died in Norfolk, Va., Mrs. John Stegall died at Ridgeway, both buried at Mt. Auburn yesterday, I went to see Mr. Watkins, sick again, then, on to Enterprise. Charlie with 5 hands put Nutbush bridge back in place. Friday, Watt with 2 loads tobacco driven by Jeff and Duke to Warrenton. Mr. Robert E. Jones died of Grippe and Pneumonia. Saturday, Watt's tobacco brought \$30. Mine - 1433 lbs., green tips, Net - \$32.25. Charlie carried Pannie and Nannie to Mr. Alston's. Miss Fannie and Len drove Gilbert to John Cawthorne's. Sunday, Miss Fannie and Len returned. Colonel Sturdevant here for dinner and supper. Nena rode pony to Sunday School, caught in rain and hail. Fannie and Nancy at Mr. Alston's, George and Watt went over there. Mrs. Watkins spent the afternoon. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, George, Watt, Fannie, Henry and Nancy home from Mr. Alston's, Mr. Phil Hunt came with them. Charlie with Miss Fannie, Len and Lucy to Mr. H. F. Plummer's. Wednesday, Miss Fannie and all the children at Mr. Plummer's, spending a few days with Mrs. Governor Scales and Mrs. Colonel Scales. Thursday, Charlie, George and Esau went for Miss Fannie and all the children. All came but Lucy. Mr. Len Henderson dined with us, I went with him to Enterprise. I had 70 young game chicks hatched. Hawks and cold weather reduced number to about  $\frac{1}{2}$ . Duke fixing floor in cook room. Friday, I went to hawk's nest, shot at it, did not get it. Saturday, Mr. Len Henderson and Miss Fannie Alston here, his mare Lizzie died at the store last night, he went to Mr. J. H. Taylor's today to get another horse. Ed helped fix gutters under south veranda. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School, to school house in afternoon. Miss Fannie, Miss Fannie Alston, Pannie, Nancy, Charlie, George, Watt, Henry, John Early Boyd, Mr. Len Henderson and Len White to church at Middleburg Episcopal church. George took Miss Fannie Alston home, I spent the afternoon with Mr. Watkins. I had 90 young chicks, hawks caught lots of them. "Bless the Lord, O my soul". Monday, Mr. Len Henderson and Mr. H. F. Plummer brought Mrs. Governor Scales and Mrs. Colonel Scales, Mrs. J. H. Bullock, daughter and nurse spent the day too. Tuesday, Mrs. Governor Scales and Mrs. Colonel Scales left after breakfast. I sent wagons and Zack's cart to Middleburg for fertilizer. Some for Charlie and George, I filled out notes, 1 for \$154. 1 for \$32. Both signed by me. Charlie and George will pay me back. Thursday, I suffered all night with my knee, can hardly get about. Pannie, Nancy and Lucy spent last night at Mrs. J. H. Bullock's, home this morning. Friday, finished planting corn. Watt and hands dropping fertilizer in corn. Duke went to hunt cattle. Charlie took Miss Fannie to John Cawthorne's, returned by Zion church for quarterly meeting. Saturday, turned milk cows in grass lot, colts Simon and Zeb too. Clover knee high and blooming. Mr. Phil Hunt and Miss Emma Alston here. Sunday, John Early Boyd and Miss Fannie Alston came. George took Miss Fannie Alston home in afternoon. Another grand daughter born this morning, at John Cawthorne's, Miss Fannie there with Nellie. "Praise God from Whom



all blessings flow, O Lord forgive us our sins." Tuesday, heavy rain, land badly washed. John Early Boyd and Phil Hunt could not cross creek, spent night at Mr. Dick Wilson's, John Early returned here this morning. Watt and George went with him to Mr. J. H. Bullock's. Miss Fannie Alston and Mr. Len Henderson spent last night.

### MAY

Wednesday, May 1 to Friday, May 31. Mike mule broke loose last night at Mr. John Bullock's, was out in rain all night. John Early Boyd took Miss Emma Alston home. George and Watt for Pannie and Nancy. Fannie Binney (colored) and child spent the night in old office out of rain last night. Willie V. Dortch here. Thursday, rain more or less for a week. I have been confined to house a week, pain in left knee, either rheumatism or strain. Friday, I rode Mary to Mr. Watkins' and store. George and I killed a grey eagle, measured 7 feet from tip to tip. Saturday, Charlie, George and Len went to Henderson, took dead eagle. I walked to plant bed on railroad, to see Mr. Watkins, to Enterprise and on home. Longest walk I have had in a week. Wallace and Pannie to Mr. Joe Alston's. Sunday, Nena and I, Charlie, Nancy, George, Henry, Len to Sunday School, church at school house in afternoon. Watt and Pannie home from Mr. Alston's. Miss Fannie has been at John Cawthorne's 10 days, little Pannie Boyd Cawthorne born April 27. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow". Tuesday, Charlie with his load tobacco, Walton Watkins with 2 loads, to Warrenton. Charlie had Heck and Mr. Watkins had Gilbert, so, I had to work pony and Star. Jeff to store for cotton seed and planter. Brought Bbl. of flour. Wednesday, planted 5 acres cotton and my watermelons and Watt's. Thursday, Jeff to Mr. Caudle's for big harrow. Duke drilled 1100 lbs. Yancey fertilizer, we scattered 23 wagon loads stable manure. George V. Boyd here tonight. Saturday, Mr. Len Henderson dined, he is on a trade for Colonel Sturdevant's land for Boyd, paid \$100. on it. Sunday, Miss Fannie Alston and John Early Boyd here last night. Mrs. Watkins, Miss Eva, Ed and Frank Watkins spent afternoon, cool, fire feels good. I went to see Mr. Watkins, Charlie to John Cawthorne's for Miss Fannie. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, Charlie to Mr. H. F. Plummer's for Lucy, Alfred P. Harris returned with him, spent the night. Tuesday, Len White left on his bicycle, got postal from him, he is at John Cawthorne's. Thursday, finished drilling 2800 lbs. Yancey fertilizer on tobacco land. Saturday, drew and planted 11,000 tobacco plants, 44,000 in all, used plants Charlie had left. Sunday, Wallace and Henry, Miss Fannie and Pannie to Nutbush to church and Sunday School lecture. Charlie to Episcopal church at Middleburg, brought Nancy home. Colonel Sturdevant here to dinner and supper. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, Charlie, George, Watt, Len, Pannie and Nancy left for Middleburg to attend unveiling of Confederate monument in Raleigh, home at 11 o'clock at night. Thursday, my birthday, I am 3 score years and 10 today. I sent 2 loads tobacco to Henderson, Charlie sent 1, Mine sold to Mr. Ed Harris, Pannie and Nancy with boys to Henderson. My 2 loads tobacco - 2217 lbs., Net - \$81.15. Mr. Len Henderson and Alfred Harris here tonight. My clover very fine, I gave Mr. Watkins a load of it. Friday, Mr. H. F. and Miss Lucy Plummer here tonight. Mr. Len Henderson here to dinner. Mr. Plummer left Miss Lucy. I have planted 65,000 tobacco plants, have 8,000 more to plant. Mr. H. F. Plummer here tonight, also John Early Boyd. Sunday, Mr. Plummer, John Early Boyd, Charlie, George, Wallace, Miss Lucy Plummer, Pannie, Nancy and Nena to Middleburg to hear Rev. Mr. Gattis, then to Sunday School Convention at New Hope, conducted by Messrs, Shaw, Harris and Pritchett. I to Mr. Watkins', Wife, Ed, Lucy and Len at home. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow". Colonel Sturdevant here for dinner



YEAR 1895

and supper. Monday, Jeff and Duke running cultivators, Anthony and Plummer throwing down beds, Watt and hands following with hoes. Tuesday, Henry, Nena, George and Watt to Henderson. Messrs. Boyd, Daniel and Hunt spent the night. Thursday, George to Warrenton and John Cawthorne's. We planted 1,050 sweet potato plants. Duke drilled Bone and Peruvian fertilizer.

JUNE

Saturday, June 1 to Sunday, June 30. Mr. Phil Hunt and Joe Alston came. Sunday, Charlie, George, Miss Fannie, Pannie and Nannie to Middleburg to hear Rev. Mr. Pettigrew. Nena, Watt and Henry to church and Sunday School at New Hope. They went to school house in afternoon, heard Rev. Mr. Walker. "Help us O Lord to put our trust in Thee". Monday, Whitsonday, Mr. Len Henderson brought Miss Fannie home. Mr. and Mrs. Watkins spent the afternoon. Tuesday, Charlie and I to Henderson, Commissioners Court in session, returned via Middleburg, stopped short time at depot. Colonel Sturdevant spent yesterday and today here. Messrs. Hunt, Alston and John Early Boyd came, went home by moonlight. Friday, Charlie, Mr. Len Henderson and Colonel Sturdevant to Henderson. Saturday, George, Watt, Pannie and Nannie to Townesville, home to dinner today. Sunday, Colonel Sturdevant came early here to dinner and supper. Nena rode horse to Sunday School. Walton Watkins took supper. Have cut all our clover, curing nicely. "We return thanks and praise to God." Thursday, Mr. Len Henderson and Alfred Harris dined. John Early Boyd and Miss Emma Alston came, Watt and Pannie went with them to Mrs. W. H. Boyd's tonight. Friday, sheared 37 old sheep, 127½ lbs. wool. Saturday, Bessie Hines came yesterday, George met her at depot. Miss Fannie, Pannie, Nancy, Lucy, Bessie Hines, Phil Hunt, Walter Thomas, Alfred Harris to concert at Middleburg. All left today, but Bessie Hines. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School, Charlie, Pannie, Nancy to Mr. Plummer's and church at Middleburg, Charlie left girls. George and Watt to Nutbush church and Mr. Alston's. Mrs. Watkins, Miss Eva spent the afternoon. Henry's colt, Zeb sick, doctor-ed him. Colonel Sturdevant moved to Henderson. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Wife and I to John Cawthorne's, John and I called on old Mr. Frazier and Mr. John W. Wiggins. Pannie and Nancy at Mr. H. F. Plummer's spending week. Tuesday, Mercury on John Cawthorne's front porch down to 50 this morning. We called on Mr. A. S. Webb. Mr. Wiggins came to John's. Henry's colt Zeb, died. Thursday, Mrs. Dr. Patterson came. Friday, Duke to Woodworth for sweet potato slips. John Early Boyd and Cousin Sal came. Watt and John Early went to Mr. H. F. Plummer's. Sunday, Charlie, George, Nena and I to church at Middleburg, heard Rev. Mr. Hornaday, Rev. Mr. McCall there. Pannie and Nancy returned with us from Mr. Plummer's. Mr. and Mrs. Watkins, Miss Eva, Walton Watkins and Hope Bullock spent the afternoon. Walton took supper and spent the night. "Praise the Lord, forget not all His benefits". Monday 5 reapers harvesting wheat. Mrs. Patterson, Mrs. W. H. Boyd, George Boyd, John Early and Cousin Sal here. Tuesday, Charlie took Mrs. Dr. Patterson to depot. Thursday, Henry, Jim Bullock, (colored), went with me to hawk's nest. Charlie Rose here to dinner. Friday, Sunday School picnic at Bold Spring. Crowd there. Nena, Miss Fannie, Pannie, Nancy, Lucy, Bessie Hines, Charlie, Henry and I attended. Saturday, Mr. H. F. Plummer and daughter, Miss Fannie called. Sunday, Nena, Charlie and Nancy to Sunday School. George and Nancy returned from Mr. Alston's. Watt and Pannie spent the night, returned this morning. "Praise ye the lord".

JULY

Monday, July 1 to Wednesday, July 31. I planted 700 sweet potato plants



got from Mr. Watkins' and Zack's. Miss Fannie Plummer, Mr. H. F. Plummer dined, Mr. Joe Hawkins, Miss Mamie Plummer and Miss Dell Clements came. I had a dozen little negroes catching tobacco worms, by the quart. Have 3,000 sweet potato plants planted,  $\frac{2}{3}$  of my crop. Mr. R. J. Paschall came, we walked over my crops. Wednesday, Cooper killed a lamb for Miss Fannie's picnic tomorrow. Watt returned to Middleburg, brought Miss Annie Green, Misses Fannie and Emma Alston, Messrs. Boyd and Carroll here. Thursday, lots of young folk here, Miss Fannie's picnic at Bold Spring. Hands used 4 cradles, cut down fall oats. Misses Annie Green, Luna Plummer and Bessie Hines here. Friday, Watt carried Miss Annie Green to depot. Luna Plummer and Bessie Hines here. Saturday, Watt and Pannie to Mr. Alston's. George took Miss Fannie Alston home. Sunday, Nena and I to New Hope. Charlie, George, Watt, Henry with Misses Sue Alston, Luna Plummer, Pannie and Nancy to church at Nutbush. Miss Fannie and Nena to church at school house, service conducted by Captain Hunt and Mr. Nat Morton. Wife, Ed, Lucy White and Bessie Hines and Len at home all day. "May the seeds sown today, bring forth much fruit, Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George and Pannie to Mrs. Thomas'. Tuesday, Charlie met Coop, wife and baby at Middleburg, here to dinner. Wednesday, Watt went for Nellie and baby, she, baby and Mary came. R. B. Boyd and Mrs. Molly Ware and Mr. Len Henderson here to dinner. Misses Mary Bullock, Belle Thomas and Mrs. Watkins spent the afternoon. Mr. Henderson spent the night. R. B. Boyd and Mrs. Ware to Mrs. W. H. Boyd's. Thursday, wheat engine and separator came to breakfast, got out my wheat, moved to Miss Fannie's, her tenants made  $49\frac{1}{2}$  bushels. I measured  $62\frac{1}{2}$ , Jeff to mill, carried no corn, brought last 2 Bbls. meal. Saturday, Cooper killed Billy goat, killed a lamb. Nellie and 2 children, Coop's wife Annie and baby Boyd, Miss Fannie and 4 children with us. We watered and planted 300 more potato slips from Mr. Watkins. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School. House full of home folk. 2 little babies, 3 little girls besides 15 grown ups. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, finished planting sweet potatoes, got small basket full from Zack's, finished with cuttings from vines. Tuesday, Misses Sue and Lucy Plummer came to spend several days, Alfred Harris and Billy Plummer brought them. Mr. Len Henderson, Tom Crocker and John Early Boyd here tonight. 23 people here. Wednesday, John Early and George with Pannie and Nancy to protracted meeting at Tabernacle. Rev. Mr. Hornaday, Rev. Mr. McCall assisting him in preaching. Mr. Joe Alston and Miss Lily Thomas returned with them. Messrs. J. K. and H. F. Plummer, Alfred Plummer and Messrs. D. Boyd and Fox Kimball here on a serenade. Thursday, Alfred Harris came for Misses Sue and Lucy Plummer. Charlie took Bessie Hines to depot at Middleburg, she has been with us since June 14. Watt and John Early with Pannie, Nancy and Miss Lily Thomas to meeting at Tabernacle. Friday, John Early brought Pannie home from Tabernacle and Mr. Tarry's. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School, she, Charlie, George and Nancy to church at school house. John Cawthorne, Sarah, Wallace and John came. All the family here including Annie and little Boyd. Hope and Thomas Bullock and Mr. Hall came. Walton Watkins here. Meeting at Tabernacle closed. 5 joined church. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, John Cawthorne Sarah and the boys left. Len with them on his bicycle. Friday, Rev. Mr. Pettigrew came with John Cawthorne, spent the day, he baptized little Mary and Pannie Cawthorne. Messrs. John H. Taylor and M. P. Burwell dined at Enterprise on their way from Warrenton. Saturday, George with Pannie and Nancy to picnic at Mr. Andrew Davis', spent night. They went to Mr. Alston's and back this afternoon. Sunday, Wife and I, Charlie, Annie, George, Nena, Watt and Nancy to church at Middleburg, heard Rev. Mr. Hornaday. Mrs. James H. Bullock and Miss Organ spent afternoon. I went to see Mr. Watkins, lot of company there, served watermelons and peaches. Mr. Walter G. Plummer





spent the night with us. Watt took Nellie and children home. "Bless the Lord O my soul." Monday, Mr. Plummer walked with me over my crops. Sowed turnips in garden with drill. Watt got up lumber for wagon frames. Sent old wagon to shop. Wednesday, George and Watt with Pannie and Nancy to picnic at Mr. Sharp's.

## AUGUST

Thursday, August 1 to Saturday, August 31. Watermelons, peaches and grapes plentiful. Charlie and Len with Miss Annie to Henderson. Alfred Plummer brought Misses Mamie and Kate Plummer. William Manning returned with Nena. Friday, Jeff hauled 503 feet lumber from Grayfong Carroll's mill. Osburn brought 10 bushels meal from W. H. Burwell's mill. Duke and Bose covered barn; R. J. Paschall walked over my crops. Saturday, put flues in 4 barns, ready to cure tobacco next week. I went to Enterprise, called at Mr. Watkins', Rev. Mr. Dozier, J. H. Holloway, Mr. W. Wilson and Mr. Dowling there. Sunday, Mr. J. K. Plummer and Mr. R. B. Henderson called. Charlie, George, Watt, Henry, Nena, Pannie, Nancy, Kate and Mamie Plummer and Miss Fannie to New Hope to Protracted meeting. George, Watt, Pannie, Mamie and Kate to Nutbush. Charlie and Nancy to Middleburg. John Early Boyd and John Cawthorne came. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, filled 3 barns tobacco, Watt and John Cawthorne started fires under them. Joe Alston, Phil Hunt and Walton here with young folk, Tuesday, most of young people to meeting at New Hope. Hands to meeting at Mt. Pleasant. Wednesday, Joe Alston, Mrs. Flora Boyd and Cousin Sal came, all to church at New Hope, colored people to Mt. Pleasant. Willie Riggan here tonight. Thursday, Nat Boyd, wife and 4 children spent the day John Cawthorne left tobacco in charge of Watt and Duke. Jeff to Beardsley's mill, took  $23\frac{1}{2}$  bushels wheat. Friday, Rev. Dr. Black, Rev. Mr. Hornaday, J. H. Mayfield to Tabernacle to quarterly conference. George and Watt to Mr. Alston's, took Misses Fannie and Emma to Tabernacle, John Early Boyd and Sam Webb came back here with them. Good attendance, all churches represented. Sunday, Charlie to Middleburg, brought Nancy home. I to see Mr. Watkins, he suffering very much with his face. Miss Emma Alston sick so, no young people went to church. Dr. Black, Rev. Mr. Hornaday and J. H. Mayfield called. Messrs. Field and Kittrell spent the night. Monday, George to Middleburg to meet Coop. Tuesday, Mr. Len Henderson and George Boyd here. Miss Fannie Alston to J. H. Bullock's tonight. Wednesday, Coop, wife and child left from Middleburg. Watt and George left girls at J. H. Bullock's to spend the night. Thursday, George and Watt went for girls. John Early Boyd, Misses Alston, George, Pannie and Nancy to Mr. H. F. Plummer's, all home after midnight. Friday, Henry Burwell brought Mrs. J. N. Cole and children from W. H. Burwell's, he dined with us. Friday, Miss Organ spent the day. Young people had melon feast at Bold Spring. Saturday, George started to take Mary and Lucy Cole to Middleburg to take cars, to Warrenton, got  $\frac{1}{2}$  way, came back on account of heavy rain. Meridith Bullock here tonight, house full of company. Sunday, Meridith Bullock got home yesterday, he and Mr. Organ spent till bed time last night. Walton Watkins came. Charlie, George, Wallace with Pannie, Nancy, Miss Emma Alston, Mary and Lucy Cole to church at Nutbush. Pannie and Nancy stayed at Mr. Alston's. Cousin Lizzie Cole and Nena to church at school house. Cousin Lizzie and 6 children here since Friday. I spent afternoon with Mr. Watkins, he is some better. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Charlie met Rev. J. N. Cole at Middleburg. Melons and fruits in abundance. Tuesday, Charlie, George, Osburn and Esau with 3 buggies and 2 horse wagon took Cousin John Cole, wife and 5 children and baggage to Middle-



burg. Lewis remained with us. Watt and Miss Fannie to Henderson. Mr. H. F. Plummer, wife and sons James and Sam spent forenoon. Wednesday, Indie Patterson Fleming came. Pannie and Nancy to Mr. Alston's. Thursday, Mr. Thomas L. Jones came, his driver left him, he is from Mecklenburg, Va., Friday, Charlie, Miss Fannie, Cousin Indie Fleming went to Mrs. W. H. Boyd's. George and Wallace to Mr. Alston's. Mr. Jones and I to Enterprise. Charlie took Miss Fannie and Lucy to Mr. H. F. Plummer's. Every crop growing nicely. Saturday, moved tobacco, found swell stems, put back in barn, ran fire till bedtime. Having watermelons, grapes and other fruits in abundance. Sunday, Charlie, George, Cousin Indie, Nena and I to church at Middleburg, heard Rev. Mr. Hornaday. Watt to Nutbush, he and John Early Boyd brought Pannie and Nancy home. They have been at Mr. Alston's a week. Charlie brought Miss Fannie and Lucy from Mr. H. F. Plummer's, there since Friday. Meridith Bullock and Miss Lula Hawkins called. Monday, R. B. Boyd, wife and 2 boys spent the day. I had Charlie's hands helping cut 4 barns tobacco. Tuesday. T. L. Jones sick, think he had a chill. Wednesday, Watt to Middleburg, brought Miss Thea Patterson. Mr. Jones spent the day with Mr. Watkins, he much better. Thursday, Charlie took Mr. Jones and Lewis Cole to depot, Haywood took baggage in wagon. Only Mrs. Indie Fleming and sister Miss Thea Patterson here. Friday, Charlie took Cousin Indie Fleming to depot. Mr. Warwick dined. Charlie, George and Watt with Pannie, Nancy and Thea Patterson to entertainment at Middleburg, home at midnight. Saturday, I to Enterprise, called at Mr. Watkins', he was up here this morning, first time in several weeks.

### SEPTEMBER

Sunday, September 1 to Monday, September 30. George to Nutbush, Miss Fannie and Nena to New Hope. Wife, Charlie, Pannie, Nancy, Thea Patterson, Henry, Len and Lucy to negro baptising at our ice pond, Rev. Oscar Bullock baptized 30, great crowd there. Charlie, Miss Fannie, Wallace, Pannie, Nancy and Thea Patterson to Episcopal church at Middleburg in afternoon. Monday, Mr. Len Henderson brought Mrs. Henderson, she will spend some time, Tuesday, Cousin Sally, Lucy Boyd and Sally V. Bullock spent the night. Tuesday, moon eclipsed from midnight, (full eclipse) till nearly dawn. Mr. Andrew Davis spent the night. Thursday, George, Watt, Henry, Pannie, Nancy and Thea Patterson off again tonight, serenading and frolicking, home at about day break. Saturday, Charlie took Thea Patterson to depot, she has been with us since August 28. Sunday, Nellie and Mary cows calved last night. Nena to Sunday School. Hope Bullock spent the afternoon. Mr. Malcolm H. Palmer died of typhoid in Western N. C. "O Lord, give us Thy Holy Spirit." Monday, I sent Anthony and Haywood to help Mr. Watkins with tobacco. Tuesday, Pannie and Nancy helping tie up tobacco leaves. Jeff to Manson for load lumber for new Presbyterian church. Wednesday, Watt with Pannie, Nancy, Lou and Kizzie stripping tobacco again, trying to get load for market Monday. Saturday, got tobacco loaded for market Monday. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School. Charlie took Miss Fannie and Lucy to Episcopal church, left Lucy at Mr. H. F. Plummer's. Mr. and Mrs. Caudle and Miss Georgie spent afternoon. Mr. A. A. Watkins and Walton came after supper. John Early Boyd brought Miss Annie Green, left her. Monday, Jeff and Osburn started at day break with tobacco to Henderson, Charlie and I went in buggy, sold 648 lbs., Net - \$57.35 at Cooper's. Charlie, George, Wallace Pannie, Nancy and Miss Annie Green back to Middleburg for ice cream party. Tuesday, Jeff brought 4 Bbls. flour and 4 bags bran from Beardsley's mill. Wednesday, Charlie carried Pannie, Nancy and Miss Annie Green to Henderson. Jeff and Duke gathered winesap apples. Lot of women and children picking cotton. Thursday, all



and Miss Fannie to Mr. H. F. Plummer's. Pannie at Mrs. W. H. Boyd's, Lucy in Henderson, since Friday. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, Charlie, George, Watt, Miss Fannie, Jeff, Duke, Anthony, Haywood, Lou, Lucy Carroll and Lucy Balthrop off early to circus in Henderson. Only Plummer and Bose here to feed stock. Cousin John and I to Enterprise, Circus folk home after dark. Lucy White came home with them, has been visiting at Mr. Ed Hines' for several days. Wednesday, Mr. R. B. Henderson dined, John Cawthorne and Wallace came, took Sarah home. Cousin John and Watt to Mrs. W. H. Boyd's. Mr. Watkins sick in bed.

## NOVEMBER

Friday, November 1 to Saturday, November 30. Watt home from Mrs. Boyd's, left Pannie. Saturday, John Early Boyd brought Pannie home, she attended protracted meeting at Nutbush over a week. Mrs. Dan Phillips, (Miss Lily Watkins) came to Mr. Watkins'. Sunday, Nena and Miss Fannie to Sunday School. Charlie, John Early Boyd, Pannie and Nancy to church at New Hope. George to Nutbush. Charlie, John Early, Pannie, Nancy, Miss Fannie and Lucy to hear Rev. Mr. Pettigrew at Episcopal church at Middleburg in afternoon. Monday, we hauled corn, coming in better than I expected, very good. Wednesday, finished shucking corn dismissed all extra hands. John Mayfield here tonight, Thursday, I sowed 14 bushels oats. Mr. R. B. Henderson here tonight. Friday, Duke with a dozen turkeys to Henderson, sold them for \$9.25. John Early Boyd called on way to Warrenton. Saturday, James A., and John Early Boyd and Mr. Len Henderson dined. Sunday, rain, all remained at home, no company. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, got up balance of fattening hogs - 13, makes 17 in all, the 4 put up in September, very fat. I went to Enterprise. Wednesday, sowing and plowing in wheat. Thursday, Jeff and Watt with last cotton, 505 lbs., to gin, brought back 50 bushels cotton seed, unloaded it in granary. Cousin John Garland came from Mrs. W. H. Boyd's. Saturday, Jeff with Mike mule and Zack's 1 horse wagon over the river (Roanoke) for his wife and children, they have been there 2 weeks, he did not return tonight. Hands greased my hogs, covered turnips in garden with brush, pulled up forward turnips, put them in fluebarns. Mr. Joe Alston came, took Pannie to Mrs. W. H. Boyd's. Charlie, Nena, Nancy, George, Watt and Lucy also went. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School. She, Miss Fannie, Pannie, Nancy, Lucy, George and Joe Alston to Presbyterian church in afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, beautiful Indian summer. Wallace at store with Ed. George and I in buggy to Mrs. E. W. Watkins' sale. Len went with us on bicycle. Large crowd. Household and kitchen furniture brought very good prices. I bought the parlor organ for \$34., for Ed Russell (colored) Piano sold for \$90., carpet for \$12. Miss Fannie with Jimmie Boyd to Mont Morenci to visit her sister, Mrs. June Clements. Yesterday, Haywood took Charlie and Henry to Middleburg, they took cars for excursion trip to Atlanta, Ga., I spent the afternoon with Mr. Watkins, he much better. Tuesday, George and Nancy to Young's Memorial Presbyterian church to see Frank Watkins and Miss Pat Wilson married by Rev. Mr. Walker. Duke and Haywood getting board timber to cover Wife's hen house. Hands hauled pine poles to repair garden fence. Duke riving boards. Wednesday, George took Nena, Mrs. Watkins and Walton went too to Henderson to Sunday School convention. All hands went to help Gilbert move house. Thursday, very cold, ice  $\frac{1}{2}$  inch on pond. Miss Fannie still at her sister's Mrs. Nannie Clements'. Charlie and Henry back from trip to Atlanta, Ga., exposition. They came from Middleburg on wagon with Osburn. John Mayfield here tonight. Friday, got Bbl. sugar, Bbl. flour and tub of lard (80) lbs., from store today. Mr. Watkins walked to store, first time in weeks. John Mayfield and John Early Boyd



load tobacco to Henderson, Mrs. Armstead Boyd and daughter Pannie came Thursday, Watt to Mr. Plummer's for Miss Fannie. Mrs. Armstead Boyd and daughter to Mrs. W. H. Boyd's. Cousin John to Nutbush fishing, to Mrs. Boyd's tonight. Friday, George brought Nancy and Lucy from John Cawthorne's. Watt went afternoon, will bring Pannie tomorrow. Have ginned all cotton bought at store, 57 bales. Acorns falling. Saturday, Cousin John back from Mrs. Boyd's. Watt and Pannie came. I to Enterprise, called at Mr. Watkins'. Sunday, John Early Boyd took Pannie to church at Williamsboro. Cousin John went home with him. Mr. Len Henderson brought Miss Mamie Plummer, spent the night. Wife and I to see Mr. Watkins. Walton Watkins here to supper. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, hands fixed wagon body and cleaned yard. Plummer and Bose gathered last of apples, only 2 trees of Matamuskeets, 3 bushels apples from them, 20 bushels in all. I made 5 bushels corn to acre. Miss Mamie Plummer with us yet, Mr. H. F. Plummer came. Wednesday, John Early brought Cousin John back. Mr. H. F. Plummer came for Mamie. Mr. Ed Harris bought barn tobacco from George, \$10. for all except tips, \$2.50 for tips. Thursday, shucked corn, all raced for red ears. Jeff got first premium, (25¢), Lou got second (10¢), Jeff 77 red ears, Lou 64. Shucked 50 Bbls. Friday, little black and white bull I exchanged with Mr. Earles was so mischievous I had to kill him, very nice beef. John Cawthorne, Sarah and John, Jr. came, John carried colt home, left Sarah. John L. Robinson spent the night. Saturday, John Robinson, Charlie and I to Quarterly Conference at Middleburg, sermon by Dr. Black, very full meeting of official members, large congregation. Charlie rode Heck home, put John's horse to buggy for John and me. John Early Boyd and John Robinson here tonight. Sunday, wife and I, Charlie, George, Nena, Watt, Nancy and Sarah to church and communion at Middleburg. Dr. W. S. Black, P. Elder and Rev. Mr. Hornaday officiated. Large crowd, Charlie, Nancy, George and Sarah to Mr. H. F. Plummer's to dinner. Joe Alston took Pannie to Nutbush, he spent the night here. "Praise ye the Lord." Monday, Nena, George, Watt, Nancy, Sarah and Pannie with Joe Alston with me to church at Middleburg. Girls all went to Mr. H. F. Plummer's tonight. Sermons by Rev. Mr. Hornaday and Rev. Mr. McCullen (Baptist). Lou working in house all week, Dr. Zack Taylor spent the night. Tuesday, Nena with me to church at Middleburg, Watt and Esau brought buggies, all the girls came home. Sawed and put up blocks next to meat house and office. Mr. Palmer here tonight. Wednesday, wife and I took Esau to Manson to bring buggy back, we took cars for Raleigh, got to Union Depot at 3:30, walked to Rev. J. N. Cole's, met a warm reception. Rev. Mr. Watson took supper with us, attended prayer meeting at Edenton Street in Sunday School room. Remarks by Rev. Mr. Watson. I turned my hogs in grove, they get plenty of acorns. Thursday, Wife, Cousin Lizzie and little children took a carriage out to fair grounds. Mr. Jones, Lewis and John with me on foot. We carried lunch, spent the day. Ladies rode back on carriage, we on foot. A crowd at Cousin John's tonight. Rev. Jesse Page here. All our young folk from home came up to fair today. Friday, by appointment I went to see Drs. Lewis and Battle at 8:00. Dr. Lewis examined my eyes, prescribed for me, Dr. Battle said my ears are doing very well. We went to depot at 11:00, train 2 hours late, came at 2:00. George, Watt, Pannie, Nancy, Sarah, Lucy and John Early Boyd here tonight, left Len in Raleigh to come home tomorrow. Saturday, Jeff off with Kiziah, his wife, and their children to see Willis and Judy O'Brian, in Virginia, drove Mike to Zack's wagon. I went to Enterprise and Mr. Watkins', he suffering very much with his face. Dr. McAllister is attending him. Cousin John Garland came from Mrs. W. H. Boyd's. Sunday, Charlie, George, Watt, Pannie, Nancy and Sarah to church at Nutbush. Watt and Pannie went yesterday. Nena to Sunday School. Wife and I to see Mr. Watkins. Len came from Raleigh yesterday, Cousin John





YEAR 1895

and Miss Fannie to Mr. H. F. Plummer's. Pannie at Mrs. W. H. Boyd's, Lucy in Henderson, since Friday. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, Charlie, George, Watt, Miss Fannie, Jeff, Duke, Anthony, Haywood, Lou, Lucy Carroll and Lucy Balthrop off early to circus in Henderson. Only Plummer and Bose here to feed stock. Cousin John and I to Enterprise, Circus folk home after dark. Lucy White came home with them, has been visiting at Mr. Ed Hines' for several days. Wednesday, Mr. R. B. Henderson dined, John Cawthorne and Wallace came, took Sarah home. Cousin John and Watt to Mrs. W. H. Boyd's. Mr. Watkins sick in bed.

NOVEMBER

Friday, November 1 to Saturday, November 30. Watt home from Mrs. Boyd's, left Pannie. Saturday, John Early Boyd brought Pannie home, she attended protracted meeting at Nutbush over a week. Mrs. Dan Phillips, (Miss Lily Watkins) came to Mr. Watkins'. Sunday, Nena and Miss Fannie to Sunday School. Charlie, John Early Boyd, Pannie and Nancy to church at New Hope. George to Nutbush. Charlie, John Early, Pannie, Nancy, Miss Fannie and Lucy to hear Rev. Mr. Pettigrew at Episcopal church at Middleburg in afternoon. Monday, we hauled corn, coming in better than I expected, very good. Wednesday, finished shucking corn dismissed all extra hands. John Mayfield here tonight, Thursday, I sowed 14 bushels oats. Mr. R. B. Henderson here tonight. Friday, Duke with a dozen turkeys to Henderson, sold them for \$9.25. John Early Boyd called on way to Warrenton. Saturday, James A., and John Early Boyd and Mr. Len Henderson dined. Sunday, rain, all remained at home, no company. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, got up balance of fattening hogs - 13, makes 17 in all, the 4 put up in September, very fat. I went to Enterprise. Wednesday, sowing and plowing in wheat. Thursday, Jeff and Watt with last cotton, 505 lbs., to gin, brought back 50 bushels cotton seed, unloaded it in granary. Cousin John Garland came from Mrs. W. H. Boyd's. Saturday, Jeff with Mike mule and Zack's 1 horse wagon over the river (Roanoke) for his wife and children, they have been there 2 weeks, he did not return tonight. Hands greased my hogs, covered turnips in garden with brush, pulled up forward turnips, put them in fluebarns. Mr. Joe Alston came, took Pannie to Mrs. W. H. Boyd's. Charlie, Nena, Nancy, George, Watt and Lucy also went. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School. She, Miss Fannie, Pannie, Nancy, Lucy, George and Joe Alston to Presbyterian church in afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, beautiful Indian summer. Wallace at store with Ed. George and I in buggy to Mrs. E. W. Watkins' sale. Len went with us on bicycle. Large crowd. Household and kitchen furniture brought very good prices. I bought the parlor organ for \$34., for Ed Russell (colored) Piano sold for \$90., carpet for \$12. Miss Fannie with Jimmie Boyd to Mont Morenci to visit her sister, Mrs. June Clements. Yesterday, Haywood took Charlie and Henry to Middleburg, they took cars for excursion trip to Atlanta, Ga., I spent the afternoon with Mr. Watkins, he much better. Tuesday, George and Nancy to Young's Memorial Presbyterian church to see Frank Watkins and Miss Pat Wilson married by Rev. Mr. Walker. Duke and Haywood getting board timber to cover Wife's hen house. Hands hauled pine poles to repair garden fence. Duke riving boards. Wednesday, George took Nena, Mrs. Watkins and Walton went too to Henderson to Sunday School convention. All hands went to help Gilbert move house. Thursday, very cold, ice  $\frac{1}{2}$  inch on pond. Miss Fannie still at her sister's Mrs. Nannie Clements'. Charlie and Henry back from trip to Atlanta, Ga., exposition. They came from Middleburg on wagon with Osburn. John Mayfield here tonight. Friday, got Bbl. sugar, Bbl. flour and tub of lard (80) lbs., from store today. Mr. Watkins walked to store, first time in weeks. John Mayfield and John Early Boyd



here tonight. Saturday, killed nice fat beef, Duke and Jeff butchered it up, salted and packed it. Charlie and Nancy to Middleburg, Charlie to Stewards' meeting, Nancy to Mr. H. F. Plummer's, did not return. Watt and Fannie over the creek. Sunday, Charlie, Nena, George, Wallace and I to church at Middleburg. Charlie dined at H. F. Plummer's, Nancy home with him. Mr. Watkins here, first time since he was sick. John Early Boyd brought Pannie home from Mrs. Thomas'. Watt returned last night. Miss Fannie still at Mont Morenci, she is nursing her sick sister. "Bless the Lord, O my soul". Tuesday, Mr. Billy Palmer spent the night. My hogs very fat, eating a heap of corn. Wednesday, protracted meeting started at new Presbyterian church, John Early Boyd took Pannie, Charlie and Nancy went. Thursday, Rev. Messrs. Walker and Wharton, John Mayfield, Hope Bullock, Miss Lily Thomas, Miss Ruby Wyche, John Early Boyd, Lucy Boyd, Miss Birdie Daniel here, all to church, back to supper and to church at night. Friday, Rev. R. Lee Davis and Nat D. Boyd dined. Lucy Boyd, Miss Birdie Daniel, Miss Lily Thomas, John Mayfield and John Early Boyd here tonight. Saturday, company still with us, attending meeting at Presbyterian church, afternoon and night.

### DECEMBER

Sunday, December 1 to Tuesday, December 31. Crowd still here, Watt took Miss Ruby Wyche home. Pannie and Nancy stopped at J. H. Bullock's. Only home folk here tonight. Wife and I went to hear Rev. Mr. Wharton. Rev. Mr. Walker filled Mr. Wharton's pulpit in Warrenton. Mr. Lee Davis preached at Nutbush. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, Rev. Lee Davis came from W. H. Burwell's. Charlie, Nena, George, Watt, Pannie and Nancy to church. Duke at gin to get ready to gin tomorrow. Wednesday, Jeff and George to Henderson with 7 turkeys, makes 19 in all sent to market. We have 12 cords wood packed away. Rev. Lee Davis to Warrenton. George and John Early with Pannie and Nancy to Mr. John G. Bullock's tonight. Thursday, snowed rapidly an hour. I laid off small new ground south side of public road. Haywood and Anthony cutting good oak and hickory wood for Christmas, extremely cold. George and Nancy home from Mr. Bullock's, left Pannie. Friday, Charlie to Mont Morenci for Miss Fannie, she could not leave her sick sister. Mr. R. B. Henderson dined. Pannie went to J. H. Mayfield's with John Early Boyd, Nancy and John Mayfield. Saturday, got ready to kill hogs, got tobacco ready to send to market. John Early brought Pannie home, with John Mayfield went to Mrs. W. H. Boyd's. Sunday, Charlie to Middleburg for Lucy White, she has been there a week. Charlie and Wallace to Mrs. Boyd's, George to Williamsboro to church. Mr. and Mrs. Watkins, Mrs. Phillips and baby and Miss Eva spent the afternoon. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, Ed with Watt to Henderson, Ed is going to New York. Mr. Ed Harris came, bought 2 barns tobacco we stripped, will carry it to Henderson tomorrow. Tuesday, loaded tobacco in snow storm, Jeff and Haywood with wagon, Watt in buggy to Henderson, snow falling very fast. Top of barn caught fire, was covered with snow, so, was soon put out. Land covered with snow, very cold. Wednesday, killed and hung 15 hogs at sunup, 1950 lbs. meat, Thursday, N. D. Boyd spent the night. Friday, George and Pannie rode horseback to Mr. John G. Bullock's. Nena, Nancy and I to Mr. Watkins', I on to Enterprise. Saturday, Mercury 14 degrees in front porch. Duke and Haywood working on public road. Jimmie and Walter Thomas spent the night. Jimmie leaves next week for Dallas, Texas. Sunday, Jimmie and Walter Thomas, George and Pannie to church at Nutbush. Nena to Sunday School, she and Watt to church at Jimmie Bullock's in afternoon. Charlie and Nannie to Mr. H. F. Plummer's and to hear Rev. Mr. Pettigrew. Mrs. Willie Kimball's funeral at Mt. Auburn. Mrs. Watkins and Mrs. Phillips' little boy came. Monday, George with



YEAR 1895

Jeff took his last load tobacco to Warrenton, they called at Manson, brought home my boar hog, lost for a month. George's tobacco 568 lbs., Net - \$30. Hands only cutting oak and hickory wood in new ground, leaving pines. Ed in New York with Boyd a week. Wednesday, Charlie off early for Miss Fannie, she has been in Mont Morenci a month. Dr. Zack Taylor extracted a tooth for Len at Mr. Watkins'. I lost my old buck sheep, some sheep missing. Thursday, hands getting lot of nice oak and hickory wood, packing it in wood house. My sheep scattered, some outside. Friday, wood house almost full oak and hickory wood for Christmas, left pine and gum till after Christmas. George brought my missing sheep. Sunday, George to Williamsboro to church, brought Cousin John Garland home with him. Mrs. J. H. Bullock and Hope, Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva spent the afternoon. Nancy and I have bad colds. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, Watt and Len to Henderson, Cousin John and I to store. Duke got 2 boxes axle grease, greased hogs. Tuesday, nice, warm day, Cousin John right sick last night, but, got up and went to Mrs. W. H. Boyd's fishing. Jeff hauled 20 bushels corn from store. Watt to John Cawthorne's for Nellie and children. George V. Boyd came. Wednesday Christmas Day, "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow". May we take fresh courage to live nearer to Him. We have John Cawthorne, Nellie and children, Miss Fannie and hers and George V. Boyd with us. I paid off hands, owed them nearly \$50. Young folk having a lively time. Watt over creek, brought Miss Emma Alston back. Thursday, Watt, George, Miss Emma Alston, Pannie, Nancy and Sarah to Tabernacle to Christmas tree, etc., Watt took Miss Emma home, brought Cousin John from Mrs. W. H. Boyd's. Mr. Len Henderson and Joe Alston here. Friday, Wallace Cawthorne, John Cawthorne, Sr., John, Jr., and Len White left for home. 16 of family left here tonight. My same hands hired for another year, no new ones. Saturday, hail, rain, sleet. N. D. Boyd and Mr. Pearson dined. Sunday, Nena and Miss Fannie to Sunday School, from there to church at New Presbyterian church, Charlie, George, Watt, Pannie and Nancy to church too. Mr. Walter Bullock, N. D. Boyd, John Early Boyd and Walter Thomas dined. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, cold, rainy, all in doors all day. Tuesday, Watt and George, Pannie and Nancy on rabbit hunt over the creek, Jack Alston and Hope Bullock came with girls, they remained till after midnight. Mrs. J. H. Bullock and Mrs. Watkins spent the afternoon. Cousin John Garland, Nellie, Mary and Pannie Cawthorne with us. Charlie sent Osburn in buggy for Len. Henry leaves tomorrow for Gibson to clerk for John R. White. We return thanks and praise to God for His merciful kindness to us this year of 1895.



JANUARY

Wednesday, January 1 to Friday, January 31. Osburn reported for duty, Roxey got breakfast on table before sunrise. Messrs. Len Plummer and Robin Carroll here tonight. Ed in New York. Len with Charlie at store. Thursday, George took Cousin John Garland to Warrenton, left him at R. B. Boyd's. Saturday, Mrs. R. B. Boyd and Miss Sally spent last night, also Misses Mamie and Kate Plummer. Watt, Pannie, Nancy, Misses Plummer went home with Mrs. Boyd and Miss Sally. Sunday, very cold, mercury 11 degrees on front vernada. Ice on pond 2 inches. Charlie to church at Nutbush, Watt, Pannie, Nancy, Kate and Mamie Plummer and John Early Boyd came home with him. Nellie and her 2 little girls here since Christmas. "Praise God from whom all blessings flow". Monday, house full of company, hands getting ice, 26 loads, ice house over  $\frac{1}{2}$  full. Tuesday, Watt took Nellie and 2 girls home. Mr. Joe Hawkins took Misses Plummer home. Wednesday, Charlie took Pannie and Nancy to Mr. H. F. Plummer's to stay till Sunday. George with Len at store. Friday, my sheep all out, can not keep them in pasture. Mr. Len Henderson came. Sunday, Charlie took Miss Fannie and Lucy to Mr. H. F. Plummer's, brought Pannie and Nancy back. Watt brought Pannie and Nena to Sunday School. "Praise the Lord O my soul". Wednesday, put down wood on plant bed, pulled fire over it, finished burning it. Charlie to Henderson, back to Middleburg, brought Miss Fannie home. Thursday, Watt took Pannie to Warrenton, she will be examined to teach. Messrs. Len and R. B. Henderson here tonight. Friday, Henry returned from Gibson. John Early Boyd took Nancy to John Cawthorne's. Saturday, John Early came with Pannie from Warrenton, Watt and Nancy from John Cawthorne's. Sunday, Charlie, George, Miss Fannie, Nena and Nancy to new Presbyterian church. Pannie stood teacher's examination in Warrenton, got first grade certificate to teach. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, Henry with Charlie to store. Len with Pannie to school. She started public school in Warren County, she had only 3 scholars today. Wednesday, Henry resumed work with Charlie at store. Friday, sold tobacco to Mr. Walter Rodgers at  $12\frac{1}{2}$  per 100 lbs. to be delivered next week. John Mayfield spent the night. All my sheep came home. Saturday, Duke and Haywood went to Vendue at Cedar Fork. Cousin John Garland came to dinner, been in Warrenton 3 weeks. Sunday, George over creek, Charlie to church at Middleburg, dined at Mr. H. F. Plummer's. John Early Boyd spent the day, "Bless the Lord O my soul". Monday, Watt went with tobacco to Boyd and Rodgers in Warrenton. George V. Boyd spent the night. Tuesday, breakfast before sunup, Jeff off with tobacco to Warrenton, Watt, Charlie and George Boyd went in buggies, Tobacco - 818 lbs., Net - \$102.25. Cousin John and Nena fishing on mill pond. Thursday, W. H. Russell and wife spent the day. Cousin John went home with John Early. Friday, George took Miss Fannie to Henderson to be examined to teach school, left her, she will return on cars to Middleburg. Pannie has been teaching 2 weeks.

FEBRUARY

Saturday, February 1 to Saturday, February 29. I went to Enterprise, Cousin John and John Early came. Mrs. Watkins, Miss Eva and Rev. Mr. Porter came, went home at bed time. Sunday, Watt, Nena, Charlie, Nancy and Lucy to church at New Hope, heard Rev. Mr. Porter, Charlie to Mr. Plummer's for Miss Fannie. John Early took Fannie over creek. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, John Early took Pannie to school, took Cousin John home with him, to go on to Chase City, Va., Miss Fannie started her school. Nancy and Lucy with her, Len with Pannie. John Mayfield and Mr. Len Henderson here





YEAR 1896

tonight. Tuesday, Mr. Henderson left with 2 horses, returning one to Mrs. Burwell's. Friday, Watt and George with Pannie and Nancy over creek. Came home in rain Saturday, Sunday, streams still high, land very wet. Nena to Sunday School, I to Mr. Watkins' Mrs. Barker and Mr. Dowling there. Mink killed 2 of my game roosters and 1 of wife's. Put lantern in hen house to keep him away, set trap for him tonight. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow". Tuesday, Duke and Haywood (colored) went to funeral of Buck Hendrick's daughter. Watt with hands cutting down long slipe of pines north of Arch's, I do not intend to get it up, will let it lie for another year. Lou and Alice working in house today. Wednesday, put yoke on young oxen till night. Sowed both plant beds. Friday, George went for Miss Laura Davis. Ed Boyd and Mr. Rodgers here tonight. Saturday, Messrs. Boyd and Rodgers examined my tobacco, we did not trade, sold Ed Boyd my trash for \$2.50. John Early came. Duke and Bose hitched young oxen to cart, hauled cook wood, etc., Sunday, Nena to Sunday School, she and Miss Fannie to Presbyterian church. Charlie, George, Watt, John Early, Miss Laura Davis, Pannie and Nancy to church at Nutbush. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George took Miss Laura Davis to school. Snowed rapidly all afternoon. Miss Fannie and Pannie both went to school. Tuesday, all hands trying to track the mink, he made another raid on hen house last night. We found 4 guineas and 6 hens dead, unable to catch mink. Wednesday, another hunt for mink, caught none. George takes Pannie to school every morning this cold weather. Thursday, Mr. Len Henderson here tonight. I have 12 young lambs. Friday, very cold, mercury 3 above zero. Ice on pond 1 inch. Saturday, ice 2 inches, put 15 more loads in ice house, finished and put in straw. Charlie to Ridgeway to quarterly conference. Sunday, Nena and I to church at Middleburg, Charlie, George, Wallace, Henry, Joe Alston, Pannie and Nancy went too. Miss Fannie Alston came home with us, Joe Alston took her back to Mr. John Fleming's to her school. Mr. Linny Twisdale's baby daughter buried. "Bless the Lord O my soul". Tuesday, sowed and plowed in 5 bushels oats. Watt piddling in shop. Duke hauling wood to cabins with ox cart. Saturday, Mr. Len Henderson dined, I went with him to Enterprise.

MARCH

Sunday, March 1 to Tuesday, March 31. Charlie, Watt, George, Nena, Pannie, Nannie to New Hope, heard Rev. Mr. Porter, Charlie, George, Pannie and Nancy to Middleburg to hear Rev. Mr. Pettigrew. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, 20 young lambs, feeding sheep on dry peas. Tuesday, George and Wallace drove Mary to Henderson. Wednesday, fire got out at Simon Fain's, my hands and Zack's did not get it under control till dark. Thursday, John Early and Mr. Bronson, the pump man here tonight. Friday, planted  $\frac{1}{2}$  bushel (18 rows) Irish potatoes from home seed in garden. Duke with ox-cart hauled 3 loads chips from new ground. Bbl. flour from store. Saturday, Mr. R. B. Henderson and Mr. H. F. Plummer dined with us, Nan went home with Mr. Plummer. Sunday, George, Watt and Henry to church at Williamsboro. John Early Boyd and George Bullock here tonight. Miss Fannie and Nena to Mr. Linny Twisdale's. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, Messrs. Len Henderson, Colonel Tom Jones and Ed Harris dined with us. Wednesday, Falkner Plummer, Jr., and Miss Fannie Plummer here tonight. Friday, George and Watt with Pannie and Nan over the creek. Saturday, cold, land and ice pond frozen over. Mr. Len Henderson spent last night. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School, Charlie, George, Watt, Pannie and Nancy to Presbyterian Church. Wife and I to Mr. Watkins', Walton has measles. John Cawthorne, Sarah and John, Jr., came John L. Robinson spent last night. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow". Wednesday, loaded 1 wagon with trash tobacco, 1 with leaf tobacco, sent Jeff and Haywood with them to Warren-



ton, Watt and I followed in buggy, sold 1683 lbs. Net - \$139.15. Cleaned vineyard, repaired fence along Avenue. Thursday, Nena to Sunday School meet at New Hope. Friday, George, Watt, Pannie and Nancy to John Bullock's in Granville County to Cousin Sal Boyd's school turnout. John Early Boyd came last night, went with them. Duke covering his house, Lou and Alice working in house. Saturday, George, Watt, Pannie, Nancy and John Early Boyd returned from John Bullock's. Duke took 2 Bbls. corn to mill in ox cart. Sunday, Charlie, George, Watt, Pannie, Nancy and Nena to Middleburg to hear Rev. Mr. Hornaday, Miss Fannie, Len and Lucy to Mr. Plummer's yesterday, returned with them. Mrs. Watkins, son and daughter spent the afternoon. I have 24 young lambs. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, both my wagons and ox-cart to Manson, hauled 65 tons fertilizer, Mr. Watkins hauled 3 tons, Charlie 2 tons. Charlie, George, Watt, Henry, Len and Lucy and my hands to show at Middleburg. Tuesday, set third hen and second turkey. Snowed rapidly, 2 inches deep. Wednesday, George and Nena took 2 turkey gobblers to Henderson, sold them for \$1.60. Set fourth hen. Friday, Charlie and Nancy to Henderson. Saturday, Watt to Mr. John Fleming's for Miss Fannie Alston, took her to James H. Bullock's. Sunday, John Early Boyd, George and Watt to James H. Bullock's. Pannie and Nancy stayed there last night. Brought Miss Fannie Alston home with them. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Watt took Miss Fannie Alston to her school at Mr. Fleming's. Jeff and I to Henderson with load tobacco. Charlie, George, Nena, Watt, Pannie and Nancy to Henderson to hear Polk Miller. Tuesday, all got back from Henderson at 3 o'clock this morning in rain. Sold 865 lbs. tobacco at Cooper's for \$87.80. Nena remained in Henderson.

#### APRIL

Wednesday, April 1 to Thursday, April 30. Watt met Nena at Middleburg. We have stripped 13 barns tobacco, sold 11, have 9 more to strip. Thursday, Miss Fannie and Pannie lost 2 days from school, went today. Hands hauling dirt, filling up flower pit in yard. Mr. Len Henderson spent the night. Sunday, Easter, Charlie, George, Watt, Len, Miss Fannie, Pannie and Nancy to Middleburg, heard Rev. Mr. Pettigrew. Robert Rowland here to dinner. Mr. Watkins spent the afternoon. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, Jeff's house caught fire, we put it out after a lively scuffle. Joe Alston here last night, John Early Boyd, Miss Laura Davis and Jim Holloway here tonight. Tuesday, took 2 hours to build a new bridge. Hands worked on garden walks, prepared land to plant early corn, cymbings and snaps. Thursday, hail, snow all afternoon. Fixed up water gap. Lou and Alice working grape vines in vineyard. Planted snaps and cucumbers in garden. Saturday, Tom Dortch marked 8 shotes and 2 calves. Mr. Walter Stark came to look at tobacco, did not trade. Sunday, Charlie, Watt, Henry, Pannie and Nancy to church at Tabernacle, Communion service by Rev. Mr. Hornaday. George V. Boyd here tonight. Wife and I, Miss Fannie, Len and Lucy at home today. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, planting corn, stripping tobacco, bedded 3 bushels sweet potatoes. R. B. Boyd, wife, children and nurse here last night. Saturday, W. A. Burwell dined. very hot, over 90 degrees for several days. Sunday, John Early Boyd, Miss Emma Alston and Miss Mamie Plummer here, all went to Presbyterian Church, sermon by Dr. Morton from Henderson. John Early and Miss Emma Alston left. Mr. H. F. Plummer spent the night. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow". Sunday, April 26, wife and I, Charlie, George, Watt, Pannie, Nancy and Nena to communion service at Middleburg. Walton Watkins came after supper. "Praise the Lord". Monday, N. D. Boyd dined with us. Tuesday, planting cotton, drilling fertilizer, 500 lbs. to acre, using cotton planter. Wednesday, finished planting cotton. Made 15,000 tobacco hills. John Early Boyd here tonight. Messrs. Transeau and Doub tuned piano. Thursday, sent 2 Bbls. corn to mill. Mr. R. B. Henderson dined.



MAY

Friday, May 1 to Sunday, May 31. Mr. H. F. Plummer brought Miss Fannie Plummer. Saturday, planted 25,000 tobacco plants, planted more cabbage and tomatoes. Sunday, Charlie, Watt, Henry, Nena, Miss Fannie, Pannie, Nancy and Lucy to New Hope. Walton Watkins, Edwin Fleming and Alvis Turner spent the afternoon. Wife, Len and I at home. "Praise God, for His goodness". Monday, Charlie and Nancy to Henderson. Mr. Len Henderson, John Cawthorne, Nellie and 2 youngest children came. Tuesday, planted 20,000 more tobacco plants. Charlie and I to quarterly meeting at Zion, good time, heard Dr. Black, had communion, Revs. Hornaday and Herman in attendance. Thursday, Watt and Henry to Henderson, Rev. Mr. Hornaday and Miss McCall spent last night, went to Mr. Watkins' to dine. Friday, near frost, set vegetation back. Hauled 7 Bbls. good hard wood ashes, also manure, drilled in rows, put 1,000 lbs. fertilizer in drill besides manure. Saturday, much company, John Early Boyd, Phil Hunt, Joe Alston, Misses Fannie and Emma Alston. Nellie and girls here since Monday. Sunday, Charlie, George, Watt, Henry, Pannie, Nancy, Miss Fannie and Nena to Tabernacle to hear Dr. Kilgo, president of Trinity College (now Duke University). All home to dinner about 4 o'clock, Watt and Pannie stayed till night. John Early Boyd took Pannie to church, brought her home. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow". Wednesday, Charlie carried Nancy to John Cawthorne's. Thursday, planted 40,000 tobacco plants just before night. Friday, started chopping cotton, Jeff with 1 horse load tobacco to Henderson, Watt and Nena went in buggy. Charlie drive Heck to Warrenton home to dinner. Sunday, Watt and Pannie to Mr. Alston's, George and Henry to Nutbush. Nena to Sunday School, then to Presbyterian church in afternoon. Lucy and Nancy with Charlie and Miss Fannie to hear Rev. Mr. Pettigrew in afternoon. John Cawthorne and John Jr. spent the day. Nellie and 2 little girls here 2 weeks. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, heavy hail and rain last night from Mr. Henderson's old mill to Henderson, not enough to lay the dust here, we watered and planted 9,000. Planted 1,500 sweet potato slips. Had 11 extra hands. Friday, finished planting tobacco, got enough plants from Mr. Capps. George went for Cousin Laura Davis yesterday, she, Pannie and George to Henderson today, called at Mr. John Felming's, brought Miss Fannie Alston home with them. Saturday, my birthday, 71 years old. Miss Fannie Alston, Phil Hunt and Joe Alston here Sunday, Charlie and I, George, Watt and Nena to church at Middleburg. George went to Mr. Plummer's to dinner, Miss Mamie came home with him. "Praise Ye the Lord". Monday, all hands took holiday, George took Miss Fannie Alston to her school at Mr. Fleming's. Watt, Pannie and Miss Mamie Plummer spent the day at Mrs. W. H. Boyd's. I to Enterprise, Mr. Watkins came, walked over my crop. Friday, John Cawthorne brought Nancy home. Messrs. Sim Dean and Al Daniel dined. Watt with John Cawthorne took Nellie and children home, they have been with us 4 weeks. Len at John Cawthorne's, Sarah here. Sunday, Charlie, Nena, George, Watt, Pannie, Nancy, Sarah and Lucy to preaching at new Presbyterian church. Messrs. Tom Carroll, and John Early Boyd dined. Mr. and Mrs. Watkins spent afternoon. Walton Watkins here to supper. "Praise the Lord".

JUNE

Monday, June 1 to Tuesday, June 30. Mr. Anderson came, took picture of house and all of us. Charlie and Nancy to Henderson. Friday, Miss Emma Alston, Lucy Boyd, Joe Alston, John Early Boyd came, all went to Ridgeway to sourie. Saturday, young folk got home just before day. Mr. R. B. Henderson dined, Pannie went with him to Middleburg. Sunday, Charlie took Cousin Laura



Davis to Nutbush, dined with Mrs. W. H. Boyd. Watt over the creek too. George and Henry to church at Middleburg. Miss Fannie and Lucy to Mr. Plummer's. Nena to Sunday School. "Praise God". Wednesday, sheared 36 old sheep, 23 lambs, 119 lbs. wool. George and Pannie off to Gibson, Watt and Os took them to Middleburg. Bessie Hines returned with Watt to stay a month. Len and Nancy at John Cawthorne's. Cousin Laura Davis went with John Early Boyd home. Saturday, George and Pannie at Gibson, visiting John R. White and family. Miss Bessie Hines here visiting Lucy White. Sunday, Charlie and Watt to church at Tabernacle, dined with Mrs. W. H. Boyd, Nena to Sunday School. Crops are 2 weeks early, corn in silk and tassel, cotton a foot high and nearly in bloom. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, cut, bundled and hacked wheat. Charlie to John Cawthorne's, brought Nancy and Len home. George back from Gibson. Mr. James L. Palmer here tonight. Thursday, Duke and Haywood made new sweep to well, fixed strong fence around grove. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School. Watt and George to Nutbush. Charlie, Miss Fannie, Henry and Nancy to hear Rev. Mr. Pettigrew at Middleburg. Wife and I, Len, Lucy White and Bessie Hines at home. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Wednesday, Henry took Lucy White and Bessie Hines to Mr. H. F. Plummer's. Friday, Charlie had cotton bloom yesterday. Wheat thresher in neighborhood. Saturday, everything growing very rapidly, ate some watermelon grown on Mr. J. A. Fleming's farm. Sunday, Charlie, Nena, George, Watt, Henry, Len with me to church at Middleburg. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Mr. William Fleming threshed out my wheat, left after dinner.

## JULY

Wednesday, July 1, to Friday, July 31. Misses Mamie and Kate Plummer came. Saturday, had corn pudding and butterbeans today, garden very fine. Sunday, Nena with me to Sunday School and sermon by Rev. Mr. Porter. Charlie, George and Watt with Misses Kate and Mamie Plummer and Nancy to Nutbush. Charlie went for Cousin Laura Davis. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow." Monday, sent Jeff and Haywood with load tobacco to Henderson, Charlie and I went on buggy. Mr. Anderson delivered pictures of house. Mr. Len Henderson got here in hard shower. Tuesday, Meeting of National Conventional today in Chicago. Mrs. Watkins and Mrs. Porter spent the afternoon. Thursday, 6 days of rain, so wet, I have to view my crops from outskirts. George took Lucy to Manson to go to Henderson. Friday, Jeff off in rain to Warrenton with tobacco, Watt and Bose on buggy. 977 lbs., Net - \$28. Charlie, George and Nancy on buggy. Len and Haywood with baggage to Middleburg, took Cousin Laura Davis to depot, brought back Annie, little Boyd and Pannie. Saturday, rain for 9th day, Lucy in Henderson. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School. Watt to Nutbush, George and Pannie spent the day at Mr. H. F. Plummer's. We had 3 good watermelons from my patch, first pulled. Walton Watkins here to supper. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, sold White Brothers old stack of fodder for \$5. Tuesday, protracted meeting at Tabernacle and Mt. Auburn. Pannie and Watt to Tabernacle. Thursday, Charlie and Nancy to Henderson. Melons plentiful, grapes ripe. Saturday, George, Watt and Nancy home from Mrs. W. H. Boyd's, left Pannie, protracted meeting started at Nutbush. Sunday, Charlie, George, Watt, Henry and Nancy to Nutbush. Nena to Sunday School. Miss Fannie and Len to John Cawthorne's Friday. They returned today. "Praise God". Monday, Mr. June Clements, 2 sons and daughter and Misses Mamie and Kate Plummer here. Wednesday, George, Henry, John Early Boyd with Pannie, Nancy, Mamie and Kate Plummer to Nutbush. Only Henry returned. Thursday, load old tips to Henderson, only \$1. per Cwt. Watt to Nutbush. John Cawthorne left Nellie and children here. Friday, dug 40 bushels potatoes, nice ones. Satur-





day, cut drill corn, using roasting ears from it. Sunday, wife and Annie and I to church at Middleburg. New Presbyterian church dedicated "Young's Memorial" by Dr. Morton and Rev. Mr. Wharton, large crowd, meetings started at Middleburg, Young's Memorial and colored church, Oak Level. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, Charlie, George, Miss Fannie and Nena to Middleburg in day, to Young's Memorial at night. Wednesday, Charlie, George, Cousin Sal, Watt, Henry, Len, Pannie and Nancy to Presbyterian church at night. Meeting closed. Continues at Middleburg and Oak Level. George, Henry, Watt, Pannie, Nancy, Miss Mamie Goode, Lily Thomas, Emma Alston, Nena to church. Thursday, I gathered 60 watermelons, sent 55 to store. Wife and I to church at Middleburg, heard Rev. Mr. Hornaday and Rev. Mr. Parker. Meeting closed Friday, only 3 converts (children).

## AUGUST

Saturday, August 1 to Monday, August 31. Young folk went to party at Mr. Tom Carroll's last night. Sunday, Phil Hunt brought Pannie and Nancy home from Mr. Carroll's. Watt and Charlie to Nutbush. George, Henry, Nena, Annie White and I to New Hope. Phil Hunt, Miss Fannie, Pannie, Nancy and Lucy to Episcopal church at Middleburg. Pannie and Nancy to Mr. Plummer's. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, Alfred Harris here. We cut and housed 4 barns tobacco, had 4 of Charlie's hands, mine and 9 extra hands. Tuesday, filled 5th barn, then helped Charlie fill his. Nat Boyd, wife and children spent the day. Miss Fannie and Annie White to John Cawthorne's. I sold Charlie 2 sheep for John Early Boyd. Wednesday, Charlie met Rev. J. N. Cole at Middleburg, he spent the day, took him to W. H. Burwell's in afternoon. Thursday, Charlie and George to Middleburg for Pannie and Nancy. Miss Fannie and Annie home from John Cawthorne's and Warrenton. Large crowd of young people met here this evening, had music, watermelons and ice cream. Broke up after midnight. Friday, Nena and Annie White to Ridgeway, spent day at Rev. Mr. Hornaday's. George and Pannie to Warrenton. Flue barn caught fire, barn and contents burned up just as Duke stopped firing it. Woods caught fire, we had hot time putting it out. Saturday, Anthony went yesterday afternoon for Dr. Jerman to see Lucy White, he did not come till morning, she is suffering with sore throat. Sunday, Charlie and Henry with Nancy and Sarah to Tabernacle, heard Rev. J. N. Cole. Rev. Messrs. Hornaday and McCall stopped here from Tabernacle. Nena to Sunday School. Mr. Len Henderson dined yesterday. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, 3 drummers dined, Messrs. Roberson, Duffy and Griffin. I sold 9 lambs to Mr. Allen. Tuesday, Miss Fannie left for New York. Boyd took her to Manson. Thursday, Nena and Annie spent day at John G. Bullock's, George made his first trip drumming, home to dinner. House full of company, all week. Saturday, more company in addition. Mrs. W. H. Boyd, Mrs. Kate Taylor from Tenn., Mrs. Nat Daniel, J. N. Cole and son Lewis. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School. Charlie, George, Watt, Henry, Miss Fannie Plummer, Pannie, Nancy and Sarah to church at Nutbush. Meridith Bullock took Pannie. All home to dinner and to Young's Memorial church in afternoon. Mr. Joe Alston and Miss Emma Alston and Rev. Mr. Walker came, Mr. Walker spent the night. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Watt with Annie White spent the day at Captain Hunt's. George met Miss Fannie at Manson, she returned from New York. Miss Fannie Plummer here a week, Miss Lucy Plummer left Saturday. Tuesday, George to Middleburg to send telegram to John R. White not to come for wife till Friday. Wednesday, Miss Fannie Plummer, R. B. Henderson, Phil Hunt and Miss Emma Alston spent the night, had a frolic at Bold Spring. Thursday, Miss Annie Green came. Mr. Len Henderson and Miss Fannie Plummer to spend day at Miss



Ann Plummer's, returned afternoon. Mr. James Palmer, Miss Lily Thomas, Meridith and Hope Bullock here tonight. Saturday, George and Watt, Pannie and Lily Thomas off to picnic at Stoval, spent the night. Sunday, Nena, Charlie, Nancy, Henry and I to church at Middleburg. Watt, Pannie, Miss Annie Green and Meridith Bullock to Williamsboro. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva spent afternoon. "May we put our trust in God". Monday, George took Annie White Boyd and Lucy White to Manson to go to Gibson. Boyd and Annie here since July 10. Wednesday, Watt, George, Charlie, Miss Fannie, Miss Annie Green, Pannie, Nancy and Sarah over the creek. Pannie and Nancy to Mr. Alston's. Friday, wife and I spent the day at Mrs. W. H. Boyd's, very pleasant time. George took Sarah home. Charlie took Miss Annie Green to Middleburg. Mr. H. F. Plummer came, brought Miss Luna Plummer. George to Mr. Alston's for Nancy. Sunday, Nena, Charlie, George, Watt, Pannie, Nancy, Miss Luna Plummer, Lucy Boyd and Henry to hear Rev. Mr. Porter at New Hope. Len to church too. Henry went for Lucy Boyd this morning, took her home afternoon. Watt to Mr. Alston's for Pannie. Mr. Robert Rowland dined. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, picked 1119 lbs. cotton. Sent 20 bushels wheat to mill. Sent cotton to gin. I called at Mr. Watkins', Rev. Mr. Porter there.

### SEPTEMBER

Tuesday, September 1 to Wednesday, September 30. Picked 1859 lbs. cotton, young folk went to meeting at New Hope. Wednesday, wife and I to New Hope, met Mr. Walter Plummer at Enterprise, he took Miss Luna to Mr. H. F. Plummer's. Mr. R. B. Henderson here last night. Finished first picking of cotton, 3327 lbs., in all. Thursday, 4 converts at New Hope, meeting closed. I sent 3 bushels corn to mill (Beardsley's), brought 2 Bbls. flour and offal home. Friday, I sent Jeff to Will Robinson's shop for wagon. George, Watt, Pannie and Nancy to picnic at Captain Hardy's. Saturday, right much cotton coming to gin. Duke helped fix up and clean gin, ready to gin Monday. Duke ran engine short while. Ed got back from New York, gone since December 9. Sunday, wife sick, George took Nancy to John Cawthorne's, called at Dr. Jerman's, sent him to see wife, he came, wife better. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, Jeff took load tobacco to Henderson, Watt went on buggy. Started gin, ginned 6 bales, sent 4 to Manson. George took Pannie to Mr. Plummer's. Tuesday, White Brothers sent off 9 bales cotton. George took Nellie and little Pannie home. Pannie and Nancy at Mr. Walter Plummer's. Wednesday, Mr. R. B. Henderson dined. Miss Fannie and Nena to Mrs. Thomas'. Thursday, Charlie to Henderson, Henry and Len at store. Mr. Warlick called. Friday, Mr. Anderson photo man here tonight. Saturday, Cousin John Garland and John Early Boyd came. George took Miss Fannie to Mr. H. F. Plummer's. George and Watt left for Mr. Walter Plummer's. Sunday, Watt attended church in Warrenton. Nena to Sunday School. Mrs. Watkins left for Yadkin College Friday. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Duke fixing up little office next to office for Ed a bed room. Wednesday, Cousin John and Watt to Nutbush Creek fishing. Watt and George to John Cawthorne's afternoon. Thursday, Duke, Jeff and Haywood cleaning out well. Friday, George and Nena to Henderson, brought clover seed. Watt and I sowed German clover, Jeff put them in with cultivator. First speaking by Populist Party at Enterprise. Mr. Len Henderson and Miss Fannie came. Saturday, we sowed 5 gallons old red and 2 gallons Annual clover. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School. George and Miss Fannie to Mrs. Thomas', to Mr. Plummer's afternoon, left Miss Fannie. Charlie and Cousin John to Mrs. W. H. Boyd's, Watt to Nutbush. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, cold, near frost, Cousin John and Watt to W. H. Burwell's fishing. Tuesday, Watt back, left Cousin John to fish Green Pond. Miss Fannie at H. F. Plummer's. Pannie and



Nancy at John Cawthorne's. Wednesday, have sowed 9 gallons clover seed, mixed turnip seed with all we put in last week. Messrs. A. A. Watkins and R. B. Henderson dined with us. Thursday, have hauled 9 wagon loads and 1 ox-cart load yellow corn from 1 peck planted. Thursday, Republican speaking at Enterprise, very small crowd. Friday, Jeff to Burwell's mill, brought 1 Bbl. meal, left Bbl. for standing turn. Jeff hauling rent fodder and peas from Ellie Clark's to feed horses. Have ginned 48 bales cotton at store. Sunday, wife and I, Charlie, George, Nena, Watt and Henry to church at Middleburg. Pannie and Nancy with Spencer and Edward Plummer came from John Cawthorne's to church. Marvin Davis and Sarah Cawthorne came. "Praise Ye the Lord". Monday, I took Nena to Henderson, left her at Mr. Mangum's. I attended meeting of Farmers' Mutual Stock Holders Fire Insurance Company at Court House. We fixed place and planted strawberries. Tuesday, furious storm blew down trees and fences. Wednesday, Messrs. Kimball and Barnes came to barn, I sold tobacco to Barnes, to be delivered after we strip it. Cotton and corn badly damaged by storm, much timber down.

### OCTOBER

Thursday, October 1 to Saturday, October 31. Mrs. Mary Burwell died. Friday, Jeff to Henderson with 2 barns tobacco. Watt followed in buggy. 1173 lbs. tobacco, Net - \$64.30. Brought Miss Nena home. Mrs. Mary Burwell buried. Saturday, I drove Heck to Union to quarterly meeting, full attendance, all official members. Dr. Black presided. Mr. Walter Fleming and wife spent the night here. Turned hogs out during day to eat acorns in grove. Sunday, Misses Fannie and Emma Alston here, all to church at New Hope. Mr. and Mrs. Watkins, Walton and Eva here tonight till 9. I spent the afternoon at Mr. Watkins', Messrs. Richard Vanlandingham and Reavis there. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Jeff brought 50 bushels cotton seed from gin. Thursday, got lot women shucked corn all day. Friday, Watt, Pannie and Nancy over creek, squirrel hunting. Cut and shocked 40 shocks Wonderful peas. Sunday, Watt, Pannie and Nancy home to dinner. Charlie and Henry to Mrs. W. H. Boyd's. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva came. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Anthony carried load cotton seed to Manson for White Brothers, brought back my seed oats. 15 bushels Virginia Gray winter oats, 10 bushels for Mr. Watkins, 5 bushels for R. J. Paschall. We sowed oats on Wednesday. Thursday, Charlie and Nancy to Henderson. Nena and Miss Fannie to New Hope. Mrs. Annie Thomas died yesterday Pannie and George to her funeral today. Saturday, Edward and Miss Luna Plummer here tonight. Sunday, Charlie, George, Watt, Henry, Pannie, Nancy, Misses Mamie and Luna Plummer to church at Nutbush. George carried Miss Fannie to Middleburg yesterday, brought Miss Mamie Plummer back. "Praise ye the Lord". Wednesday, Watt, Henry, Pannie and Nancy off to Raleigh fair. Thursday, Nellie, Wallace and Pannie came. White Brothers have ginned 130 bales cotton. Friday, I got 10 Bbls. rent corn from Mack. Watt and Len rode Heck and Simon over the creek this morning squirrel hunting. Saturday, I have 130 bushels sweet potatoes. Billy Mayfield here tonight. Sunday, Wife, Henry, Nena and I to hear Rev. Mr. Hornaday at Middleburg. Charlie, George, Pannie, Nancy and Billy Mayfield to Nutbush, heard Rev. Mr. Paine, Miss Fannie, Ed and Len at home. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, I attended political speaking at Cedar Fork, speeches by Mr. Ben Cooke and others. Mr. and Mrs. Len Henderson came. Tuesday, Republican speaking at Enterprise. Wednesday, Duke and Jeff dug grave and buried Laura's little girl Cynthia (colored). Thursday, George and Charlie took Pannie and Nannie to Mr. H. F. Plummer's. Friday, George to Henderson for Nena. Saturday, all hands went to Enterprise, large crowd, mostly colored, James A. Bullock colored magistrate had trial between Walter Thomas (white) and John Durham and wife (colored).



NOVEMBER

Sunday, November 1 to Monday, November 30. Charlie, George, Watt, Nena and Miss Fannie to church at New Hope. Last sermon by Rev. Mr. Porter this conference year. Henry to Nutbush, Cousin John Garland came back with him. George, Charlie and Miss Fannie to Middleburg afternoon to hear Rev. Mr. Pettigrew. Watt and Nena to Young's Memorial to hear Rev. Mr. Walker. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, I went with Cousin John to Nutbush creek, fished all day, caught 1 little fish, home after sunset. Miss Fannie and Nena to Mrs. W. H. Boyd's. Tuesday, Election day all over United States, I went to Enterprise early, stayed till noon, came home, attended to stock, got dinner and returned to Enterprise. Cousin John caught 3 large fish at Nutbush. George, T. A. Riggan, A. A. Plummer, (White), Tom Hendrick, James A. Bullock and Willis Henderson (colored) kept the polls. 130 votes, 20 Democratic, 106 Republican. Rev. Mr. Overby here tonight. Wednesday, Cousin John Fishing. Charlie to Mr. H. F. Plummer's for Nancy, left Pannie there. News from election favorable to McKinley. Thursday, Election returns more favorable to Bryan, Democratic candidate, Joe Alston brought Pannie from Mr. H. F. Plummer's. Friday, George and Nena to Henderson. Charlie and Len bird hunting. Cousin John fishing. Watt making catalogue. Election news, McKinley president. Russell (Republican) Governor. Legislature, Republican and Fusion, County and Township same, with Fusion and confusion galore. Saturday, Election excitement about over. Charlie and I bird hunting. Cousin John caught some eels and cats and 1 round fish. Sunday, Charlie, George and Henry over creek, Nena to Sunday School. Cousin John, Miss Fannie, Ed, Len, Wife and I at home. Messrs. George and William Hardy came afternoon. "Praise Ye the Lord", Monday, hands cutting oak, hickory, pine blown down in woods by storm, nearly enough for our winter wood. Cousin John rode to Nutbush fishing. Hogs fattening, cattle and sheep in good condition. Tuesday, I went with Cousin John in buggy to Nutbush, good luck, caught 5 round fish, 1 perch. George and Charlie carried Miss Fannie and the girls to Mr. H. F. Plummer's to help fix for the wedding. Wednesday, all young folk to marriage of Miss Lucy Plummer and Mr. D. Boyd Kimball in Episcopal Church at Middleburg at 12:30, by Rev. Mr. Pettigrew. They took cars for Washington and New York. Nena and Henry home to dinner, others dined at Mr. Plummer's. Thursday, Cousin John caught 5 large fish. Charlie and Len off to Henderson, Phil Hanks carried barn tobacco, 400 lbs., Net - \$37.50. Friday, I went with Cousin John to Nutbush fishing, he caught 5 round fish, 2 pike, 1 perch. I caught a 3 lb. round fish. Miss Fannie at Mr. Plummer's since wedding. Saturday, Cousin John and I to Nutbush fishing again. Billy Mayfield came last night with pack of hounds. All young folk off on a rabbit hunt today. Back at night. Sunday, Billy and John Mayfield and Gordon Stewart here last night with pack of hounds. They left. Nena and Nancy to Presbyterian Church. Nena to Sunday School. Rev. Mr. Walker here tonight. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, made kiln to burn charcoal to fire sweet potatoes. I got 1 Bbl. corn as rent from Cooper Henderson for rent of bull. Mr. Len Henderson brought Miss Fannie home. He dined with us. Watt with Cousin John fishing. Tuesday, Indian summer. I went with Cousin John fishing, caught 1 round fish. Anthony at coal kiln all day. Duke at gin. Jeff sick. Dr. McAllister says he has typhoid fever. Jake minding cattle. Wednesday, Watt fishing with Cousin John, caught 4 round fish. I sold Howard Fleming a barn tobacco, at \$10. net., to be delivered Friday. Mr. Watkins spent forenoon. White Brothers have ginned 169 bales cotton. Thursday, Cousin John fishing alone, caught a 5 lb. round fish, 2 small ones. Charlie brought Nena home from Henderson, she has attended the Fife meeting. Watt at store in Henry's place, Henry at





Mrs. W. H. Boyd's. Misses Emma Alston and Lily Thomas here. Pannie and Nannie with them to Mr. John G. Bullock's. Friday, sent tobacco sold Howard Fleming to Henderson, Watt and Miss Fannie went in buggy. Misses Emma Alston and Lily Thomas with Pannie and Nannie home from John G. Bullock's. Crowd here tonight. Cousin John missed going fishing. First day in 2 weeks. Saturday, sent 20 turkeys by Duke in wagon to Henderson. at 7¢ per lb., brought \$13.02. Hands hauled 20 bushels charcoal. Cousin John caught 4 large round fish. George, Nena, Pannie and Nancy with Misses Emma Alston and Lily Thomas over the creek. Miss Fannie at Middleburg. Sunday, Rev. Mr. Hornaday's last appointment, been on circuit 4 years, cannot return. Large congregation. Wife and I, Charlie, George, Wallace, Nena, Pannie and Nancy to church, Miss Fannie returned with us. Ed, Cousin John and Len remained at home. Mrs. Watkins, Walton and Miss Eva spent the afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord." Monday, Nena and Miss Fannie drove to Ridgeway, took Rev. Mr. Hornaday 2 Thanksgiving turkeys, 1 sent by R. H. Paschall. Mr. Len Henderson here tonight. Tuesday, Charlie, George, Pannie and Nancy to Henderson attending Evangelist Fife's meeting at Burwell Hall, his second week. Watt with Cousin John fishing, streams low, wells and springs in some places giving out. Wednesday, Henry and Nena to Henderson to Fife meeting, large crowd, many converts, Nena remained in Henderson. Miss Sue Hines returned with Henry. Cousin John did not go fishing, rested out for tomorrow. Thursday, Thanksgiving Day, We pray the Lord to bless our land and country and give us good Christian government, We return thanksgiving and praise for His tender mercies, long suffering toward us. Work suspended today, George, Watt, Henry, Pannie, Nancy, and Miss Sue Hines to Nutbush to church. Cousin John and I fishing on Nutbush. Friday, Watt to Henderson for Nena. Cattle running out, cow boy minding them, they are in good order. Sunday, cold, drizzly rain. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, cold, rainy, freezing a little, turned to hail and sleet, mercury down to 29 degrees. at sunset, still sleeting. Put cattle up in stall and fed them. Judy O'Brian here to see Jeff, he sick in bed 3 weeks.

## DECEMBER

Tuesday, December 1 to Thursday, December 31. Cold, mercury 20, killed yellow heifer with muzzle on for beef, nice, fat beef. Cut down bee tree, got lots of honey. Hen came from under barn with 13 baby chicks. Put them in cook room, hen struck me with spur in my hand from which I suffered much. Wednesday, snowed rapidly till after 3 at night. Henry and Charlie did not go to store. Mr. Henderson and Walter Thomas left. Mr. McCadden came from Henderson nearly frozen. Thursday, snow 9 inches deep on level, several feet in drifts. Young folk sleighing. Duke and Haywood hunting my sheep, got out at gate. Friday, Watt and Henry drove Heck and Simon to sleigh over creek. Duke found some of my sheep. Jersey bull got out too. Ice 2 inches thick on pond. Mr. Len Henderson dined with us. Saturday, cleaned out ice house, cut and hauled 19 loads ice. Len down at John Cawthorne's over a week, went on his bicycle. Sunday, Meridith Bullock brought Miss Lucy Boyd, they spent the day. Charlie, Nena, Watt, Henry, Pannie, Nancy and Sue Hines to church at Young's Memorial. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George took Cousin John Garland to Mrs. W. H. Boyd's. He has been with us 6 weeks. Tuesday, George to Warrenton, home by John Cawthorne's, brought Len home. Charlie took Miss Sue Hines home to Henderson, she has been with us 10 days. Dr. Jerman came to see wife. Duke got up missing sheep, 40 head in all. Thursday, killed and hung up 15 hogs by sunup. Weighed 1492 lbs., salted and packed them up. Killed 1 for Anthony, 2 for Jeff. Friday, Dr. Jerman to see wife second time,



she is better today. Saturday, Ossie hauled 2 loads chips from woods. Mr. Howard Fleming came to see tobacco, did not trade. Mrs. W. H. Boyd and Cousin Sal, Mrs. J. H. Bullock and Hope spent the day. Sunday, Billy Mayfield spent the day. Methodist Episcopal Conference in session at Kinston, Rev. Mr. Hornaday went Tuesday. I have 5 hogs up, feeding them on soaked corn. Thursday, cold, much ice, Duke cut and quartered 5 trees for board timber. 1 of my sheep out with young lamb. Friday, hands hauled timber, rived some boards, covered south side of little stable. Watt to Henderson to sell load tobacco, Saturday, Pannie and Nancy to Mr. Alston's, drove Charlie's new horse. Sunday, Charlie, George, Watt, Henry, Pannie and Nancy to Nutbush church. Nena to Sunday School. Meridith Bullock took Pannie, Len took Miss Fannie to Middleburg, did not return at night. Charlie, George, Watt and Henry to Presbyterian church. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, Ice on pond  $\frac{1}{2}$  inch thick. Wood house full of wood, closet full of stove wood. Nat Boyd dined. Charlie and Len to Henderson. I have 10 game cocks, 40 game hens, 8 turkeys, 6 ducks. Thursday, Watt went for Nellie and children, John, Jr., came on bicycle. George to Manson, brought Lucy White, she came from Gibson. All children and grandchildren here except Boyd and Coop and family. Friday, Christmas Day, no company but John and Nellie and Boyd's family, 20 in all. Boyd in New York, Coop in Gibson. We had a fine Christmas dinner, Return thanks to Father, Son and Holy Ghost for health, happiness. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Let all the people praise Him. Saturday, Got in more ice. 10 more loads, Joe Alston spent the night. Mr. and Mrs. Watkins here till bed time. Sunday, Rev. Mr. Daily's last appointment at Middleburg, Charlie, George, Joe Alston, Len and Wallace Cawthorne, Pannie, Nancy and Sarah to church to hear him. Watt over creek. Wife, Miss Fannie, Nena, John and Nellie, John, Jr., Mary and Pannie Cawthorne and Lucy White and I at home. "Let all the people praise Thee". Monday, very quiet Christmas, quite a crowd came afternoon. Mr. Len Henderson, Billy Mayfield, Edward and Miss Mary Plummer. Ellie Hilliard's son shot himself accidentally while hunting. Tuesday, young crowd to Townesville to oyster dinner. Charlie and Miss Fannie, George and Miss Mary Plummer, Watt and Pannie, Edward Plummer and Nancy, Billy Mayfield and Sarah, Len and Wallace Cawthorne. All the crowd back here at night. Sister Sarah, John Robinson and Kate spent the day. 5 extra horses. Wednesday, Messrs. Claud Hardy and Richard Bouroughs dined with us. Thursday, last day of 1896. We return thanks to God for His goodness and mercy during the past year. We implore His blessings to be continued to us and our loved ones. Pannie and Watt returned from Mr. Alston's. George went over creek, Mr. Charles Lewis returned with him.



JANUARY

Friday, January 1, Lucy White taken sick last night, Len went for Dr. Jerman, he came at noon. Crowd of young people here, all went to Bold Spring to frolic after supper. Saturday, company broke up, Lucy some better. Misses Fannie, Ethel, Kate, Mamie, Sue Plummer, Miss Emma Alston, Mr. James K. and Alfred Plummer, Joe Alston, Phil Hunt, Gordon Stewart, C. Daniel, R. Carroll and others. Kizia commenced cooking yesterday. Sunday, Charlie, George, Watt, Henry, Nena, Pannie, Nancy and Sarah to church at New Hope. Miss Mamie Goode, Meridith Bullock, Alfred Harris, Thomas Carroll came home with them. All left at night. Rev. Mr. Porter, Mrs. Watkins and family came after supper. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, Watt repairing plowing implements all day. We plowed 8 acres. Wednesday, Watt piddling in swingle trees and plow fixtures. I have hired 7 hands and Kizia to cook. John Cawthorne came for Sarah, Charlie and Len carried Pannie and Nancy to Cawthorne's, left them. Mr. Len Henderson dined. I with him to Enterprise. John Williams and Miss Jones married. Mr. R. B. Henderson and John Early Boyd dined with us. Friday, hands mauling, getting new mauls and gluts. Mrs. H. F. Plummer and Mrs. D. Boyd Kimball spent the day. Saturday, Rev. Mr. Daily dined on his way to Tabernacle. Mr. Wilson dined. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School, she and Mrs. Watkins to marriage of Cooper Paschall's Laura Paschall to Ben Paschall, married by J. H. Mayfield. "Praise ye the Lord". Wednesday, snowing, Charlie and George to John Cawthorne's for Pannie and Nancy, they have been there a week. Hail on top of snow. 3 inches deep. We killed 5 more hogs, very nice meat. Friday, George and Pannie to James H. Bullock's. Saturday, Charlie with Miss Fannie to Henderson, she to be examined to teach school. Misses Fannie Alston and Annie Thomas came. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School. George and Watt to Presbyterian church. Burns Thomas came home with them. Monday, George took Burns Thomas to James H. Bullock's. Howard Fleming came, bought barn tobacco at \$9. Net and all over. Miss Fannie started her school, only 5 scholars. Tuesday, George took Pannie to H. F. Plummer's. Wednesday, Jeff took 480 lbs. tobacco to Henderson, Net - \$43.20. George and Watt went in buggy. Thursday, Pannie at Mr. Plummer's. Nancy, Len and Lucy with Miss Fannie to school this week. Friday, Charlie took Nancy to Mr. Plummer's. Mr. Richard Bouroughs called. Saturday, Dr. McAllister called. I paid him \$15. for Jeff. I rode with him to Enterprise. Sunday, Charlie, George, Watt, Nena to church at Middleburg, Pannie and Nancy returned with them. Miss Fannie and Lucy White returned later, sermon by Rev. Mr. Daily. 1 turkey laying, 14 eggs. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Charlie to Henderson to serve on jury, Criminal Court, Judge Mears presiding. Tuesday, burnt 2 plant beds, 100 yds. in all. Wednesday, snowing and hailing, 1 inch of fine snow on top of hail. Thursday, cold, mercury 4 above on vernada at sunrise. Charlie and Alfred Harris came from Henderson on cars, walked from Manson, both sick with colds. Friday, Charlie slept in our room last night, Henry did not go to store tonight. Wagons filling ice house. Turkey hen trying to set in snow, broke her up. Watt and Pannie to Mr. Blackwell's to party tonight. Saturday, Charlie right sick with cold or grippe. Watt and Pannie home. George to Manson to meet Boyd, he did not come. Mr. and Mrs. Watkins sick with grippe. Sunday, all at home but George, he went to Mr. John G. Bullock's. Nena called to see Mr. and Mrs. Watkins. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Charlie, Mr. and Mrs. Watkins still sick with grippe. Weather so bad, boys did not go to store tonight.



FEBRUARY

Monday, February 1 to Sunday, February 28. Charlie and Mr. and Mrs. Watkins still sick with grippe. Weather so bad boys did not go to store. Wednesday, Annie White, Zack's daughter married today to Ed Henderson, Jr. Thursday, Charlie some better. George to school house, put in some more windows. Charlie better but still in house. Sunday, Pannie and Watt started to Nutbush, could not cross creek, came back to New Hope. They drove 2 horse buggy. Nena, Miss Fannie, Nancy, Lucy and George all to New Hope too, heard Rev. Mr. Porter. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, Sister Sarah Cousin Beck, John Robinson, little Pannie Robinson came to spend several days. Henry with 1 horse wagon to Palmer Springs for mineral water. Wednesday, Sim Dean dined here. George to Mr. John A. Fleming's for Miss Fannie Alston, June Alston and Miss Emma came horseback. Saturday, I rode Mary to Ridgeway to quarterly conference, roads muddy and bad, good turnout of official members. Dinner at church. Mr. Frank Cheatham, agent at Ridgeway died today. I returned in company with Messrs. Smiley and Taylor. George went for Cousin Laura Davis. Messrs. Horace Read and Billy Mayfield here, house full tonight. Sunday, Nena, George and Miss Fannie to Sunday School. Messrs. Joe Alston, Robin Carroll and James Plummer came. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George took Miss Fannie Alston back to her school. Watt making mauls and gluts all day. Mr. Len Henderson here tonight. Wednesday, Jeff hauled wood to cabins till noon. Henry and several hands sick with grippe. George and Pannie to John G. Bullock's. Thursday, Mrs. W. H. Boyd and Miss Sally here. Friday, Miss Fannie, Len and Lucy to John Cawthorne's. "Praise ye the Lord". Saturday, hail, turned to rain, hands at work on public road. Sunday, Miss Fannie, Len and Lucy returned from John Cawthorne's. "Bless the Lord, O my soul". Monday, George, Duke and Jim Bullock packed 2 boxes tobacco to send to Boyd in New York. Henry sick 2 weeks, he sleeps in our room, is improving. Charlie about well, but, does not go to store, at night. Only 2 young lambs living, have them in house. Friday, Jim hauled wood to school house. Henry to store, been sick 2 weeks. Watt sick. Sunday, cold, ice pond frozen. Charlie, George, Nancy and Len to hear Rev. Mr. Daily at Middleburg. I rode Mary through the plantation to church. Large congregation. George and Pannie to Mr. Plummer's. John Early Boyd and Walton Watkins here. "Praise the Lord".

MARCH

Monday, March 1 to Wednesday, March 31. Watt and I sowed  $16\frac{1}{2}$  bushels spring oats, sowed 15 bushels winter oats last fall. Saturday, Jeff rode Simon to distillery for whiskey for his wife, Kizia, she sick with grippe. John Mayfield here. Sunday, all to church at New Hope. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, set first turkey hen on 21 eggs. Wednesday, Jeff went for Dr. McAllister and Jim, Jr. went over river for Judy O'Brian to see Kizia, sick 2 weeks. Saturday, Jeff at house tending to sick wife. Kizia, very ill. Dr. McAllister, third visit. Sunday, Kizia, Jeff's wife died. Jim with wagon and horses to Henderson for coffin. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, all hands to Kizia's funeral. George and Pannie to Mr. Alston's on horseback, left Pannie at Mrs. Thomas'. Tuesday, streams high, roads almost impassable. I have 15 young lambs, raised 2 in house, gave Miss Eva Watkins 1. 31 old sheep. Wednesday, John Robinson dined with us. Thursday, Jeff carried his children, Minerva, Anne and Reece to river, they kept on to Judy O'Brian's. Saturday, George and Miss Fannie to Henderson, left Miss Fannie at Mr. Plummer's. Sunday, Henry and Anthony to John Caw-





thorne's. Nena and Lucy to Sunday School. Len drove Simon to buggy, went to Mr. Plummer's for his mother. Charlie, George, Wallace, Nena, Pannie, Nancy to Presbyterian church. Meridith Bullock took Pannie. John Early Boyd here. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, Rev. Mr. Walker and Mr. Warwick here to dinner. Sunday, Charlie, Nena, Watt and Nancy to church at Middleburg. Henry and Len to John Cawthorne's, George to Williamsboro. Miss Fannie and Pannie to Mr. J. R. Alston's. Wife, Ed, Lucy and I at home. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, big frost, land frozen, we worked in garden, planted peas, beets, radishes, onions etc. Planted Irish potatoes from seed saved, Lucy White helped me with potatoes.

#### APRIL

Thursday, April 1 to Friday, April 30. Watt and George followed wagon of tobacco to Henderson, 2638 lbs. tobacco, Net - \$25. paid Mr. Lassiter \$100. on fertilizer. Big frost, most of fruit killed. Watt fixed up window blinds west end of house. Saturday, Pannie and Nancy to Mr. Alston's. Joe Alston, Wallace and Sarah Cawthorne here tonight. Sunday, Charlie, George, Wallace, Len, Wallace Cawthorne, Pannie, Nancy and Nena to hear Rev. Mr. Porter at New Hope. Charlie, Len, Wallace, Wallace Cawthorne, Pannie, Nancy and Lucy to hear Rev. Mr. Pettigrew at Episcopal church at Middleburg. Cattle and sheep got out, I had a time getting them back. "Thanks unto the Lord". Monday, George over creek. Miss Fannie and Pannie to Mr. H. F. Plummer's to spend the day. Tuesday, Henry to Palmer Springs to get mineral water. Stock in good order. Friday, Mr. R. B. Henderson, Mr. Swain and Mr. Spraggins here tonight. Saturday, L. B. Yancey here tonight. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School. George and Pannie to Williamsboro. Len on wheel to John Cawthorne's yesterday. Wife and I, Ed, Charlie, Henry, Nancy, Miss Fannie, Lucy, Mr. Yancey here all day. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, Rev. Mr. Daily and Miss Rideout spent the day. Wednesday, running 6 plows planting corn. Osburn took load tobacco sold to Mr. Stark to Henderson. Nena and Charlie went on buggy. Saturday, Mr. J. K. Plummer and Miss Kate spent the day, Dr. Smith here to dinner, extracted Nancy's tooth. Sunday, Easter, Nena to Sunday School. Joe Alston and Walter Thomas here, they, Charlie, Watt, George, Miss Fannie, Pannie and Nancy to Middleburg to hear Rev. Mr. Pettigrew. Henry to Mr. Walter Plummer's. My cows got out. Bud Durham put them up, I went over and drove them home. Monday, I had a time with my cows, they got out twice. Charlie, George, Watt, Pannie, Nancy, Lucy and Len to fish fry at Nutbush bridge. I had to spend day minding cows. Mr. Vaughn, sewing machine agent here tonight. Wednesday, big frost, vegetables, fruit, persimmons, walnuts and mulberries hurt. Thursday, planted garden, cymbings, snaps, salsify, butterbeans, etc., planted a dozen rows of drill corn. Friday, George went for Cousin Laura Davis. Saturday, Mr. Charlie J. Burton and family called. Sunday, Charlie, George, Watt and Henry to hear Rev. Mr. Daily. Mr. Thomas Carroll came last night. Monday, Jeff and Jim, both wagons and cart to Middleburg, made 2 trips, brought 7 tons chemicals for fertilizer. 1½ tons slaughter house fertilizer, hands mixed up 1 ton Battle's Formula, drew 3,000 cabbage plants from plant bed, watered and set them out. Thursday, hived a swarm of bees. Wednesday, planted watermelons and muskmelons. Walter Thomas brought his sister Miss Lily to spend the night. Friday, Mr. H. F. Plummer and R. B. Henderson brought Misses Fannie and Mamie Plummer.

#### MAY

Saturday, May 1 to Monday, May 31. Good season, planted 20,000 nice tobacco plants, had 20,000 left, trenched them out. George, Len and Watt with



hands. Sunday, turned cold, lots of company since Friday. Mr. H. F. Plummer returned today with Miss Pela. Messrs. Boyd, Alston and Carroll and Bullock here. R. B. Henderson, Nena, Henry and I to church at New Hope. Charlie, George, Watt, Len and all the girls to Nutbush in morning and Young's Memorial in afternoon. "Praise the Lord, O, my soul". Monday, company broke up. Jeff quit. I settled up with him. Wednesday, we put 2300 lbs. Battle's Formula on 6 acres. Friday, Charlie and I to quarterly meeting at Middleburg, good turnout of official members, Dr. Black, presiding Elder, Rev. Mr. Daily, Dr. Sanford, Rev. Mr. Hornaday present. Saturday, Nellie and 2 little girls here since Tuesday. Phil Hunt spent the afternoon. I called at Mr. Watkins', Rev. Mr. Daily dined there. Sunday, Charlie, George, Pannie and Nancy to German church. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, John Mayfield and Cousin Laura Davis here tonight. Tuesday, Charlie and Len to Henderson. Thursday, Cousin Sally Boyd, Miss Belle Thomas and Walter Thomas here. We mixed last ton of fertilizer. Put in 1,000 lbs. Battle's Formula, 500 lbs. to acre. Finished planting cotton. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School, Charlie, George, Watt, Miss Fannie, Pannie and Nancy to Middleburg to hear Rev. Mr. Pettigrew. Miss Annie Thomas and Hope Bullock spent the afternoon yesterday, Meridith Bullock and Miss Annie back today. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, Mrs. James H. Bullock, Misses Molly and Mary Bullock spent the afternoon. Friday, George went for Pannie, she went with her mother to Miss Mary Bullock's yesterday, stopped, spent the night at James Bullock's. Saturday's, heavy hail at Miss Ann Plummer's. Sunday, my birthday, 72 years old. Charlie, Nena, Nancy, George, Watt and Henry to communion service at Middleburg, heard Rev. Mr. Daily. George to James H. Bullock's. Watt to Townesville, brought Pannie from Dr. Royster's. "Praise the Lord". Friday, Henry and Len drove Heck to John Cawthorne's. 10 hands chopping cotton. Crows pulling up corn. Hawk to mill with ox cart. George fixing up little grape lot back of office. Sunday, Nena and Nancy to Sunday School, then to Young's Memorial. Charlie to Mrs. W. H. Boyd's, brought Miss Sally to church. George, Watt, Henry, Miss Fannie and Pannie to Young's Memorial. Large crowd here to dinner. Messrs. John Henderson, John Early Boyd, Joe Alston, Mrs. Sally Royster, Misses Fannie and Sue Alston, Miss Fannie Plummer and others.

## JUNE

Tuesday, June 1 to Wednesday, June 30. Wagons with Jim, Sr., and Jim, Jr. got off to Henderson. Watt and Nena followed in buggy, delivered 3 last barns tobacco at Cooper's warehouse to be stripped and sold. Wednesday, George and Henry with Pannie and Nancy to John Cawthorne's. Osburn and Esau plowing store horses. Saturday, Jim, Sr. and Duke sheared sheep, 31 old sheep, 15 lambs, 2 house lambs, 11 males, 6 females. Sunday, wife with me to Children's Day at New Hope, large crowd, sermon by pastor, Rev. Mr. Porter. Dinner at church. George, Watt and Henry to Nutbush, Watt and Pannie to Mr. Alston's yesterday. Miss Fannie, Nancy, Nena and Charlie to New Hope. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Whitsuntide, holiday, no work. George and Watt, Pannie and Nancy to picnic at Williamsboro. Friday, Watt and Lucy to Henderson, tobacco sold, 1782 lbs., Net - \$43.55, paid \$4.25 to strip it, paid Lassiter and Co. \$43. Saturday, Len, Wallace Cawthorne, Sarah, John Cawthorne, Jr., John McIlhenny came yesterday, Edward Plummer and Miss Luna Plummer, Joe Alston and John Early Boyd came. Sunday, Charlie, Pannie, Nancy, Edward and Miss Luna Plummer and Sarah to church at Middleburg. Miss Fannie to Williamsboro to hear Rev. Mr. Pettigrew. Wife and I, Ed, Lucy, Wallace, Henry, Len and John McIlhenny at home. "Praise ye the Lord". Mon-



day, George to Henderson for Nena. Tuesday, Mrs. H. F. Plummer, Miss Pela, Mr. Len Henderson, J. K. McIlhenny, Sarah Cawthorne, J. K. Plummer, Jr., and Kemp Plummer, here. George back to Henderson. Mr. Len Henderson came back sick. Rev. Mr. Daily came. My crop generally clear of grass. Sunday, Nena, Charlie, Sarah and Nancy to Sunday School. Charlie and Miss Fannie to Episcopal church at Middleburg. George and Henry over creek. Wallace and Pannie home from Middleburg. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, 3 cradles cutting oats. Lucy Carroll cooking. Friday, Mr. Len Henderson and Miss Annie Green here tonight. Sunday, Nena with me to Middleburg, good sermon by Rev. Mr. Daily. Charlie, George, Watt, Len, Miss Annie Green, Pannie, Nancy and Lucy went too. Miss Fannie with them to Young's Memorial at night. "Praise ye the Lord". Thursday, plowing White Brothers' horses in place of Heck and Gilbert, Pannie, Nancy, Sarah and Miss Annie Green drove them to Mrs. W. H. Boyd's yesterday. Miss Sue Plummer came today with Mr. D. B. Kimball.

### JULY

Thursday, July 1 to Saturday, July 31. George took Miss Sue Plummer to Mrs. W. H. Boyd's, all girls home to dinner. Saturday, Mr. Henry Burwell dined. Sunday, Charlie, George, Henry, Pannie, Nancy, Sarah and Miss Sue Plummer to church at Nutbush to church. Home to dinner. Meridith Bullock took Pannie. Mr. J. K. Plummer took Miss Sue home. Watt and Miss Annie Green to New Hope, also Nena and Miss Fannie. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, Charlie and Henry with Pannie and Miss Annie Green to Henderson. Tuesday, George to Enterprise to hold election on road law. All hands to Enterprise to vote. 35 for tax, 34 no tax. Wednesday, George, Charlie, Pannie and Nancy to Tabernacle, protracted meeting. John Cawthorne came before breakfast, took Sarah home. Charlie and Nancy home from Tabernacle. George and Pannie spent night at Mr. Tarry's. Henry and Lucy to Mr. Walter Plummer's last night. Saturday, Rev. Mr. Daily and Rev. W. S. Davis and wife spent the night. Sunday, protracted meeting at Tabernacle closed Friday. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, R. J. Paschall, wife and baby spent the afternoon. Tuesday, Charlie and Watt, Pannie and Nancy to Nutbush, protracted meeting. Watt home from over creek, George went over. Thursday, Charlie to Henderson yesterday, Miss Annie Manning home with him. Mr. Len Henderson spent the night. Wallace and John Cawthorne spent the night. Friday, Charlie, Miss Fannie, Miss Annie Manning to Nutbush. George, Pannie and Nannie over there several days. W. H. Burwell spent the day with us. Saturday, Billy Mayfield dined and went to Nutbush. Nena and Miss Annie Manning went too. Sunday, Charlie, George, Watt, Nena, Miss Annie Manning, Pannie, Nancy and Len over at Nutbush. Wife and I, Miss Fannie, Lucy and Lewis Cole at home. Lewis Cole came with W. H. Burwell on Friday. Billy Mayfield here tonight till 11 o'clock. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, Mr. Charles Lewis, John Early Boyd, Miss Annie Manning and Lewis Cole here. Messrs. Lewis and Boyd left for Mrs. W. H. Boyd's, could not cross creek, came back. Wednesday, Watt took Miss Annie Manning to Manson. I sold Mr. Ed Jenkins rest of scrap tobacco at \$1. per cwt. Friday, George and Watt to Henderson. Pannie, Nancy and Len to Picnic. Saturday, W. H. Burwell, J. B. W. Jones, Miss Mary Davis and Richard Davis spent the day. Left Lewis Cole here. Sunday, protracted meeting at Middleburg, Wife and I, Ed, Charlie, George, Watt, Henry, Nena, Nancy went. Billy and John Mayfield, Robin Carroll, Miss Fannie Alston all took supper here, went to Young's Memorial at night. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Charlie, George, Miss Fannie Alston, Nena, Pannie and Nancy to church at Middleburg. R. B. Boyd spent the afternoon. Tuesday, wife with me to church at Middleburg. Both sermons by Rev.



Mr. Goodchild. 3 penitents, 1 conversion. Charlie, George, Watt, Miss Fannie Alston, Pannie, Nancy, Miss Annie Thomas to church with us. Wednesday, Misses Sue and Fannie Alston spent last night, went to Presbyterian church. Nena and I, Henry and Len to Middleburg. 3 conversions all ladies. Mrs. Fleming, Miss Capps and Miss Rose. Billy and John Mayfield, and sister Miss Sally, Miss Williams and Robin Carroll here. Thursday, lots of company, 2 protracted meetings, crowd goes to Middleburg in day, to Young's Memorial at night. Miss Molly Bullock, Miss Belle Thomas, Mrs. R. B. Henderson and Mrs. Sue Hines came. Sun in eclipse from 8:55 to 11:20. Friday, meeting closed at Young's Memorial. Crowd to Middleburg today. Rev. Dr. Sanford joined Revs. Daily and Goodchild, Charlie, Cousin Sal and Lucy Boyd and Miss Annie Daniel to Mrs. Boyd's this morning. George, Watt, Henry, Pannie, Nancy and Sally Mayfield to church. Mrs. Henderson, Mrs. Hines and Nat Boyd spent the day. Only, John and Sally Mayfield and Miss Lily Thomas here tonight. Saturday, John Robinson here to breakfast, Charlie with him to quarterly meeting at Tabernacle. Jim to Manson for load goods.

### AUGUST

Sunday, August 1 to Tuesday, August 31. Protracted meetings started at New Hope and Mt. Pleasant (colored). Charlie, George, Watt, Henry, Len, Wallace Cawthorne, Pannie, Nancy, Sarah, Nena to New Hope. Mrs. Henderson and Miss Fannie to Middleburg. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Revs. Messrs. Porter and Whitaker preaching at New Hope. Nena, Sarah, Watt, Len and Wallace Cawthorne, to New Hope. Mr. J. K. Plummer brought Miss Kate. Charlie and George to Henderson to Commissioners' meeting. Tuesday, Misses Luna and Kate Plummer here. I sold Duke and Lucy Carroll a lamb for \$2. Had to shoot him. Nena, Charlie, Len, Henry, Pannie, Nancy and Misses Kate and Luna Plummer to New Hope. 5 converts today. Wednesday, hands went to Mt. Pleasant. Watt and Nena to New Hope. Hugh Paschall and Tholly Kimball baptized in our ice pond by Rev. Mr. Whitaker Thursday, young folk went on serenade over creek. Len went to H. F. Plummer's for Miss Fannie and Lucy. Wife and I heard Rev. Mr. Whitaker at New Hope. Len, Watt, Henry with girls got home from serenade at 4 o'clock in morning. Friday, Sister Sarah, John Mayfield and Pannie dined. Saturday, Watt went over creek, brought Mrs. W. H. Boyd to spend the day. John Mayfield took Pannie to Palmer Springs, to spend the day. Sunday, Charlie, George, Watt, John Mayfield, Pannie and Nancy to church at Williamsboro. Pannie and Nancy went to Mr. Walter Bullock's for a few days. Sister Sarah here since Friday. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, John Cawthorne and John, Jr., came to breakfast. We housed 3 barns tobacco. John Cawthorne and Watt will run them. Wednesday, Charlie and George to Mr. Walter Bullock's and Mr. Joe Alston's for Pannie and Nancy. Friday, Charlie and John Cawthorne, Jr. to Henderson. Saturday, lost several hours getting up sheep, got out last night. We gathered more than 100 nice melons this week, sent load to Ridgeway, having plenty of grapes. Nat Boyd and Irving Thomas dined. Sunday, George went over creek, Frank Davis came on his wheel from Mr. Goode's, near Boydton, Va., Nena to Sunday School. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Frank Davis left for Warren Plains. Billy Mayfield came, carried dog to Phil Hunt's to break. We pulled 2 loads hay from old mill pond, Wednesday, Charlie with me to Henderson, Court in session, Judge Brown presiding, 2 capitol cases, George Brodie sentenced to be hung September 1. Thursday, Charlie took Pannie and Nancy, Len and Miss Fannie to Middleburg, wagon carried baggage and load melons. Sunday, George, Watt, Nena, Henry to Church at Middleburg. Pannie, Nancy and Miss Mary Plummer home with them. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, Jim and Willie minding cattle. Charlie took Lucy White to Henderson,





brought Miss Dell Clements back. Spencer Plummer here. All young folk to Ridgeway to church at night. Mr. Clem Hunter dined. Thursday, pulled melon weighing more than 40 lbs., Henry and Len took girls to Mr. Walter Plummer's. Mr. R. B. Henderson here tonight. Len came home Friday. Saturday, Lucy in Henderson visiting Miss Bessie Hines. Sunday, Nena, to Sunday School, she, Charlie, George, Watt and Henry to Young's Memorial. Ed, Len, Miss Fannie, wife and I spent a quiet day at home. I called to see Mr. Watkins, he quite sick 10 days. "Praise ye the Lord".

## SEPTEMBER

Wednesday, September 1 to Thursday, September 30. John Cawthorne, Nellie, Mary and Pannie came, Nancy went home with John. Saturday, Billy Mayfield here tonight. Sunday, wife, Nena, Charlie and I to church at New Hope, heard Rev. Mr. Porter. Billy Mayfield, Pannie, George and Wallace to Nutbush. Miss Fannie and Charlie to Middleburg, Miss Fannie stayed at Mr. H. F. Plummer's. Nellie and Little girls here. Billy Mayfield left after supper. Wednesday, I sold Mr. Beck 6 sheep at \$2. each. Miss Fannie gone to Wilton to visit her brother Dr. Dick Henderson. Nancy at John Cawthorne's, Pannie at Mr. Alston's, Lucy at Mr. Plummer's. Friday, Watt brought Pannie home from over creek. Nellie and little girls here 2 weeks, John Cawthorne came, Sunday, Nena to New Hope. Wife sick, George went for Dr. Jerman at night, he came at midnight. John Cawthorne left, Nellie and children stayed. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, Jim Bullock, Jr. and George Hawkins got into a fight in the barn, both badly bruised. Tuesday, Messrs. J. H. Palmer and John Mayfield here last night, Wife better. Picked 1124 lbs. cotton yesterday, 1486 lbs. today. White Brothers' first day ginning. Hauled load hay from mill pond, unfit for feeding, used it to bed stables. Wednesday, Miss Fannie came from Dr. Henderson's. J. K. Plummer, Jr. brought her from Middleburg. John Mayfield here tonight. Friday, Roger Jones carried oxen home. Pannie with John Mayfield to picnic at Palmer Springs. We beat out 10 bushels peas. Saturday, George Hawkins lost week, effects of fight. Sunday, Nena, Lucy White and Mary Cawthorne to Sunday School at New Hope. Pannie and John Mayfield over creek. Spencer Plummer came, went with George over creek. Henry to John Cawthorne's. "Praise ye the Lord." Monday, George Hawkins, Anthony and Ossie lost  $\frac{1}{2}$  day attending trial at store. Tuesday, sold cow to Mr. Dickinson. Pannie to John Cawthorne's with John Mayfield. Wednesday, Jim lost day, went to Jeff's marriage. 617 lbs. cotton to gin. Thursday, roped 4 milk cows and tied them out. Friday, George helped me sow 3 gallons old red clover, dragged bush over it. Took 769 lbs. cotton to gin. Saturday, Jim took load sugar cane to Manson. George and Watt to John Cawthorne's for Pannie and Nancy. Sent 1237 lbs. cotton to gin. Sunday, Nena, George, Watt, Charlie and Henry with me to church at Middleburg, heard Rev. Mr. Daily. Pannie, Nancy, Miss Mary Plummer with Messrs. Lewis and Horace Read, John Mayfield, and Mr. Jackson to Young's Memorial, all dined here. Hope Bullock, Miss Mary Davis, Mr. Len Henderson and Edward Plummer all took supper and went to Young's Memorial at night. Tuesday, I sold Howard Fleming load tobacco at \$5. round. Daniel hauled sugar cane to Manson. I sold Mr. Earle small beef. George and Jim gathered 25 bushels very nice winter apples, have some late ones. Wednesday, Jim with load tobacco to Henderson, Watt and Miss Fannie followed in buggy. Lou washing wool. Weldon at gin, engine broke down. Have ginned 34 bales, house full to gin. 739 lbs. tobacco, Net - \$36.95. Sold Mr. Earle another little beef for \$4. Red clover sowed Friday coming up. Thursday, Nellie cow tangled in rope, killed. Got Mr. Earle, he and Jim and Hawk butchered her, good beef, hung it in meat house.



OCTOBER

Friday, October 1 to Sunday, October 31. Hands cut out beef, put it in brine. Saturday, Richard Davis here tonight. Captain R. B. Henderson dined. Sunday, Charlie, George, Pannie and Nancy to Zion and Sister Sarah's. Girls to J. H. Mayfield's. Monday, I went with Phil Hanks to Mr. Dortch's, got 614 feet lumber, made second trip. White Brothers did not gin today, have 20 bales in gin house. Tuesday, George and Nena to Henderson. Watt and George off to serenade over creek tonight. White Brothers have ginned 56 bales cotton, overrun with 30 bales in gin house. Burton and Capps ginning at Cedar Fork. Wednesday, Miss Mary Davis came. Mr. Howard Fleming bought 2 barns tobacco to be delivered Friday. Thursday, put tobacco in pit to order and deliver. Friday, Jim and Hawk off to Henderson with tobacco, Watt and I followed in buggy. Sent 2211 lbs. cotton to gin, third picking. Gin house at store blocked up. Sunday, Cousin Mary Davis here since Thursday. Nena, Lucy, Mary Cawthorne to Sunday School. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, sold Mr. Beck 4 more sheep, had to run them down with horses. Hands cleaned out ice pond. Tuesday, White Brothers had to quit ginning yesterday, so windy, have ginned 81 bales. Thursday, drought getting serious, many wells and springs given out. Mr. Armistead Hilliard exchanged sheep with me. We put in 4 bushels wheat without soaking in bluestone. Friday, sowed Purple Straw wheat bought of Wood and Sons, Richmond, Va., Pannie and Nancy home from Sister Sarah's, have been in that neighborhood a week. John and Horace Mayfield brought them home. John and R. B. Henderson here tonight. Saturday, George with John Mayfield to Henderson. Hands hauled up stack oats, flailed them out. Cousin Sally Boyd and Alice Taylor came from Warrenton, dined. Mr. Walter Thomas, John Mayfield and Joe Alston here tonight. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School. Charlie, Watt, George, Miss Fannie, Pannie and Nancy to Episcopal church at Middleburg. Wife and I, Ed, Len, Lucy and Mary Cawthorne at home. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Watt with me to Henderson to attend meeting of Farmers' Mutual Insurance Company. Re-elected old officers, made assessments of \$1. on the \$1,000 for current expenses. Tuesday, George over creek, brought Miss Lily Thomas. John Mayfield here. Thursday, Tax gathering at Enterprise. I paid mine, Watt's, Jim's and Ossie's, John and Horace Mayfield here. Thursday, Watt, John and Horace Mayfield left for Raleigh fair. Jim took them to Manson, went for them at night at 11 o'clock. Frank M. Watkins and wife tried by negro magistrate at Enterprise. Friday, White Brothers have ginned 114 bales. cotton, gin house full, cotton very low, 5-1/8¢ in Norfolk, 5-3/8¢ in Raleigh. Saturday, turned hogs in grove to eat acorns. Misses Annie Green, Fannie and Mamie Plummer and Lily Thomas, Messrs. Joe Alston and Walter Thomas here. Sunday, Mr. Len Henderson, Will Boyd and John Mayfield came. "Praise ye the Lord". Wednesday, rain 4 days and nights, George took Miss Lily Thomas home. Mrs. Lillian Phillips came to Mrs. Watkins' from Yadkin College. Friday, Watt took Miss Annie Green to Mr. Snead's. Wife with me to Enterprise. Saturday, Pannie and Misses Plummer over creek, home at night. Mr. H. F. Plummer dined. I made arrangements for Thomas Riggan to work at Si Hunt's place. We butchered a sheep yesterday, Sunday, Nena, Mary Cawthorne to Sunday School. Edward and Luna Plummer, Messrs. H. F. and Kemp Plummer came. All to church at Middleburg, heard Rev. Mr. Wrenn. All home to dinner except Mr. H. F. Plummer and daughters. Spencer Plummer and Marvin Davis came. "Praise ye the Lord".

NOVEMBER

Monday, November 1 to Tuesday, November 30. Henry Rooker here tonight with his graphophone. I sold Mr. Earle black heifer for \$12. Thursday, Mack



and Co., took 3 loads tobacco to Henderson, big glut on market. Friday, I sent Emma cow and calf to John Cawthorne's, Esau and Bost brought back Charlie cow and calf. Pannie and Nancy over creek. Mr. R. E. Henderson here tonight. Turnips very fine, young clover looking well. Sunday, wife and I, Nena, Watt, Len and Mary Cawthorne to church at New Hope, heard Rev. Mr. Porter. Charlie, George, Pannie and Nancy to church at Nutbush. Miss Fannie, Lucy, Mary, Watt and Henry to church at Middleburg. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, I walked with Daniel White to old mill to select place to build his house. Tuesday, got up sweet potatoes, 2 big loads large potatoes, 1 light load seed potatoes. Wednesday, shucked corn all day. Raced for red ears, Duke 192, Jim 151, others ranged down to 20. Mr. Watkins spent afternoon, first time in months, he has been suffering with pain in his face. John Mayfield spent the night. Friday, hauled poles for Daniel's house. John Robinson, son George, wife, Mary and Sarah spent the day. Saturday, Charlie and I to Union to quarterly conference, Large number of official members present. Dr. Swindell, P. E., presided. Dinner and conference. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School. Charlie with me to Mr. John A. Fleming's, spent a pleasant afternoon in company with Messrs. Felming, James A. Egerton, Sr., and Z. P. Turner. Mr. Egerton is 85 years old. John Cawthorne brought Sarah, left her. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, Watt and George made door to cow barn. Watt brought female Durock Jersey pig 2 months old from Mr. John A. Fleming's. White Brothers have ginned 168 bales cotton. Tuesday, Nena, Sarah and Lucy picking cotton, last round of cracked bolls. Ed with hands measured Phil Hank's corn. I got 10 Bbls., rent. I put up fattening hogs on floored pen. Charlie brought Nancy from Middleburg. Thursday, cold, some ice on pond. Charlie with me bird hunting, killed 4 birds, 1 rabbit. George went for Pannie, she spent more than week at Mr. Plummer's. Messrs. Lewis, Henderson and Mayfield and Miss Sally Boyd dined. Mr. Lewis and Watt bird hunting, killed only 2 birds. Friday, cold, Charlie and Mr. Lewis bird hunting, killed 6 birds. Miss Fannie and Cousin Sal to Mrs. Bullock's. Saturday, Lucy with me bird hunting. Nena with George to Henderson. Wife with me to Enterprise. Wirta Dortch and Miss Joyner married last Sunday, runaway match. Mr. Horace Read here tonight. Sunday, Nena and Sarah to Sunday School. Mr. Read, Pannie and Henry to Mr. Walter Plummer's. George, Watt, Miss Fannie and Nancy, Sarah and Lucy to Middleburg to hear Rev. Mr. Pettigrew. Left Lucy at Mr. Plummer's. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, cleaned up vineyard, preparing to plant new grapes and fruit trees, enlarged vineyard and trimmed fruit trees. Tuesday, sold 11 turkeys for \$9.34 in Henderson. Paid Nena \$4.87 $\frac{1}{2}$  for turkeys. Big gobbler brought \$1.75. Willie Taylor's horse sick, loaned him Simon to go on to Warrenton. Thursday, Thanksgiving Day. Planted out grape vines and fruit trees, 3 peach, 25 apple, 3 plum, 1 cherry, 55 grape vines. Lucy at Plummer's this week. Sunday, Nena, George, Charlie, Wallace, Henry, John Mayfield, John Early Boyd, Pannie, Nancy, Sarah, and Lucy to church at Middleburg, heard Rev. Mr. Daily. All home to dinner. Cousin John Garland and E. H. Russell here. "Praise ye the Lord". Thursday, Charlie and Nancy to Henderson. Daniel raised his new house last Saturday. Mr. Thomas Riggan fixing up Anthony's house to move in.

## DECEMBER

Wednesday, December 1 to Friday, December 31. Hauled wood to fire gin engine at Enterprise. Thursday, Henry took Sarah home. Horace Read here. Ginned 195 bales cotton to date. Saturday, too rainy for rabbit hunt, Mr. Horace Reed spent the day. Sunday, Billy and John Mayfield and Horace Read



here last night, all to church at New Hope to church at Middleburg afternoon. Miss Fannie did not return. Cousin John Garland came from Mrs. W. H. Boyd's. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, took both wagons of tobacco to Henderson, Charlie and I went in buggy. My load 938 lbs., Net - \$49.60. Phil's 1220 lbs., Net - \$85.90. I bought wagon from D. Y. Cooper for \$39. 3,000 shingles \$6. Cousin John Garland here sick. George took him to Ridgeway to see Dr. Jerman. Wednesday, Jim with new wagon. Daniel with old wagon to Crawford Carroll's mill for lumber for Daniel's new house. Dr. Jerman came to see Cousin John. George to Warrenton for medicine for him, he is some better. Hope Bullock here till bedtime. Saturday, Cousin John had a restless, sleepless night, slept 6 hours this morning. George waiting on him. John Early Boyd here tonight. Sunday, Cousin John had a bad night, sent Jim over for his son, John Garland, Jr., he and wife got here 10 o'clock at night. Rev. Mr. Daily, Mr. Len Henderson and Robin Carroll here tonight. Nancy suffering very much with tooth ache and rising jaw, she slept in room with us. Monday, Cousin John slept some better last night, Nancy better. John Garland, Jr. and wife here. Charlie and Lucy to Henderson. Tuesday, Cousin John with Ossie on buggy, John Garland, Jr. and wife left, Cousin John is suffering with dropsy and heart trouble. Wednesday, Ossie returned from Invermay, Va., Jim at store for 2 sacks salt and large box to scold hogs in. Put up kiln and rock. Thursday, got up at 4 o'clock killed 9 hogs. Jeff, Peter White and Joshua helped. Total weight 1250 lbs. Sister Sarah, John Robinson, John Mayfield and R. B. Henderson dined. Friday, Watt and Ossie to Crawford Carroll's mill, brought more lumber. Watt and Duke fixed 2 extra stalls for horses. White Brothers finished ginning for season, 207 bales. John Davis finished shed room chimney for Mr. Tom Riggan. He moved in. Saturday, wood house over half full nice wood for winter. John L. Robinson, Joe Alston and Walter Thomas here tonight. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School, Miss Fannie and Len to Middleburg. Watt and Lucy to Mr. Alston's in afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, rain and sleet, John Robinson came to go with Charlie to Henderson, weather too bad. Tuesday, Charlie and John Robinson to Henderson, returned, John went home on horseback. Wednesday, George left for Gibson. Miss Lily, Walton and Eva Watkins left for Yadkin College. Ossie took Fannie Balthrop to Manson. Duke took George to Manson. Cooper Henderson and family moved to Lou's house. Thursday, Watt went to John Cawthorne's for Nellie and children. Friday, cold, down to 20 degrees. wood house full of nice, dry, wood. This closes year's work. I went to Enterprise, settled up with all hands. Watt got back with Nellie and children, George got back from Gibson. Saturday, Christmas morning cold, mercury 14 degrees at sunrise. All children and grandchildren here but John and family and Boyd. We praise the Lord for His mercies. We had a nice, quiet day, no company, children and grandchildren made house full. Sunday, Ossie went to Manson, met John Cawthorne, ground and trees covered with sleet. John Cawthorne spent Christmas Holiday with his brother Harry at Littleton. Joe Alston and sister Fannie came. Roads muddy and badly cut up. Monday, Joe, Alston, Pannie, Nancy, Sarah, Miss Fannie Alston, Nena, Watt, Wallace Cawthorne to Young's Memorial, heard Rev. Mr. Wharton. Watt and Wallace Cawthorne to J. H. Bullock's tonight. Young folk enjoying the season. Tuesday, Billy Mayfield and Robin Carroll came. George and Wallace Cawthorne to Henderson. Wednesday, John Cawthorne rode horseback to Warrenton, he, Nellie and children went home, left Sarah. Young folk to Townesville today to bazaar. Charlie and Lucy returned. Pannie, Nancy, Billy and John Mayfield went to Mr. Walter Bullock's. Thursday, Marvin Davis came yesterday, went to W. H. Burwell's today. John Mayfield and Nancy came to dinner, George and Watt tonight. Pannie and Billy Mayfield over creek yet. Friday, Billy Mayfield and Pannie came. John Early Boyd here, Young folk frolicked till midnight, I spent restless night, suffering with cold. This is last day of year. We return thanksgiving and praise to God for His goodness and mercy.





JANUARY

Saturday, January 1. Hired 4 hands and Lucy to cook, Laura to milk. Billy Mayfield and John Early Boyd here. Sunday, Nena, Pannie, Nancy, Sarah, Watt, Charlie and George to New Hope, heard Rev. Mr. Porter. Ice pond frozen 1 inch. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, Plummer took corn to mill on ox cart. We gathered ice 2 inches thick, clear and nice. Charlie and Miss Fannie to Henderson. Tuesday, hauled stock logs to Beardsley's mill, cut 7 more stocks. Watt and Duke put up cedar posts for wagon shed. Walton and Miss Eva Watkins got home from Yadkin. Mr. Len Henderson here tonight. Wednesday, both wagons hauled logs to Beardsley's mill. Miss Fannie with Mr. Len Henderson to Mr. Snead's. R. B. Henderson, Miss Kate and Falkner Plummer dined here. Hauled 10 logs, hands cutting up laps from logs. Thursday, Henry took Sarah home. George with Esau to Mr. Newman's for sow and pigs. Saturday, cutting, mauling and hauling rails. Plummer out with Cooper as witness in law suit. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Charlie took Nancy to Henderson, left her to have her teeth fixed. Miss Fannie to Henderson to be examined to teach. Mr. Len Henderson brought Miss Fannie home, she has been at Mr. Snead's and Henderson a week. Thursday, John Mayfield and Kate Robinson here tonight. Watt and Henry over creek. Friday, Charlie to Henderson, brought Nancy home. We ran worm for fence 1/2 mile. Saturday, Daniel hauled his flooring from saw mill. I paid Mr. Beardsley \$5.72 for sawing 12 logs, they made 2397 feet lumber. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School. Cousin Laura Davis, Lucy Edward's and Hope Bullock spent the afternoon. George to Nutbush, heard Rev. Mr. Caldwell of Oxford. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, Charlie Riggan helped hands fencing, good headway, ran it nearly to Tom Riggan's spring. Miss Fannie started school. John Mayfield here tonight. Wednesday, cut out and salted 5 hogs killed. Finished fence, also wagon shed, covered potato house, made and put up 3 gates. Mr. Len Henderson here tonight. Thursday, Mr. Nat Morton came, spent the night. Pannie, Nancy, John Mayfield and Len came home. Friday, finished fence from mouth of Avenue to join pasture fence on road. I laid worm of fence. Mr. Nat Morton rode Mary to Warrenton. Saturday, Mr. Len Henderson and Rev. Mr. Pettigrew called Edward and Miss Mary Plummer here tonight. Sunday, Charlie, George, Watt and Pannie to Methodist church at Middleburg. Henry, Edward Plummer, Miss Mary and Nancy to Young's Memorial morning and night. Miss Fannie and Lucy went too. "Praise ye the Lord". Friday, cut dogwood out of new ground, hauled it to wood house. Cut 2 stocks from old popular blown down. Cut out all dogwood in new ground. Billy Mayfield and John Mayfield came. Sunday, light snow, George to Nutbush. Charlie, Watt, Miss Fannie, Nancy, Billy Mayfield and Pannie to Episcopal church at Middleburg. Mr. John Henderson and Miss Sue Williams here tonight. "Praise the Lord". Monday, hail changed to snowing rapidly, Mr. John Henderson and Miss Sue Williams left in snow storm.

FEBRUARY

Tuesday, February 1 to Monday, February 28. Too cold to work out. Wednesday, ice 2 inches thick on pond. Put 11 loads in ice house. Pannie went with John Mayfield over creek. Friday, put in 9 loads ice, house full. Hitched 3 horses to new wagon, hauled big poplar log to saw mill. Messrs. Len and R. B. Henderson and John Mayfield here tonight. Sunday, Nena walked with me to New Hope. Charlie, George, Len, Cousin Laura Davis, Pannie and Nancy went too, heard Rev. Mr. Porter. Hope Bullock spent the afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Charlie and George to Henderson,



hauled 6 logs to mill. Nat and W. L. Boyd dined. Charlie Riggan here tonight. Tuesday, Cousin Sal and Lucy Boyd spent the night. Henry and Ossie to John Cawthorne's, Henry carried his graphophone. Thursday, Charlie over creek last night with the graphophone. Friday, Charlie and Nancy returned from over creek. Watt and Henry took graphophone over creek again. Messrs. R. B. Boyd and John Henderson dined. Rev. Mr. Pettigrew called. Saturday, Watt and Henry home from over creek, been there since Thursday. Sunday, Charlie, George, Henry, John Mayfield, Miss Lily Thomas, Pannie and Nancy to church at Mt. Auburn. Nena to Sunday School. Charlie Riggan spent the day. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, load tobacco to Henderson, Charlie and Watt followed in buggy. 801 lbs. Net - \$46.55. Tom Riggan got white mule this morning. Billy Mayfield here tonight. Thursday, have 25 logs at saw mill. Have 7 young lambs. Watt made gluts and mauls. Saturday, Mr. Len Henderson brought Lucy from Henderson, has been there since Thursday. Sunday, Bishop Cheshire preached at Williamsboro, Miss Fannie, Pannie, Nancy, Lucy, Charlie, George, Watt and Len went. Nena to Sunday School. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, all off to Episcopal church at Middleburg to hear Bishop Cheshire. We ran stack of oats through fan mill, 33 bushels Charlie to Henderson. Messrs. Alfred Plummer and Hopkins Harris called. 11 young lambs, lost none. Tuesday, Misses Mattie Marrow, Annie Manning and Mr. McGregor here. Thursday, George over creek. Watt sowed  $9\frac{1}{2}$  bushels oats. Friday, sowed  $11\frac{1}{2}$  more bushels oats. Sunday, John Mayfield, James Robinson, Miss Nannie Palmer, Nellie, Wallace, Pannie Cawthorne came. Tom and Willie Riggan here last night. Robin Carroll came today. All to church at Middleburg, went to Young's Memorial tonight. "Praise ye the Lord".

### MARCH

Tuesday, March 1 to Thursday, March 31. Mr. Len Henderson here, Watt helped him put latch on front gate. George over creek. Friday, so cold and unpleasant Miss Fannie did not go to school, rain and snow. Saturday, hands working roads. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School. Charlie, George, Pannie, Watt, Henry and Nancy to hear Rev. Mr. Porter at New Hope. To hear Rev. Mr. Pettigrew at Middleburg in afternoon. Wife and I, Len, Ed and Lucy at home. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Tuesday, I ran off terraces, Dr. Jerman came to see Cooper White. Friday, Jim with tobacco to Henderson, Watt followed in buggy. 805 lbs., Net - \$33.30. We removed old scuppernong vine from garden, burnt it. Worked on hen house for wife. George went for Cousin Laura and Mary Davis. John Cawthorne and Sarah came. Saturday. Big crowd here, Mr. and Mrs. Watkins, Walton and Eva came. Sunday, Miss Lily Thomas, John Mayfield, Joe Alston came, besides all other company. Nena, Lucy White and Lucy Riggan to Sunday School. George and Cousin Laura Davis to Young's Memorial. Cooper White (colored) very sick. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Cooper White (colored) died this morning. R. B. and W. L. Boyd and John C. Burwell here tonight. We uncovered plant beds, sowed fertilizer on them. Wednesday, Cooper Henderson piddling on hen houses, he finished Miss Pan's 6th hen house. Some peach and plum blooms open. Friday, Nena with Sunday School children met at store to hear graphophone. Sunday, Nena and Sarah to Sunday School. Miss Fannie and Nena Middleburg afternoon to hear Rev. Mr. Pettigrew. Mr. Watkins and I spent afternoon at Mrs. Riggan's. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Planted Irish potatoes, English peas, radish, beets, onions and sugar corn in garden, Watt and Jim Plummer took load tobacco to Warrenton, 892 lbs., Net - \$60.45. Tuesday, Cooper and Weldon in garden fixing walks and setting out shrubbery. I paid Mr. C. J. Burton \$80.13, balance on fertilizer for



1897. Wednesday, I went to Beardsley's mill, was present when he sawed big poplar log. E. H. Russell here tonight. Thursday, George met Pannie at Manson, she has been in Warrenton several days. Friday, George with Nena to Mr. R. W. Paschall's. Henry and Len to Mr. James H. Bullock's with graphophone. Sunday, Messrs. Horace Read, John Mayfield, Misses Mary Read and Sally Mayfield, Joe Alston, Tom and Robin Carroll, Miss Fannie Alston here. All to Middleburg to church in morning, to Young's Memorial at night. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Jim hauling chips from new ground. We burnt bed for cabbage and salad. Tuesday, Jim and Willie with load tobacco to Henderson, Charlie and Watt followed in buggy. 992 lbs. tobacco. Net - \$60.75. Hands prepared hog lot to plant drill corn. Cousin Laura Davis, Misses Belle Bullock and Kate Wilson here tonight. Wednesday, Raining, Cousin Laura and Belle Bullock could not go to school, George took them to James H. Bullock's. Thursday, Cooper and Weldon getting posts to fence in Nena's flower garden. We brought plank from big poplar log, 340 feet. Bought 32 feet from Mr. Dortch to plank in Nena's flower garden. Mr. Alfred Plummer here tonight.

#### APRIL

Friday, April 1 to Saturday, April 30. Charlie and Len to Mr. Dick Wilson's last night with graphophone. Wagons brought 3 tons 3 tons Bright Leaf,  $1\frac{1}{2}$  tons of Slaughter House. Charlie and Nena to Mrs. Sally Boyd's. Van Dortch here tonight. Saturday, big frost, fear fruit seriously injured. Cooper making gate for flower garden. Baseball club organized at Enterprise. John and Wallace Cawthorne here tonight. Sunday, Nena and I, Charlie, George, Watt, Henry, Spencer and Edward Plummer, Pannie, Nancy and Sarah to church at New Hope, heard Rev. Mr. Porter. Spencer and Henry over creek. Watt took Miss Fannie to Episcopal church. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, sowing fertilizer in drill in lot for drill corn. Cooper put up new stove. Sowed drill corn,  $\frac{2}{3}$  yellow,  $\frac{1}{3}$  white corn. Tuesday, rain washed big gully through drill corn last night, we stripped last barn tobacco. All rest sold. Friday, Mr. Len Henderson here last night, Charlie with him to Middleburg, left his buggy at Robinson's to be painted. Saturday, baseball at Enterprise. Hands bedded out 4 bushels sweet potatoes. Sunday, Easter, no church except at Baptist church at Middleburg. Cousin Laura Davis with us since Friday, Walton Watkins and Mr. Edwards from Henderson here till bed time. Monday, Easter Holy Day, quite a number of young men had several games baseball at Enterprise, large crowd there all day. Miss Fannie, Cousin Laura, Pannie, Nancy, Sarah and Lucy White spent the day there, witnessing games. John Mayfield bought stack oats, paid me \$7.50. War news getting serious. Wednesday, set out 1400 nice cabbage plants, started planting corn. Whirlwind took cover off plant patch, lodged it in tree. Friday, Misses Janie and Ruby Paschall, Miss Molly and Charlie Riggan came. Mr. Len Henderson spent the night. Henry Burwell with 2 wagons and buggy and 3 horses here tonight. Saturday, George and Watt to baseball at Enterprise. John and Horace Mayfield here. Sunday, Nena and Lucy to Sunday School. Charlie, Watt, George, Henry to Zion. Pannie, Nancy and Sarah went with John and Horace Mayfield yesterday to Zion and home. John Mayfield back with them. I spent the afternoon at Mrs. Riggan's, Charlie Gregory, Tom and Willie Riggan there also, Ben Caudle. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, Watt and Cooper finished new wagon body. Tom Dortch doctored pigs. Friday, sent load tobacco trash to Henderson. George and Watt went on buggy. 359 lbs. trash, Net - \$11.26. Saturday, War began between United States and Spain. Charlie, George and Nena with me to quarterly Conference at Middleburg. Dr. Gibbs presided. Full attendance



of official members. Wallace Cawthorne, Miss Nannie White of Warrenton and John Mayfield here. Sunday, wife and I, Charlie, George, Watt, Henry, Wallace Cawthorne, Pannie, Nan, Sarah and Miss Nannie White to Middleburg, heard Dr. Gibbs. Joe Alston and Cousin Laura Davis here. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George and John Mayfield took Pannie and Nancy to Warrenton shopping. Tuesday, Cooper and Watt making new horse trough out of poplar plank, Ossie and Len White plowing up pea land. Saturday, planted 85 hills watermelons from seed in 1 Joe Johnson watermelon. Watt with Pannie went to Mr. Lewis Read's. Mrs. James Bullock and Cousin Laura Davis came. Mr. and Mrs. Boyd Kimball and little Boyd came.

### MAY

Sunday, May 1 to Tuesday, May 31. Lovely May Day, Nena, Cousin Laura, Miss Fannie, Nancy, Sarah, Charlie, George and Henry to church at New Hope, heard Rev. Mr. Porter, Miss Fannie, Nancy, Sarah, Charlie, George and Len to Middleburg, heard Rev. Mr. Pettigrew. Monday, Charlie and Miss Fannie to Henderson. Tuesday, Watt and Plummer to Middleburg for ton of Orinoca fertilizer, got ten of Punge instead. Friday, planted 55,000 tobacco plants, good season. Sunday, cold, N.E. wind. Horace Read, John Mayfield and Gordon Stewart came yesterday. We all remained at home today, kept up big fires. Strawberries getting ripe in garden. Blackberries in bloom. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Charlie and Len drove Heck to Warrenton. Cooper in shop. Mr. Len Henderson spent the night. Tuesday, have planted 75,000 tobacco plants, 10,000 more to plant. George V. Boyd and wife came in 2 horse carriage and dined. Saturday, Billy Mayfield here tonight. Sunday, Nena and Nancy to Sunday School. Charlie, Nancy, George, Sarah, Watt, and Henry to Williamsboro to hear Bishop Cheshire. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George Boyd and wife and R. B. Garland spent the day. Tuesday, R. B. Garland tuning piano. Watt took him to Manson. Saturday, George and Watt to baseball game at Enterprise. Sunday, all young folk to Young's Memorial at night. John Mayfield, Hope Bullock, and Miss Annie Thomas and Rev. Mr. Whar-ton home with them. Monday, my birthday, 73 years old. Tuesday, Cooper at work in shop. George took Sarah home, she has been with us several weeks. Thursday, thunder storm with hail, lightening struck big oak S.E. corner of house. Friday, storm yesterday only local. Covered my whole farm. Cotton injured, think I will plow it up and plant it over. Land badly washed, garden nearly wrecked. Corn beaten into ribbons by hail, but, may be all for the best. Saturday, I got seed from Mr. Watkins and White Brothers, planted over again. John and Billy Mayfield spent afternoon. Billy Mayfield, Robin Carroll, Horace Read, Walter and Edward Plummer here tonight. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School, I walked to see Mr. Watkins. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, more thunder, lightening and hail. We planted 3,000 more sweet potato slips.

### JUNE

Wednesday, June 1 to Thursday, June 30. Hail and wind damaging crops in many localities, we planted cornfield peas. Hail destructive to orchards and dwellings in some places. Rev. Mr. Daily and wife spent day. Saturday, sheared sheep, 106 lbs. wool. Watt and Miss Fannie to Henderson, Sunday, Nena, Lucy White and Lucy Riggan to Sunday School. Charlie, George, Watt, Henry, Pannie and Nancy to church to Nutbush. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, James Thomas and Joe Alston here last night. I sold last barn tobacco to Mr. Dean for \$6.50 Net. Mr. Len Henderson and Miss Annie Green here tonight.





Thursday, Charlie and I to Mr. Hilliard's. Friday, Mr. Jones (drummer) here last night. George went to meeting at Nutbush, Pan and Nancy over there since Wednesday. I sent off wool to Higgans and Waters. Saturday, cut wheat, Watt and Len to Baseball game at Enterprise. John Mayfield here tonight. Sunday, Nena, Lucy, Bessie Hines to Sunday School. Charlie, George, Wallace, Len, John Mayfield, Miss Fannie and Nancy to church at Young's Memorial. Miss Fannie with Watt to Miss Ann Plummer's after dinner. Stopped at Young's Memorial at night. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, thankful for some rain. Mr. Len Henderson spent the night. Saturday, George and Watt to baseball at Enterprise. Sunday, Nena, Bessie Hines and Lucy to Sunday School. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Mr. Richard Wilson came for potato slips, but, we had sent them to R. J. Paschall. Thursday, Mr. C. A. Rose came with his thresher tonight. Friday, Mr. Rose threshed my wheat, also for Peter White, Mack White, and Phil Hanks. I got 14 bushels rent. Saturday, George and Watt to baseball. Sunday, Charlie, Watt, Henry, Nena and Nancy to church at Middleburg, heard Rev. Mr. Daily. John Mayfield, Horace Read, Robin and Tom Carroll spent last night, all to church at Young's Memorial morning and night. "Praise ye the Lord". Thursday, Mr. and Mrs. R. W. Kearney spent the day, Mrs. Watkins the afternoon.

## JULY

Friday, July 1 to Sunday, July 31. Tom Daily spent last night. Rev. Mr. Daily came for him. Saturday, Henry and Nancy to John Cawthorne's, George and Pannie to Sister Sarah's yesterday, all home today. Sunday, Nena and Miss Fannie to Sunday School. They, Charlie, George, Watt, Pannie, Nancy and Len to church at New Hope. All to Episcopal church at Middleburg in afternoon. Wife and I with the little girls at home. "Praise God, from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, Watt took his buggy to Robinson's shop for repairs. Wednesday, George took Lucy and Bessie Hines to Manson to go to Henderson. Thursday, Misses Thomas, Graham and Mayfield and Messrs. Thomas, Mayfield, Hope Bullock and Charlie Riggan here. Friday, Dr. Gibbs and Rev. Mr. Daily here. Saturday, Charlie with Dr. Gibbs and Rev. Mr. Daily to Tabernacle to quarterly conference. I have 37 shocks oats. Mr. Tom Daily came. Sunday, Charlie, George, Pannie and Nancy to church at Mt. Auburn, protracted meeting. Nena to Sunday School. Henry took Mr. Tom Daily home. Wife and I walked to Mrs. Riggan's. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George over creek. Wednesday, George, Henry, Len, Pannie and Nancy to Mt. Auburn. Thursday, George and John Mayfield to Mt. Auburn. Saturday, I went to Enterprise to watch game of baseball. Enterprise victorious. Sunday, Nena and Watt to Sunday School. Charlie, George, Pannie and Nancy to Nutbush. Tom Daily, Willie and Tom Riggan here last night. "Praise ye the Lord. Tuesday, Jim Bullock left, got into fuss with other hands. Charlie to Henderson, Watt to Littleton. Wednesday, George and Henry took Pannie and Nancy to Mr. Walter Plummer's, Irving and Miss Lily Thomas went with them. Thursday, George V. Boyd and wife and Cousin Sal spent the day, also John Early Boyd, Henry went to Warrenton, had tooth extracted. Sunday, Rev. Mr. Daily joined with Rev. Mr. Cree, Baptist, at their church at Middleburg. Wife and I, Miss Fannie and Charlie attended. Sermon by Rev. Mr. Cree assisted by Rev. Mr. Daily. Large congregation, two services and dinner at church. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George, Watt and Len helped hands pull tobacco leaves, filled 3 barns. Wednesday, George and Charlie to Mr. Walter Plummer's for Pannie and Nancy. John R. White, wife, children and Miss Maggie Adams came from Gibson. Charlie, Len and Esau with Ossie and wagon met them at Manson. Thursday, house full, Lucy returned from Henderson. Saturday, Messrs. Horace and Wil-



YEAR 1898

liam Read and John Mayfield here tonight. Sunday, protracted meeting began at Middleburg, one sermon by Rev. Mr. Brown. Rev. Mr. Daily at District Conference. Charlie, George, Watt, Henry, Len, John Mayfield, 2 Messrs. Read, Nena, Miss Fannie, Miss Adams, Pannie and Nancy all went, stayed for dinner. "Praise ye the Lord".

AUGUST

Monday, August 1 to Wednesday, August 31. Henry, Pannie, Nancy, Miss Maggie Adams to church at Middleburg. Tuesday, Horace Mayfield, Mr. Brown, Mr. Len Henderson, Messrs. Gregory and Harry Walker and Miss Sally Mayfield here tonight. Wednesday, all to church. Thursday, young folk all off to church. Friday, Miss Annie Thomas and Lily joined other young folk to church, also, Thomas Carroll and John Early Boyd, I went too. Saturday, young folk to picnic at Townesville. Messrs. John and Edward Plummer here last night. I sold Charles Durham and Phil Hanks a lamb each at \$2. I went to Enterprise. Sunday, Miss Fannie Alston and Joe Alston came, all young folk off to church. Protracted meeting at New Hope. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Mrs. James Bullock, Mrs. Dr. Wilson and Miss Molly Bullock here. Tuesday, all young folk to New Hope, services by Rev. Mr. C. L. Whitaker, assisted by Rev. Mr. Porter. Wednesday, Mrs. Flora Boyd and Miss Sally Boyd to New Hope in morning, spent day with us. Thursday, meeting at Union closed. George, Henry and the girls came home. Have been at Mr. Read's 2 days. Friday, Rev. J. N. Cole here. Saturday, Charlie took Rev. J. N. Cole to Depot. Sunday, Nena to Sunday school. Marvin Davis came. He and Len and Henry took Pannie and Nancy and Miss Maggie Adams to Zion to church, protracted meeting, opening sermon by Rev. Mr. Charles Read. Henry and Len left the girls at Col. J. H. Mayfield's. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, moved tobacco cured before breakfast. Jim rove tobacco sticks all day. Tuesday, Duke, Will, Len and Watt tied leaves all day. Wednesday, George and Miss Maggie Adams back to Zion, did not return. John Cawthorne, Nellie and 2 children came to breakfast, John Mayfield and George back with girls. Friday, George, Watt, Captain John R. and Henry with Pannie, Nancy, Miss Maggie Adams and Miss Fannie to Warrenton to reunion of old Confederate Veterans. Only, John R., Henry and Len returned. Saturday, John Mayfield, Pannie, Nancy, Miss Maggie Adams, Sarah Cawthorne, George, Watt, Henry and Wallace Cawthorne here to dinner from Warrenton to dinner. Sunday, young people started to church at Nutbush, could not cross creek. Mr. Horace Read and sister, John and Horace Mayfield, Wallace Cawthorne and Sarah left. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Charlie to Henderson, Captain John R. and Len helped house tobacco. Tuesday, Captain John R., Charlie, Pannie, Nancy, Miss Maggie Adams and Lucy White left to spend the day at Sister Sarah's. Thursday, Captain R. B. Henderson dined. Friday, have gotten 7,000 nice tobacco sticks. We put in 4 barns, Phil 1, Mack and Peter 1 each, Tom Riggan 2. Saturday, Miss Maggie Adams left for home, they have been with us a month. George and Pannie to Sunday School picnic at Zion. Sunday, Charlie, Nena, Wallace and I to church at Middleburg, heard Rev. Mr. Daily. Billy and John Mayfield, Joe Alston, Nancy, Pannie, Len and Lucy to Young's Memorial. Watt, Miss Fannie, John Mayfield and Pannie to Episcopal church at Middleburg, afternoon, Monday, filled tobacco barns, have housed 20 barns. 4 barns out. Leaves cured best.

SEPTEMBER

Thursday, September 1 to Friday, September 30. Henry and Miss Fannie to John Cawthorne's, Warrenton and Mr. Walter Plummer's. Mr. Beck bought 3 sheep for \$6. Saturday, match game baseball at Enterprise, John Cawthorne,



over creek. Henry to John Cawthorne's and Mr. Walter Plummer's, stayed all night. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Messrs. Alfred Harris and Andrew Davis dined. White Brothers only ginned 17 bales cotton, other gins paying more than it is worth  $4\frac{7}{8}$  is all it will net. Wednesday, Our Golden Wedding, at 9 o'clock this morning. John Cawthorne brought Nancy home, took Lucy White and Mary Cawthorne back. Alfred Harris brought 1 barn tobacco. Watt loaded it with another barn to take to Henderson. 833 lbs., Net \$46.15. We have been married 50 years today, Thank the Lord for His goodness and grace to us. Thursday. Hands pulled up peanuts, gathered dry peas, took 759 lbs. cotton to gin. Turkeys destroyed lot of turnips and clover. Sunday, John Mayfield, his sister Sally, Watt and Pannie to church at Middleburg Episcopal church. Nena to Sunday School. Mr. Gus Watkins spent afternoon. Mrs. Watkins came from Yadkinville, she visited her daughter Mrs. Dan Phillips. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, got up and sorted sweet potatoes. Wife and I rode to store. Mr. Len Henderson here tonight. Thursday, Watt to John Cawthorne's for Lucy White, she has been there a week. Finished picking cotton second time 3979 lbs. 6817 lbs. in all up to now. Mr. R. B. Henderson here tonight. Friday, George Hawkins cut top and limbs off big white oak tree at corner of veranda, killed by lightening. Hands cut up wood from it. Sunday, Nena, George, Charlie, Watt, Henry with me to church at Middleburg. Charlie, George, Watt, Henry, Miss Fannie, Pannie, Nancy, Pannie, Lucy and Len to church at Young's Memorial at night. Wife and I walked to Mrs. Riggan's in afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, all hands at work on big tree, in yard. Running 2 crosscut saws, 2 hands splitting up sawed wood, 2 chopping blocks at meat house, 2 for steps between yard and horse lot, 2 under veranda at kitchen door for cook. Finished sawing it up, but, not near through splitting it. W. L. Boyd here tonight. Tuesday, Watt left for Gibson to visit John R. White. Thursday, Watt returned from Gibson. Ossie and Anthony returned from Raleigh fair. Cooper met them at Manson. Saturday, Charlie to Henderson to Meeting of Democratic Executive Committee. George and Watt at store. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School, all to preaching there. I went to Mr. Watkins', Rev. Mr. Porter there. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, I got  $4\frac{1}{2}$  gallons molasses (sorgum) from Phil Hanks, my  $\frac{1}{4}$  of his crop. Mr. Len Henderson here tonight.

## NOVEMBER

Tuesday, November 1 to Wednesday, November 30. Negro speakings at store and at school house. Republican at store, Populist at school house. Wednesday, Charlie and Nancy to Henderson, Pannie with Mrs. J. H. Bullock to Mrs. W. H. Boyd's. Captain R. B. Henderson dined. Miss Mary Watkins and Mr. Womble married. Thursday, Charlie to Warrenton with grey horses to buggy to exhibit them at fair. Friday, sent Will to Manson for seed wheat, bought from Wood and Sons, Richmond, Va. E. H. Russell here tonight. Saturday, sowed 6 bushels wheat on 8 acres. E. H. Russell to Enterprise. Miss Kate Plummer here. Mr. J. K. Plummer came for her, she did not go. Sunday, Nena, Pannie, Nancy, Miss Kate Plummer, Charlie, George, Watt, Henry and Len to church at New Hope. George, Watt, Pannie, Nancy, Kate and Lucy White to Episcopal church at Middleburg in afternoon. John Mayfield came. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, Election Day in North Carolina and in many other states for congress, legislature, etc., vote at Enterprise as usual  $\frac{4}{5}$  republican. State ticket - 93 to 21. Not much interest in election at Enterprise. All hands at election but Willie. George White, Tom Riggan, Alfred Harris (white), Jim Bullock, Ed Russell and Tom Hendrick (colored) poll holders. Wednesday, Election news favorable to democrats as far as heard from. 70 counties demo-



cratic, 16 republican and fusion, 15 doubtful. Thursday, Election favorable to democrats in N.C., 7 congressmen, 7 judges, 97 in lower house, 43 senators, Northern states republican with reduced majorities. Friday, Willie and Charlie Riggan here till bedtime. Saturday, John R. Garland, Jr. and daughter Louise here tonight. Race riot in Wilmington 9th and 10th. several negroes killed. Sunday, John Garland and daughter could not go home on account of rain. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, Tom Riggan, George, Watt, Len and I helped shuck 39 loads corn today. Thursday, Charlie carried Nancy to Mr. Plummer's. Friday, Henry returned from Mr. Walter Plummer's. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School. Miss Fannie, Nancy, Len and Charlie to Episcopal church at Middleburg, home after dark. John Mayfield came. Wife and I started to Mr. Watkins', met Mrs. Watkins, wife returned with her, I kept on. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Charlie with me to Henderson, attended tobacco sales. Charlie qualified as magistrate. I engaged 12 turkeys to Mr. Beck. I bought pair shoes at Watkins' for \$3. Messrs. Williams and Robinson (drummers) spent the night. Pannie and Nancy spent the night at Mrs. James H. Bullock's. Tuesday, Ossie carried 12 turkeys to Mr. Beck in Henderson. Mr. Mitchel here tonight. Wednesday, Weldon at gin. Cooper at work on Capitol. Have ginned 86 bales cotton at store. Saturday, real snow storm. Sunday, W. A. Burwell came last night in the storm, spent the night. We had nearly a blizzard. Charlie, George and Watt to church at Middleburg, heard Rev. Mr. Daily's last sermon for conference year. I went to see Mr. Watkins, suffering very much with his face. Tuesday, rain, hail, cows and hogs running out this week, Roger watching them. Wednesday, Cousin Lucy Boyd and Annie Burwell spent the day. W. L. Boyd spent the night.

## DECEMBER

Thursday, December 1 to Saturday, December 31. Charlie took Nancy to Middleburg to go to Dr. Dick Henderson's at Wilton. George to Henderson. Sunday, Miss Fannie and Pannie at Mrs. W. H. Boyd's since Friday. Mrs. Watkins, Walton and Hope Bullock spent the afternoon. We return thanks and praise to God. Tuesday, John Cawthorne and Sarah came. Len went home with John. Wednesday, Ed went to Mrs. W. H. Boyd's for Lucy, they will go to Boydton, Va., Mr. R. B. Henderson here tonight. Thursday, George and I to Henderson. I attended meeting of Farmer's Mutual Insurance Company in Court House. Hands have wood house  $\frac{1}{2}$  full. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School. George and Nancy to church at Mt. Auburn, heard Rev. Mr. Foster. John Mayfield here. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, up before day, killed 11 fat hogs, all weighed 1495 lbs. Thursday, Mary Balthrop (colored) married last night by C. M. White. Hands got ice 2 inches thick from pond. Mr. A. E. Webb here tonight. Friday, Watt and hands cutting dogwood and hickory wood for Christmas wood. Sunday, Nena and Lucy White to Sunday School. Charlie, George, Watt, Miss Fannie, Pannie and Nancy to church at Middleburg, Rev. Mr. Pettigrew did not preach, had to bury Mr. Richard Royster who died in the asylum in Raleigh. Mr. Wilson and wife came. He walked with me to see Mr. Watkins. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, filled wood house and locked it up. George and Lucy White to Henderson. Watt bird hunting, Heck's leg swelled. Tuesday, moved Mr. Watkins' tobacco cured here last summer, to his barn. Put up more wood and packed wood under veranda. Wednesday, killed and dressed 10 turkeys, shipped them to Norfolk, Va. Thursday, hands got timber, fixed new well sweep. George and Len to Warrenton, back by John Cawthorne's, brought them all home for Christmas. Saturday, had a crowd, 24 here for supper. The Cawthorne's, Willie and Charlie Riggan, Mr. Seat from Person County, John Early Boyd. Sunday, Christmas Day, Mr. W. B. G. Snead died last night, aged 81. Funeral at





Episcopal church at Middleburg at 11 o'clock, buried at old Bullock and Henderson cemetery. Mr. Jim Plummer came, Len and Miss Fannie went back with him. Charlie, George, Watt, Pannie, Nancy and Sarah attended funeral. Mr. James Robinson came. Monday, 20 members of our family here. John Cawthorne and I bird hunting, killed 4 birds. Henry to Henderson and return. Tuesday, Sister Sarah, John Robinson, 2 children, John Mayfield, John Early Boyd, Louise Garland, Messrs. Mitchell and Carter came. Farmer's Register delivered, paid \$1.40 for it. Eclipse of moon from 6 to 8 tonight. Pannie, Nancy, Sarah, Louise Garland, George, Watt, Henry and John Mayfield to party over creek tonight. Wednesday, young people got home from party 3 o'clock this morning. Len went home with John Cawthorne and family, Esau with wagon took boys and baggage. John Mayfield, George, Pannie, Nancy, Sarah and Louise Garland to Mr. Lewis Read's. Thursday, young people came from Mr. Read's, had supper and went to Mr. William Kimball's to party. Messrs. A. M. Scales and Charlie Mitchel came. Mr. Dick Wilson came, left Kate Wilson with Lucy. Friday, young people got home just before day, slept till noon. Ossie in wagon and Charlie in buggy to Middleburg for Miss Fannie and baggage. Miss Annie Snead went with Mrs. Colonel Scales to her home in Greensboro. Watt and Nena off to Gibson. Young people to a tacky party at Mr. A. S. Webb's tonight. Only Wife, Charlie, Miss Fannie, Ed, Lucy and I here tonight. Saturday, last day of year - 1898. We return thanks to God for His mercies and blessings during the year, We pray the Lord to forgive all our short comings and give us courage to stand up to our duty and grow wiser and better while we live. All our young people with John Mayfield, John Early Boyd and Louise Garland returned from Warren Plains. May we consecrate ourselves soul and body to God and take fresh courage to serve Him.



JANUARY

Sunday, January 1. Land covered with 3 inches snow, very cold, Louise Garland, Sarah Cawthorne, John Mayfield and John Early Boyd here. Monday, Mercury down to 7 degrees on front veranda. George took Miss Louise Garland to her home over Roanoke River. He got home at dark. Tuesday, lot of snow and ice, sent buggy to Manson to meet Watt and Nena, they did not come. Horses, cattle and hogs in good order. Wednesday, Watt and Nena returned from Gibson, John Cawthorne spent day, took Sarah home. John Mayfield took Pannie over creek. Thursday, John Mayfield left, Robin Carroll came in 2 horse buggy, here tonight. Mr. Len Henderson and Mr. Clarke spent the night. Saturday, I hired Cooper Henderson at \$60., Bose at \$2., per month. Haywood at \$50., Lucy Carroll to cook at \$2. per month, Lou to work for rent of house. Anthony and Ossie at \$30. each. Sunday, Nena and Lucy White to Sunday School. Charlie and Nancy over creek to Mrs. W. H. Boyd's. Messrs. Tatum and wife, Alfred Plummer and Alfred Harris called. Spencer Plummer and Miss Kate here tonight. Monday, Spencer and Miss Kate Plummer, Pannie and Nancy over the creek. John Mayfield and W. L. Boyd spent the night. Tuesday, Charlie and John Mayfield to Henderson. Wednesday, John Mayfield and Pannie to John Cawthorne's. Sarah fainted, fell in fire a few days ago, burnt her face. Thursday, drizzly and sleeting all day, trees heavily laden with ice. Sunday, Nena and Lucy to Sunday School. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva came, I spent the afternoon with Mr. Watkins, he is much improved. Mr. J. M. Caudle died. Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Charlie attended funeral of Mr. Caudle, at Mt. Auburn, Charlie went to Middleburg, brought Mr. Crocker to read burial service. Friday, Watt and Len to Henderson on buggy to sell load tobacco, 786 lbs. Net - \$39.40. Len went to Warren Plains to John Cawthorne's on cars from Henderson. Mr. Landis called, Mr. Landis spent the night. Saturday, George to John Cawthorne's for Pannie, she has been there a week. Cooper carried Willie to doctor, he got cut on face last night in a row. Sunday, Charlie, Miss Fannie, George, Nena and Pannie with me to church at Middleburg, heard Rev. Mr. Daily. Messrs. Read, Burwell, John Early Boyd, Misses Ramsey, Sally Boyd, Alston and Graham and Mrs. Sally Boyd came. Cousin Sal and Mrs. Boyd spent the night. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Charlie and Nancy to Henderson. Henry home from Warren Plains after midnight. Howard Fleming and Willie Boyd dined, looking at tobacco. Tuesday, George and Haywood to Nathan Bullock's for 12 sheep I bought of him, for \$12. Friday, Watt and Miss Fannie to Henderson on buggy, sold load tobacco, 710 lbs. (primings), Net \$6.09. Dogs killed 1 of my sheep. Saturday, snowed rapidly, 7 inches deep, pretty moonlight night. No company tonight. Sunday, snow fine for sleighing, John Mayfield and Hope Bullock came. Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Mr. Len Henderson dined. I have 7 pigs a week old. Lost another sheep last night. Tuesday, snow, rain, Charlie took Nancy to Manson in buggy to take cars for Greensboro to go to college. Haywood took baggage in wagon. John Mayfield and Pannie also to depot. Cold, sleeting at night. Mr. Len Henderson spent the night.

FEBRUARY

Wednesday, February 1 to Tuesday, February 28. Rough weather, hail, snow, ice, very cold, mercury 12 degrees. Thursday, got up ice, Tom, Willie and Charlie Riggan assisting, very stormy night. Saturday, John Mayfield called on way to Henderson, Pannie with Len Plummer to Middleburg. Sunday, John Mayfield brought Pannie home from Middleburg, he, George and Pannie to church at New Hope. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, still raining and sleet-



ing, trees laden with ice. George, Watt, Len with hands stripping tobacco. Water rose in barn pit, had to bail it out, had to make platform in pit. Have sold 16 barns, average 6¢. Streams high, roads miry, almost impassable. Wednesday, turned very cold, almost a blizzard, mercury 10 degrees at sunrise in front veranda. Land locked up in ice. Friday, Mercury down to Zero. Officers came from Henderson, took Cooper Henderson to Henderson for fighting Christmas, took Willie and several others as witnesses. We filled ice house. Cooper, Willie and others in jail. Saturday, down to Zero again, snowing rapidly, cold water freezing in house near fireplace. Milk froze in diningroom in basement. Sunday, mercury 5 above Zero, storm increased, became a regular blizzard. We have plenty of wood but find it difficult to keep comfortable. We thank the Lord that it is as well with us as it is, we pray His mercy on all suffering humanity. Monday, snow storm and blizzard all last night, snowing rapidly this morning, 12 inches deep now, mercury down to 4 at sunset. George, Watt, Len and Willie Riggan with hands got up all sheep but 2 into barn. Ceased snowing by night. Tuesday, dreadfully cold, clearing paths to well, wood house etc., Railroad blockaded with snow, cars not running yesterday. Good many fowls died from cold, had to take 1 young lamb in house. 6 little pigs all right. Thursday, raining and freezing, shield of ice all over everything. No work, just keeping up fires. I was sick today, had colic. Friday, 2 new lambs born in barn, 5 living 5 dead. Saturday, think I have grippe, suffering very much, growing worse, Nena in bed with cold, she sleeps in our room. Sunday, John Mayfield took Pannie to Middleburg to hear Bishop Cheshire, they spent the day at Mr. J. K. Plummer's. Monday, Charlie to Henderson, George to Warrenton, he came back by John Cawthorne's. Tuesday, Watt and Pannie back from Henderson, sold 676 lbs, tobacco, Net - \$49.20. Thursday, I paid C. M. White \$100. to be paid to C. J. Burton on guano account for 1898. George and Pannie off to Mr. Lewis Read's to attend Miss Mary Read and W. W. Kimball's marriage at Mt. Auburn, took dinner at Mr. Read's. Pannie, John Mayfield and Miss Sally Mayfield came back just before day. My cold better, Miss Pan and Pannie both sick with colds. Pannie and Ed both sick, house like a hospital. Sunday, Charlie and Watt to church at Middleburg, heard Rev. Mr. Daily, Nena nearly well, helping wait on other sick ones. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Tom Riggan and I sent tobacco to Henderson. Miss Fannie, Len and Lucy drove Heck to school house, no children, all home to dinner. Tuesday, Charlie and George to Henderson. Miss Fannie, Len and Lucy off to school. Wife and I still suffering right much with grippe. Pannie up stairs in bed with cold. Willie and Charlie Riggan here tonight. Bose and Laura Carroll (colored) married.

### MARCH

Wednesday, March 1 to Friday, March 31. Wife, Ed and I somewhat improved. Pannie still in bed. I have not left my room in nearly 2 weeks, both wife and I still confined. Friday, sick ones all up but Pannie. George sick. Sent Ossie with buggy to school house for Miss Fannie, Len and Lucy, heavy hail storm there. Sunday, Charlie, George, Len and Lucy to church at New Hope, Rev. Mr. Whitaker, Mr. Dortch, Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva spent afternoon. John Mayfield spent day. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Cousin Jack Russell and Mr. R. H. M. Paschall with 3 horses dined here. Wife and I not recovered from grippe, still remain in house. Thursday, Messrs. John and Walter Plummer here last night. Sim Dean called. George rode Heck around selling fertilizer. Friday, hands burnt third and last plant bed. Spencer and Miss Luna Plummer, John Cawthorne, Nellie and little Pannie came, house full, sick ones better. Saturday, I walked to see pond, sowed 500 yds. plant bed in all, sowed 8 papers



cabbage seed around plant bed. Joe Alston came in 2 horse buggy. 1 plant bed sowed in seed from Mr. A. A. Watkins, other 2 in People's seed. Sunday, my appetite getting keen, I took a good bath this morning, feel much improved bodily and Spiritually, I return thanks to God for His mercy in preserving us. John Mayfield came, he and Pannie to Mt. Auburn. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, Henry suffering from vaccination on his arm. He is here with us, Charlie and Len at store. Sending their meals to them. Wednesday, Henry still here, Charlie and Len at store. Thursday, I caught 9 game hens and 1 rooster, shipped them to Mr. J. W. Harris at Wilton. Howard Fleming called. Mr. H. P. Read here tonight. I had 2 lambs drowned. Friday, George rode Mary to Henderson, Henry to store, his arm better. Saturday, sowed and plowed in 12 bushels oats on 8 acres. Plowed out young orchard and vineyard. Sunday, Len and Pannie to church at Zion, Len left Pannie at J. H. Mayfield's. Frank Watkins, Mrs. Gus Watkins and Miss Eva spent the afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord. Monday, hauled 6 logs to saw mill, in both wagons, bad start, coupling pole broke before they got 300 yds. Tuesday, loaded 2 barns tobacco sold to Howard Fleming at  $8\frac{1}{2}\phi$ , sent them to Henderson. Mr. George Harris here to see Mack and Peter White's tobacco. George and Watt drove Mary to Henderson. Friday, Charlie and George to Mrs. R. R. Burwell's sale. Mr. and Mrs. Champion spent the day. Ed Russell, servant and 4 horses here tonight. Also Alfred Boyd and Mr. Egerton's horse. Saturday, George on Mary drumming fertilizer. Ed Russell at store horse trading, he left his hostler with 9 horses. Haywood hauled wood all round to cabins and house. Sunday, Charlie, Nena, Miss Fannie, Watt and Len to church at Middleburg, heard Rev. Mr. Daily. Miss Fannie and Len to Mr. J. K. Plummer's. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva spent afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Mr. Len Henderson and John Mayfield here tonight. Pannie returned from visit to Sixpond. Tuesday, John Mayfield left, Spencer Plummer here tonight. Wednesday, Spencer Plummer and Pannie to J. G. Bullock's. Friday, sent both wagons to Manson for 2 tons acid phosphate. George with them on horseback.

#### APRIL

Saturday, April 1 to Sunday, April 30. Charlie to Henderson, I to Enterprise, boys playing baseball, no more work on farm till April 4. Sunday, nice Easter Sabbath, Mr. Horace Read here last night, took Pannie to church at New Hope. Nena, Watt, Charlie, George and Lucy to church, heard Rev. Mr. Whitaker. George Robinson and Cousin Sally Mayfield came. Pannie and Len went over creek. Mrs. Watkins, Walton and Eva spent the afternoon. Monday, John Mayfield and Kate Robinson came. I went to Enterprise, large crowd there to see boys play baseball. Tuesday, snowing rapidly, 4 inches deep. Mr. Len Henderson here tonight. Cold, snow, George drumming fertilizer. Thursday, used 8 bags, 1600 lbs. acid phosphate and farm pen manure on corn land. Friday, rained in torrents from 3 to 5 o'clock. Sunday, Mr. Len Henderson, John Cawthorne, Jr., John Mayfield, Edward and Miss Mary Plummer, Charlie Riggan here last night, again tonight. Pannie and Henry went with young people to J. H. Bullock's. Nena and Lucy to Sunday School at New Hope. Monday, company left. John Cawthorne carried Poland China pig home. George to Manson delivering fertilizer. Tuesday, both wagons to Manson for fertilizer, Charlie and Ed Watkins to Henderson. Wednesday, Mr. Mangum brought Miss Annie Manning. Thursday, Mr. Jack Russell spent the day. Alfred Harris took Pannie to Middleburg and back. Sent load tobacco to Henderson, George went in buggy, 652 lbs. Net - \$43.70. Saturday, planted garden, Irish potatoes, radishes, beets, salsify, onions, okra, cymbblings, cucumbers, etc. Sunday, Nena and Lucy to Sunday School. Miss Fannie and Lucy to Epis-





copal church at Middleburg, Charlie to Nutbush, George and Pannie to Zion. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Watt and Henry to Mr. Alston's yesterday, home after supper. Billy Mayfield, Robin and Tom Carroll and Alfred Harris here last night. Tuesday, George delivering fertilizer. Miss Fannie sick, did not attend school. Meridith and Thomas Bullock here till bed time. Wednesday, Watt and Pannie to Warrenton, waited on Miss Annie Green, married at high noon to Mr. Jenkins of Tarboro. Thursday, Alfred Harris and Tom Carroll spent the day. I sold Jim A. Bullock (colored) 4 game hens at 30¢ each. Saturday, John Mayfield here tonight. Sunday, Charlie to Williamsboro to church. Henry to Warren Plains, Charlie dined at Mrs. W. H. Boyd's. George, Watt, Len, John Mayfield, Nena and Lucy to Young's Memorial noon and night. Mrs. D. Boyd Kimball and little Boyd spent the afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Rev. Mr. Pettigrew called. Miss Fannie and Nena went to visit Mrs. Carr Moore. Thursday, Ed Watkins doctored pigs. Misses Lily Thomas, Annie Ramsey, Messrs. Bullock, Burwell and Alfred Harris here tonight. Saturday, George, Watt, Lenn, Willie and Charlie Riggan to match game of baseball, home after dark, got beaten. Miss Lily Thomas here several days. Sunday, George, Watt, Henry, Len, Pannie, Miss Lily Thomas, and Lucy White to church at New Hope. Rev. C. L. Whitaker and Rev. Cary Whitaker conducted service. Mr. and Mrs. Watkins, Miss Eva, R. J. Paschall, Robin and Tom Carroll spent the afternoon. Leaves on oak trees  $\frac{1}{2}$  grown. "Praise ye the Lord".

### MAY

Monday, May 1 to Wednesday, May 31. Beautiful May Day. Spencer Plummer spent the day. Friday, Mr. Cable dined. Alfred Harris spent the day, Tom Daily spent the night. Saturday, John Mayfield and Kate Robinson here. Sunday, Charlie, George, Watt, Nena, Lucy White, and Kate Robinson to church at New Hope. Robin Carroll spent the day, Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva the afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, planted all Arch's lot in tobacco, 33,000 hills, had several thousand plants left, trenched them for tomorrow. Tuesday, Rev. Mr. Guthrie and Spencer Plummer here tonight. Thursday, planted 20,000 more tobacco plants, 70,000 in all. 20,000 more to plant. I have plenty of plants. Mr. John Plummer here tonight. Saturday, John and Billy Mayfield, Rev. Mr. Moore, wife and son spent the afternoon. George and Watt at Enterprise playing baseball. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School. George, Watt, Charlie, Billy and John Mayfield and Pannie to Church at Mt. Auburn. Mrs. Watkins, Miss Eva, Billy and John Mayfield, Rev. Mr. Daily and Miss Sally Boyd here, Charlie took Miss Sally home. "Praise ye the Lord". Thursday, George and I to Henderson, I qualified and registered as magistrate, paid D. Y. Copper 22 $\frac{1}{2}$  for Bungo fertilizer used last year. Friday, Watt and Miss Fannie on buggy, Haywood with load tobacco to Henderson 1548 lbs., Net - \$56.60. Henry to Warren Plains, Miss Fannie remained in Henderson. Saturday, Watt, George and Len playing ball at Enterprise. Misses Josie and Mary Plummer and John Mayfield here, also Wallace Cawthorne. Sunday, Whitsunday, Nena, Lucy White and Josie Plummer to Sunday School. Charlie, George, Watt and Pannie to Nutbush. Len rode Heck to Zion. E. J. Paschall and I spent afternoon at Mr. Watkins', he is suffering very much with his face. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Misses Mary and Josie Plummer, Miss Sally Mayfield, John and Billy Mayfield, Gordon Stewart and Wallace Cawthorne here. George to Henderson as witness in court. Watt to baseball at Enterprise. All company left but Miss Mary Plummer. Tuesday, my birthday, 74 years old. Thursday, Charlie met Nancy at Manson, returned from college in Greenboro. Alfred Harris took Pannie over creek. Friday, Nena and Lucy to New Hope practicing for Children's Day. Sunday, Charlie, Nena. Watt and I to church at Middleburg. Misses



Mary Davis, Pauline Boroughs and William Boroughs spent the night, Misses Sally and Lucy Boyd and Emma Alston and John Early Boyd dined. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Messrs. John and Horace Mayfield, Alfred Harris, Hope and Thomas Bullock and Weldon Hawkins took supper and went to Young's Memorial tonight. Wednesday, Mr. A. S. Webb and daughter Miss Lucy spent the night, left for Oxford after breakfast.

## JUNE

Thursday, June 1 to Friday, June 30. Cooper got up and sheared 23 sheep. Friday, Watt and George playing ball. Saturday, George, Watt and Henry siening in Nutbush Creek, John Mayfield and Len with them, caught a good lot of fish. Sunday, wife and I to New Hope, Children's Day services. Large crowd, Nena, Watt, George, Henry, Pannie, Len, Lucy and Mary Cawthorne there. Miss Fannie, Nancy and Ed at home. Nancy sick for several days. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, Mr. R. B. Henderson here. Wednesday, Mr. Len Henderson dined and spent the night. Saturday, heavy wind storm, broke corn off at ground. George and Watt to baseball at Enterprise. John Mayfield, James Robinson and Miss Nannie Palmer and Kate Wilson here. Wednesday, Charlie and George to Henderson. Miss Fannie and Watt to Warrenton to attend marriage of Mr. John Henderson and Miss Daisy Williams. John Cawthorne brought Sarah, Mary went home with him. Thursday, Miss Nannie Palmer here since Saturday, Billy Mayfield came. George, Watt, Len to baseball afternoon. Sunday, Nena and Sarah to Sunday School. John Mayfield, Pannie, Nannie Palmer and Nancy White to Zion and Captain Mayfield's. J. C. Robinson came home with them. Mrs. Riggan sick several days, wife, Charlie and I to see her. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Mrs. Riggan quite sick, Miss Fannie and Nena to see her. Thursday, Mr. Rose came with thrasher, Tom Riggan and Duke hauled theirs here. Friday, Tom Daily here tonight. Saturday, Quarterly meeting at Middleburg. Charlie, Miss Fannie, Nena and I to church. Rev. J. E. Underwood in chair, fair attendance of official members present. Match game of baseball at Enterprise. Punga 17, Enterprise 5. House full of company tonight. Sunday, Charlie, Nena, Sarah and I to church at Middleburg. P. E. Rev. Mr. Underwood, W. H. Burwell and daughter Lucy, with us from church. Others to Young's Memorial. John Mayfield, Miss Nannie Palmer, Alfred and Hopkins Harris, Miss Emma Alston, Hope Bullock, John Early Boyd, Joe and John Alston, Miss Rie Alston, Miss Lily Thomas and others here. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, all company left but Alfred Harris. Mr. Len Henderson came. Wednesday, District Conference in Henderson. George and Pannie to Henderson. Watt and Len with Nancy and Sarah to Mr. Walter G. Plummer's. George left Pannie in Henderson. Thursday, Watt, Len, Sarah and Nancy home from Mr. Walter Plummer's. Friday, Charlie, Watt, Nena and I to Henderson to District Conference Rev. J. E. Underwood presided, Rev. Rufus Bradley secretary. I dined with J. L. Currin. Sermon by Rev. Mr. Ashby.

## JULY

Saturday, July 1 to Monday, July 31. Planted 11 sweet potato slips sent by S. A. L. Railroad, also planted 9 yesterday, all in garden. John Mayfield carried Lucy White to Sister Sarah's. Tom Daily here tonight. Sunday, Charlie to Nutbush. George, Watt, Henry, Len, Tom Daily, Nannie, Sarah, Miss Fannie and Nena to church at New Hope, heard Rev. Mr. Whitaker. Watt and Miss Fannie to Episcopal church at Middleburg afternoon. Tom Daily here tonight. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Charlie and Miss Fannie to Henderson.



Tuesday, Ed with George to Henderson, from there to Oxford to put up his tobacco machine. Friday, Ed returned from Oxford, H. F. Plummer, Jr., brought him from Middleburg. Nancy returned with Falkner. Alfred Harris here tonight. Saturday, all negroes off today, they had a fish fry and baseball at Double Bridges. Baseball at Enterprise. Rev. Mr. Daily, Mr. Goodchild, his wife and little girl here. Sunday, Charlie, Watt, George and Henry with the preachers to Tabernacle. Mrs. Goodchild and child remained here. John Mayfield, Pannie, Len, Wallace Cawthorne, Sarah and Lucy White to Mt. Auburn church. Nena to Sunday School. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, first watermelon ripe. Charlie and Len took Mrs. Goodchild to Tabernacle. Tuesday, Sam Plummer brought Nancy home, took her and Pannie to Miss Ann Plummer's, did not return tonight. Wednesday, cutting oats, Watt and Len with hands hilling tobacco. Mr. Todam, picture agent here tonight, Thursday, Watt and Len with hands stacking oats. Friday, several watermelons ripe. John Mayfield took Pannie, Len took Nancy to party at Mr. Andrew Davis'. Saturday, George and Watt to baseball game at Townesville. Sunday, J. R. Carroll and sister Carrie and Mr. Len Henderson came. Young people home from Mr. Davis'. Charlie to Nutbush. Watt, George, John Mayfield, Pannie and Nancy to Zion. Nena to Sunday School. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Charlie had his wagon and my mules 3 days, hauling sumac to Henderson. Cooper cut down big oak at Arch's gate for board timber. Friday, Cooper at Tom Hendrick's today. Horace Turner working in his place. Len, Pannie, and Nancy visiting and attending Zion meeting. Saturday, Messrs. R. B. Henderson and N. D. Boyd dined. Watermelons plentiful and fine. John Mayfield brought Pannie home, left Nancy at J. H. Mayfield's. Sunday, Charlie, George, Miss Fannie, Nena, Watt and Henry to church at Middleburg protracted meeting, 1 sermon by Rev. Mr. Daily. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Nena with me to church at Middleburg, heard Rev. Mr. Daily and Rev. Mr. Stainback. Captain R. B. Henderson here. Wednesday, hands quit to go to church. Mr. and Mrs. Len Henderson, Miss Sue Hines, Miss Annie Snead, John and Billy Mayfield here. Thursday, met Mrs. Hines and Miss Annie Snead at Middleburg. Sent load watermelons to store. Saturday, Haywood and Ossie with wagon and 2 buggies to Manson to meet J. R. White and family. They came from Gibson. Sunday, Miss Annie Snead and Miss Fannie to old family burying ground. Captain George B. Daniel came, spent the day. Charlie, George, Watt, Pannie, Nancy, Nena and Lucy to New Hope. Charlie, with Miss Annie Snead, Mrs. Hines, Miss Fannie to Episcopal church at Middleburg. Monday, sowed Southern Prize turnip seed.

## AUGUST

Tuesday, August 1 to Thursday, August 31. Protracted meeting at New Hope, sermons by Revs. Whitaker and Powell. Wednesday, Len went for Miss Fannie. George, Nena and Nancy to New Hope. Thursday, Miss Jane Yancey came with Nena from New Hope. John Mayfield and Pannie came from Six Pound. Friday, Pannie and Nancy with John Mayfield and Len to Mr. Walter G. Plummer's to house party. Miss Jane Yancey and Nena to New Hope. Saturday, sold Lucy Carroll and Cooper each a sheep at \$2. each. Baseball at Enterprise. Miss Fannie and Lucy at Middleburg, returned. Len returned from Mr. Walter Plummer's. Sunday, Charlie, George, Watt, Henry, Captain John R. White and wife, Miss Fannie, Nena and I to church at New Hope. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva spent the afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord." Monday, White Brothers have 2 horses and wagon hauling sumac to Henderson. This is the 4th week. Charlie and Miss Fannie to Henderson, Miss Fannie to be examined tomorrow. Pannie and Nancy at Mr. Walter G. Plummer's. Tuesday, Nellie, Wallace and Pannie Cawthorne came. Len to Henderson for his mother. Wednesday, I got basket



of new sweet potatoes for children. Captain John R. White fixing up back veranda. Friday, Pannie and Nancy home from Mr. Walter Plummer's. Mr. Len Henderson, John Mayfield, Miss Lily Thomas and Meridith Bullock here. Saturday, upwards of 20 people here last night. Captain J. R. White, wife and 2 children, John Cawthorne, wife and 3 children. L. M. Bullock, John Mayfield, Miss Lily Thomas, and all home folks. Sunday, Mr. Mangum and Miss Annie Manning, George, Henry, James C. Robinson with Pannie, Nancy and Annie White, to Church at Williamsboro. Nena and John Cawthorne, Jr., to New Hope. Miss Fannie and Len to Middleburg. "Praise ye the Lord". Corn planted July 5, nearly 5 feet high. Wednesday, quite a crowd of children and grandchildren, no company. Watt and Len worming and succering tobacco. Thursday, Captain John R. White to Mrs. Sally Boyd's. Charlie using mules and wagon. He in buggy to Henderson. Saturday, George, Pannie and Nancy to Warrenton. Watt and Len to Dexter to baseball. Sunday, John and Billy Mayfield, Mr. Moss and Walton Watkins here. Charlie and George to Nutbush. Nena sick all week with cold. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, housed 4 barns tobacco, started fires. Tuesday, Captain John R. White, wife and children left. Mary Ann (colored) went with them home to Gibson. Wednesday, Cousin Jack Russell, Billy Mayfield, John Robinson, Sister Sarah and 2 children spent the day. Messrs. Russell and Mayfield spent the night. Saturday, Mr. J. K. and Mrs. H. F. Plummer and Miss Fannie Plummer spent the day. Sunday, wife and I to church at Middleburg, heard Rev. Mr. Daily. Miss E. Lou Turner joined the church, Charlie and Watt to church too. Pannie, Nancy, George, Misses Fannie and Mamie Plummer to Young's Memorial. Hopkins Harris, Joe Alston, Misses Fannie Alston and Mary Davis dined, also John Mayfield and Kate Robinson. "Praise ye the Lord." Monday, housed 4 more barns tobacco. Tuesday, Pannie, Nancy, Misses Fannie and Mamie Plummer over the creek. Wednesday, Mr. J. K. Plummer and Sister Sue came, left Sue. Thursday, Mr. J. K. Plummer, Jr., mother and sisters Fannie, Mamie, Sue and Pela, Mr. and Mrs. D. Boyd Kimball and little Boyd came, also, Miss Kate Plummer. Pannie and Nancy home from over creek. Mrs. H. F. Plummer, 2 daughters and Miss Kate Plummer here tonight.

## SEPTEMBER

Friday, September 1 to Saturday, September 30. Mr. J. K. Plummer came for Hrs. H. F. Plummer and daughters. Saturday, Len and Watt to baseball at Smith Creek. Sunday, only Nena to Church at New Hope, Len took her, returned to baptizing (colored) at ice pond. Pannie, Nancy, Lucy, Kate Robinson, John Mayfield, George, Watt and Len to baptizing. Simon Fain baptized, rest of 23 were children. Charlie to Nutbush. All Watkins family, Mr. Moss, R. J. Paschall spent afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, cut and housed 12th barn tobacco. Ed returned from Oxford, been there several days. Tuesday, Charlie has mules, hauling logs to Beardsley's mill. Pannie and Nancy to Miss Ann Plummer's to spend the night. Thursday, Mr. Daniel Adams came to see about renting. John Mayfield, Cousin Sally Boyd and Mr. Robert's here. Hands with George and Len worming and succering tobacco, Mr. Len Henderson here tonight. Saturday, young folk to match game baseball at Enterprise, Graystone against Enterprise. Jack Russell brought Cousin Pannie Boyd and Misses Virgie and Viola Bracey from Boydton. Sunday, Jack Russell, Cousin Pannie Boyd, Misses Bracey, Billy, John and Sally Mayfield, Messrs. Jackson, Robinson and Read here. Nena to Sunday School, all the others to Church at Mt. Auburn. Monday, all company but Jack Russell, Misses Boyd and Bracey left. Mr. Len Henderson came. Tuesday, Pannie, Nancy, George and Henry to Mrs. Sally Boyd's. Thursday, first day running gin, ginned 3 bales. Saturday,





Plummer to mill, left 19 bushels corn, brought  $1\frac{1}{4}$  bushels meal. Mill cannot grind, due to shortage of water. Misses Luna and Kate Plummer, Hopkins Harris, John Mayfield and others came. Sunday, protracted meeting at Young's Memorial, 3 sermons today, 2 by Dr. Black, 1 by Rev. Mr. Wharton. Large crowd, wife and I attended service at 11 o'clock. Misses Emma Alston, Lily Thomas, Kate and Luna Plummer, Messrs. Billy and John Mayfield, James Thomas, Stephen Read and others here, had dinner at church today. Robin Carroll also here. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, young people all attending protracted meeting at Young's Memorial. Misses Emma Alston, Kate and Luna Plummer, John Early Boyd, Hope Bullock here tonight. Wednesday, Messrs. Cicero Capps, A. P. Watkins, Jr., and Jim Earles professed religion. Lot of company for dinner and tonight. Thursday, my ears stopped up again. Have been hearing real well for 6 years. About 40 people dined with us. Friday, gathered navy beans, some company left, others came. Saturday, Wallace and Sarah Cawthorne came. Sunday, my ears stopped up very badly, Ed and Charlie to church at Middleburg, heard Rev. Mr. Daily. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, I went to Raleigh, Dr. Black closed the meeting at Young's Memorial. He preached there 9 days, many professions of religion. I went to Dr. Battle's office in Raleigh, then to Yarboro Hotel, took a room. Tuesday, I went to drug store before breakfast, also to market house. After breakfast to Drs. Lewis and Battle's office. Dr. Battle operated on my ears, cleaned them out and I could hear again, I paid News and Observer for subscription, left for home. I met Charlie in Henderson, I kept on to Manson, then home. Wednesday, hands gathered and beat out 10 bushels peas. Thursday, sent 14 bushels wheat to Beardslay's mill. Joe and Miss Emma Alston here. We have very fine turnips, have been eating them over a week. Friday, picnic and barbecue at Palmer Springs. I went, large crowd, nice time. Baseball in afternoon. George, Watt, Len, John Mayfield, Joe and Miss Emma Alston went from here. Saturday, John Mayfield, Joe and Miss Emma Alston, Pannie, Nancy and Lucy, Nena and Miss Molly Riggan to New Hope. W. C. T. Vinson spoke. Dinner at church. George, Watt and Len playing ball at store.

## OCTOBER

Sunday, October 1 to Tuesday, October 31. Rev. Mr. Whitaker spent last night. He, with Nena, Pannie, Nancy, Lucy, Charlie, George, Watt and Henry to church at New Hope. Watt, Miss Fannie and Lucy to Episcopal church at Middleburg, afternoon. Rev. Mr. Pettigrew preached. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, hands beat out 25 bushels peas, George's mare Mary sick. Delivered 544 lbs. cotton to gin. Beat out beans. Tuesday, Lucy White helped Watt and hands strip tobacco. James C. Robinson and Mr. Len Henderson spent the night. George to see veterenarian about his mare, she is better. Wednesday, R. B. Boyd dined. Buck Reavis started work on Charlie's house at Enterprise. Thursday, Nancy left for college in Greensboro. Watt, with Len and Lucy White and hands stripped tobacco. Saturday, hands working on road. George, Watt, Len and Lucy White and hands stripping Watt's tobacco. Pannie also helping. Cooper piddling around. Sunday, John Mayfield came. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Charlie and Lucy to Henderson. Hands moved potato house. Tuesday, Haywood with tobacco to Henderson, Watt followed in buggy. Wagon brought lumber for Charlie's house. Boys possum hunting. Wednesday, Captain R. B. Henderson spent the night. Thursday, 51st anniversary of our marriage. We cut up late corn for horses, pull off ears for hogs. Potato house ready for potatoes. Sunday, Alfred Harris spent the night, he and Charlie to Mrs. Boyd's and back. Nena to New Hope. Pannie at John Cawthorne's and Six Pound all last week. Wife and I walked to Mr. Watkins'. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Cooper mak-



ing mauls and ax helves. Miss Fannie started school. Len and Lucy with her. Tuesday, Charlie and Nena to Henderson. My hogs on acorns in grove. Wednesday, Cooper to Raleigh fair. Anthony, Plummer, Lucy Carroll, Lou and children to Henderson for circus. Trial of Mr. Charlie Capps and Ed Russell (colored), at store for affray, Ed Russell got badly cut with knife. Bound them over for court. Thursday, Watt and Ossie to Raleigh fair, Wife sick, Dr. Jerman came. Friday, wife very sick last night, think her better, George to Ridgeway for medicine. Haywood to Henderson with load tobacco, Watt went in buggy. 1218 lbs., Net - \$44.20. Mrs. J. H. and Miss Mary Bullock called. Saturday, wife not so well, George went for Dr. Jerman. Hands plowed in 2 bushels rye. Dr. and Mrs. Mabry came. Wife very sick, worse at night. Sunday, wife still very sick, Dr. Jerman and Dr. Mabry both came. George to Ridgeway twice today. Sister Sarah, John Robinson and little Pannie came. John Cawthorne, Nellie and Pannie came. All left except Nellie. Pannie White came from church with Charlie, she was at Mrs. Carroll's. Mrs. J. H. Bullock and Mrs. Watkins here. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, wife still quite sick, Dr. Jerman made 4th visit today, I paid him \$5. Rev. Mr. Daily came, I paid him \$5. Wife better tonight, thanks to the Lord and the doctors. Tuesday, Mr. A. A. Watkins to hospital, finished digging sweet potatoes, 150 bushels. Hauled Lou Hawkins' first picking of cotton to gin, 1067 lbs., Mr. Len Henderson, John Cawthorne and family and Sister Sarah here. Wednesday, C. M. White and Sally Boyd married at 11 o'clock this morning. Quite a crowd here, John Robinson, son George and daughter Kate and daughter Pannie, all went to marriage at Mrs. Sally Boyd's. Couple came here to dinner, went to their new home. Mr. R. B. Henderson here, He, with Miss Fannie, Pannie, Len, Nena and Watt called on them after supper. Thursday, Watt and Pannie to circus at Warren Plains. Wife improving slowly. Haywood to circus. I sold Mr. Howard Fleming 38 lbs. seed rye. Friday, Pannie to John Cawthorne's from circus. Charlie and wife to Nutbush to church, then, back here. Saturday, W. C. T. Union at New Hope. I sowed 30 bushels peas. John Mayfield brought Pannie home. Sunday, Charlie and wife, John Mayfield, Pannie, Watt, George, Henry and Miss Fannie to church at Nutbush. Protracted meeting conducted by Dr. Morton. Nena and Lucy White to church at New Hope. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, John Mayfield here. Tuesday, Watt is to go to Sam Watkins' store in Henderson as clerk.

### NOVEMBER

Wednesday, November 1 to Thursday, November 30. Watt left for Henderson. Charlie's home at Enterprise covered and nearing completion, they are living at Springdale now. Thursday, I contracted with Willie Riggan to strip entire crop of tobacco at 30¢ per 100. Friday, Charlie to Henderson, Sally spent day and evening here. Saturday, 4th Quarterly meeting at Union. Charlie went. Sally spent day here. Sunday, Charlie and Sally to Nutbush. Charlie returned here, left Sally at her Mother's. Nena, Miss Fannie, George, Henry to church at New Hope. Rev. Mr. Whitaker's last sermon. Wallace Cawthorne brought Nellie, Mary and Pannie, left them. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Mr. Wilson, (horse trader) dined with us. Mr. A. A. Watkins at Johns Hopkins in Baltimore still. Tuesday, Charlie to Henderson, back by Mrs. Boyd's, he and Sally took supper here. Thursday, Indian summer, Mrs. Sally Boyd, Alice Taylor and children came. Mr. Watkins home from Baltimore, much improved. Mrs. Sally Boyd here tonight. Friday, Willie and Charlie Riggan helped us shuck corn, finished after supper. Captain R. B. Henderson, Miss Fannie and Pannie to Mr. Tarry's. Saturday, good crop corn for which we



thank the Lord. Captain R. B. Henderson, Miss Fannie and Pannie home from Mr. Tarry's. John Mayfield here. Sunday, Watt came from Henderson with Walton Watkins, left after supper. John Mayfield and Pannie over creek. Mr. Elmus Watkins died. Henry at Gibson. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, both wagons loaded with tobacco, under shed. Tuesday, wagons to Henderson. George and I followed in buggy, 2166 lbs., sold at Cooper's, Net - \$24.40, for Watt's barn. Mr. Wycoff in Henderson broke out with smallpox. Wagons brought back materials for C. M. White's house. Mr. Sol Buck Williams spent the night. Thursday, George took Nellie home. John Mayfield dined. Mr. Len Henderson here tonight. Friday, Miss Fannie, Nena, Sally and Len to Episcopal church at Middleburg, services by Bishop Cheshire, Saturday, planted 20 fruit trees, cutting and packing wood in old office. Len drove Lucy horse to Henderson for Watt, got home after midnight. John Mayfield and R. B. Henderson dined. Sunday, Bishop Cheshire preaches at Williamsboro, Miss Fannie, Len, George and Pannie went. Len was confirmed. Charlie and wife to Nutbush, Nena to Sunday School. Mr. Len Henderson, Henry and Lucy Burwell here tonight. Mr. Watkins spent the afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Charlie and Watt to Henderson at 5 o'clock this morning. Len White left for Newport News. Tuesday, Hopkins Harris called. E. H. Russell dined at Charlie's, spent the night here. Willie Riggan here, to supper. Captain R. B. Henderson spent the night. Thursday, Nancy home from Greensboro college for Women. George brought her from Manson. Friday, wagon with tobacco to Henderson, George and Willie Riggan on buggy. John Early Boyd and Miss Kate Plummer spent day, also Charlie and wife. Willie Riggan here to breakfast and supper. Saturday, Willie Riggan suspended stripping tobacco till after Christmas. Miss Molly Riggan stripping here, Pannie and Nancy to Charlie's tonight. Sunday, Nena, Nancy, George, Charlie and wife and I to church at Middleburg. Last sermon this conference year for Rev. Mr. Daily. Watt at church, came home with us, suffering with his arm from vaccination. John Early Boyd and Hope Bullock had supper here. Monday, Watt at home this week, sick. Hands cutting and packing wood. I called on Charlie's wife on returning from store. Wednesday, sent tobacco to Henderson. Wife taken sick, better tonight. Mr. Len Henderson dined. Thursday, Thanksgiving Day, nice Indian Summer. We devoutly return thanks to Almighty God for His mercy and blessings and renew our determination to love Him more and serve Him better. Charlie and Sally took Thanksgiving dinner with us. Mrs. Watkins and Mrs. James Bullock spent the afternoon.

## DECEMBER

Friday, December 1 to Sunday, December 31. Watt with Charlie back to Henderson, his arm much better. Saturday, hauled, cut and packed hickory wood. John Mayfield and Kate Robinson came. Wood house over  $\frac{1}{2}$  full. Sunday, I attended Sunday School and church at New Hope, winding up sermon for Rev. Mr. Whitaker. Charlie, Sally, George, Nancy, Henry, Lucy, Kate Robinson all to church. John Mayfield and Pannie remained at home. Mr. and Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva came. Mr. Watkins about well of trouble with his face since he was operated on at Johns Hopkins, Baltimore. "Praise ye the Lord". Wednesday, M. E. Conference at Washington, N. C. Hands cutting, mauling and packing wood. Nice lot of wood. Ice pond frozen over, frozen for 4 mornings. Saturday, George to get Dr. Jerman to see my wife, he came and prescribed. Sunday. John Mayfield came, took Pannie to Mt. Auburn. George carried Nancy. Watt and Walton Watkins came from Henderson. Mr. Samuel Watkins came from Mt. Auburn, spent the night. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Planted 20 young peach trees. Mr. Sam Watkins took Watt in his carriage to



Henderson. Charlie and Lucy White to Henderson, on buggy. Misses Sue and Emma Alston, Annie Thomas, Mrs. J. H. Bullock, Messrs. Hope Bullock and John Mayfield here. Most of them dined with Charlie and wife. Tuesday, wife sick again, sent for Dr. Jerman, he could not come so, he phoned to Henderson for Dr. Pendleton, he came and prescribed. Wallace Cawthorne brought Nellie and little Pannie. Wednesday, we killed 18 hogs, weighed 1510 lbs, Sally White spent the day, Charlie came to dinner. Mrs. Belle Bullock and Miss Molly came. Wife is better. Nellie assisting Nena in trying up lard and making sausage. Thursday, George to Warrenton, Haywood hauled 4 loads dogwood. Friday, hauled 25 bushels cotton seed, bought from Tom Hendrick. John Cawthorne took Nellie and Pannie home. Saturday, moon in eclipse at 8 o'clock. Mr. Len Henderson and N. D. Boyd dined. Charlie to Henderson, Sally spent day here. Sheriff arrested Daniel, took him to Henderson, Charlie and witness got home late. John Garland, Jr. and son Frank here. Sunday, Charlie and Sally spent last night. John Watkins and Hope Bullock took Pannie and Nancy, Nena, George, John Garland and Frank all to New Hope. All the others went to Nutbush. Miss Lily Thomas and John Mayfield came. Wife Better, "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, C. M. White and wife moved from Springdale, Miss Fannie's place to their new home at Enterprise. Sent Daniel's tobacco to Henderson, George went on buggy. Rev. T. J. Daily spent day, he called at Charlie's. George brought Mr. Futrell Turner to repair tin roof on veranda. Wednesday, Sister Sarah, John Robinson and 2 little girls spent last night. Bose getting light wood all day. Captain R. B. Henderson dined. Cooper put wire fence around grape vine. Ossie took Mr. Futrell to Henderson. Friday, wife has been sick several weeks, up some of time, in bed some. Drs. Jerman, Williams and Pendleton visited her and prescribed. Saturday, farm work closed for year. Wife some better. George to Ridgeway to report her condition to doctors. Sunday, "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow". Nena to Sunday School. Tom Riggan to Henderson yesterday, brought Watt home today. All young people to Young's Memorial morning and night. John Mayfield and Hope Bullock here, most of them dined at C. M. White's. Monday, Christmas Day, wife improving. Only John Mayfield here besides family. We had nice Christmas turkey. Charlie and wife, Watt and Henry dined with us. "Praise God for His goodness and mercy". Tuesday, Ossie took Watt to Henderson, Mr. Watkins spent forenoon, I went to Enterprise. Mrs. Riggan sick for a week. Wednesday, first snow, Nena, George, Pannie and Nancy dined with Charlie and wife. Ground covered with snow. I to Enterprise. Pannie and Nancy with Meridith Bullock to party over creek tonight. Thursday, 2 inches snow, wife not so well, George went for Dr. Jerman, he did not come, sent instructions. John Mayfield, Stephen Read came. Meridith and Hope Bullock brought Pannie and Nancy home. I have my hands full tending horses, hogs, cattle, sheep and fowls. Friday, very cold, ice 1 inch on pond. John Mayfield, Messrs. Stephen Read and Joe Alston with Pannie and Nancy Went to J. H. Mayfield's. George fixed up ice house. C. M. at store alone. Henry to John Cawthorne's, spent the night. Saturday, very cold, put 13 loads ice 2 inches thick, in ice house, very nice ice. House  $\frac{1}{2}$  full. Hope Bullock called after supper. Sunday, Miss Fannie at Charlie's last night. He brought her home today. George, Nena and Henry to New Hope. Rev. Mr. Pike's first sermon. Pannie and Nancy returned with Billy and John Mayfield. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow".

Tenants for Year 1899

Peter White.....Cash \$65.00  
 Mack White.....50.00  
 Daniel White.....50.00

To be paid off first crop sold

T. A. Riggan..... $\frac{1}{4}$  of crop  
 George Hawkins..... $\frac{1}{4}$  of crop  
 Lou Hargrove..... $\frac{1}{2}$  of crop  
 Osborne White..... $\frac{1}{2}$  of crop





JANUARY

Monday, January 1 to Wednesday, January 31. Filled ice house. Tom Riggan and brothers helped. I went to Enterprise. Tuesday, John Mayfield and Pannie to Mrs. Connell's. John Mayfield and Hope Bullock here till 10 o'clock tonight. Wednesday, very cold, ice very thick on pond, streams frozen over. Wife sick again. George went for Dr. Jerman, he came, prescribed. Thursday, George to John Cawthorne's for Lucy White, she has been there over a week. Only 6 of us at home last night. Pannie and Nancy at Charlie's. All of us at home tonight. Miss Fannie Alston at Charlie's, he met her at Manson. Friday, Roanoke River has been frozen over for several days. Bose with wagon moved Mrs. Grissom and 6 children. Sister Sarah and John Mayfield here tonight. Saturday, Pannie left for Charlotte, N. C. to teach in Thompson Episcopal Orphanage. John Mayfield took her to Middleburg, John Mayfield took Nancy over creek. Sister Sarah here. Wife improving. Sunday, Nena, Miss Fannie, Watt and Henry to church at New Hope. Watt came from Henderson last night with Walton Watkins, got here after midnight. John Mayfield and Nancy came from Mr. Walter Bullock's. Sister Sarah here since Friday, she, wife and I, Ed and Lucy at home all day. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Watt and Walton Watkins had breakfast by lamplight, left for Henderson. Tuesday, cold, ice not broken on ice pond yet. Charlie took Sally to Warrenton, left her at R. B. Boyd's Sunday, Lucy Boyd there sick, on her return from Richmond, Charlie to Henderson today. Mr. J. K. Plummer called, took Nancy home with him, Thursday, wife had another attack, George went for Dr. Williams, he came, prescribed. I put young sow in turkey house with her 5 pigs. I now have 12 pigs, no lambs. Saturday, raining and freezing, we hung up 72 pieces of meat. Sunday, Nena and Miss Molly Riggan to Sunday School. John Mayfield called on his way to Mr. Graham's. Charlie and wife and little Graham Boyd spent the day. I walked to Mr. Watkins'. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Miss Fannie resumed her school. Ossie drove wagon of tobacco, George in buggy to Henderson, 778 lbs., Net - \$25.85. Lowest price for quality of tobacco on record. Brought Mr. Frutrell and Rob Myrick (colored) to finish repairing tin roof on veranda. Hopkins Harris brought Nancy home from J. K. Plummer's. Tuesday, Mr. Futrell and Rob Myrick working on roof, Mr. Futrell sick, think he has measles. George brought Nellie and little Pannie. Mr. Len Henderson brought Miss Kate Plummer. John Early Boyd, Miss Lily Thomas and John Mayfield spent the day. Wednesday, Tobacco Growers' Convention in Raleigh. Thursday, Miss Kate Plummer, Miss Lily Thomas and Nancy dined at Charlie's, They and Mrs. James Bullock spent the afternoon. Friday, George making mauls and gluts. Miss Pan had another attack, better after supper. Saturday, Anthony in buggy to Henderson for Watt, they got here after midnight. Sunday, Miss Pan sick since October 1899, not in bed, but, no appetite and constant nausea. Nena and Miss Molly Riggan to Sunday School. George, Watt, Nancy and Lucy to church at Nutbush. John Mayfield and Alfred Harris came home with them. Mr. and Mrs. Watkins spent till bed time. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George took Watt back to Henderson. Captain R. B. Henderson took Nancy to Miss Ann Plummer's. Wednesday, Mr. Watkins and Howard Fleming came with me from Enterprise, went to barn to see my tobacco. Willie Riggan returned from Mr. Alfred Paschall's where he stripped tobacco. He, Tom and Charlie Riggan stripping mine. Friday, George went to Miss Ann Plummer's for Nancy. We killed 3 young hogs and 2 for Charlie. Cut out and salted them. Saturday, J. L. Robinson, J. C. Robinson, John Mayfield, John Cawthorne, Nellie and Pannie, Henry and Charlie here. Snow at night. Sunday, snowed till 10 o'clock, ground covered, changed to rain. None of us to



church. Joe Alston came. Will Watkins and Watt came from Henderson. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Nancy T. left for Normal College in Greensboro, snowing, Watt and Will Watkins left in blizzard for Henderson. George took Nancy to Manson, Esau took her baggage. Tuesday, Dr. Williams visited wife and prescribed, she had an attack, had a bad night. Miss Fannie and Lucy did not go to school yesterday, went today. Charlie's wife, Sally returned from Warrenton, Lucy Boyd and their mother have been at R. B. Boyd's a week, Lucy Boyd still sick, since returning from Baltimore last fall. George to Ridgeway for medicine, Dr. Jerman came to see wife this afternoon.

## FEBRUARY

Thursday, February 1 to Wednesday, February 28. Horace Turner came to work today, at \$6. per month. Friday, very cold, Miss Fannie to school every day except Monday. George took Nellie and little Pannie home. Mr. Watkins mashed his big toe, suffers a lot with it. Saturday, wife better for several days, had another attack today. Misses Mary Bullock and Belle Thomas and Sally White called. Sunday, Charlie came, took Lucy White home with him, Sally not well. George and Henry to church at New Hope. Monday, lost my old black ewe sheep. My hogs and horses fat, other stock in fair order. Tuesday, Spencer Plummer here tonight. Wednesday, Mr. Sim Dean dined, bought 6 barns tobacco at \$5. round, net. Thursday, finished stripping tobacco, hung up tobacco sold Mr. Dean to order for market. Friday, Mr. R. B. Henderson dined and here tonight, we have split 200 rails on public road for pasture fence. Saturday, Mrs. W. H. Boyd to Charlie's. Nena sold 4 turkeys for 50¢. to J. A. Bullock. Lucy White at Charlie's. George met Mrs. W. H. Boyd and Miss Annie Webb at Manson, brought them to Charlie's. Sally quite sick, sent for Dr. Williams in the night. Sunday, rain and sleet, trees laden with ice. George brought Lucy White home. Sally quite sick, Dr. Williams there. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Willie Riggan, Bose, Haywood and Esau with 3 wagons tobacco to Henderson, George went on buggy. Tuesday, George heard William Jennings Bryan speak in Henderson, went around by Middleburg on account of high water. 2804 lbs. tobacco, Net - \$140.20. Wednesday, frogs started their music. William J. Bryan made 3 speeches in Raleigh yesterday to large crowds. Spoke at Weldon, Littleton, Warren Plains, Henderson, Franklinton and Wake Forrest on his way to Raleigh, on the cars from Richmond. Thursday, Tom Riggan to Henderson with load tobacco. Mr. Len Henderson and Ed Lewis here tonight. Friday, raining and hailing, Charlie sent for Dr. Williams at midnight last night. Sally better, mercury at 11 degrees at sunrise. We kept close to fires. Land covered with snow. Saturday, everything covered with sleet, still sleeting. C. M. White's wife very sick, Drs. Jerman and Williams attending her. Sick more than a week. Sunday, cold wave. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Sally still sick, Dr. Jerman came to see her. Tuesday, Dr. Jerman to see Sally, she is better. Mrs. W. H. Boyd and Miss Annie Webb with her 2 weeks. T. A. Riggan and I burnt plant beds. Friday, Miss Annie Webb spent last night. John Cawthorne and Sarah here tonight. Saturday, sowed plant patch, 200 yds., planted cabbage all around it. Raining and snowing. Sunday, Ossie went for Watt yesterday, weather so bad they did not come till noon today, Henry here all day. Mrs. Watkins and Charlie afternoon. Sally better. "Praise God from Whom all blessings flow". Monday, beat out 20 bushels oats, ran them through fan mill, some left in straw, put straw in stable loft to feed horses. Tuesday, hands put ashes around fruit trees, snow on ground since Saturday. Wednesday, Charlie summoned to Henderson on jury to try Mr. Fred Marrow for murder.



YEAR 1900

MARCH

Thursday, March 1 to Saturday, March 31. Set first hen. Charlie excused from jury, Horace and Plummer sawed up big sweet gum log at new ground. Saturday, Mr. Len Henderson spent the night. Mr. Watkins suffering with his face again. Sunday, Nena, George, Watt, Henry, Lucy and Sarah to church at New Hope, heard Rev. Mr. Pike. Watt came with Tom Riggan from Henderson this morning. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Ossie took Watt back to Henderson. Tuesday, 6 plows running, plowing in 29 bushels oats. Wednesday, Tom Riggan got my 2 horse wagon and mules, took 2 horse and 1 horse loads tobacco to Henderson, 1362 lbs., Net - \$54.40. Willie Riggan to Buffalo Springs for mineral water. Dr. Jerman to see Sally, she has been sick several weeks. Thursday, snow, hail, rain, Lucy White at Mr. Moore's, no school for 2 days. Ice on trees. Friday, cold, drizzly, hands to school turnout. Lucy came home from Mr. Moore's. Saturday, Mrs. W. H. Boyd spent the day, went back to Charlie's, Sally much better. Sunday, Charlie spent the day, Lucy Boyd came, Lucy White went with her to Charlie's. Nena to Sunday School, Sarah to Charlie's, Lucy White returned with her. Monday, planted 2nd plant bed, 140 yds. John Mayfield came. Tuesday, Captain R. B. Henderson spent the night. George and Haywood with tobacco to Warrenton, 899 lbs., Net - \$42.00 Friday, hail and sleet 1 inch thick. 5 young lambs, Mr. Len Henderson here tonight. Saturday, 1 of my sheep died, hung in branch by briars. I took her little black lamb to house to raise. Good deal of hail and ice on land. Ossie to Henderson in buggy for Watt. Sunday, Charlie took Mrs. W. H. Boyd home, called here for dinner. Miss Fannie went home with him. Watt came after midnight. He and Lucy White went to Charlie's, she and Miss Fannie home tonight. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva spent afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George took Watt to Henderson. Friday, Dr. Williams came, prescribed for wife, she sick since October. Saturday, wife 70 years old today. Sunday, Henry took Lucy Boyd to Young's Memorial. John Mayfield came. Wife suffering very much. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, George and Bose took tobacco trash to Warrenton, 1023 lbs., Net - \$7.25. R. B. and George V. Boyd came, Lucy Boyd went with them over creek. Hands hauled cedar posts for garden and orchard. Wednesday, Sister Sarah and John L. Robinson spent the day. Wife some better. Thursday, Ed Watkins doctored big hog, shotes and 2 yearlings. Saturday, Ossie in buggy to Henderson for Watt. Sally, Mrs. Bullock spent the afternoon.

APRIL

Sunday, April 1 to Monday, April 30. Nena, George, Watt, Henry with me to New Hope. Miss Fannie and George to Episcopal church at Middleburg. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Watt to Henderson. Charlie took Sally to Mrs. W. H. Boyd's, he spent last night here. Chimney caught fire last night, we had quite some excitement, no damage. I paid Parham Brothers in full for fertilizer last year - \$272. Tuesday, Peter White got Gilbert mule, he lost his horse last night. He rents mule for 4 months. Wednesday, hands made grape vine scaffold, Cooper painting veranda. Both wagons with White Brothers' wagon to Manson for 3 tons acid phosphate. Thursday, started putting up compost. Colonel John Hargrove died. Dr. Williams came to see my wife, prescribed. Friday, Rev. Mr. Underwood and Rev. Mr. Daily spent the night. Saturday, Second quarterly conference at Tabernacle, Charlie and the 2 ministers went. Charlie brought Sally home, called here. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School, Ministers came from Tabernacle, spent the night. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Negro celebration at Enterprise, all hands went. George took Miss Fan-



nie to school, went for her. Lucy sick, think she has whooping cough. Friday, John L. Robinson and little daughter Mary came in wagon, got seed corn and sweet potato slips. Mr. Len Henderson here tonight. Bedded out sweet potatoes. Sunday, Easter Sunday, Ossie brought Watt from Henderson last night. He got here at 3 this morning, slept till 10. Nena and Lucy to Sunday School. George and Henry to Nutbush. Charlie and wife over creek. Fannie and Lucy to Middleburg to Episcopal church, afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Easter Holiday, Ossie took Watt to Henderson. George took Miss Fannie to Henderson. Sally over creek. Tuesday, Ed put up 16 martin gourds. Henry Burwell with 2 horse wagon here to haul fertilizer. Wednesday, Dr. Williams came to see Mary Henderson, called in to see my wife. Thursday, apple trees in bloom, Ossie rode to Ridgeway for medicine for Mary Henderson. Friday, sold White Brothers 2 stacks fodder. Tom Riggan planted corn, I think it is too wet. Plummer (colored) returned home. Sunday, Nena, Charlie and George with me to Middleburg, heard Rev. Mr. Daily. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Charlie and wife, John Early Boyd, John Mayfield, Gordon Stewart and Willie Riggan spent day, my wife not so well, George to Ridgeway to see Drs. Jerman and Williams about coming to see her. Tuesday, Ossie went to J. H. Mayfield's, brought the cotton planter, cotton seed and vineless sweet potato seed. We bedded out sweet potatoes. Mr. Baltzley from New York here tonight. Wednesday, we planted 3,000 cabbage plants in garden. George took Mr. Baltzley to Manson, he took cars for N. L. Friday, abundance of fruit not killed. Sunday, attended church at Middleburg with Charlie, Henry and Nena. Charlie Riggan here to supper. My wife very nervous and sick. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, hauling and drilling compost, using 7 horses.

### MAY

Tuesday, May 1, to Thursday, May 31. Planted 107 hills watermelons with Florida and Joe Johnson seed. Planted musk melons. Mr. Len Henderson here tonight. Charlie getting poplar timber. Saturday, all hands had holiday afternoon. Sunday, Nena, Charlie, George, Henry and Lucy White with me to church at New Hope. Watt met us at church with Robert Rowland. They, Charlie and Henry dined with us. Sally over creek. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George and Ossie to Manson for 5 bags Yancey's formular. Mr. Len Henderson, E. A. Russell, Spencer and Walter Plummer here tonight. Thursday, planted 10,000 hills tobacco, first planted. I have nice lot annual clover. Saturday, George following drill putting in acid phosphate with black peas in cotton planter. Sunday, Henry to Mt. Auburn, 2 sermons and dinner there today. John Cawthorne and Nellie spent yesterday, left little Pannie with Sally, till they returned. Nena and Lucy White to Sunday School. Lucy went home with Sally and Charlie tonight. "Praise ye the Lord". Wednesday, Willie Riggan and Jimmie and Solly Bullock getting poplar logs on Arch's branch for more than a week. Friday, finished planting and re-planting tobacco. Saturday, Willie Riggan went with Ossie to Henderson for Watt. Sunday, Nena and Lucy White to Sunday School. George to Charlie's and Young's Memorial. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Henry and Lucy White took Watt to Henderson. Tuesday, R. B. Boyd and Mr. J. K. Plummer called. Wednesday, my birthday, 75 years old. I have been greatly blessed all my many days, I return thanks to God for His long suffering and tender mercy. O, may the good Lord restore my beloved companion to health and cheerfulness again. Captain R. B. Henderson, Charlie, Sally and Henry dined. Thursday, hands hauled load poplar chips to cook with. I have good stands of cotton, corn and tobacco. Friday, Captain R. B. Henderson remained for the night. Sun-





## YEAR 1900

day Rev. J. W. Jenkins preached at Middleburg. Nena, Charlie, George, Lucy and I to church. Took up collection for orphanage at Raleigh. Willie and Charlie Riggan had supper here. Henry to church at Young's Memorial. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, total eclipse of sun this morning. Mrs. J. H. Bullock, Mrs. Watkins, Miss Eva and Miss Lily Thomas here. Tuesday, fowls nearly destroyed peas planted. We planted 4 acres again. Corn, cotton and tobacco growing nicely. Willie Riggan has 5 hands getting poplar logs on Arch's branch. Thursday, Charlie, Sally and Lucy Boyd spent the day. Sheared sheep, 4 black sheep got out, marked lambs. Ossie to Henderson for Watt.

### JUNE

Friday, June 1 to Saturday, June 30. Ossie returned from Henderson with Watt. Nena, George, Henry to church at New Hope. Charlie and Sally returned from over creek, spent night with us. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Whitsuntide, Charlie, Tom Riggan and I to Henderson to meeting of board of magistrates and commissioners. Elected Messrs. Amos, Fleming, Crews, Bobbitt and Shanks, as commissioners. We levied taxes and went home. Monday, George took Watt to Henderson, Mr. Len Henderson here tonight. Wednesday, Miss Jennie Rowland married to Mr. Beckham, engineer on Seaboard. Charlie and Miss Fannie to marriage. Mr. Len Henderson brought Miss Fannie back. My wife worse, sent for doctor. Thursday, Dr. Williams came, prescribed for wife. We drew 3 barrels water, planted 3,000 sweet potato slips. George to Ridge-way for medicine for wife. Sunday, Watt home from Henderson today, Phil Thomas came with him, he spent day at Miss Mary Bullock's, they went to Henderson late afternoon. Dr. Cullom from Wake Forest College preached at Mt. Pleasant Church (colored). Nena to Sunday School. Charlie took Sally over creek, he back here to supper. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, John Mayfield took Lucy to Henderson to stay a week. John Mayfield back, spent the night. Tuesday, poplar wood cutters moved. Thursday, cut 14 stacks good wheat. Ossie left for fair in Richmond. Friday, cut 10 more stacks wheat 25 in all. Sunday, Charlie and Sally spent day, Mr. and Mrs. Watkins afternoon. Willie Riggan here at night. Wednesday, John Cawthorne, Nellie and Pannie came. Thursday, George and Charlie to Manson to meet Pannie, Nancy and Lucy. All dined with Sally and Charlie, Lucy came from Henderson. Friday, Girls all back home. Anthony met Mr. Baltzley at Manson. Mr. Len Henderson, John Mayfield, Sister Sarah and Nellie here. Saturday, Plummer brought Watt from Henderson. Sunday, George, Watt, Henry, John Mayfield, Pannie, Nancy, Lucy and Mary Cawthorne to church at Young's Memorial, Miss Emma Alston too. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Frank Watkins took Watt to Henderson. George took Mr. Baltzley to Manson, he goes to Durham. John Cawthorne came for Nellie and Pannie, Mary remained. Tuesday, Mr. Lank Harris census taker here. Wednesday, Ed and John Cawthorne to Oxford. Vegetables in abundance, garden very good, hands working it. Friday, threshed wheat. Tom Riggan, Mr. Watkins and Charles Durham hauled theirs here. John Cawthorne back from Oxford, left Ed and Mr. Baltzley there. Saturday, first registration day at Enterprise. Mr. Ed Lewis called.

### JULY

Sunday, July 1 to Tuesday, July 31. George and Henry to church at New Hope, C. M. and wife, Mrs. R. B. Boyd and 4 children, Joe Alston spent last night. John Mayfield came, took Pannie and Nancy to Nutbush. Joe Alston left after supper. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Mr. Len Henderson, Sally and little William and Richard Boyd spent the day. Tom Carroll and Miss



Lollie spent the afternoon. C. M. White to Henderson. Tuesday, Ed home from Oxford. Wednesday, Messrs. Alfred Plummer and Tom Daily here last night. Nena to Mr. Paschall's for blackberries. Thursday, 4 cradles cut 32 shocks oats. Saturday, sent 8 bushels corn to mill, brought home 7 bushels meal, left 11 bushels at mill. So dry mill cannot grind much. Sheared 4 black sheep, Pannie and Nancy over creek, came home. Edward Plummer and Miss Mary Plummer came. Anthony to Henderson for Watt. Sunday, protracted meeting starts at Mt. Auburn. Nena to New Hope. Charlie and Sally came early, spent day. George, Henry and John Mayfield took Pannie, Nancy, Lucy and Mary Cawthorne to Mt. Auburn to meeting. Edward Plummer and Hope Bullock here. Lucy White and Mary Cawthorne stopped at Charlie's tonight. "Praise ye the Lord." Monday, Anthony took Watt to Henderson. Tuesday, hired Henry Dunston at \$6. per month. Mr. Tom Taylor surveying Colonel Hargrove's land, Charlie and I with them on our lines. Charlie and wife and Henry spent the day, Mr. R. B. Henderson spent the night. Friday, Henry went to Mrs. Thomas' for Miss Mary Plummer, back here to supper. Saturday, registered at Enterprise. Henry Dunston moved his family into Mary's house. Alfred Harris dined here, took Nancy to Middleburg. Charlie here tonight. Sunday, Charlie and Lucy White went over creek. Sally and Mary Boyd went over yesterday, all back tonight, Miss Mary Plummer, Lucy and Mary Boyd, Messrs. John Mayfield, Hope Bullock, Edward Plummer, Stephen Read, Bob Jackson, John Cawthorne and Alfred Harris here. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Pannie, Nancy and George to Zion. Tuesday, George left Pannie and Nancy at Zion. He at store for Charlie to take Nena to Henderson, took Mary Boyd to Manson. Lucy White home, has been at Charlie's several days. Wednesday, very severe drought, Commissioners divided Colonel Hargrove's land between the 2 Madames Bellamy, 360 $\frac{1}{2}$  acres each. Springdale and Brown's Neck. Mr. W. H. Burwell with us tonight. Pannie and Nancy at Zion. Thursday, sent 20 bushels wheat to Beardsley's mill. Anthony hauling dry poplar bark to cook with. Friday, Anthony brought Watt home. Saturday, Quarterly Conference at Middleburg, Charlie and I went. Rev. Mr. Underwood, P.E., sick at Mr. Kearney's, did not attend. Sermon by Rev. Mr. Daily. Held communion at Mr. Kearney's. Dinner at church. We returned, saw game baseball at Enterprise. Pannie and Nancy returned. John Mayfield, Lucy Boyd and Sally here, spent the day. Sunday, protracted meeting began at Middleburg. Sermon by Rev. Mr. Underwood, Nena, George, Watt, Pannie and Lucy to Meeting. Nancy, Charlie and Henry to Young's Memorial. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Democratic speaking at Enterprise. County candidates - Messrs. McCoin, Powell, Daniel, Dean, Bobbitt, Boroughs, Edwards, spoke. Only Nena and Nancy to church. Tuesday, Nena with me to church. We stopped at Enterprise and C. M. White's on return. Wednesday, Charlie, George, Watt, Wallace Cawthorne, Pannie, Nancy, Sarah, Lucy White, John and Billy Mayfield to church. Rev. R. L. Davis preached, he came home with them. Pannie, Nancy and Sarah did not return. Haywood and Henry Dunston (colored) attended church at Oak Level. Thursday, Rev. R. L. Davis, Watt, George, Nena and Lucy White off to church at Middleburg. Wife, Miss Fannie, Ed and I at home. Thursday, Rev. Mr. W. S. Pettigrew died last night. Mr. J. K. Plummer brought Miss Kate. Saturday, John Mayfield took supper, he, Watt, Pannie, Nancy and Miss Kate Plummer off to lawn party at old John Read place. All back from party to breakfast this morning. Sunday, Billy Mayfield came, he and John Mayfield took Pannie and Nancy to church at Nutbush, George, Watt, Henry, Sarah and Lucy White to Nutbush too. Alfred Harris took Miss Kate Plummer home last night. Nena to Sunday School. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Henry took Watt to Henderson, he spent 10 days at home. Legislature met in Raleigh, 3rd time. Tuesday, Pannie and Nancy over creek. Lucy at Sister Sarah's.



AUGUST

Wednesday, August 1 to Friday, August 31. George to Ridgeway for medicine for Miss Pan. Thursday, election day State election, light vote, Democratic 19, Fusion 33. George White and Bill Bullock (colored) poll holders. Alfred Harris registrar. John Mayfield came, went over creek. Friday, George went for Nancy, John Mayfield brought Pannie home. She was over creek. Election in favor of Democrats, Amendment carried by 58,000. John Mayfield, Hope Bullock, Mrs. James Bullock, Misses Harrison and Seymore here. Saturday, we dug 20 bushels Irish potatoes, good turnout. Sunday, protracted meeting at New Hope. Watt came from Henderson, took Len in buggy to New Hope. Len came home from Newport News for 2 weeks vacation. Charlie, George, Henry, Pannie, Nancy and Lucy to New Hope too, dinner at church. John Cawthorne came up on bicycle. Sarah and Nena to church too. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Charlie took Watt to Henderson. George, Nena, Nancy and Sarah to church at New Hope, services by Revs. Pike and C. L. Whitaker. We have watermelons in abundance, I sent a 50 lb. one to Thad Manning, editor of "Gold Leaf", Henderson weekly newspaper. Sold Cooper and Weldon for \$2., 1 to C. Carroll for \$2. Tuesday, John Mayfield brought Lucy White home from Sister Sarah's, she has been there a week, he took Pannie to Union church. George, Nena, Nancy, Sarah, Wallace Cawthorne and Len to New Hope. Wednesday, Wallace Cawthorne and Miss Newton here last night. Captain R. B. Henderson came. I sent 15 large watermelons to Mt. Pleasant (colored church) to sell. Wallace Cawthorne took 55 lb. one to Warrenton. We are having abundance of fruit and melons. Friday, Nancy and Sarah to Charlie's last night. Len and Nancy to lawn party to Mr. Nat Morton's. Saturday, George and Lucy White to picnic at Ridgeway, Mr. Len Henderson dined. Sunday, John L. Robinson, Kate and Mary spent the day, Kate remained. Rev. Messrs. Daily and Hornaday spent last night, went to Tabernacle today to start protracted meeting. Hope Bullock and Charlie Riggan here tonight. "Praise ye the Lord". Wednesday, we cut watermelons weighing  $61\frac{1}{2}$  lbs., 20 persons ate it, Charlie and wife, Miss Lucy Boyd, 13 of our family and  $\frac{1}{2}$  dozen colored people. I sent 1 large melon to R. A. Paschall and 1 to Mrs. Watkins. Thursday, sent 55 lb. melon to Enterprise for Rev. Mr. Daily and 1 to Mr. C. J. Fleming. John Mayfield and Pannie to Tabernacle. Friday, Zion Sunday School picnic, George, Pannie, Len, Nancy, Sarah, Lucy and Kate Robinson went. They had baseball at Mr. Ham Fleming's. Henry and Charlie Riggan went too. Lewis Bullock took Lou Hargrove (colored) to Henderson for treatment, he has lost his mind. Saturday, George, Henry and Len returned from baseball last night after dark. Sunday, Mr. Len Henderson came. Nena to Sunday School. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva spent afternoon. Mr. Bob Jackson here to supper. Hope Bullock took Nancy to Nutbush. Lot of company here. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, John Cawthorne came, took Breakfast, carried Sarah home. Len left for Newport News, he has been here 2 or 3 weeks. Pulled first of second crop of melons. Wednesday, sold Mr. Katzenstein 59 lbs. wool and 2 lambs for \$14.12. Captain R. B. Henderson and John Mayfield here tonight. Thursday, Mr. June and Misses Fannie and Emma Alston came. He left them. Saturday, Mrs. Sue Hines, Mrs. Boyd Kimball and Miss Annie Snead spent the day. Misses Fannie and Emma Alston and Mr. H. F. Plummer here. Sunday, Charlie and I to church at Middleburg. Mrs. Willie Robinson, son George, and 2 children, Misses Mary and Helen Hayes, Delle Clements, Fannie and Emma Alston, Lucy Bullock here, Messrs. June Alston, John and Billy Mayfield, Robin Carroll and others here. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, crowd broke up this morning. Watt and Miss Dell Clements came from Henderson to church at Middleburg. Spent night here. Back to Henderson today. Only home folk here now, Thursday, Billy Mayfield and Alfred Harris, Misses Sally Mayfield and Nannie Palmer here tonight. Robin Carroll called.



SEPTEMBER

Saturday, September 1 to Sunday, September 30. Sunday, colored baptizing at ice pond. Nena, Nancy and George to New Hope. 23 colored people baptized by Rev. Oscar Bullock. Mr. and Mrs. Dick Wilson and children came to witness ceremony. The colored people march singing from Mt. Pleasant church to pond. Large crowd colored people present. "Praise ye the Lord." Monday, cut and housed 3 barns tobacco. Wednesday, John Mayfield took Pannie to party over Roanoke River at Baskerville's. Thursday, Pannie and John Mayfield home from Baskerville's. Friday, George took 1594 lbs. cotton to Manson, Net - \$53.12. Mrs. R. B. Henderson and John Mayfield here. Saturday, I sent 35 watermelons to Enterprise. John Cawthorne, Nellie and Pannie came to breakfast. We brought 10 watermelons to house. Mrs. W. H. Boyd, Miss Mary Bullock and Miss Belle Thomas here. John Cawthorne left Nellie and Pannie, took Lucy White home with him. Sunday, Nena to New Hope. George and Pannie to Baptist church at Middleburg, good many baptized there by emersion. Henry to Mt. Auburn, 2 sermons and dinner. Professors Atkinson and Whitby from Elon College preached. Mrs. Boyd took Miss Fannie over creek, they returned tonight. "Praise ye the Lord." Monday, Ossie went for Watt, took him back to Henderson today. Tuesday, picked first cotton, George to Warrenton. Tom Daily here tonight. Wednesday, picked 1300 lbs. cotton today. Charlie had my wagon hauling poplar wood, broke it down. Mr. Len Henderson here tonight. Thursday, bed of little Nutbush creek dry, George and Miss Fannie to Henderson, Nancy returned with George. John Mayfield and Mr. Tom White called. Saturday, George to Henderson for Miss Fannie, heavy rain, John Cawthorne and Nellie started home, returned after getting to Charlie's. Sunday, Nena and Lucy White to Sunday School. John Cawthorne and Nellie left. Mrs. Watkins, Miss Eva, C. M. White and Charlie Riggan here. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, finished cutting and housing tobacco. Friday, Captain R. B. Henderson here tonight. Saturday, Ossie drove Heck to Henderson for Watt. Sunday, George, Nena and Lucy White to church at Middleburg, sermon by Rev. Mr. Daily. Rev. Mr. Osburn preached at Episcopal church. George brought Nancy back. Watt here, all young folk to Young's Memorial at night. Rev. Mr. Wharton preached. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, 15 hands picking cotton. Charlie took Watt to Henderson. Tuesday, finished gathering apples. Put 18 hogs in pea lot to kill, left 3 sows and 16 pigs in pasture. Messrs. J. K. Plummer Sr, and Jr., Mrs. Watkins spent afternoon. Wednesday, rogues and fowls played havoc with late watermelon patch. Thursday, another grandson born, Charles Mayfield White, Jr. born this afternoon to C. M. and Sally White. Wagon to Manson, got 4 bags limbless and 25 bushels Peeler cotton seed. Cotton ginned for White Brothers. Friday, George took 1072 lbs. his cotton, Messrs. Riggan and Mrs. Grissom took cotton to Manson, also Peter White. We began cooking turnips, very fine ones. Lou Hargrove returned, has been crazy. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School. Pannie with John Mayfield to Williamsboro. "Praise ye the Lord".

OCTOBER

Monday, October 1 to Wednesday, October 31. Tenants' cotton sold at \$3.70 per 100., Mrs. Grissom paid me \$12.56, Peter White paid me \$13.29. Tom Riggan paid me \$19.65. Tuesday, wife had another attack, sent for Dr. Williams. Mr. Len Henderson and Mr. Clem Hunter spent the night. Thursday, Nancy off to Normal College, Charlie took her to Manson, Boots took her baggage. Saturday, weather warm as summer for several days, vegetation green, flowers and roses in full bloom, cotton put out new growth, blooming like summer. Mrs. Sally Boyd came. Miss Fannie and Lucy White to Middleburg to





YEAR 1900

hear Bishop, Ossie to Henderson to bring Watt tomorrow. Sunday, had Rev. W. S. Pettigrew's Memorial at Williamsboro. George with Pannie to John Cawthorne's. Miss Fannie with Henry to Williamsboro. Bishop Cheshire preached memorial to Rev. Mr. Pettigrew. Nena and Charlie to New Hope. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George took Watt to Henderson, Cooper fixed up palings and gates. Cotton selling at  $3\frac{1}{2}\phi$  in seed. Hogs fattening, eating a load of green corn a day. Thursday, Miss Fannie with George to Henderson to be examined. Friday, our 52nd anniversary, of marriage. A picnic at Mr. Dortch's store. Have picked 13,168 lbs. cotton. Sunday, Charlie brought Lucy White home, she has been with them several days. Mr. Len Henderson took Nena to New Hope on his way to Warrenton. Wife went home with Charlie, Miss Fannie with her, spent the afternoon. Mr. Watkins walked with me to Charlie's. Henry and Lucy White to Mr. Dick Wilson's afternoon. Monday, very dry, ice pond has not run in several months, Charlie's well dry since mid summer. Women picking peas at 25¢ per 100, have a good many to gather. Tuesday, wife suffering much today. Henry and Charlie Riggan bird hunting. White oak acorns falling. Gathered walnuts, 10 bushels in hulls. I sold cow and calf to Mr. L. Fleming for \$16. George suffering with rising on finger. Saturday, Ossie to Henderson for Watt. Alfred Harris dined, also Captain R. B. Henderson, hogs running in grove, getting all the acorns they want. Sunday, Mr. and Mrs. Watkins, Miss Eva came. Charlie Riggan here tonight. Monday, fattening hogs on acorns. Charlie took Watt to Henderson. John Cawthorne, Nellie and Little Pannie came. Pannie White has been at Warren Plains, Warrenton and Mr. Walter Plummer's 2 weeks. Tuesday, Mr. and Mrs. Len Henderson with us tonight. Brought shepherd puppy home. Wife, Nellie and Miss Fannie to Charlie's afternoon. Friday, sold first load tobacco to Howard Fleming, sent it to Henderson. John Cawthorne brought Pannie White home, took Nellie and Little Pannie home. Saturday, Industrial meeting at Jacksonville, Florida. Mrs. Watkins returned from the meeting. Alfred Harris brought Miss Kate Plummer, spent the day. He closed registration books. Sunday, Charlie and I to church at Middleburg, good sermon by Rev. Mr. Daily. George and Pannie went too. Miss Fannie and Wife rode to Charlie's to see baby. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, all hands and the cook to Henderson for the show tomorrow. Tuesday, George and Lucy White to show in Henderson. Hogs got out, Ed and I had to get them back.

NOVEMBER

Thursday, November 1 to Friday, November 30. Dr. Williams came, prescribed for my wife. Cows and hogs in lot to eat scattered peas and corn. Sunday, John Mayfield, Pannie, George, Nena to New Hope. All to Young's Memorial at night. Monday, I put up 17 fattening hogs. Tuesday, Election Day, I attended election at Enterprise, voted for Bryan for president, Stevenson for vice president. E. W. Pou for congress, Sally, Lucy and Mary Boyd and baby Charles spent the day. I went back to Enterprise, small vote cast, Bryan 19, McKinley 39, Simmons 14, Case 5, very quiet. Wednesday, McKinley re-elected, Republican Congress, North Carolina all right. We repaired bridge. Saturday, finished pulling and hauling corn. All hands working on public road. Sunday, Mr. Len Henderson took Miss Fannie to Williamsboro to hear Bishop Cheshire. John Mayfield spent the day, Miss Eva and Mrs. Watkins spent afternoon. Nena to Sunday School. Watt came from Henderson to dinner. Willie Riggan here tonight. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Rev. Mr. Daily and wife spent the day. Dr. DuPree dined. I rented a farm to William Durham, for \$80. I reserved 5 acres cotton land for Moses Tarry. Tuesday, finished shucking and cribbing corn. Plowed up and housed sweet



potatoes, crop very good. Wednesday, Mr. James Lassiter died in Baltimore, store closed 2 days, Watt came home. Friday, George took 10 bushels corn to Mr. John A. Fleming's mill, had 2 bushels ground to bring home, left 8 bushels for standing turn. Saturday, cold, ice on pond. Charlie to Union to quarterly conference. I have 17 hogs up to fatten, 20 head out, 26 sheep, Sunday, Indian summer. Sally and baby Charlie over creek since last week. Charlie, George, Henry, Pannie and Lucy White to Nutbush, sermon by Rev. Carr Moore, all dined at Mrs. W. H. Boyd's. Mr. Moore baptized Charles Mayfield White, Jr., Messrs. Falkner and Sam Plummer spent the day. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Anthony grazing cattle. Charlie brought his wife and baby home from her Mother's. Tuesday, George and I mixed up and sowed wheat 3 bushels. Esau running cultivator. Wednesday, George and Cooper finished sowing wheat  $7\frac{1}{2}$  bushels, Fulcaste's. Henry Burwell and Miss Sue Alston married. Thursday, hauled rent corn from Tom Riggan's,  $8\frac{1}{2}$  bushels and 3 bushels I loaned him. Friday, sent off last cotton to Manson. Hands grassed strawberries in garden and covered with pine litter. I bought a 1 horse wagon from Horner Supply Co. at Manson. Price \$26. for wagon, \$3.75 for harness. Saturday, George to W. H. Burwell's for Pannie, she attended marriage of Henry Burwell and Miss Sue Alston Wednesday. They are now at home at Hollywood. Sermon, farewell sermon by Rev. Mr. Daily, with us 4 years. John Mayfield and Kate Robinson came. Henry to Young's Memorial to church tonight. Pannie at C. M. White's tonight. Monday, sold 6 turkeys for \$4.90. Sent 1 turkey to Rev. Mr. Daily. Mr. Len Henderson here tonight. Tuesday, Tom Riggan, Peter White, Cooper and others helped Mrs. Grissom's boys shuck their corn. Thursday, Thanksgiving Day, we return thanks and praise to God for all His blessings during the past year and pray that we may do better and serve Him more faithfully. Work suspended on farm. Charlie, wife, baby, Mrs. W. H. Boyd and Miss Belle Graham spent the day. Friday, George Hawkins trimmed up large old oak tree at corner of old kitchen, paid him 50¢, hands cut it up and packed in wood house. Wagon hauling poplar and dogwood. Mr. J. K. Plummer came, left Miss Kate. John L. Robinson spent the night. Miss Fannie, Lucy White and George to call on Henry Burwell and bride.

## DECEMBER

Saturday, December 1 to Monday, December 31. 4 hands cut down big oak, 2 with axes on 1 side, 2 others with cross cut saw on other side. Ossie to Henderson for Watt. Sunday, bright beautiful Sabbath, Nena to Sunday School. George and Lucy White to church at Nutbush. John Mayfield took Pannie too. All home to dinner. Charlie, wife and baby spent the day. Willie Riggan the afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Cooper building hog houses behind buggy house for sows and pigs. Charlie took Watt to Henderson. Tuesday, Messrs. Len and R. B. Henderson here tonight, bright moonshiny night. Thursday, Indian summer, George to Henderson, Cooper butchered lamb. Pannie at Charlie's tonight. Sunday, North Carolina conference at Newburn. Nena to Sunday School. John Mayfield took Pannie to church at Mt. Auburn. George and Lucy White spent the day at John Cawthorne's. Monday, butchered 17 hogs besides 2 for Charlie, 1 each for Haywood, Henry Dunston and Laura. John Cawthorne, Nellie and little Pannie came at noon. Let hogs hang till after sunset, hung them in meat house. Nice day to kill. Tuesday, very cold, ice  $\frac{1}{4}$  inch thick. John Cawthorne with 3 hands cut out and salted meat. Total weight - 2085 lbs. Big Joe hog weighed 425 lbs. John Cawthorne left Nellie and Pannie. Wednesday, coldest day this winter got through drying up lard, nearly through with hog killing. Nellie helped Nena very much with hog killing and lard. Ossie hauled 2 loads green wood, green oak from over the road, cut by Ed Bullock by mistake. Saturday, very cold, 20 degrees at sunrise.



YEAR 1900

Wallace Cawthorne came for Nellie and Pannie. Ossie to Henderson for Watt. Wood house  $\frac{1}{2}$  full of good wood. Sunday, cold continues, Charlie and family spent afternoon, also Alfred Harris, Miss Belle Graham. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, cold, 15 degrees at sunrise. John Mayfield took Watt to Henderson early. Tuesday, George and Miss Fannie to Henderson, Ossie with 1 horse wagon tobacco got off after daybreak, 460 lbs. tobacco, Net - \$22.60. John Mayfield and his sister left. Wednesday, Haywood moved to Mr. James H. Bullock's. Thursday, Messrs. Len Henderson and Alfred Harris dined. Joe Alston here. Friday, Mr. Grissom and Peter White took tobacco to Henderson. Land covered with snow, snowing very fast, Mr. Grissom and Peter White had rough time going to Henderson. We are all housed up. Saturday, Mr. Len Henderson here sick in office. Miss Fannie and Pannie stayed in office last night, with Mr. Henderson. George met Nannie T. at Manson. John Cawthorne came. Mr. and Mrs. Phillips came to Mrs. Watkins'. Sunday, Mr. Henderson sick since Thursday. John Cawthorne and Sarah left. All young folk to church at Young's Memorial and dined at C. M. White's. "Praise ye the Lord." Monday, Ossie to Henderson for Watt. Mr. and Mrs. Phillips and 3 children, Mr. and Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva spent afternoon. A warm day, almost like summer. Tuesday, Christmas Day, beautiful, bright day. Mr. Len Henderson left. Sister Sarah, John L. and Pannie Robinson, Sally and little Charlie spent the day. Had a nice Christmas dinner. Mr. J. K. Plummer came, left Miss Kate. Watt dined here tonight. All young folk to C. M.'s. to supper, stayed till bed time. "Praise ye the Lord". Wednesday, Nice Christmas weather. Ossie took Watt to Henderson. Alfred Harris and Falkner Plummer came. Miss Kate returned with Alfred Harris. John Mayfield came, Pannie, Nancy T. and Lucy White went with him to Captain J. H. Mayfield's. I settled up with 5 hands. Thursday, only Miss Fannie, Nena, Ed, George, wife and I at home last night. Miss Fannie dined with Mrs. J. H. Bullock. All home folk and John Mayfield here tonight. C. M. White went to Mr. Gold's and married Mr. Matthews and Mrs. Henderson. Fannie Balthrop (colored) came from Charlotte. Friday, I put bell on Milly cow. John Mayfield, Pannie and Nancy T. left for party at Mr. Walter Bullock's. Only, wife, Nena, Miss Fannie, Lucy White, Ed and I at home. Saturday, young people came in at 3 o'clock this morning. John Mayfield and Pannie to Mr. J. K. Plummer's afternoon. Lucy White to C. M. White's. George to Henderson. All home at night. My hogs, horses and cattle in good shape. Sunday, cold, rainy, Nena and Nancy to church at New Hope, Charlie Riggan spent the night. We have plenty of good wood, keep good fires. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Charlie Riggan left early. This is the last day of the year, month and century. We return praise and thanksgiving to God for His goodness and mercy, We renew our determination to live nearer to Him. Miss Fannie, Pannie, Nancy T. and Lucy White to C. M. White's to a party there tonight. Wallace and John Cawthorne came. George went over creek for Miss Maria Alston. Mrs. W. H. Boyd and Miss Lucy Boyd there. Messrs. Bradley and Harris here tonight (drummers) John Mayfield, Alfred and Miss Kate Plummer came home with the girls tonight. I have employed no hands for next year. This closes the year 1900. "Praise ye the Lord."



JANUARY

Tuesday, January 1 to Thursday, January 31. New Year's Day, Messrs. Bradley and Harris, John Mayfield, Alfred Plummer and Miss Kate, John and Wallace Cawthorne here. Hope Bullock and Mr. Sherwood called. No hands employed. Laura in kitchen, Mary in house. Wednesday, cold wave, Nancy off to Greensboro to college, Pannie to Charlotte to teach. John Mayfield, George, Wallace and John Cawthorne with them to Manson. Ossie took baggage. Friday, R. B. Boyd and wife dined with C. M., came on to see us. Saturday, W. H. (Billy) Boyd came from Va., in 2 horse buggy, here tonight. Mrs. Grissom not moved yet, disappointed in getting place. Sunday, W. H. Boyd with Lucy White over creek to Nutbush Church, spent night. George, Henry, Nena, Sally White and I to church at New Hope. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Billy Boyd brought Lucy home, he went on to Va., Miss Fannie resumed her school. Lucy did not go today. Frank Fleming and family moved to Bold Spring. Henry Burwell and wife at Hollywood. Tuesday, Duke came at day-break, went to Aleck Jordon's for my boar hog. Willie Riggan, Cooper Henderson, Brian Jordon, Tom Hendrick, Jr., George Hawkins left for West Virginia to work on railroad. Wednesday, spring weather, hands stripping tobacco, John Cawthorne, Sarah, Mr. Len Henderson here tonight. Mrs. Grissom has not got a home yet. Robert Bullock not finished moving. Thursday, C. M., wife and baby spent day, I sent Anthony in buggy for Miss Fannie as it is raining. Friday, Duke, Plummer, Osburn cutting and splitting wood at Arch's, for 25¢ a cord. Saturday, dined with C. M. and Sally, Nena, Rev. Mr. Earnhardt, Mrs. W. H., John Early and Lucy Boyd there too. I sent Ossie in buggy to Henderson for Watt. Sunday, C. M., George, Henry, Sarah and Lucy White all here to supper. Charlie Riggan came, went with Henry to store, at bed time. Rev. Mr. Earnhardt to Tabernacle. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Ossie took Watt to Henderson, I loaned Bob Bullock my 1 horse wagon to move his mother. Mrs. Grissom not moved yet. Captain R. B. Henderson here tonight. I only hired Anthony and Ossie. Tuesday, Ossie helped move Mrs. Grissom to Mr. Alfred Paschall's. Thursday, rain and snow, Howard Fleming bought 2 barns tobacco. Snow 3 inches. Saturday, hung up 102 pieces meat. Ice on pond 3/4 in. Miss Fannie and Mrs. W. H. Boyd at C. M.'s. Sunday, very cold, 18 degrees at sunrise. C. M., Mr. Watkins and Mr. Dick Wilson spent afternoon. Charlie Riggan here, went to store with Henry at bed time. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, George to Henderson horseback. C. M. to Henderson too. Wednesday, William Durham with my wagon and his went to C. Carroll's saw mill, got 142 ft. plank, 200 ft. rough edge, building his stable. I paid him \$1.50 for labor and furnished lumber and nails. Friday, Ossie piddling. I sent Rev. Mr. Earnhardt a game rooster and 20 hens. George on horseback to Warrenton. Sunday, George and Nena to church at Middleburg, Mr. Earnhardt's first appointment. Miss Fannie and Lucy White to Middleburg to hear Bishop Cheshire. C. M., Wife, to Young's Memorial. Mr. and Mrs. Watkins, Walton, Tom Riggan and Frank Wilson here afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, C. M. met Lucy Boyd, Little Charlie sick with cold. Mrs. W. H. Boyd there over a week. Wednesday, snow and rain. Mr. Len Henderson sick at Mr. J. K. Plummer's several days. Thursday, George took Miss Fannie to Mr. J. K. Plummer's to see her sick father. He is some better. Mrs. James Bullock and Lucy Boyd here afternoon.

FEBRUARY

Friday, February 1 to Thursday, February 28. We had 5 snows this winter, hands cutting poplar and dogwood at Arch's. Tom Riggan burnt and sowed plant bed. Saturday, balmy, sunshiny, day, Mrs. Jimmie Stewart, Mrs. John L. Robin-





son 2 children and Rev. Mr. Pike here tonight. Sunday, Rev. Mr. Pike, Nena, Sarah, George, Lucy to Sunday School and preaching at New Hope. Mr. Pike to Flat Rock afternoon. John Mayfield here tonight. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, another cold wave, C. M. to Henderson. Freezing at night. Tuesday, Ed and Sarah sick, maybe Grippe. Wednesday, Walton Watkins spent last night, left after breakfast. John Cawthorne came for Sarah, she was not well, so, he left her. Saturday, Ossie to Henderson for Watt. Sunday, Nena and Miss Molly Riggan to Sunday School. Mr. Len Henderson spent the day. C. M., Sally, Mr. Watkins spent afternoon. Rev. Mr. Earnhardt called on way to Tabernacle. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, light snow, Watt back to Henderson in snow. Miss Fannie and Lucy did not go to school. I sent Duke and Ossie to Mr. Eugene White's for my boar hog, gone over a month. Put him in pen. Tuesday, wife sick, sent for Dr. Williams. Hauling, cutting and packing dogwood in wood house. Hired Boots at \$2 month. Friday, Mr. Charlie Capps' child buried at New Hope. W. B. Henderson's wife (colored), much sickness all over country. Sunday, George, Miss Fannie, Henry and Lucy to Nutbush. Nena and Miss Molly Riggan to New Hope to Sunday School. Mrs. Watkins spent afternoon. Charlie Riggan here to supper. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, sent my wagon and White Brothers' sent Ossie, Esau and Boots to Henderson with tobacco. Sister Sarah, John Robinson and John Cawthorne came. He took Sarah back. Wednesday, Tom Riggan helping hands split rails on public road. We burnt and sowed plant patch, sowed cabbage all around edge. Friday, Bazaar at Nutbush, all young folk went. Saturday, snow storm 4 inches deep. Sunday, cold, 15 degrees on front veranda, 11 degrees on south veranda at sunrise. Charlie came, hitched up sleigh, went to church at Young's Memorial. None of us to Rev. Mr. Earnhardt's appointment at Middleburg. John Mayfield came. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, put 16 loads ice in ice house. Tom Riggan, Jim and Lewis Bullock helped. Miss Fannie has not taught school in several weeks, children at Mr. Wilson's sick. Tuesday, February has been a cold month. I received lot of peach trees from Greensboro. Charlie to Henderson. Wednesday, first lamb born. Thursday, Rev. Oscar Bullock, (colored) died. We got out 11 bushels oats.

### MARCH

Friday, March 1 to Sunday, March 31. Rev. Oscar Bullock's funeral procession passed Enterprise, 67 vehicles, besides those on horseback and on foot. Saturday, a little like spring, 4 lambs born. Afraid 2 old sheep dead, were killed by dogs. Sunday, Henry to Nutbush. George, Nena and Charlie to New Hope, Sally and baby spent day. Mr. Ed Watkins dined. Mrs. Gus Watkins spent afternoon. Mr. and Mrs. Frank Fleming and children came after supper. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, President McKinley's second inauguration. I planted 15 peach trees from Greensboro nurseries in young orchard. Frogs began their music. My 16 hogs in good order. Tuesday, wind storm. Sowed 9½ bushels oats. Saturday, Ed put up martin gourds with 18 gourds. Sunday, Nena, to Sunday School, to Charlie's, took care of baby while Charlie and Sally went to Mrs. W. H. Boyd's afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, stormy, Mr. John Plummer with 2 horse buggy here tonight. Tuesday, Captain R. B. Henderson here tonight. Lucy White at C. M.'s. Thursday, Colored School Examination. High wind, forest fires burning north and south of us. Friday, snowing rapidly. Saturday, I took long walk hunting for lost sow. Lucy White returned from C. M.'s. Ossie went for Watt. I returned Cleveland to White Brothers. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School, Miss Molly Riggan with her. C. M. White, wife and baby spent day, Henry Burwell and wife the afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George took Watt to Henderson, Mr. Ed Watkins came,



doctored pigs, I walked with him to store. Tuesday, both wagons hauled 2 tons acid phosphate from Manson in 1 trip. We are thankful for nice rain. Friday, 3 sows with 15 pigs in grove, 17 in hog lot, 6 lambs, 21 old sheep. Saturday, we have our work well up, no new ground to get up this year. Sunday, Nena and Henry to Middleburg, heard Rev. Mr. Earnhardt, C. M. came, Lucy White returned with him. George, Henry and Lucy to Young's Memorial at night. Mrs. Watkins here afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, big overflow rain, washed land badly. Wednesday, putting up compost. Thursday, A. Walton Watkins and Miss Etta Thompson married yesterday at Yadkin, home today. Friday, reception today at Mr. Watkins', all our young folk and Miss Fannie attended. Given for Mr. and Mrs. Walton Watkins. I hired Henry Dunston at \$6.50 per month. Sunday, wife very sick tonight, Charlie, wife and child spent day. I rode with him to New Hope, Nena, George, Henry, Miss Molly Riggan, Lucy White went too. "Praise ye the Lord".

#### APRIL

Monday, April 1 to Tuesday, April 30. Sent for Dr. Williams to see wife. Tuesday, Dr. Williams to see wife, 4th visit. Stormy night, Wednesday, big freshet in streams, water in basement shoe deep, had to bail it out to get breakfast. Nutbush bridge washed away. Thursday, Ed has 7 loads stove wood cut up. I sold stack oats to John Mayfield. Friday, Good Friday, George and Lucy White to John Cawthorne's. Henry Burwell and wife spent the day. Henry to Manson attending to fertilizer for his father. Sunday, Dr. Williams made 5th visit to Miss Pan. Miss Fannie and Lucy to Easter Service at Middleburg, heard Rev. Mr. Joyner. George and Henry to New Hope. Sally White and Mrs. Watkins spent afternoon. Dr. Williams prescribed for Miss Pan. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Henry to John Cawthorne's, George and Lucy White to Sister Sarah's. A. Walton Watkins and bride called. Tuesday, planted drill corn, Ossie and Willie to celebration at Middleburg, (colored). Friday, Henry and Willie sawing and splitting lightwood tree at ice house. Nellie, John Cawthorne, Jr. and Pannie came. Saturday, John, Jr. left Nellie and Pannie. Ossie to Henderson for Watt. Comes home tonight. Rev. Mr. Earnhardt, son Ed and daughter Helen here tonight. Sunday, Rev. Mr. Earnhardt to Tabernacle, son and daughter remained. Mrs. Watkins spent afternoon. Walton Watkins, Charlie Riggan here tonight. Watt here. Monday, Watt to Henderson. Hands hauled willow and sycamore wood and cord wood, cut it and packed in wood house. Mr. Len Henderson came. Monday, Sally White and baby Charlie spent day. Frank Fleming planted mulberries, my renters and Mr. Watkins planting corn. Friday, we finished planting corn, 30 acres. John Mayfield came for stack oats sold him for \$8.55. Sunday, C. M., Mrs. Watkins, Miss Eva, Walton and wife spent afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, cold, some snow, William Durham (colored) got accidentally shot at old Exchange. Dr. Williams to see him, his condition serious. George, Henry and Ossie hauled 13 bags Peruvian fertilizer, 2 bags cotton Star Brand. Tuesday, Wallace Cawthorne came for Nellie and Pannie. Wednesday, Tom Hendrick got 13 pigs to sell for me in Henderson. George and hands working road from ice pond to front gate. Thursday, C. M. White planting cotton. My hands drilling compost. Planted 600 cabbage plants. William Durham (colored) died, of pistol shot. Sunday, William Durham buried. C. M. brought wife and baby. He and I, George, Henry and Nena to Church at Middleburg. John Mayfield and Kate Robinson came, left after supper. "Praise ye the Lord". Vegetation very much retarded by cold weather. Tuesday, We put in 3/4 acre of seed from Tom Hendrick, (Simbles).



MAY

Wednesday, May 1 to Friday, May 31. Planted garden. Thursday, planted 5 rows Hackensack cantaloupes in garden, loaned Tom Riggan planter till tomorrow noon. Ran cultivator in vineyard and young orchard. Fire got out at William Durham's. Saturday, Ossie to Henderson for Watt, Mrs. James H. Bullock and Miss Belle Graham spent the afternoon. C. M., wife and child over creek. Sally has been over there several days. Watt came from church at New Hope. Charlie Riggan here till bedtime. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, C. M. and Lucy White to Henderson. Finished planting cotton. Thursday, cut first annual clover. Strawberries getting ripe. Saturday, Henry Dunston broke up hawk and crow nests, killed 1 old hawk and 3 young crows. Clover in full bloom and very fine. Sunday, all day services at Mt. Auburn. Nena and Miss Molly Riggan to Sunday School. Sally and little Charlie over creek over a week. Miss Fannie and C. M. went over there. Sally and baby stayed. Tom and Miss Molly Riggan spent afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, planted first tobacco 15,000 hills. John Mayfield and Sister Kate called. Came with George and Lucy from Mt. Auburn yesterday. Wednesday, planted 20,000 tobacco hills. C. M. brought Sally and baby home. Thursday, finished planting tobacco. Sunday, first new Irish potatoes. Nena and Miss Molly Riggan to Sunday School. George and Lucy White to Zion. Children's Day. C. M., wife and baby spent day. Mr. Watkins afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, long season, big rains, basement flooded, hands bailing it out. Ice house flooded, ice covered with water. Thursday, my birthday, 76 years old. Long season continues. Good Lord has dealt very kindly with me. I am thankful that my dear wife has improved in health, may her last days be her best days on earth. Friday, weather very hot, I took off flannel at noon today. Saturday, Wallace and John Cawthorne, Jr. spent day. Sunday, Charlie and Mr. Watkins spent afternoon. Crops suffering from over supply of moisture. We do not want to complain, trust it is all right. Monday, Whitsuntide, Holiday. Tuesday, long season continues. Miss Fannie and Lucy to school, first time since Friday, Ossie took them, I sent for them in afternoon. Friday, chopping cotton, long season on yet. George took Lucy White to Warrenton on visit.

JUNE

Saturday, June 1 to Sunday, June 30. Sunday, church at New Hope. Miss Fannie and George to Episcopal church at Middleburg. Watt here. C. M., wife and baby spent day, Mr. Robert Rowland, Walton Watkins and wife, Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva afternoon. Monday, 13 hands chopping cotton. Tuesday, planted sweet potatoes. Hired Roger at \$3. per month. Saturday, sheared sheep. Sunday, Nena and Miss Molly Riggan to Sunday School. Lucy White home from Warrenton, George met her at Manson yesterday. George, Henry and Lucy to Charlie's, cherries ripe. Wednesday, Henry Dunston had buggy to take his sick child to Dr. McAllister at Middleburg. Sunday, C. M., wife and child spent day, also Mrs. James Bullock, Thomas and Lucy Edwards Bullock. Mrs. Watkins, Miss Eva and Tom Riggan the afternoon. Nena and Lucy White to Sunday School. Mrs. Watkins sick for several days. Henry Dunston rode Cleveland to Middleburg for medicine for his sick child. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Roger took Cleveland to shop to be shod, then he helped around house. George met Nancy T. at Manson, cars late, they got here at 5 afternoon. Henry Dunston's little girl died. John Cawthorne and daughter Mary came. Wednesday, 10 hands grassing cotton, I sent to Manson for Mr. Len Henderson and Captain R. B. Henderson. Friday, Ed Watkins came before breakfast, doctored 2 hogs, 1 yearling. Ossie went to school for Miss Fannie. Saturday, much



YEAR 1901

wheat cut in neighborhood, ours not near ready. Sunday, George, Nena and Henry with me to church at Middleburg. Mr. and Mrs. H. F. Plummer, Mr. Len Henderson, Mr. J. K. Plummer and Miss Kate here tonight. John Mayfield took Nancy to Young's Memorial tonight. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, warmest day this summer. Cutting wheat. Friday, George, wagon and buggy to Manson to meet Annie White and children and Pannie White, they came from Gibson. Saturday, John Mayfield came, Misses Sally V. Bullock, Mary Boyd, Roe Jones, Lucy White and Mary Cawthorne at Charlie's. Sunday, Children's Day at New Hope. Watt brought Miss Dell Clements from Henderson. John Mayfield, Robert Jackson, William Read, Mary Boyd, Mary Cawthorne, Roe Jones, here. Dinner with Children's Day at New Hope. All company left at night but Miss Dell Clements.

JULY

Monday, July 1 to Wednesday, July 31. Watt and Miss Dell to Henderson. Charlie and Mr. Watkins to Henderson. Tuesday, rain, thunder, lightening and hail. Thursday, hot wave continues, John Mayfield took Pannie to Katydid. Friday, hauled wood to wheat lot to fire engine to thresher. Peter White hauled his wheat there, thresher disappointed us, did not come today. Mr. Watkins hauled his wheat to Osburn Bullock's. Wallace and John Cawthorne, Jr. here several days. Saturday, threshing machine came for breakfast, 5 negro men to cook breakfast for, 2 mules. Hauled wheat to granary, straw to stables, chaff to shuck house. Wallace and John Cawthorne, Jr., Mary Boyd and others here. Sunday, Nena, little Boyd and Nancy to Sunday School, at New Hope. John Mayfield, Kate Robinson, Pannie White, Mary Boyd, Lucy White, Wallace and John Cawthorne, Henry to Nutbush church. Mrs. Richard Kearney died. Cool wave. Wednesday, Quarterly Conference at Union. Sermons by P.E. Rev. Underwood and Rev. Mr. Constable. Shocked 45 shocks oats. Friday, Mr. Thad Rowland died. Saturday, very rainy time. Sunday, rain continues, George, John Mayfield, Pannie, Nancy, Lucy, Mary Boyd to church at Mt. Auburn. All day services. Rev. Mr. Atkinson conducting. Monday, delivered 4 bushels wheat as toll. Tuesday, growing weather, George and Nancy T. to Tabernacle's, Nancy to Mr. Tarry's. Thursday, much rain. Saturday, George went over creek for Nancy T. Sunday, Nena, Boyd and Nancy to New Hope. George and John Mayfield with Pannie and Nancy T. To Nutbush church. Charlie Riggan spent afternoon. Meeting started at Zion. President Whitaker preached at New Hope. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, hot, John Cawthorne, Nellie and Pannie came. Wife and I, Miss Fannie, Miss Annie and 3 children, Nellie and little Pannie dined at C. M.'s Tuesday, heavy washing rains. Hot. Thursday, Misses Fannie Alston and Annie Burwell spent the night. Friday, Misses Annie Burwell, Fannie Alston, Pannie and Nancy T. spent the night at Charlie's. Lucy White at Sister Sarah's since Sunday. Nellie left. Saturday, Wallace, John and Sarah Cawthorne came. Sunday, very hot. Charlie, George and Nena to church at Middleburg, protracted meeting started, sermon by Rev. Mr. Briggs from Durham morning and afternoon. John Mayfield brought Lucy White home. Large part of our crowd to Young's Memorial. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Nena and I to Middleburg, 2 sermons by Rev. Mr. Briggs. Dined at church. Watt came yesterday, George, Wallace and John Cawthorne to Henderson with him. Tuesday, Nena, George and John Cawthorne to church at Middleburg. Wallace Cawthorne's horse ran away with him, broke his buggy, bruised him up pretty badly trying to stop him. Wednesday, George and Henry to meeting at Middleburg.





AUGUST

Thursday, August 1 to Saturday, August 31. John Mayfield, Pannie, Nancy, Lucy and Sarah to dance at Norlina Hotel last night, returned this morning to breakfast. Meridith Bullock, Mrs. John T. Thomas and child spent afternoon. Saturday, John Mayfield took Pannie, Nancy and Sarah drove Stevenson to party at Mr. J. H. Mayfield's. Sunday, protracted meeting at New Hope and Mt. Pleasant (colored). C. M., George, Henry, Nena, Lucy White, Miss Bessie Hines, Boyd and Nancy to church at New Hope, 2 services and dinner. Mr. Alfred Plummer brought Mr. Len Henderson. John Mayfield and girls to church at Union. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, I sold 2 sheep, 1 for \$4.75, 1 for \$1.75. Tuesday, George, Nena, Lucy White and Miss Bessie Hines to New Hope. C. M. took Mr. Len Henderson to Manson, met Miss Sally who returned from Warrenton. Thursday, John Cawthorne took Sarah home. John Mayfield took Pannie, George took Nancy to John Cawthorne's, they will attend party at Mr. A. S. Webb's tonight. Friday, George left Pannie and Nancy, they go to Mr. Clements'. Saturday, sowed turnips. Mrs. Watkins spent afternoon. Pannie and Nannie to Warrenton, from there to Mr. Clements'. Sunday, Mr. and Mrs. Boyd Kimball spent the day. Messrs. Thomas Bullock and Sherwood came afternoon. Nena and little children to Sunday School. C. M., wife and little Charlie, Miss Bessie Hines here. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, very much company, Mrs. W. H. Burwell, Mrs. H. M. Burwell, Mrs. Watkins, Misses Susie and Lucy Alston spent the day. Thursday, too much rain, every day since August 10. Friday, Coop, and Mr. Adams came. George and Roger in 2 buggies to Manson to meet them. John Mayfield, Pannie and Nancy came. Saturday, Coop, wife, 3 children and nurse. Mr. Adams and Miss Bessie Hines and John Mayfield here. Sunday, George and Watt, Pannie and Nancy over creek to Mr. Alston's, left Pannie and Nancy there. Nena to Sunday School. C. M., wife and child spent day. Messrs. Hamilton Tarry and Hope Bullock here last night. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Watt spending week here on vacation. Ed has hands cutting wood in wood house. Mr. Adams, Coop and 3 children caught in thunder cloud at Mr. Watkins'. Tuesday, George took Mr. Adams to Manson to go to Gibson. Wednesday, too much rain, George to Henderson, Watt to John Cawthorne's, he dined at Sister Sarah's. Thursday, George and Watt brought Pannie and Nancy home from C. M. White's took Lucy White and Bessie Hines to Manson to go to Henderson. John Mayfield spent day, Pannie with him to attend meeting at Zion. Friday, Watt to Zion, John Mayfield, Pannie and Nancy returned with him. Saturday, Ed Watkins took Watt to Henderson, Pannie and Nancy to C. M.'s tonight. Sunday, rain caught C. M. and me on way from church at Middleburg, I dined with C. M. and Sally. Lot of young people there. Mrs. Watkins, Miss Eva, Frank Fleming, wife and children spent afternoon with us. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, cut 3 barns tobacco. Wednesday, Mr. Len Henderson, Sister Sarah, John Robinson, 3 children, Misses Lucy Boyd and Sue Daniel, C. M., wife and child and others here. Thursday, spotted sow littered 8 pigs, John R. White to Henderson. George took Mr. Len Henderson to Captain Dick Henderson's at Katydid. Pannie and Nancy home from over creek. Friday, Miss Pannie, Annie, Coop and children dined with C. M. and wife. Saturday, 3 hands working public road, Roger working in George's place. Mr. J. K. Plummer dined with us. Misses Fannie and Annie to Henry Burwell's. George, Pannie and Nancy went afternoon. Misses Emma Alston and Verdie Robards came home with them.



SEPTEMBER

Sunday, September 1 to Monday, September 30. C. M. and son spent the day. George over creek. Misses Emma Alston, Verdie Robards, John Mayfield and Hope Bullock here. Pannie, Nancy, Miss Emma Alston to Episcopal church at Middleburg. Henry Burwell came for Miss Robards. Nena to Sunday School. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, moved 3 barns tobacco before breakfast, cut and housed 2 barns. Emma Alston sick, not down stairs today. C. M. to Henderson. Tuesday, Ossie took Captain John R. White to Manson, he went on excursion to Norfolk, Va. Miss Emma Alston, Pannie and Nancy spent day at C. M.'s. Thursday, Rev. Mr. Bradley spent the day, took Miss Emma Alston home. Thursday, Miss Maria Alston here last night. George took her back to Henry Burwell's. Friday, Alfred Plummer and John Mayfield took Pannie and Nancy to J. H. Mayfield's yesterday, Alfred Plummer brought Nancy back today, he spent the day. Saturday, President McKinley assassinated yesterday afternoon at Buffalo, N. Y., at 4 in afternoon. Sunday, George took John R. to Mrs. W. H. Boyd's. Henry took Nancy to W. H. Burwell's. Nena, Nancy and Boyd to New Hope. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva spent afternoon. John Mayfield brought Pannie home. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, cut and housed 2 barns tobacco. Tuesday, cut pea vine hay, cleaned tobacco pit. Mrs. James H. Bullock, her daughter Lucy Edwards, Miss Sally and little Charles came. Wednesday, George started on trip to Granville County. Friday, Captain John White and Lucy to Henderson. Pannie and Nancy at C. M.'s. last night, C. M., wife and child spent the day here. John Mayfield and sister Miss Sally here tonight. Saturday, Pannie left for Charlotte N. C. to teach. John R. and family left for Gibson. John Mayfield and sister and Nancy went with them to depot at Manson. Sunday, William McKinley, President of U. S. died this morning. Meridith and Hope Bullock and Mr. Hamilton Terry here afternoon. Walton Watkins and wife, Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva. Nena, Lucy White and Kate Robinson to Sunday School. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, Mr. Len Henderson and Miss Kate Plummer spent the day. Wednesday, Mr. Carl Fleming spent the day and night. Nancy did not get off to Greensboro on account of rain. Thursday, George loaded tobacco, ran wagon in buggy house. Hands cut up limbs and laps John R. left when he groved up trees. We had them hauled to wood house in wheelbarrow. Friday, hands getting board timber. George and Roger took George's tobacco to Henderson. 447 lbs., Net - \$50. Nancy left for Normal College, Greensboro, N. C. Saturday, Rev. John N. Cole and wife here. Cooper riving boards, he and George groved up woods in front of dwelling. Rev. J. N. Cole and wife to Warrenton. George Robinson here tonight. Sunday, Nena and I to church at Middleburg. George, Charlie, Miss Fannie and Henry to Nutbush, protracted meeting there conducted by Dr. Black. George Robinson took Kate home. Sally and little Charlie spent the day here. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Lucy White to Warrenton, George took her to Manson to go on cars to attend Miss Lucy Hawkins' school. Tuesday, sowed  $4\frac{1}{2}$  gallons clover seed and 1 gallon wheat, plowed and harrowed land 8 or 10 times. Cooper got up 2 more board trees. Sold 525 lbs. George's last cotton at Manson for 3¢ per lb. in seed. Wednesday, feeding fattening hogs 3 times day. George, Nancy and Nena to meeting at Nutbush. Hauled poles to build new shuck house. Thursday, George and Miss Fannie to Warrenton and John Cawthornes, home at night. Sally and little Charles over creek. Friday, Nannie T. returned from Greensboro sick. Charlie to Manson for her. Saturday, Hope Bullock called afternoon. Hands gathered apples. Sunday, C. M. went for wife and child, they spent the day here. Captain R. B. Henderson, wife, Master Henderson Estes and Mr. A. M. Scales came from Henderson. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, sold cow and calf for \$18. George took Watt to Henderson.



OCTOBER

Tuesday, October 1 to Thursday, October 31. Ossie cut off his finger when cutting food for horses. Wednesday, hauled 2 logs to saw mill, brought 180 feet lumber. Mr. Charlie Capps here to rent farm. Thursday, 6 logs to saw mill, have picked 2,386 lbs. cotton. Friday, hauled 3,000 shingles from Ridgeway, finished covering Mary's house. Started uncovering Anthony's house to put on new shingles. Got them from Dr. Williams. Saturday, George on a trip to Granville County. Charlie and Henry hauling cotton to Manson. Mr. Alfred Plummer and Miss Kate came. Sunday, George to Mr. Nat Daniel's. Charlie, wife and baby and Mrs. W. H. Boyd spent day. John Mayfield came, left after supper. Nena to New Hope. Miss Fannie and Nancy to Middleburg, dined at Mr. Plummer's. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, I met Peter King at William Durham's, rented him a farm for 1902 for  $\frac{1}{4}$  of crop. Tuesday, cotton 3.10 in seed, 8 in lint. George home from Nat Daniel's, gone 3 days. Wednesday, Cooper covering Mr. Watkins' house. George and Ossie to Ridgeway for 1,000 more shingles, to cover house at Mrs. Riggan's. Anthony helping Ed split up stove wood. Mr. J. K. Plummer came took Nancy home with him. White Brothers hauling cotton to Manson. Saturday, 53rd anniversary of our wedding. Charlie at Mr. Sol Fleming's sale. Sally and baby spent day here. Sunday, Alfred Harris died of typhoid fever. Miss Annie Plummer paralyzed. Union meeting began at Mt. Auburn. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva spent afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Alfred Harris buried at Boydton, Va., George and Miss Fannie got ready to go to Miss Ann Plummer's, rain broke them up. Tuesday, meeting of Confederate Veterans. Henry Burwell and wife spent afternoon. Thursday, George to Henderson for Nancy. Saturday, Mr. J. K. Plummer brought Miss Kate, he went on to Miss Ann Plummer's. I sent to Henderson for Watt. Sunday, Nena and I to church at Middleburg. Watt brought Miss Fannie Boyd from Henderson. George, Nancy, Miss Kate Plummer, Watt and Miss Fannie Boyd to Nutbush. Nena to New Hope. Wallace and John Cawthorne, Jr. here, tonight. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Watt and Miss Fannie Boyd back to Henderson. Tuesday, State fair opened at Raleigh. George trimming trees east of office. Wednesday, marriage of Miss Annie Burwell and Mr. Robert Powell, Nancy and George attended at Tabernacle. Thursday, Ossie to Beardsley's mill, got 2 Bbls. flour and offal. I sold Mr. Earl's young steer for \$11. Ossie hauled oak and hickory limbs trimmed from trees in front of dwelling. Bob Bullock delivered 295 lbs. cotton. I went to William and Bill Bullock's store, (colored). Friday, Miss Pan and Miss Fannie spent day at C. M.'s. Little Charlie sick several days. We brought 103 sticks tobacco from Bob Bullock's. Saturday, 4th quarterly meeting at Zion. Frost killed things, ice in hog trough. C. M. and I to Zion.  $\frac{2}{3}$  of official members present Sermon by P.E. Underwood. Collections fair. Middleburg paid \$74.16. After recess and dinner, conference assembled for business. Sunday, George and Nena to Young's Memorial, Nena to Sunday School. Nancy T. has been at J. K. Plummer's several days. She and Miss Kate Plummer at Young's Memorial today. They returned to Middleburg. George and Henry to Young's Memorial at night. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva spent afternoon. Monday, John and Miss Lizzie Burwell called. Quite a stir this morning before day, getting off to circus at Henderson, ate breakfast by lamp light. Henry and all hands went. I am attending stock. Tuesday, plowed up and housed 60 bushels sweet potatoes, more in garden. Cooper fixed potato house and made gate for horse lot. Wednesday, George Hawkins helping William Dunston get poles for Peter White's house. Got large poles and hewed them. Picking cotton 3rd time. Thursday, George and hands put tobacco in pit to order for market.



NOVEMBER

Friday, November 1 to Saturday, November 30. Hands finished shucking and cribbing corn with assistance from Ed and me. Saturday, George and Ossie to Henderson with tobacco, sold Bob Bullock's, 399 lbs. Net - \$36.80. Mine 1 barn mine - 410 lbs., Net - \$48.40. Sunday, lovely Sabbath, 48 wild geese passed over. George, Charlie, Nena, Henry and I to service by Rev. Mr. Pike at New Hope. Miss Fannie to Middleburg, home afternoon. Sister Sarah, John Robinson, wife and little Charles spent the day. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, I went to Enterprise, sent J. R. White check for \$100., to be credited on note. Cooper got 1,500 boards. Miss Fannie started school. Wednesday, Mr. Watkins left for Baltimore for another operation on his face. Friday, George and Nancy off to Granville County. Saturday, Rev. Mr. Earnhardt and daughter Betty spent day. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School, rest at home all day, no company. Tuesday, took William Durham's rent in corn, credited him with \$22.50, expenses of hauling and shucking \$2.50, leaving him credited with \$20.00. Wednesday, George and Nancy to Warrenton, she will be examined to teach school. Thursday, sold load tobacco in Henderson, 784 lbs., Net - \$75.28. George and I went in buggy. Friday, coldest day, would kill my hogs, too late in week. Tom Riggan killed his. Miss Ann Plummer's sale, her corn sold at \$3.68 cash. Saturday, George helped Cooper and Osburn work on cow house and shed. Willie Riggan returned from West Va., he dined with us. Very much like snow. Sunday, George and Nancy T. to church at Nutbush. Nena and Nancy to New Hope yesterday. Farewell sermon by Rev. Mr. Pike. Nena to Sunday School today. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva spent afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, killed hogs, Charlie sent his and Betty's up to kill. We put down floor above in cow house. Beat out beans. Tuesday, killed 15 hogs, 1,429 lbs., Nellie and John Cawthorne, Jr. came. Wednesday, cut out and salted hogs. I have 3 more large hogs to kill. Protracted meeting at Young's Memorial, Dr. Morton and Rev. Mr. Wharton preaching. Mr. Wharton spent the night. He returned this afternoon with Mr. Scott from Philadelphia, Friday, Cooper and William Durham working on Peter White's and Anthony's houses. Saturday, meeting closed at Young's Memorial. Cooper fixing up steps on south veranda. Misses Fannie Alston and Sue Robards came yesterday. Mr. Robin Carroll, Hope Bullock and Mr. Scott, Miss Bagley came, also Miss Belle Graham. Nellie and little Pannie here. Sunday, George and Nena to church at Middleburg, last sermon of conference year by Rev. Mr. Earnhardt. C. M. took Misses Fannie and Sue Robards to Manson. Miss Fannie White came home from Franklinton, from Manson with Charlie. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, sold barn tobacco in Henderson, 366 lbs., Net - \$39.85. Thursday, Thanksgiving Day. White Brothers' wagon took last of my cotton to Manson, 8,893 lbs., we return thanksgiving and praise to Almighty God for His goodness and mercy. May we love Him more and more". Saturday, sowed 8 bushels purple straw wheat, Ossie running drag over it. Jeff borrowed my wagon to haul his cotton to Mr. Bullock's gin.

DECEMBER

Sunday, December 1 to Tuesday, December 31. Beautiful Indian summer weather. John Mayfield spent last night. Miss Fannie and Nannie to church at Middleburg. Nena to Sunday School. Miss Eva, C. M., wife and boy spent afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, C. M. and Nena to Henderson. Mr. Watkins in John's Hopkins hospital second time for pain in his face. Wednesday, Marion Taylor's son Marion, 3 years old died. Thursday, C. M. put 10 bushels sweet potatoes in my potato house. Friday, coldest day this winter, George, Peter White and Ossie off to Henderson with tobacco. Hands cutting oak, hickory and dogwood. My load tobacco 435 lbs., Net - \$44. William





YEAR 1901

Dunston's 565 lbs., Net - \$43.95. Peter White's 247 lbs., Net - \$21.35. Saturday, Mr. Watkins returned from Johns-Hopkins, been there over a month. Sunday, Annual Methodist Conference in session at Fayetteville. C. M. and wife left little Charles here, they called on Henry Burwell and wife. Mr. and Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva spent afternoon. Meridith Bullock came after supper, spent the night. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Charlie bought sweet potatoes from Mr. Dortch, put them in my potato house. Tuesday, butchered 4 hogs. Cooper repairing Mr. Riggan's house for Mr. Capps to move in. Wood house  $\frac{1}{2}$  full wood. Wednesday, salted up last 4 hogs, 689 lbs., Nellie and John Cawthorne, Jr. came. C. M. took wife and baby over creek. He and Henry here tonight. Friday, loaded tobacco for William Dunston and Peter White, put wagon under shed. Saturday, wind and rain, could not take tobacco to Henderson. Sunday, Nancy with Hope Bullock to Nutbush. Nena to Sunday School. C. M. over creek to bring wife and child home, came without them, Mrs. W. H. Boyd sick. Streams very high, C. M. and Henry with us a week. Monday, very cold wave. George, Ossie and William Dunston to Henderson with 2 loads tobacco, had a cold time, got home nearly frozen. Wednesday, cold continues, snow partly covered ground, ice on pond  $\frac{3}{4}$  in thick. I sent to Ridgeway for 3,000 shingles to cover Peter White's house. Thursday, snow 3 inches, wagon off to Henderson, much colder at night. Friday, coldest day yet, hauled up logs to saw, logs frozen, hard to saw. Saturday, cleaned ice house, hauled 20 loads ice 1 inch thick and put in. Charlie and Ossie to Norlina with 15 fowls. George to Manson to meet Pannie and Lucy White and Miss Lily Thomas, all here tonight. Sunday, John Mayfield and Tom Carroll here tonight, also Mr. June Alston. Pannie home from Charlotte, Lucy from Warrenton. Young people to church at Young's Memorial. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Len H. White came from New York. He came from Port Richmond, N. Y. has not been home in 18 months. Farm work closed for 1901. I paid Jeff \$9.22, he has worked here nearly 2 months. Miss Sally and little Charlie home, over creek nearly 2 weeks. Wednesday, Christmas Day, George off to Granville County. I settled with hands, paid out \$55. George Robinson and sister Kate here tonight. Miss Fannie, Pannie, Nancy, Lucy, Len, Ed, wife and I all at home all day. John Mayfield here. We return thanksgiving and praise to God for His blessings and pray for a continuation of His love. Thursday, John Mayfield, Len, Pannie and Nancy T. off to bazaar at Townesville, all returned. George, Watt, Jim Floyd came from Oxford. John and Sarah Cawthorne, George and Kate Robinson and others here. Friday, lovely day, fair and mild. John Mayfield and Pannie to Mr. Alston's. Watt and Jim Floyd to W. H. Burwell's. Son born to Mr. and Mrs. Walton Watkins, name Carlos. Mrs. A. A. Watkins at Yadkin. Sarah and Nannie T. to C. M. White's tonight. Saturday, Watt and Jim Floyd dined with C. M. White, came back here tonight. Sunday, very rainy, Watt, Jim Floyd and Sarah all left, had rainy time. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, still drizzly, streams high. Henry stayed here last night, so bad he could not go to store. John Mayfield went home, he took Pannie and Nancy to Enterprise, they spent the night at C. M. White's. Tuesday, Misses Lily Thomas and Belle Bullock dined, Hope Bullock and Miss Belle Graham called. This closes year 1901. May the good Lord vouchsafe His blessing and continue His goodness and mercy as in the past. "Praise Him all creatures here below."



JANUARY

Wednesday, January 1 to Friday, January 31. Pretty New Year's Day. Jeff, Anthony, Abram and Roger reported for work. Alice to cook. Fannie Balthrop to work in house. Misses Alston and Bullock and others here. Thursday, Misses Alston, Lucy Bullock, Rev. Mr. Bradley, June Alston and Robin Carroll and others here, quite a crowd. Company increased at night. Friday, Pannie left for Charlotte, Lucy for Warrenton, Len for New York. Billy and John Mayfield, Wallace and John Cawthorne, Sarah, John Robinson and 3 little girls here last night. George took Len and girls to Manson, Nancy T. to depot, returned. Saturday, Nannie T. left for school, John Cawthorne, Jr. took her to teach at John L. Robinson's. They went to John Cawthorne's tonight. Sunday, C. M., wife and child spent day. Nena, C. M. and Charlie to church at New Hope. Rev. Mr. Hartzell's second sermon. Hope Bullock and Frank Fleming called. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, hands getting ice with my wagon and White Brother's. My wagon then helped Mr. Charlie Capps move. Peter King (colored) moved in at William Durham's. 16 loads ice, 1 inch thick. Wednesday, hauled straw to cover ice in ice house. Thursday, George and Miss Fannie with Nancy T.'s trunk to John L. Robinson's. Friday, C. M. called early, party of hunters with Colonel Price of New Jersey at C. M.'s last night. Saturday, Elijah Smith fixing back of fire place in our room. Sunday, Nena to S. School. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva spent afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, very cold wave, all things frozen up. I hired Hugh Boyd at \$75. Tuesday, Ossie to Ridgeway for 1,000 shingles to cover Mr. Capp's house. Cooper and Esau covering it. Hugh Boyd fixing up his house to move in. Friday, Cooper finished Mr. Capps' house, I paid him \$1.50, Esau helped, paid him \$1. John Cawthorne and Mary here tonight. Sunday, C. M. and wife left little Charlie with us, C. M. to Nutbush, Sally spent day with her mother. "Praise ye the Lord". Wednesday, Henry built hen house and moved game chickens. Saturday, sowed Gooch tobacco seed in plant bed and 6 papers cabbage seed around it. Sent \$1.50 by Rev. Mr. Earnhardt for subscription to Christian Advocate for 1902. Sunday, John Mayfield brought Nannie T. yesterday, he went to Mr. Carroll's last night, came by and took Nannie to Sister Sarah's. George and Nannie to Young's Memorial. "Praise ye the Lord". Wednesday, ice, snow and sleet on everything, 2 days, very cold wave. Miss Fannie to school, I sent for her afternoon. Still sleeting at night. Thursday, still sleeting, very difficult walking, farm work at stand still. Miss Fannie did not go to school. Friday, still sleeting, Miss Fannie backed out from school, streams high, roads in bad fix. We sit by fire, try to keep up stock and fowls. Corn and forage going fast. Keep cattle in stalls.

FEBRUARY

Saturday, February 1 to Friday, February 28. Sleet lasted several days, all gone. 2 of my sheep died during sleet. Anthony cut off their wool. George at Henry Burwell's to spend the night. Wednesday, my shepherd dog, Dandy, got after sheep, nearly killed one, had to put him up. Horse traders at Enterprise today. Thursday, dogs killed more sheep. I let Cooper have Dandy. Buck Dunston helping saw logs. Saturday, George brought Lucy White home on visit from Warrenton. Sunday, Nena to S. School. Mr. A. A. Watkins and Miss Eva came. Henry Dunston taken sick at Pencost, Penn., died, "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George took Lucy White back to Warrenton. Tuesday, ice not melted on pond for 2 weeks. Land hard frozen, very cold winter so far. Wednesday, light snow ice very thick on pond. Stock in good shape. Thursday, Charlie started to Henderson, stopped here, so cold went back home. Friday, Mrs. John Capps died in Hampton, Va., buried at New Hope. Saturday, heavy snow storm, 5 inches deep



no work but making paths, attending to stock and keeping up fires. We have plenty of good dry wood. Sunday, snowed all day, hail mixed in, 10 inches deep, still snowing, filled paths, very little traveling. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, snowing still, 15 inches deep. Had to make paths again. Cannot find sheep. Tuesday, very cold wave. Snow 17-3/10 inches in Raleigh, 9-3/10 in New York. Thursday, Miss Fannie has not been to school this week. Hail and sleet today, very severe spell of weather. Friday, raining and sleet-ing, very slick on paths, water shoe deep in paths. Mr. Shaffer, a Russian Jew peddler came. Saturday, Sprinkles of rain, hail and snow, ice on trees, some melted, lot of water and slush, no fun hunting, snow too deep. Another grandson born this morning. "William Wallace White", III. Sunday, "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Ossie took Miss Fannie to school. Snow frozen, will bear one's weight. Tuesday, rained in torrents, last night. Basement flooded, had to bail it out to get breakfast. Wednesday, ground covered with snow 10 days, all gone. Stable roof gave way with weight of snow, got boards and rafters and repaired it. Thursday, general thaw, George rode Simon to Henderson. I went to Enterprise, first time in nearly 2 weeks. Streams very high, roads very bad, Miss Fannie to school 3 days this week, none last week. Friday, heavy thunder, lightening, wind, rain and hail early this morning. Sunday, "Praise ye the Lord".

### MARCH

Saturday, March 1 to Monday, March 31. Wednesday, Miss Fannie started to school, rain drove her back. Hands making cart to break young bull. Friday, 4 plows putting in oates, plowing horse bought from John Bullock, (colored). Jeff sowing Va. Gray oates, put in 8 bushels. Mr. Capps sowing too. Mr. Kittrell, Nannie T. and John Mayfield here tonight. Jeff running 2 horse drag over oates. Sunday, John Mayfield and Miss Kate Plummer came. Hope Bullock spent the afternoon. Nena to S. School. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, burnt 91 yard plant bed, sowed it and put cover on. Thursday, planted fruit trees, worked in young orchard. Friday, shrubbed over vineyard and orchard, staked grape vines. Saturday, George and Henry off to Granville County. Sunday, "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George and Henry home from Granville County. Thursday, another cold wave. Friday, Ossie quit, going North. Saturday, Mr. Len Henderson here, he is fixing to move to Springdale. Sunday, Charlie, Nena, George, Henry and I to church at Middleburg, sermon by Rev. Mr. Hoover, Rev. Mr. Earnhardt assisting. Mr. Henderson and Miss Fannie to Springdale. Monday, Ossie left for Pencost, Pa. Tuesday, Mrs. Len Henderson came. Black martins coming, put up 5 more gourds for them. Put ashes on fruit trees and on vines. Planted drill corn. Friday, buds swelling, plums blooming. Sunday, Charlie, Nena, George and I to church at New Hope, heard Rev. Mr. Hartzell. Walton Watkins, wife and child spent afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Miss Fannie and Fannie Balthrop (colored) drove Steve to buggy to Henderson.

### APRIL

Tuesday, April 1 to Wednesday, April 30. W. H. Burwell and wife dined at Charlie's. We hauled poles for grapevine scaffold. Thursday, Osburn White's wife Dilly (colored) died, sick only few days. Saturday, Wagons hauling acid phosphate, Miller's tobacco fertilizer from Manson. 2 tons, have 1½ tons to haul Monday. Cooper and Roger fixing up palings. Sunday, George and Nena to church at New Hope. Miss Fannie at Charlie's last night, little William Wallace sick. Mr. and Mrs. Watkins spent afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, wagons brought last of fertilizer from Manson, 2½ tons Miller's from



YEAR 1902

Burton and Kimball, 2 tons acid phosphate and 2 bags Kainet from Horner Supply Co. Wednesday, George to Warrenton for Lucy White. Thursday, put up compost with chemicals, farm pen manure, acid phosphate and  $\frac{1}{4}$  Kainet. Saturday, Hugh Paschall got harrow. John Robinson, Nancy T., Miss Kate Plummer and Lucy White here. Sunday, J. K. Plummer, Captain R. B. Henderson and Mrs. Watkins spent afternoon. Young folk to Charlie's. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Hugh to mill for graham flour and hominy. Planted cymbblings and snaps. Anthony grazing cows. Wednesday, Peter White, Peter King and I planting corn. I have 60 young chickens, (game), Nena 75 not game. Saturday, George to Zion, dined with Sister Sarah. Henry and Miss Fannie to John Cawthorne's. Nena to New Hope. Mrs. Watkins spent afternoon. Wednesday, Jeff to Henderson for hay, we are about out of long feed, first time in many years. Got 5 bales at \$1.10. Thursday, drilling 500 lbs. acid phosphate to acre and broadcasting manure. Fire got out, all hands and Mr. Capps' hands had to fight fire all day. Burnt from Al Reavis' to railroad and further. Sunday, Henry and Nena to church at Middleburg. Henry and I spent afternoon at Mr. Len Henderson's at Springdale. Miss Fannie to Charlie's. Charlie and wife to Henry Burwell's afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, planting cotton, planted cabbage, gave Charlie some.

MAY

Thursday, May 1 to Saturday, May 31. Planted 40 hills Fernandino, 36 hills Joe Johnson, rest F. Fairmount watermelons. Good vegetable stand in garden. Saturday, good season, planted 25,000 good tobacco plants, also 20 hills Kleckling sweet watermelons, got seed from Dr. Williams. Sunday, I spent the night at Mr. Watkins, I was taken sick, had to remain there all night. Rev. Mr. Hartsell, Ed Watkins and R. J. Paschall there too. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, I slept well, after suffering with dizziness and vomiting. I arose and dressed soon after day. Mr. Watkins walked home with me. 2 sows have 16 pigs. I moved them to pasture. Finished planting cotton. Saturday, finished planting tobacco. George broke up crow's nest. Mrs. W. H. Boyd and Lucy Boyd here afternoon. Sunday, C. M., little Charlie, Lucy Edwards Bullock, John Mayfield and Nancy T. called, went on to church at Mt. Auburn. Nena and Henry to S. School. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, long season in May. Crops well worked, corn knee high, garden doing well. We set out 1,000 sweet potato plants. Hugh found and hived swarm bees. Friday, my birthday, 77 years old. Age telling on me, I am getting more clumsy and feeble. God has been very kind. I trust in His grace to be with me always. Mr. and Mrs. Henderson spent the day. Saturday, Quarterly Meeting at Middleburg. John L. Robinson and Sister Sarah came, spent the night. John with Charlie to meeting at Middleburg. Second quarterly conference. Nena to Sunday School. Miss Sally and 2 little boys over creek. C. M. went over today. "Praise ye the Lord". Crops growing off nicely. Tuesday, planted 2,000 more potato (sweet) slips.

JUNE

Sunday, June 1 to Monday, June 30. Wallace Cawthorne, Nellie and Little Pannie came. Wallace took Sarah back. George, Nena, Sarah, Nancy T., Henry to church at New Hope. Mr. and Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva spent afternoon. Monday, George and Nancy T. to Henderson. I sowed peas and sorgum. Friday, George met Lucy White at Manson, home from school in Warrenton. C. M. taking tax list. Sunday, Henry took Nellie and Little Pannie home. Little Charlie quite sick. Miss Fannie spent the day there. Mr. Watkins spent afternoon





here. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Miss Fannie at Charlie's last night. Henry did not return from John Cawthorne's. Lucy sick. George met Nancy, home from Henderson. Tuesday, getting many vegetables. Mary Cawthorne came home with Henry. C. M. taking tax list. Friday, John Cawthorne and John, Jr. came, brought Holstein heifer to put in pasture. Saturday, hauled up grass cut at old mill pond. Sunday, C. M., wife and children spent day. George and Nancy T. to Nutbush. C. M. to Young's Memorial, heard Rev. Mr. Bradley. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, planted more sweet potatoes. Wednesday, Jeff sheared sheep. C. M. to Henderson. Watt came home from Oxford, will spend several days. Friday, John Early Boyd and Miss Sally Bullock married last night at Nutbush. All young people from here went, got home at 1 o'clock this morning. George met Pannie at Manson yesterday, went with others to the marriage. Saturday, Watt left for Oxford. Sunday, C. M. took me to church at Middleburg. John Mayfield took Pannie. Miss Fannie at Springdale with her father, he has been sick several days. "Praise ye the Lord". Our garden is fine. Sunday, John Mayfield, Pannie, George, Nancy, Nena and Henry to church at Young's Memorial. "Praise ye the Lord".

### JULY

Tuesday, July 1 to Thursday, July 31. Hands getting timber and riving boards. Sunday, John Mayfield took Pannie to Episcopal church at Middleburg. Heard Rev. Mr. Joyner. George, Nena, Henry and Nancy to church at New Hope. Mr. and Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva came. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, curing primings this week, had 17 hands with George, got 2 barns. Tuesday, cutting oates. Thursday, George took Miss Fannie and Nancy to Henderson to go to Miss Sue Hines' marriage, at noon today. Saturday, John Mayfield took Pannie over creek. Sunday, Rev. Mr. Earnhardt spent last night, on to Tabernacle Miss Fannie went from Henderson to Franklinton. Nancy in Henderson since wedding. C. M. and family spent the day. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Mr. Capps curing tobacco in my barns this week. Wednesday, hands went to burial of Ephrium Henderson's wife. (colored). Thursday, worming and succering tobacco. Mrs. Sally and Miss Lucy Boyd, Mr. and Mrs. Len Henderson, C. M. and family spent the afternoon. Friday, John Mayfield, Thomas Horner, George, Henry, Nancy, Lucy and Kate Robinson to lawn party at Thomas home. Saturday, young folk from lawn party got home at 1 o'clock this morning. Sunday, George and Henry took Misses Sue and Mamie Plummer to Young's Memorial. They are visiting Mr. and Mrs. Len Henderson at Springdale. We had right much company today. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, C. M. and Ed Watkins to Henderson. Crowd of young ladies Misses Fannie Boyd, Kate, Mamie and Sue Plummer besides our home girls. Friday, watermelons plentiful and very fine. We stripped 2 barns primings. Saturday, Hugh took 2 barns primings to Henderson, George and Nancy T. followed in buggy, 819 lbs. primings, Net \$40.65. Sunday, protracted meeting at Middleburg, C. M., George, Nena and I went. Sermons by Rev. Messrs. Briggs and Earnhardt. Melons in abundance. Thursday, finished digging Irish potatoes, 20 bushels.

### AUGUST

Friday, August 1 to Sunday, August 31. Nena and Miss Fannie to meeting at Middleburg. 4 converts, 2 joined church, Messrs. Parrish and Champion. Saturday, Abe took primings to Henderson, 267 lbs., Net - \$13.90. George went on buggy. Pannie and Nancy in Franklinton at Dr. Henderson's. Miss Fannie and Lucy spent the day with Mr. and Mrs. Len Henderson at Springdale. Sunday, protracted meeting at New Hope, George went. Miss Fannie and Lucy to Episco-



pal church at Middleburg. C. M., wife and children over creek. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Nancy T. returned from Franklinton. John Mayfield and Willie Riggan here tonight. Tuesday, John Mayfield with Pannie and Nancy to protracted meeting at Union. Rev. Messrs. Andrews and Hartsell holding meeting at New Hope, here tonight. Wednesday, George and Miss Fannie to New Hope. Nancy and Lucy returned. Thursday, hands to church at Mt. Pleasant. Mrs. Thomas Riggan died yesterday, buried at New Hope at 4 o'clock today. Friday, meetings closed. John Mayfield and Pannie returned. Henry met Miss Bessie Hines at Manson. Saturday, youth killed by electricity at Manson. We gathered 150 fine melons this week. Sunday, John Mayfield, Pannie, George, and Nancy T. to church at Mt. Auburn. Nena to Sunday School. Mr. and Mrs. Watkins here. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, we gathered 3 wagon loads melons. Housed 2 more barns tobacco. Misses Kate, Mamie, Sue and Luna Plummer, Mr. J. K. and Edward Plummer came, enjoyed nice melons. Tuesday, hauled up wheat, threshing it with flail. Misses Mamie, Sue and Kate Plummer, Miss Sue Hines, Mrs. Willie Robinson and son George and 2 children here. Wednesday, the girls all dined at Springdale, all here tonight. Thursday, girls fixing up for a lawn party at Enterprise at C. M.'s tonight. Captain J. R. White and family came. Friday, crowd of young people came in this morning at 2 o'clock. They scattered, most of them went over creek. Lucy White and Bessie Hines with John Mayfield to Sister Sarah's. Only Annie and children here. Saturday. George and Hugh took tobacco to Henderson, sold 687 lbs., Net - \$75.45. Mr. and Mrs. Len Henderson called. Sunday, large number of children, grand children and visitors to dinner, 30 for dinner, 20 for supper. Nena, Boyd and Nancy to Sunday School. John Mayfield and George Robinson brought Lucy and Bessie Hines. George White to Nutbush. Misses Kate, Mamie and Sue Plummer, Pannie and Nancy back with him. Tuesday, Pannie and Nancy T. with George Robinson and John Mayfield to Sister Sarah's. Thursday, sold 404 lbs., tobacco in Henderson, Net - \$55.75. Saturday, Phil Hunt, Lewis Cole, Hope Bullock here. Mr. and Mrs. Will Kimball here tonight. Sunday, C. M., Nena, Nannie T. and I to church at Middleburg. "Praise ye the Lord". Friday, Hugh with load tobacco to Henderson. George and Nancy on buggy. Henry, Lucy White and Bessie Hines to party at Mr. Ed Taylor's. Hugh on buggy to Norlina to meet Captain J. R. White. Sunday, George, John Mayfield, Miss Fannie, Annie, Pannie and Nancy T. to Williamsboro to hear Bishop Cheshire. Nena and Henry to New Hope, C. M. and family to Young's Memorial, heard Rev. Mr. Bradley. "Praise ye the Lord".

### SEPTEMBER

Monday, September 1 to Tuesday, September 30. Quarterly Conference at Tabernacle. Rev. Messrs. Willis and Earnhardt left to attend, they did not go stopped at C. M.'s on account of rain. Captain J. R. White returned from Norfolk, Abe met him at Manson. Tuesday, Lily Thomas and Emma Alston here. John Mayfield and Henry Ryan left last night. Wednesday, Presiding Elder Willis and Rev. Mr. Earnhardt here tonight. Thursday, ministers Willis and Earnhardt left between showers for Tabernacle quarterly conference. Friday, George to Henderson with tobacco. Miss Bessie Hines came home with him. 725 lbs., tobacco, Net - \$77.90. Saturday, Nancy T., Lucy White and Miss Bessie Hines to Manson. John Mayfield took Pannie to Middleburg. Sunday, Nena with Nancy to church and Sunday School at New Hope. Sister Sarah, George Robinson and Sarah came yesterday. 25 people dined here. "Praise ye the Lord". Thursday, George and Captain J. R. White to Henderson on buggy, Hugh and Roger with wagon of tobacco. 2 barns 673 lbs., Net - \$108.39. Friday, Captain J. R. White wife and children left. Have been with us a month. George with



2 buggies and wagon took them to Manson. Miss Kate Plummer and Miss Caroleigh Drake called Sunday, cool, had fire all day. C. M., wife and children called on way over creek, left wife and children over there. Henry and Pannie went over creek. Nena to Sunday School. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, sold 1260 lbs. cotton to Horner Supply Co., at Manson for \$55.24. Rev. Mr. Earnhardt and daughter Olive spent the day. Tuesday, Boots carried 1260 lbs. cotton to Manson, sold it for \$3.15 per 100 lbs. Total - \$39.69. Wednesday, Lucy White left for Normal College in Greensboro. Pannie and Nancy with her to Manson. Nice fall weather. Friday, filled 1½ barns tobacco, will run slow fires under them today and tomorrow. Saturday, Pannie and Henry Ryan left for Charlotte. He has been here several months. Sunday, Miss Eula Fleming died Friday. Funeral today. George and Nancy attended. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George went with Peter King and Peter White and Mr. Capps, all took tobacco. Wednesday, sowed and harrowed ½ bushel German and 1 bushel white clover and 1 bushel wheat. Thursday, Mr. Watkins and Walton stripping their tobacco in my packing barn. George and Nancy T. to Henderson. Hugh carried 12th. barn tobacco on 1 horse wagon. Saturday, gathered 50 bushels apples, put them up granary loft. Sunday, Nena and George to church at Middleburg. Ed Watkins spent the day, also, C. M., wife and children. Nannie T. in Henderson since Thursday. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, circus in Henderson, all our people gone but Miss Fannie, Nena, wife and I. Miss Fannie and Nena got breakfast and milked cows. All home from circus after dark. I had to attend to stock. Tuesday, Mr. Watkins came early, I rode with him to Henderson to hear political speeches, heard T. T. Hicks and part of Mr. Cy Watson's speech.

#### OCTOBER

Wednesday, October 1 to Friday, October 31. I doctored Mr. Capps' hogs. Saturday, George and Miss Fannie to John Cawthorne's. Sunday, Walton Watkins, wife and child called. Charlie Riggan to supper. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Hugh and Ed Russell with load tobacco to Henderson, Henry and George on buggy. Henry on jury, our tobacco 552 lbs., Net - \$50.15, Ed Russell's 785 lbs., Net - \$66.10. Peter White's 393 lbs., Net - \$15.85. Tuesday, hands cutting rail timber. I sold 1144 lbs. cotton for \$38.32. Cotton opening very fast, 3rd picking. Put cows in corn field after gathering corn. Annual clover looking fine. Potatoes and peas growing like summer time. Cooper moved potato house back to old place. Thursday, George and Miss Fannie to Henderson. Miss Kate Plummer came, she and Nannie over creek. Friday, picked 1204 lbs. cotton today, 3rd picking in 2 days. Hauled Peter King's cotton to Manson. Henry returned from Jury in Henderson, there all week. Saturday, Mr. Sumner from Nashville spent last night, left this morning for Mr. Marrow's near Marrow's Chapel. Hands daubed potato house. Sunday, C. M. and wife and children spent the day. Mr. A. A. Watkins spent afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, pulled fodder off sorgum cane. Sold 1960 lbs. cotton for \$60.70. Mr. J. K. Plummer came for Miss Kate. Tuesday, sold 1068 lbs. cotton for \$34.71. Finished cutting and stripping sorgum cane. Wednesday, Anthony fixing up sorgum cane to haul to store to be ground, then cooked. Miss Fannie returned from Henderson. Mr. Grimes came to dig well, we did not agree on terms. Thursday, John Cawthorne and son Wallace came to spend several days. Wallace has just gotten over a long spell of typhoid fever. Friday, sowed 20 lbs. clover seed, harrowed and brushed it in. Wife and I, John Cawthorne and Wallace, Miss Fannie and Nancy dined at C. M. White's. Saturday, Anthony minding cows. Mrs. W. M. Burwell, Miss Sally and children spent the day. W. M. Burwell registering voters at Enterprise. Sunday, George and Nancy to church at Nutbush. Nena to Sunday School. Miss Fannie, Nancy T., Nena, Joe



Alston and Henry to Young's Memorial afternoon. Mr. and Mrs. Watkins, Walton, Mr. and Mrs. Len Henderson called. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, cane mill set up at Enterprise in front of Simon's shop. Started grinding and cooking sorgum. Finished it, brought home 15 gallons, very nice and bright. Wednesday, wife and Miss Fannie rode to C. M.'s. Picking cotton 4th time. Thursday, sold White Brothers barrel apples for \$2.50. Got 2587 lbs. cotton in 4th picking. Sold it at Manson for Net - \$76.98. Sunday, C. M. and family spent the day, C. M. and I, Miss Fannie, Nena, Nancy T. and George to church at Middleburg, large congregation, heard Rev. Mr. Earnhardt Communion by P.E. and Rev. Mr. Hoover. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Mr. Capps building crib, stables and potato house. Tuesday, plowed up, sorted and housed 100 bushels sweet potatoes. Nellie, Wallace and Pannie came. Thursday, George and Nancy T. to Henderson. Friday, Raleigh Fair this week, none of us went. Finished pulling, hauling, shucking and cribbing corn.

### NOVEMBER

Saturday, November 1 to Sunday, November 30. George and I to quarterly meeting at Union. Presiding Elder Willis preached, Conference in afternoon. Very full attendance of official members. C. M. attended, left his wife and boys at Miss Mary Bullock's to spend the day. Mrs. Len Henderson and Miss Fannie also there, to spend day. Sunday, lovely Sabbath, Nena and I to church at New Hope, C. M. and George too. Nancy T. returned from over creek with Joe Alston. Lot of company in afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, my crop of corn 75 Bbls. Have fed up 15 Bbls. to horses and hogs. Tuesday, real Indian Summer for several weeks. Election Day at Enterprise, only 25 votes registered, 18 white, 7 colored. George and Walton Watkins keeping poles. W. M. Burwell registrar. Wednesday, Hope Bullock and Mr. Scott here tonight. Thursday, George and C. M. to Henderson, George to Manson afternoon for Miss Party Graham to spend the night, she is teaching at Manson. Friday, picking cotton 5th time. No stained cotton this year. Saturday, circus at Warren Plains. Joe Alston took Nancy, George took Miss Elizabeth Graham. Sunday, George took Nancy to Manson to go to Kittrell to teach. Nena to Sunday School, Alvin Fleming came home with her. Mr. and Mrs. Watkins, Walton, wife and child and Mr. and Mrs. Len Henderson came. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Mr. and Mrs. Len Henderson called afternoon. George took last cotton to Manson, 794 lbs., Net - \$23.82. Our total 12,190 lbs. Net - \$386.72. Wife and I to C. M.'s afternoon. Cribbed rent corn from Mr. Capps, Peter King and Peter White. Saturday, Indian Summer continues. Captain R. B. and Richard Henderson called. Sunday, Mrs. Watkins spent afternoon. Miss Fannie and Henry to Katydid. Monday, Roger left but, his mother brought him back. Tuesday, George met Nancy T. at Manson, brought her home to go to Miss Nannie Tarry's marriage to Will T. Watkins tomorrow. Wednesday, Joe Alston took Nancy to wedding at Mr. George Tarry's. Hands cutting poles to build house for Ed Bullock (colored) at Mr. Capps'. Thursday, George took Nancy T., to Manson to go back to her school at Bobbitt, near Kittrell. Sunday, C. M. and wife came, left 2 boys with Miss Fannie and Nena. Henry and I went to church at Middleburg. Alston Boyd brought Mrs. W. H. Boyd, she spent the day, went home with C. M. and wife. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, hands and Mr. Capps hauling rock for Ed Bullock's chimney, 7 hands putting up cabbage in garden. George to Buck Fleming's for 1234 feet lumber. Wednesday, hands raking up leaves and cleaning yard. Mr. and Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva came after tea, spent the evening. Cooper, Jeff and Hugh butchered 2 sheep. Friday, Nena and I to C. M.'s to witness baptism of William Wallace White, III. by Rev. Mr. Earnhardt. Sunday, Miss Fannie, R. B. and Will Boyd, Rev. Mr. Bradley and Miss Party Graham at C. M.'s today and tonight. James Boyd's child, Evie died Friday night. "Praise ye the Lord".





DECEMBER

Monday, December 1 to Wednesday, December 31. George took Miss Party Graham to her school, then, he and Charlie to Henderson. Rev. Mr. Bradley brought Miss Fannie home early this morning, from C. M.'s. I put up 5 large hogs to fatten, up 2 weeks now. Wednesday, C. M., wife, children and Mrs. Boyd came, left Mrs. Boyd to spend the night. We started getting oak Christmas wood. Saturday, touch of winter. Miss Pan, Miss Fannie to C. M.'s. Mr. and Mrs. Len Henderson, Frank Watkins and children spent the forenoon. Sunday, Mrs. Lucy Spratley at C. M.'s, George met her at Manson yesterday. Miss Fannie at Springdale. George, Nena and Henry at church at New Hope. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, cold, some ice. Fixed kiln to kill hogs in the morning. Hauled lumber from Hayes' mill. Tuesday, killed 5 hogs also 2 for C. M. Salted up 600 lbs. meat. Wednesday, cold, ice pond frozen over. Cut up and packed 7 loads hard wood. Thursday, covered Mary Henderson's little house. Started covering Mr. Short Capps' house. Friday, weatherboarding Mr. Charlie Capps' house. Cutting wood in oak woods around ice pond. Packing it in wood house. Daubing Ed Bullock's house. Wood house nearly full of oak and other hard wood. Sunday, C. M. and family spent the day. Mrs. Watkins the afternoon. Miss Fannie to Springdale. Nena to Sunday School. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, sleeting a little, fixed to kill 15 young hogs. Tuesday, killed hogs, got them on poles before day, cut them out and salted them. Wednesday, moved crib and stables from Mack's old place to Mr. Short Capps'. Friday, I took Abe and 1 horse wagon to Mr. Bullock's mill, got lumber to finish upper floor in Mr. Charlie Capps' new house. Sent wagon back for lumber for Mr. Short Capps' house. They move in tomorrow. Saturday, short Capps with my wagon and Charlie Capps' wagon moving in. Sunday, Pannie and Nancy T. came. Miss Essie Call came with Pannie from Charlotte to spend Christmas holidays. Miss Fannie Alston and Mr. J. R. Carroll spent the day. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, carpenters finished. Mr. and Mrs. Leonard Henderson called. Tuesday, Jeff and Roger at Mr. Charlie Capps', putting house in order and cleaning up. George met Lucy White at Manson. She came from Normal College in Greensboro to spend Christmas holidays. Wednesday, all hands quit for Christmas. Nancy T. with Thomas Bullock to party at Mr. Herbert Taylor's. John Mayfield came after supper. Looks very much like snow. Christmas Eve. Thursday, Christmas Day, may we fully appreciate the birth of our dear Saviour, may we commemorate His suffering and accept Him as our Saviour. Ground was covered with snow, it melted. Calm and cold tonight. Friday, some scuds of snow. Pannie and Miss Essie Call over creek. Nannie T. at Mrs. Bullock's. Miss Fannie, Lucy and Nena dined with Mr. and Mrs. Len Henderson at Springdale. Watt came home from Oxford. Saturday, very cold, land hard frozen ice on pond  $\frac{1}{4}$  inch thick. Anthony attending to cattle. George Buck to horses. Lots of company. John Mayfield, Joe Alston, George Robinson, Tom Carroll, Misses Emma Alston, Lily Thomas, Essie Call and others. Sunday, John Cawthorne left Sarah here. Crowd broke up. Only Miss Belle Graham, Hope and Thomas Bullock here tonight. Pannie, Miss Essie and John Mayfield to Mr. Carroll's. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, only Miss Belle Graham here this morning besides home folk. Pannie, Miss Essie Call, John Mayfield, Tom Carroll, Miss Lily Thomas returned from Mrs. Carroll's, went to Captain Horace Mayfield's tonight. Tuesday, George took Watt to Manson, he returned to Oxford. Pannie, Miss Essie Call, Miss Lily Thomas with John Mayfield and Thomas Carroll returned from Captain Mayfield's. Miss Lily Thomas and Tom Carroll kept on home. John Cawthorne, Jr. came from Oxford. Wednesday, good crowd here, we return praise and thanksgiving to God for His kind care of us through the past year. Thanks to our Heavenly Father for the restoration in part of our dearly beloved Wife's



YEAR 1902

health. Pannie, Nannie T., Sarah Cawthorne, Miss Essie Call dined with Mr. and Mrs. Henderson at Springdale. Wife and I, Miss Fannie, Nena, Ed, George, John Cawthorne, Jr., at home. I have hired George Bullock, Plummer Henderson and Abram Petway to work on farm. Mary Henderson and daughter to cook and clean up house. Anthony Carroll and wife Lucy to attend cows, milk etc.



JANUARY

Thursday, January 1. Hands reported for duty. John Cawthorne, Jr. with us. All family at home. New Year's Day. Crowd of company tonight. Friday, Dr. R. B. Henderson and 2 boys called, left before supper. Messrs. W. T. Rowland and Thomas Horner called. Mr. Meridith Bullock and Miss Lillian Bagley spent the night. Miss Sally V. Bullock, also George Robinson came. John Cawthorne and Sarah here. House and office full. Saturday, girls all packed up, George and Henry with 3 buggies took them to Manson at noon. Only Sally V. and Sarah Cawthorne here tonight. Sunday, scuds snow, melted. None of us to church. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Miss Fannie resumed her school. Sally V. and Sarah at C. M.'s today, Wednesday, John Cawthorne took Sarah home. George and hands cut poles to line ice house, cleaned it out, packed leaves around pen inside. Saturday, ice 1 inch thick, very nice, put 10 - 2 horse loads in ice house. Miss Fannie at C. M.'s today, at Springdale tonight. Sunday, "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, cold, land hard frozen. Hands all cutting in new ground. Girls all off at school. Miss Fannie teaching public school. Tuesday, put 10 loads ice in ice house. George Bullock and Abe to Mr. Bullock's mill for saw dust to cover ice. Wednesday, all hands with White Brothers' wagon and ours hauled 15 loads ice 2 inches thick, covered with 12 inches saw dust. Mr. Len Henderson called. Friday, sowed plant bed with Long leaf Gooch tobacco seed. Saturday, sowed 4 papers cabbage seed around plant bed, trampled it in. Mrs. W. H. Boyd, Miss Fannie, Miss Kate Plummer and Miss Sally V. Bullock at C. M.'s today. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School. Mrs. Watkins, Mr. and Mrs. Len Henderson came. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, raining and sleet-ing, caught our plant bed in bad fix. Sent buggy to school for Miss Fannie. Wednesday, well digger came, he, Ed Russell and Peter King digging well at Ed Russell's (colored). Thursday, Mrs. W. H. Boyd's stables burned yesterday, burned 3 head of horses and 5 head cattle, 2 of them valuable milk cows. Friday, finished second plant bed, sowed 200 lbs. Columbia guano and 2 loads hog pen manure. Drilled 6 papers cabbage seed around it. Sunday, threatening snow or rain. Nena and George to church at Middleburg. Heard Rev. Mr. Lee. C. M. and family to Young's Memorial, 2 sermons by Rev. Mr. Henderlite of Henderson. George and Henry went at night, also Miss Fannie. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, light sleet, heavy fog, land crusty, hauled rock for well at Ed Russell's. Struck rock and water, had to halt operations till we get blasting material. Wednesday, well digger on horseback to Henderson for blasting material, made blast, water coming in right much. Richard Boyd took Mrs. W. H. Boyd home. Thursday, stormy, wind, rain etc. Well digger made several blasts, but, water only 2 feet deep. Friday, stormy night, had to send for more blasting material, failed to get it. Saturday, George rode horseback to Henderson. Work on well suspended till Monday.

FEBRUARY

Sunday, February 1 to Saturday, February 28. C. M. and family spent day, Mr. and Mrs. Len Henderson the evening. They returned home with Henry at bedtime. Miss Fannie suffering with neck and ear. George and Henry to church at New Hope. Public roads about impassable in all directions. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, resumed blasting rock at Ed Russell's well, have 3 feet water. Tuesday, hitched all our horses to wagons to haul rock to well, started walling it up. Wednesday, frogs making music at ice pond. Thursday, finished well, 5 feet water this morning. It was a tedious, heavy job. Friday, Peter King and Plummer helped Burwell Coleman clean out well at house. I settled with Burwell, well cost \$30, but is all right. Cooper fixed its curb and windlass,



YEAR 1903

I bought chain and bucket. Sunday, I have 7 very fine pigs 1 month old. Miss Fannie spent day at Springdale with Mr. and Mrs. Len Henderson. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva spent afternoon here. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Peter King and Peter White helping on C. M.'s well. John Cawthorne came, left Nellie and Pannie. Tuesday, George with 2 buggies to Manson, Captain J. R. White and family did not come. Letter says they will come the 12th. Thursday, George with 2 buggies to Manson again, Captain J. R. White and family did not come again. Roads very bad from Enterprise to Manson. Our turnip salad very fine. Sunday, Mr. Robert Fleming died today, Nena to Sunday School. Miss Fannie spent day at Springdale. Well digger blasting C. M.'s well a week, not deep enough yet. Rock in bottom solid and very hard. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George to Mr. Robert Fleming's to help about burial, etc. Had storm, rain in torrents, buried at New Hope church. Tuesday, wind all night, turned very cold, land frozen. Put cover on plant bed. Cabbage up, fear it will be killed. Wednesday, coldest Wave this winter. Cattle and hogs in good order, have to feed them heavily. Ice on pond  $1\frac{1}{2}$  inches thick. Friday, George Bullock's little sick child died, Plummer digging grave. George White rode Simon to Henderson's. Mr. J. H. Bullock getting ice from our pond. Ice 2 inches thick, clear as crystal. Picture agent Mr. Crawford from Warwick, Va., called. Sunday, C. M. and Jr., Nena and George to church at Middleburg, heard Rev. Mr. Lee. Miss Sally and little boys spent day. Miss Fannie spent day at Springdale. Mr. and Mrs. Len Henderson returned with her. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George took Nellie and Pannie Cawthorne home. Met John Cawthorne at Manson coming for them. Little Addie Capps broke her arm, Mr. Capps sent for Dr. Williams and Dr. McAllister, could not get them so, took her to Henderson. Tuesday, Mrs. Short Capps died very suddenly today, sent for us. George and I went over, sent for Miss Fannie and Dr. McAllister. George and Miss Fannie sat up there till midnight. Wednesday, George, Miss Fannie and Nena to Mrs. Capps' burial at New Hope. George Bullock (colored) with our 1 horse wagon carried burial case to Mr. Charlie Capps'. Mr. Sol Holloway read burial service. Good many at burial at New Hope. Thursday, sent George Bullock with wagon to move Mr. Robert Fleming. I bought mule from Mr. J. K. Plummer for \$40. I put 7 fine, fat pigs in pen separate from sows, sows fine and fat, too. Friday, George broke his plow beam, had to make a new one at Mr. Fleming's shop. Wind and hard rain. Saturday, rain in abundance. Mr. Alfred P. Watkins died, 3 deaths in neighborhood in a week.

MARCH

Sunday, March 1 to Tuesday, March 31. Nena, George, Henry and I to church at New Hope. Rev. Mr. Henderlite from Henderson preached. Mr. Alfred Watkins' funeral. George and Henry attended. Miss Fannie spent day at C. M.'s. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, sowed 13 bushels Virginia Gray oats. George Bullock went at daybreak for Dr. to see his wife. Cleaned out  $12\frac{1}{2}$  bushels oats, sold R. J. Paschall 6 bushels, White Brothers  $4\frac{1}{2}$  at 75¢ per. Rev. Mr. Joyner here. Wednesday, Mr. Coble, medicine drummer here tonight with driver and 2 horses. Saturday, Ed Russell to Henderson with his tobacco in White Brothers' wagon. Miss Fannie and George started in buggy, rain drove them back. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School. "Praise ye the Lord". Thursday, Miss Molly Riggan and Mrs. Charlie Riggan called Friday, second son born to Mr. and Mrs. Walton Watkins. Saturday, beautiful weather, plum and peach trees in bloom. My plowing well advanced. Sunday, lovely Sabbath, Nena and Henry to Sunday School. C. M. and family spent day. Henry and Miss Fannie to Springdale. George to church at Zion, heard Rev. Mr. Lee, dined at Colon-





el Mayfield's. Vegetation 2 weeks earlier than last 2 springs. "Praise ye the Lord". Wednesday, hauled 2 big loads chips from new ground. Thursday, I bought bay mare from Cousin Ed Russell. Planted Irish potatoes used home seed.  $\frac{1}{2}$  Early Rose,  $\frac{1}{2}$  Peach Blow. Planted garden. Saturday, Equinoxial storm. Sunday, still stormy, "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, first martins came today. Rain continues, water 6 inches deep in cook room. 4 hands bailing it out, comes in as fast as bailed out. Land badly washed, seeds in garden washed up. Tuesday, double bridges washed away. Both wagons made 2 trips to Manson to haul acid phosphate, Kaimit and Miller fertilizer to make compost. Wednesday, Mr. George Tarry died Monday from being thrown from buggy and having his leg crushed. Funeral this afternoon at St. Luke's. George to Manson with wagon for ton of Star Brand for cotton. Thursday, hands working road in front of house. Big freshet on Roanoke River, water to second story at Stark's mill on Nutbush. Friday, caught yellow dog in steel trap, trying to get into store room in basement last night. Oats and clover look nice. Saturday, Apple trees blooming. Plummer and Kit at work on public road. I received an upright plow from Mr. T. M. Adams of Gibson. Miss Fannie at Springdale today and tonight. Sunday, George and Henry to church at New Hope. C. M. came here, Miss Sally attending Young's Memorial. George on buggy for Miss Fannie. "Praise ye the Lord. Monday, putting up compost. Abe with corn to Mr. Burwell's mill to make hominy for poultry. George and C. M. to Henderson on buggy. Strawberries full of young berries.

#### APRIL

Wednesday, April 1 to Thursday, April 30. Warm as summer. Peaches killed by cold last week, falling from trees. Friday, some thief stole lot of our oates on road, we hauled them in today. Saturday, Cousin Ed Russell at C. M.'s tonight with 13 horses and mules. Miss Fannie at C. M.'s. tonight. Sunday, Nena, George, Miss Fannie, Cousin Ed Russell and I to church at New Hope, Cousin Ed home with us, Mr. Watkins and C. M. spent afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Cousin Ed sold 3 horses today. Thursday, Sharp's show in Henderson, 3 persons shot and killed. Friday, John Cawthorne and Nellie spent the day. Sunday, Mrs. W. H. Boyd, C. M. and family, Frank Fleming and family spent afternoon. Easter Sunday. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Easter Monday, Miss Fannie to C. M.'s, R. B. Henderson brought her home. Tuesday, torrents of rain, sent buggy for Miss Fannie, missed her, she walked home in rain. Wednesday, Nat Boyd and Miss Sally called. Nat caught over here, cannot cross creek. Friday, all my hands to school turnout. Saturday, Nancy T. closed her school at Bobbitt. Thursday, had commencement exercises. George met her at Manson today. Sunday, George to church at Zion, Nancy and Henry to Mr. J. K. Plummer's. Mr. Len Henderson, C. M., wife and little Charlie, Walton Watkins, wife and little Carlos called. Miss Fannie spent day at Springdale. "Praise ye the Lord". We got 4 gallons of milk a day from 4 cows, 2 fresh. Thursday, Mr. J. K. Plummer left Miss Kate. Horses got mired to wagon. Tobacco plants were fine, now drowned. Sunday, Nancy T. and Miss Kate Plummer went to Springdale last night. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Mr. J. K. Plummer took Miss Kate home. George took Nancy to Manson to take cars for Henderson. Cotton selling at Manson for  $10\frac{1}{2}$  lint. Wednesday, put in compost and planted 3 acres cotton. Thursday, put in acid phosphate and compost and planted 3 more acres of cotton.

#### MAY

Friday, May 1 to Saturday, May 30. I planted 58 hills Florida Favorite watermelons. Saturday, planted vegetables in garden, also 120 tomato plants



in young orchard. George met Nancy at Manson. Sunday, Miss Fannie, George, Nena, Henry to church at New Hope. C. M., wife and sons, R. B. Boyd and sons William and Jerman came. Henry to Mr. J. K. Plummer's for Nancy. Monday, Mr. and Mrs. Len Henderson called. Crows pulling up corn, have planted 18 acres cotton, 5 more to plant. Thursday, Henry and Nancy T. to Raleigh to carnival. Friday, planted 22 acres cotton, 28 acres corn, now planting tobacco. Rev. J. A. Lee and daughter Buena Vista spent the night. Sunday, Rev. Mr. Lee and daughter left for Tabernacle. George and Nancy T. to Colonel Mayfield's. Henry to Mrs. Alston's. C. M. and family came, C. M. and Frank Fleming went to see Mr. J. A. Fleming who had his leg amputated Friday night and is critically ill. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, George and Miss Fannie to see Mr. J. A. Fleming. Sunday, Miss Kate Plummer came, Henry took her to Nutbush, Thomas Bullock took Nancy. George to Zion, dined at Sister Sarah's. Mr. and Mrs. R. B. Henderson called on their way from John Bullock's. C. M. and family spent the day, Mrs. Watkins the afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Birds eating most of cherries. Saturday, my 78th birthday, I thank God for His goodness to me during all these years and trust Him to be with me to the end. Abe, Willie Hawkins, Boots and Roger left last night for Richmond, Va. (colored). Sunday, C. M. took me to Middleburg to church. George, Henry, Nena, Nancy T. went too. Miss Sally and little boys spent day. "Praise ye the Lord. Monday, planting tobacco again, only  $\frac{1}{4}$  of first planting standing, so dry. Tuesday, heaviest rain this month. George to Manson for 2 bags Premium fertilizer, we drilled it, made hills and planted 500 sweet potato slips. Friday, had 10 hands chopping cotton, finished. Saturday, Lucy White came from college in Greensboro. We cut alfalfa clover. Sunday, long season in May, 10th day of rain. Miss Fannie, Nena, Henry, Lucy White to Middleburg. Nancy T. with C. M. and family to Young's Memorial. George to New Hope. Henry and Lucy to Captain R. B. Henderson's at Katydid in afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord".

## JUNE

Monday, June 1 to Tuesday, June 30. C. M. and George to Commissioners' Meeting in Henderson to levy tax. Miss Fannie and Lucy to Springdale. Nancy T. at C. M.'s, all home tonight. Friday, Rev. J. N. Cole and J. H. Mayfield spent the day. Saturday, long season continues, planted more sweet potatoes, still 1,000 to plant. Sunday, heavy showers. C. M., wife and children spent day. C. M. took Nena to New Hope. Nancy T. and Lucy to Middleburg. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George and Nancy T. to Henderson. Had 3 gully washing rains yesterday. Insured cotton and tobacco for hail at \$2.00. More rain, more grass. Sunday, squares on cotton. Nena to Sunday School, Miss Molly Riggan home with her. "Praise ye the Lord". Tobacco 10 days late, growing nicely. Thursday, Mr. Jenkins, son of W. H. P. Jenkins of Granville County dined with us, he sells maps. George met Pannie at Manson, she came from Charlotte, where she teaches in Thompson Episcopal orphanage. Sunday, C. M. and family came, Miss Fannie and Miss Sally to church at Nutbush, George and Nancy T. went too. John Cawthorne and Sarah came. Nena to Sunday School. Mr. J. K. Plummer and Miss Kate spent the day. Sarah will stay with us a while. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, heavy washing rain. Kit went to Ridge-way to pick berries. Tuesday, George and Nancy T. to Henderson. Pannie and Sarah to C. M.'s. Wednesday, Miss Fannie Alston and J. Robin Carroll married. John Mayfield spent the night. Thursday, George and Henry met John R. White and family at Manson. Friday, Pannie got her trunk, it has been lost on railroad more than a week. C. M. brought his family from over creek. Sunday, C. M. brought his family up, took me to church at Middleburg, Nena took Annie



and little girls, George took Nancy T. and little Boyd. Mrs. Watkins, John Mayfield, George Robinson spent the afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, Captain J. R.'s wife sick and very nervous.

## JULY

Wednesday, July 1 to Friday, July 31. Miss Emma Alston here, she, Nancy T., Lucy and Sarah to Young's Memorial with wagon and hands to decorate for Pannie's marriage tomorrow afternoon. Thursday, Captain J. R. White's wife very ill. All making preparations for marriage of Pannie and John Mayfield at 7 P. M., Nellie, John Cawthorne, Jr. and little Pannie came. Coop came from Gibson. Lavenia left field to help cook. Company assembled here at 5 had lunch before going to marriage. All went to Captain J. H. Mayfield's tonight. Len White arrived from New York. Friday, large crowd here yesterday, Alfred Plummer, Andrew Davis, Misses Emma Alston, Kate Plummer, Dell Clements, Kate Plummer, Nancy T., Lucy White and Sarah Cawthorne came from Colonel Mayfield's, also, Len, Watt and George to dinner. Saturday, John Mayfield and Pannie spent the day. All company gone but Captain J. R. and family, Sarah Cawthorne and Miss Dell Clements. Mrs. H. F. Plummer and Miss Pela Plummer were here for Pannie's marriage, from Newport News, Va. Sunday, Nena, George, Henry and little Boyd to church at New Hope. Crowd of company here. C. M., wife and children, Mrs. W. H. Boyd, Mrs. Jack Spratley, Miss Dell Clements, Mrs. Watkins, Walton Watkins and family. Mr. and Mrs. Len Henderson called. "Praise ye the Lord." Monday, Len took Miss Dell Clements to Manson, kept on to Norlina for his suit case left there last week. Tuesday, Captain J. R. and family left for home in Gibson. Wednesday, Thomas Carroll and Miss Lily Thomas married. Mr. and Mrs. Len Henderson had corn pudding last week. Friday, Len and Nancy T. drove Heck to Mr. J. K. Plummer's afternoon. Saturday, John Cawthorne brought Mary, took Sarah home. Len and Nancy T. home from J. K. Plummer's. Sunday, C. M., wife and children spent day, Nena to Sunday School, Children's Day at Mt. Auburn and Mt. Pleasant (colored). "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, C. M. and Lucy White started to Henderson, rain drove them back. Thursday, John Mayfield and Pannie here tonight. Friday, George took Len to Manson on his way to New York. Saturday, George and Lucy White to Henderson. Sunday, George, Miss Fannie, Nena, Lucy White, Henry and Nancy to church at Young's Memorial morning and night, heard Rev. Mr. Orr. Mrs. Watkins, Miss Eva, Thomas Bullock, Rev. Mr. Orr, Miss Parker of Raleigh, Weldon Hawkins and others here. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Mrs. Short Capps died. Horace Mayfield took Nancy to Colonel J. H. Mayfield's tonight. Tuesday, Mrs. Short burial service by J. M. Holloway. George, Nena, C. M. and wife and Mary Cawthorne attended burial at New Hope. Mrs. W. H. Boyd, C. M., wife and children spent the day. Wednesday, wife, Miss Fannie, Mrs. W. H. Boyd and I spent day at C. M.'s. I am feeding my hogs 1 bushel cymbings a day. My cotton waist high and very fine. Friday, Mr. Ellis and Mrs. Walton Watkins called. Saturday, John Cawthorne, Jr. and Will Webb called on their way to Mr. Blackwell's. Sunday, C. M., wife, Nena, George, Henry and I to protracted meeting at Middleburg, sermons by Rev. Mr. Lee, large congregation. John Cawthorne, Jr. and Will Webb spent the night. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Nena and Henry to church. Rhoda Bullock and William Bullock (colored) died. Tuesday, pulled first ripe watermelon. Nena, Mary Cawthorne, C. M. and wife to Middleburg to church. Rev. Mr. Lee taken sick, closed meeting. Wednesday, John L. Robinson, Sister Sarah and 4 girls came. George and Miss Fannie to Colonel Mayfield's. Heavy storm in Raleigh yesterday. 3 inches of rain. Thursday, Sister Sarah, John Robinson and 4 girls to C. M.'s today. I sold first tobacco primings, in Henderson. 394 lbs., Net - \$11.20. John Robinson, Sister Sarah and 2 young-



est girls went home. Left Pannie and Mary Robinson here. Mary Cawthorne has been with us 3 weeks. Grapes, melons, corn, tomatoes, apples all coming in.

## AUGUST

Saturday, August 1 to Monday, August 31. Sunday, protracted meeting at New Hope, also Mt. Pleasant (colored). George, Miss Fannie, Nena, Mary Cawthorne, Pannie and Mary Robinson to New Hope. Mrs. Dan Phillips and children came to Mrs. Watkins'. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, John Cawthorne, Jr. brought Nancy T. home, took Mary back. Nena and Pannie Robinson to New Hope. Heard Rev. Messrs. Hartsell and Edwards. Tuesday, finished housing Irish potatoes in old crib. 12 bushels nice, smooth potatoes. Miss Fannie, Nancy T. and girls to C. M.'s, only Nancy returned. Thursday, moved old barn to Mr. Charlie Capps'. Friday, Miss Fannie with George to ice cream party at Zion. Henry and Nancy to lawn party over creek. Fannie Balthrop (colored) paralyzed at Mt. Pleasant church. Sunday, Nellie and Pannie Cawthorne sick with typhoid fever. George took Miss Fannie down there. Mrs. Phillips and Miss Eva spent afternoon. John Mayfield and Pannie spent the day. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George and Henry on buggies to Manson, brought Lucy White, Mary Boyd, Liv Taylor, and Bessie Hines. Mr. Thomas Horner came with them. Thomas Bullock here tonight. Tuesday, watermelons fine and in abundance, house full of girls, George took them to Manson to get their baggage. Henry took Miss Alice Daniel to Williamsboro, changed horses before going to Manson. Thursday, Misses Mary Boyd, Liv Taylor, Bessie Hines and Lucy White to Mrs. James Bullock's, caught in heavy rain. Friday, girls returned from Mrs. Bullock's. Mr. Charlie Taylor came for Miss Liv. Henry with all the girls to Mr. J. K. Plummer's tonight on hayride, returned after midnight. Saturday, girls had a lawn frolic here. Sunday, Messrs Weldon Hawkins and Thomas Bullock took Misses Mary Boyd and Bessie Hines to church at Nutbush, dined at Mr. Ed Taylor's, home to supper, Nancy T. and Lucy with them to church at Young's Memorial at night. We thank the Lord for much needed rain on our crops. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, Nancy took Miss Sue Hines to Manson. Misses Kate Plummer and Carolee Drake spent the night. Wednesday, Henry and Nancy to Mr. J. K. Plummer's, Lucy White and Mary Boyd to C. M.'s. Thursday, my last tooth extracted by Dr. Smith. Watt with Mrs. Dr. Ed White, Ed White, Helen White and Sadie Harris came from Oxford. Here tonight, house full of company. Friday, Sarah Cawthorne died at 6 o'clock this morning. John Mayfield came to let us know. Watt, Nancy T., Lucy and George to John Cawthorne's. George Bullock drove Dr. and Mrs. Ed White, Helen White and Sadie Harris to W. H. Burwell's. All returned from burial tonight. Saturday, John Mayfield and Pannie came yesterday. Watt and Lucy to W. H. Burwell's. Nellie and little Pannie still sick with typhoid fever. Miss Fannie has been with them 2 weeks. Sunday, C. M., Nena, Henry and I to church at Middleburg. Mr. Lee, our pastor has been sick 4 weeks. Messrs. Kimball and Holloway held service. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Watt, Cousin Ida White and girls went visiting. Miss Sally and little boys, Mr. and Mrs. Henderson spent afternoon. Tuesday, I sent load watermelons to store, gave load to hogs. Watt, Ida and girls left for Oxford. Mrs. Watkins, Mrs. Phillips and children came. Sally and boys, Nancy T. to Mrs. W. H. Boyd's. Friday, Quarterly Conference at Middleburg. P.E., Mr. Willis presided. Our pastor still sick. Not good turnout of official members. Captain G. W. Davis, Lewis Read and Charles Scoggin stopped with us to eat watermelon at store. Mrs. Watkins came. George Robinson here. Sunday, Rev. Mr. Hartsell, Nena, George and Nancy to church at New Hope. George Robinson left with Lucy. She will visit Sister Sarah and family. Monday, Mrs. Governor Scales at Springdale, came from R. B. Henderson's (Katydid).





SEPTEMBER

Tuesday, September 1 to Wednesday, September 30. Nannie T. to Springdale, Masters Wylie and Estes returned with her. Wednesday, George to John Cawthorne's for Miss Fannie, she has been there 3 weeks nursing the sick. Nellie and little Pannie still sick with typhoid fever. Mrs. Governor Scales, Mr. and Mrs. Len Henderson, Masters Wylie and Estes, C. M., wife and children spent the afternoon. We had nice melons. Thursday, Miss Fannie returned to John Cawthorne's to nurse the sick, George took her. Nellie and little Pannie still sick. Pannie has been in bed 6 weeks. C. M. and Sally had much company today. Saturday, Pannie and John Mayfield came. Kate Robinson has been here all week. George Robinson came. Nannie T. with Sally over creek. Sally left her children here. Rev. Mr. Lee and daughter Ida here. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School and preaching at New Hope. Big colored baptizing at our pond, 23 baptized. Great crowd of negroes and good many whites present. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George and Kate Robinson, John Mayfield and Pannie left, Nancy T. with Henry to C. M.'s last night. Tuesday, started eating new sweet potatoes, picking dry peas and first cotton. Wednesday, John Mayfield and Pannie came, he left Pannie with us. Thursday, hauled rock, prised up old barn at Ed Russell's, Cooper put in underpinning, etc., raised barn 12 inches. Saturday, big barbecue at John G. Bullock's yesterday. Lucy left for Normal College in Greensboro, George Bullock took her baggage in wagon. Sunday, John Mayfield came for Pannie. Nena to Sunday School, C. M., Miss Sally and boys here. Scuppernong grapes ripe, plentiful and fine. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, sold cotton at 4¢, Net - \$9.92. Wednesday, George Bullock and Plummer helping Mr. Charlie Capps, 2 of his hands got into fight last night, neither at work today. I have 10 women picking cotton. Thursday, Plummer and Kit gathering apples. Mr. and Mrs. Henderson spent afternoon, got wet going home. Hauled load pumpkins, George took 1072 lbs. cotton to Manson, Net - \$42.88. Saturday, George off to Henderson with load tobacco, it got so high had to strip and sell it, 465 lbs., Net - \$26.05., Fine tobacco but damaged. Henry to Manson for Miss Kate Plummer, she and Nancy to Mr. Herbert Taylor's. Sunday, heavy frost several mornings. Nancy and Miss Kate Plummer to church at Nutbush. Nena to Sunday School. George to Colonel Mayfield's. I went to Mr. Capps'. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Henry took Miss Kate Plummer home. I am feeding hogs on pumpkins. Tuesday, cold wave, total cotton first picking - 2493 lbs. C. M. and family and Tom Horner came to eat grapes. I put fattening hogs in pen. Feeding corn and pumpkins. Friday, Mrs. H. F. Plummer came to Springdale from Newport News, Va. I sowed clover, cut pea vines for hay. Ran cedar brush over clover after harrow. Paid White Brothers \$60. Saturday, George to John Cawthorne's for Miss Fannie, she has been there 7 weeks. Nellie improving, little Pannie still quite sick. Sunday, Mr. and Mrs. Len Henderson and Mrs. H. F. Plummer came from Springdale, spent forenoon. C. M. and family came, He and I to church at Middleburg. Miss Fannie and Nancy T. to spend night at Springdale. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Mr. Watkins and Duke filled 1 of my tobacco barns, Walton Watkins started fires under it at midnight. Miss Fannie and Nancy at Springdale and C. M.'s, did not return. Tuesday, C. M. and wife left children here, they spent day over creek.

OCTOBER

Thursday, October 1 to Saturday, October 31. George and Miss Fannie to John Cawthorne's. John Mayfield and Pannie with us tonight. Sunday, Nancy T. at C. M.'s last night. George and Nena to church at New Hope. Rev. Mr.



YEAR 1903

Hartsell home with them to dinner. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George and C. M. to Henderson, C. M. got excused from jury. Tuesday, George and Nancy T. to Mr. J. K. Plummer's last night, home midnight. Wednesday, picking cotton 3rd time. George took Miss Fannie to see Mr. Bouroughs. Thursday, sowed 5 bushels best grade Virginia Gray oats, bought from "Wood and Sons". Saturday, cold, stormy. Miss Sally over creek. Sunday, rough weather, all at home by fire. C. M. brought his family home. Monday, 55th anniversary of our wedding. Both wagons hauled cotton to Manson - 2458 lbs., Net - \$89.09. brought 29 bushels Sugar Loaf seed home, put up in granary. Plummer and Kit split 100 rails. Tuesday, sent 1114 lbs. cotton to Manson, 3rd picking, Net - \$40.02. Anthony minding cows. Miss Fannie and Nena to John Cawthorne's. Wednesday, lovely fall weather, George and Nancy T. to Henderson. Anthony minding cows in corn field. Have to keep bull up in stall. Thursday, 3 hands working on public road. I have 16 hogs up to fatten. Have sold all cotton picked, Net - \$370.03. Friday, hauled 4 - 2 horse loads rent pea vines from Ed Russell's. Miss Kate Plummer came. Saturday, Miss Fannie at Springdale 3 days with her father who is sick. I helped White Brothers in store all afternoon, Charlie gone to Manson. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School. George with Nancy T. and Miss Kate Plummer to church at Zion, dined at Captain J. H. Mayfield's. C. M. and family spent the day. Mr. Watkins and family afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, I went to Bullock's store to get James H. Bullock to certify to my signature to deed to small part of parsonage lot at Ridgeway to Mr. Deiki, (German). Mr. J. K. Plummer came for Miss Kate. Miss Fannie started her school in Short Capps' house. Tuesday, women picking cotton 4th time. George and Nancy T. to John Cawthorne's, John, Jr. has typhoid fever. 4th case in the family this fall. Wednesday, John Mayfield and Pannie here tonight. Picked 1012 lbs. cotton today. Thursday, Plummer, Kit and the cook off to show in Henderson. John Mayfield, Pannie and Nancy T. at C. M.'s tonight. Friday, sent 2528 lbs. cotton to Manson, Net at 3¢ lb., \$94.75. Hogs eat  $\frac{1}{2}$  bushel corn a day, besides slops from kitchen. Saturday, cold rain mixed with snow. George went to C. M.'s for Nancy, she has been there several days with Miss Sally who is sick. Sunday, George, Nancy T. and Nena to all day services at Middleburg, sermons by Rev. Mr. Lee, Speeches at Sunday School convention by Rev. Mr. Henderlite from Henderson, Messrs. Lewis and Crocker afternoon. Nancy T. to Mr. J. K. Plummer's. Miss Fannie at Springdale afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, sent my cotton and Peter King's to Manson. Tuesday, Mr. Ed Capps and Miss Evans married, they spent night at Mr. Charlie Capps'. Wednesday, housed 4 wagon loads nice sweet potatoes. Miss Fannie and Nancy T. to marriage of Miss Lucy Bullock and Mr. June Alston at Nutbush. John Mayfield and Pannie went too. Thursday, paid taxes for 1903 - \$20.22. John Mayfield and Pannie here tonight. Saturday, Miss Fannie and Nancy T. spent night at Springdale.

NOVEMBER

Sunday, November 1 to Monday, November 30. George and Nena to church and Sunday School at New Hope. Miss Fannie to hear Rev. Mr. Joyner at Middleburg, home by Katydid. C. M. and Miss Sally left boys, went to church at Nutbush. "Praise ye the Lord" Friday, hauling and shucking corn, hauling cotton to Manson, 5th picking. Nan died at Anthony's, Plummer digging grave. E. O. Taylor called. Saturday, hauled my 10 Bbls. rent corn from Short Capps'. Miss Fannie and Nannie T. to Springdale and C. M.'s tonight. Sunday, Nena and Nancy T. to Sunday School. C. M., wife and children spent the day. Mr. and Mrs. Len Henderson called. Quarterly meeting at Union, none of us went. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Indian Summer continues. Have 10 helping shuck



YEAR 1903

corn. I met Rev. Mr. Lee at Enterprise, paid him in full for salary and assessment, for the year. Tuesday, C. M. and wife to Henderson, Nancy T. with children at C. M.'s. George Bullock took tobacco to Henderson, George White and Nancy on buggy. Wednesday, 2 pedlars stayed here last night. Anthony minding cows on public road. Thursday, E. O. Taylor here, cancelled insurance policy. George piddling and stopping holes under yard fence. Friday, Indian summer, fair and smoky. Mr. E. O. Taylor cancelled my insurance policy for hail, returned it, I had to pay \$82. Paid heavily for my folly. Saturday, Mr. Len Henderson called. George took Nancy to Williamsboro to start her school. She boards at Mr. Henry Shanks'. George Bullock with Heck to wagon took her trunk. Miss Fannie spent day at Springdale, night at C. M.'s. Mr. James Bullock's gin house burnt up, loss \$1,000, covered by insurance. It was rented to James Satterwhite and Co. Sunday, George and Miss Fannie to church at Zion, dined at J. H. Mayfield's. Nena to Sunday School. Wife with C. M. to his house. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, hauled 7 Bbls. rent corn from Ed Russell's. I fell over logs going to hog pen nearly broke my nose. Miss Fannie dressed the wound. Cold wave. Saturday, land hard frozen, ice pond frozen over. Sunday, C. M. and Nena to church at Middleburg. George and Miss Fannie to Mr. Henry Shanks' at Williamsboro to see Nancy T., boarding there, teaching. Mr. J. M. Holloway home with C. M. and Nena, dined with us. Mr. and Mrs. Walton Watkins and children, Mr. Sam Plummer and Miss Kate spent afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Re-surveyed land and chopped lines. 5 pigs from Joe Riggan hog born today. I put 2 of my game chickens in coop, shipped them to Vance Fleming in Philadelphia. Mr. Houghtellin came, ran line over R.V.R.R. Tuesday, George, Plummer and I with Mr. Houghtellin surveyed round tract of land, had rough time running down Anderson's Creek swamp. Sent Mr. Houghtellin home on buggy. Wednesday, snowed at intervals all day. George Bullock with load tobacco to Henderson, George White on buggy. Thursday, Thanksgiving Day, land frozen and covered with snow. Mrs. W. H. Boyd and Miss Sally and children spent Thanksgiving Day. We return thanks and praise. Friday, snow and cold wave. Hands cutting and packing wood in wood house. George to Mr. Henry Shanks', brought Nancy T. home. I still have several hundred lbs. cotton to pick, tenants have several thousand. Sunday, Nena and Miss Fannie to church at Young's Memorial. Nancy T. and George to J. H. Mayfield's. Miss Fannie dined at C. M.'s. John Mayfield and Pannie here tonight. "Praise ye the Lord".

DECEMBER

Monday, December 1 to Thursday, December 31. Killed and dressed 9 hogs, hung them in meat house. Head burst out of scalding tub, had to get another. Hogs weighed 1667 lbs., average 185 lbs. Wednesday, finished trying lard, 150 lbs., very nice meat and lard. Thursday, Miss Fannie and Pannie Mayfield at C. M.'s tonight. Friday, John Cawthorne and family came. John Mayfield took Pannie home. Saturday, George and John Cawthorne, Jr. hauling wood, driving Simon and John Cawthorne's horse. Sunday, John Cawthorne and Miss Fannie to Episcopal Church at Middleburg. Heard Bishop Cheshire. John Cawthorne, Jr. Nena and Mary Cawthorne and George to church at New Hope. Big crowd here. Mr. and Mrs. Len Henderson, Walton Watkins, wife and children, Mrs. Gus Watkins and Miss Eva, C. M., wife and children. John Cawthorne, Nellie and children. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, John Cawthorne went to Warrenton. Nellie, John, Jr., Mary and Pannie with us. Nellie, John, Jr., and Pannie just out of a long spell of typhoid fever. Tuesday, John Cawthorne, Jr., Mary and Pannie picked  $1\frac{1}{2}$  bushels hickory nuts from large tree north of cotton patch. Hands cutting and packing wood. Thursday, snowed furiously for  $1\frac{1}{2}$  hours. Fri-



YEAR 1903

day, cold, winter weather. Cousin Sally Mayfield and Pannie came yesterday to spend day, returning got caught in snow storm at Mr. Watkins' had to return here. We finished picking cotton, hauled bolls and picked them. Total 17,968 lbs. Mr. Short Capps moved to Henderson, left his cotton in field, we hauled it up, picked 1076 lbs. from his cracked bolls and ours, at  $4\frac{1}{2}\phi$ , Net - \$51.31. John Cawthorne returned from Warrenton, Macon and Littleton. Sunday, Miss Fannie at C. M.'s last night and today. John Cawthorne, Nellie and children here since December 4. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, John Cawthorne, and Nellie at C. M.'s afternoon. John Cawthorne and John, Jr. went home, left Nellie, Mary and Pannie. Nena gathers cracked cotton bolls in day, picks them at night. Thursday, George and Mary Cawthorne to Henderson. John Cawthorne and John, Jr. returned. Saturday, George brought Nancy T. home from Mr. Shank's, her school suspended till after Christmas. Wood house nearly full of nice wood. Cattle and hogs in good order. Sunday, Miss Fannie and Nancy T. spent day at Springdale. House full here with John Cawthorne, Nellie and all the children. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Nancy T. and John Cawthorne, Jr. to Henderson. Messrs. Capps decided to move after making arrangements to stay. This upset my plans very much. Tuesday, Miss Fannie and Nancy T. spent day at C. M.'s. Wednesday, nice winter weather, all week. George with buggy and wagon to Manson to meet Lucy White. Anthony helping clean up yard. Good crowd here for Christmas and more coming. Thank the good Lord we have enough to eat. Thursday, paid hands balance due them for the year, George Bullock \$22.25., Kit - \$7.76., etc. House full of children and grandchildren, with us to spend Christmas. Thanks to the good Lord for His goodness. We pray that His mercy and blessing may continue to all our friends and kindred. Friday, Christmas Day with mild weather. "Praise the Lord, O, my soul and all that is within me praise His Holy name. We have a house full of family folk, men, women and children to enjoy Christmas festivities. Plenty of good things to eat. Some of young folk went to C. M.'s and Enterprise. Saturday, house and office full. John Mayfield and Pannie came today. Big crowd and good trade at store. Have to feed stock heavily. Sunday, so cold none of us to church. First appointment of new preacher, Rev. Mr. Chaffin. Young folk went to Springdale to tea with Mr. and Mrs. Len Henderson. George Robinson came this morning. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, young folk back from Springdale last night at 11 o'clock. They spent day at C. M.'s, went to J. H. Mayfield's tonight. John Cawthorne to Manson to meet Watt, he did not come. Tuesday, Miss Fannie dined at C. M.'s, John Cawthorne took her to Mr. Plummer's. All young crowd returned, they dined at Sister Sarah's today. Joe Alston came. I have my hands full attending to stock, poultry, etc. Wednesday, cold again. John Cawthorne, Sr. went home. Mr. and Mrs. Len Henderson spent afternoon. Charlie Capps moved to Mr. Taylor's, Short Capps to Henderson, I have 3 places to rent out. Thursday, young folks went to Mr. J. K. Plummer's this evening to party, will not return tonight, this closes the year 1903. Praise the Lord for all His mercies. My hands this year - George Bullock, by the year, \$75. Plummer Henderson, a tobacco patch and \$50., Abram Petway, \$45, for year. Anthony Carroll and Mary Henderson \$2.50 per month, \$30. Betty Henderson, \$1.50 per month, \$18. Kit Hawkins, \$6. per month since March \$48.





JANUARY

Friday, January 1 to Sunday, January 31. Bright, pleasant New Years' Day. We return thanks to God for His goodness and mercy during the past year. We desire to consecrate ourselves afresh to His service. I have hired George Bullock and Anthony for farm, Alice Hawkins for cook, Mary Henderson for house work. Young folk returned from Mr. Plummer's. Nancy T. stopped at Mr. Carroll's for party tonight. Saturday, Joe Alston brought Nancy T. home. George took Lucy White to Manson, returning to college in Greensboro. House full, only our family connections. Sunday, George and Nena to Sunday School and church at New Hope. John Cawthorne took Nancy to Mr. Shanks' to resume her school tomorrow. Miss Fannie will resume her school tomorrow. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, very cold, mercury 14, John Cawthorne, Sr. met Wallace White from Oxford and Wallace Cawthorne from Franklinton. Hands cleaned out ice house. Big crowd here tonight. Wednesday, ice 2 inches thick, George has 7 hands gathering ice, put in 16 loads. Thursday, snow 3 inches. We hung up meat, 54 pieces. Watt at home for 10 days. John Cawthorne and family here. Watt will go to Elon College to work in big store there. George, Watt, Wallace Cawthorne and John, Jr. took tea at C. M.'s tonight. Saturday, unusually cold winter, mercury not above 50 since November 20. We had house full all winter. West Bullock moved to Charlie Capps' place, Sally Bullock to Short Capps'. Sunday, John Cawthorne, Sr. and Wallace left for Warrenton, Nellie, John, Jr. and the girls still here. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Peter King hired for year for wages. Tuesday, George with buggy and Anthony with wagon took Nellie and children to Sister Sarah's. John Mayfield and Pannie here, tonight. Wednesday, John Mayfield and Pannie to Captain R. B. Henderson's (Katydid). We had 7 snows 1 in October, all light. C. M., wife and children spent day. Sunday, George to Zion, heard Rev. Mr. Chaffin. Nellie and children spent 3 days at Sister Sarah's, went back to their home, have been away from their home 7 weeks. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, land frozen since November, very bad on clover and oats. George put last barn tobacco in pit to order for market. C. M. and Watt to Henderson, had cold, rough trip. Tuesday, I rented my big ox to William Hargrove (colored), for \$10. for the year. Wednesday, ice 2 inches thick, put in 11 loads this morning, makes 27 in all. George to Fleming's shop for new bolsters for wagon. Thursday, much warmer, might have thaw, George and Watt on buggy, George Bullock on wagon took tobacco to Henderson. Watt decided to work for Parham Brothers February 1. Hands covered ice in house with oak leaves. Friday, rain, George went to school for Miss Fannie, missed her, she walked home, got wet. George took Alvin Fleming home in buggy. Saturday, collision and wreck on railroad between Manson and Ridgeway. 2 engines and 5 cars damaged Sunday, C. M., wife and children came, he took me to church at Middleburg. Watt and Henry on buggy, George horseback, so cold, small congregation. Watt and Henry to Mr. J. K. Plummer's to dinner. Frank Watkins here afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Charlie Capps stripping his and Mrs. Short Capps'. He has 13 barns, Mrs. Capps 4. John Cawthorne and John, Jr. came for their cow and dog. Tuesday, George took Watt to Henderson to work for Parham Brothers' Supply Co. Rain, Miss Fannie did not go to school. Thursday, cold wave, snowed 5 inches. Pedlar with horse and wagon spent last night. More snow. Saturday, heavy sleet, trees covered, had to rake paths again. Right much small hail with snow. Sunday, George to Captain J. H. Mayfield's. C. M. and family, Mrs. Watkins spent afternoon. Miss Fannie back from Springdale. "Praise ye the Lord".



FEBRUARY

Monday, February 1 to Monday, February 29. More snow, 3 inches on top. Coldest day this winter. George and Roger cut down oak and hickory trees for wood for cabins. Tuesday, snowy, very cold. Wednesday, George Bullock took Peter King's tobacco and Watt's trunk to Henderson. Thursday. Ground covered with snow several days, bad traveling. Friday, George Bullock had hard time going to mill, snow and ice. Did not get home till noon, horses nearly broke down. I rode Heck to Enterprise, very bad traveling on foot or otherwise. Saturday, general thaw out, I rode Heck to Ed Russell's. George in Manson to meet Lucy White, home from Greensboro college, building burned a week ago. She did not come, College to be resumed on 15th. John Mayfield and Pannie came. Sunday, C. M. and Sally left William Wallace here, they went to church at New Hope. Mr. Watkins and family spent afternoon. Heavy wind storm, blew down fences and trees. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, John Mayfield and Pannie started home, came back before storm. C. M. and family, Mr. Watkins and family just got home in time to escape it. Another cold wave. Thursday, nice, fine snow, we finished burning plant bed in snow. Friday, C. M. came, took Miss Fannie home with him. Very cold. Saturday, coldest day this winter. 11 degrees at sunrise. George brought Miss Fannie home. I have a cold, have not been to Enterprise in a week. Walton Watkins, wife and boys returned from Yadkin. Sunday, snow and ice covers land, a severe winter, very few warm days. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, ice and snow very slick, bad traveling. George took Miss Fannie to school and went for her. She only went 2 days last week. Tuesday, Walton Watkins and his father put tobacco in my pit, so cold it comes in order very slowly. Cold, icy time. Thursday, I killed 2 young hogs, freezing all day. Friday, rough weather, cold, freezing rain. Saturday, wind fierce and cold, ice on pond 5 inches thick. Nancy T. and Mr. Will Shanks came, they were delayed by high water at Nutbush creek. Irving Thomas had to pilot them across creek. Sunday, rainy day, C. M. and family spent day, Nancy T. and Mr. Shanks left for her school near Williamsboro. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, some warmer, land wet and sloppy. Tuesday, Wallace Cawthorne here last night. George took bedding for Watt to Henderson, Watt is with Parham Supply Co. Wednesday, another wind, blew down fences and trees. We sowed 3 papers cabbage seed around plant bed. Friday, more snow, hail on top of snow. Saturday, snow, hail, ice. I have been to Enterprise only 3 times in 3 weeks. Sunday, none of us to church on account of bad weather. Mrs. Watkins rode horseback up, spent afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George took Miss Fannie to School, she spent last night at Springdale.

MARCH

Tuesday, March 1 to Thursday, March 31. Hauled 600 lbs. cotton seed hulls and 100 lbs. cotton seed meal from Manson for cows. Sowed 5 bushels Black Spring oats. Thursday, sowed 5 more bushels oats from White Brothers. Hands fixing up fences and cutting up trees blown down by storm. Sunday, George went to John Mayfield's for Miss Fannie. C. M. and wife left boys here, went with Nena to New Hope. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, heavy rain, no farm work. Hands repaired hen house and moved rose bush. Tuesday, roads nearly impassable. George and I to see Mr. Charlie Capps about his tobacco, we decided to divide it, he hauled his part home. Thursday, hands hauled over 100 - 6 foot cedar posts from old mill pond. Friday, George to Mr. Shanks' for Nancy T. Saturday, I bought  $4\frac{1}{2}$  barns tobacco cured by Short Capps in my barns for \$45. Paid him \$12., will pay balance when tobacco is sold. George and Nancy T. to John Mayfield's. Sunday, Nena to New Hope.



YEAR 1904

Miss Fannie to Springdale and to C. M.'s. "Praise ye the Lord". Thursday, Mary Cawthorne here to go to school to Miss Fannie. Cooper finished riving timber for garden fence. Saturday, Quarterly Conference at Ridgeway, I walked to Enterprise, went with C. M. to meeting. All churches represented. Paid in \$185.60 for 1st quarter. P. Elder F. Smith gave us a fine sermon. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School, C. M., wife and boys, Jerman Boyd, Mr. and Mrs. Len Henderson, Mrs. Watkins, Miss Eva and little Ellis spent afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, black martins arrived. Both wagons to Manson for fertilizer. Tuesday, wagons for fertilizer again. Thursday, wife's birthday, 74 years old. Rev. Mr. Chaffin, C. M. and family spent the day. We loaded up Capps' tobacco for market. Friday, wagon to Warrenton with Tobacco, George followed on buggy. Big wreck on railroad at Henderson just after midnight. Wednesday night, destroyed 3 engines and a number of passenger cars. Estimated damage \$100,000. Sunday, cold, rainy, none to church. George to J. H. Mayfield's. "Praise ye the Lord".

APRIL

Friday, April 1 to Saturday, April 30. Sowed turnip salad, planted 2½ bushels Irish potatoes. Saturday, cold wave. Planted garden, snaps, radish, peas, salsify, 9 rows Evergreen corn. Sunday, colder, looks like snow. Watt and Mr. James Burroughs spent day, they went with Nena, Miss Fannie and Mary Cawthorne to New Hope. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Miss Fannie and Lucy Carroll (colored) to spend day at John Mayfield's. Tuesday, fire got out at Ed Russell's, also West Bullock's, very narrow escape of barns. Wagons off to Warrenton with tobacco. Putting wire on garden fence. Friday, put up fence around young orchard and vineyard. Sunday, John Cawthorne and little Pannie spent day. C. M. took Miss Sally and little Charles over creek. William stayed here. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, I awoke at daylight, rang bell at sunrise, we worked on new ground. Wednesday, I sent to White Brothers for my ox and cart. Nena nearly sold out of sweet potato plantings, 11 bushels. Finished planting corn. Running harrow over cotton lot. Sunday, George to Zion to church. Miss Fannie with C. M. and wife to Young's Memorial. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva came, cold, we kept big fire. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George running Acme harrow over 7 acre cotton lot. Cold snap. Horses Simon and Heck have distemper badly. Wednesday, cold as winter, ice ½ inch thick. Thursday, C. M. took Miss Fannie to Nutbush church to the marriage of Miss Emma Alston and Mr. Albin Tarry. John Cawthorne came tonight. Friday, long cold spell, frost for 4 days. I think fruit nearly all killed. Early vegetables damaged. Several forest fires got out yesterday. Saturday, Miss Fannie, John Cawthorne, Jr. and Henry to Nancy T.'s concert. John, Jr. and Nancy T. returned tonight. George with our 2 wagons and White Brothers' to Manson for 2 tons fertilizer. Sunday, I, with C. M., Nena, Henry, George and John Cawthorne, Jr. to church at Middleburg. Nancy T. closed her school. She taught 5 months. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, planted 9 bushels cotton seed with planter. Tuesday, bee martins came and cat birds. We drilled in 4,800 lbs. cotton fertilizer and 3 acre lot, put in 3½ bushels seed. A blessed rain revived things so much. Wednesday, nice season, Osburn prepared square in garden, we planted 1600 cabbage plants, squash, cucumbers and butterbeans, drilling compost. Planted 18 acres in cotton. Planted 107 hills watermelons.

MAY

Sunday, May 1 to Tuesday, May 31. Beautiful Sabbath, May Day. Nena and George to Sunday School and preaching at New Hope. Miss Sally and boys, John



Mayfield and Pannie spent the day. Mr. and Mrs. Len Henderson, Mr. and Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva afternoon. Henry and Nancy T. to Mr. J. K. Plummer's. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, put 1100 lbs. Miller's Standard fertilizer to acre on tobacco land. Tuesday, continued preparing tobacco land. Wednesday, Mrs. Sally Boyd and Mrs. Pannie Bullock at C. M.'s. Thursday, finished planting 25 acres cotton. Wife and I spent day at C. M.'s with Mrs. W. H. Boyd and R. B. Boyd and others. Finished planting cotton and tobacco. Sunday, Mrs. W. H. Boyd, Mrs. Pannie Bullock, C. M. and family came. Nena to Sunday School. Miss Fannie and George to John Mayfield's. John Cawthorne and little Pannie came. Mr. Watkins spent afternoon. Nancy T. to C. M.'s. "Praise ye the Lord". Wednesday, George and Henry with Miss Fannie and Nancy T. to Henderson. Planted peanuts in garden. Cut ditch in garden, worked out vegetables. Saturday, Cooper brought hive of bees from Peter White's, put them under pear tree in garden. George running harrow over pea, sweet potato and pumpkin land. Sunday, very beneficial rain. C. M. and little boys came. Nena to Sunday School. George and Miss Fannie to Zion and John Mayfield's, she will stay with Pannie a while. Mr. J. K. Plummer, Miss Kate, Mrs. Watkins, Miss Eva and little Ellis came afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George and Nancy T. to Mr. Shanks' for Nancy's trunk. Tuesday, Dr. Tom Blackwell here last night, worked on Mary Cawthorne's teeth. Wednesday, much rain, land very wet, looks like long season. Nancy went with Dr. Blackwell to C. M.'s yesterday, they returned this morning. Nancy T. to Henderson with George, Friday, drilled acid phosphate, dropped 10 acres. George running weeder ahead of choppers. Mr. Will Shanks spent the night. Sunday, C. M. took me to church at Middleburg. George, Henry, Nena, Nancy T. and Mary Cawthorne went too. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, my 79th birthday, the good Lord has been very good to me all these years, for which I am very thankful. I will try to serve Him more faithfully the remainder of my days. Watt, John Cawthorne, Nellie and little Pannie, C. M., wife and children, Henry and Mr. and Mrs. Len Henderson spent the day with us. Baseball match game at Cedar Fork afternoon. Company all left, Tuesday, Miss Fannie at John Mayfield's. Nancy T. and Mary Cawthorne here. Lucy White has not returned from Normal College in Greensboro. Commencement this week. I planted pumpkins. Saturday, George and Mary Cawthorne to Henderson. Sunday, Nena, George and Mary Cawthorne to New Hope. Miss Fannie, Nancy T. and Lucy to John Mayfield's. Ed suffering with headache and dispepsia. "Praise ye the Lord."

## JUNE

Wednesday, June 1 to Thursday, June 30. Long season, I planted sweet potatoes, pepper and re-planted vegetables in garden. Thursday, all hands bugging potatoes. Miss Fannie and Nancy T. came from John Mayfield's, left Lucy. John Cawthorne, Sr. came, spent day. Saturday, have 11 hands grassing cotton. John Cawthorne, Jr., Lucy White and George and Kate Robinson came. Sunday, hottest day this year. Miss Fannie, Nena, Nancy T. Lucy White and Mary Cawthorne, John Cawthorne, Jr., George and Kate Robinson to church at New Hope. Watt and Mr. Bunn came from Henderson. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, C. M. and George to Henderson to meeting of magistrates and commissioners. Tuesday, Thunder, lightening, wind and hard washing rain. Wednesday, Roger gathering cherries. Great grand son John Weldon Mayfield, Jr. born this morning at 4 o'clock. Thursday, grass growing so fast we had 10 hands cutting it. Friday, Rev. Messrs. Smith, P.E., and Chaffin will spend the night, I got in rain, got wet going to Enterprise. Saturday, Quarterly meeting at Tabernacle. C. M. could not go, had to take tax list. Preachers went. Sunday, Miss Fannie at John Mayfield's with Pannie and baby. Nancy T.





left yesterday for Newport News, George took her to Manson. Roger took her trunk. Lucy and Nena to John Mayfield's to spend the day. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, very cool wave, so, crops have not grown much. Lucy White and Mary Cawthorne spent Tuesday night at C. M.'s. Thursday, Dr. Blackwell here tonight, tobacco looking fine. Friday, Dr. Blackwell working on Lucy White's teeth, he pulled 21 teeth for Walton Watkins, then left for home. Squares on cotton. Sunday, Nena, Lucy and Mary Cawthorne to church at Young's Memorial, heard Rev. Mr. Orr. George to Zion. Miss Fannie at John Mayfield's, Nancy T. at Newport News. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George and Lucy to Henderson. Tuesday, Misses Bessie Hines and Effie Cobb here. We have plenty of vegetables. Wednesday, girls spent day at Springdale. Fixed up new cradle to cut oats. All girls here tonight. Lucy White, Mary Cawthorne, Bessie Hines and Effie Cobb. Thursday, George took girls to Manson. Mr. and Mrs. Len Henderson spent forenoon. Friday, John Mayfield came, took Lucy back. Saturday, Mrs. W. H. Boyd, R. B. Boyd and George V. Boyd at C. M.'s. Sunday, George, Nena, Henry and Mary Cawthorne to church at Middleburg. C. M. took Mrs. W. H. Boyd, R. B. and George V. Boyd over creek. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, planted beans, sowed 3 bushels peas. Wednesday, carpenters nearly finished addition to store at Enterprise.

## JULY

Friday, July 1 to Sunday, July 31. John Cawthorne, Jr. and Will Webb spent night on their way to Mr. Blackwell's. Sunday, Lucy White came home, George brought her. George, Nena and Mary Cawthorne to New Hope, Nancy T. returned from Newport News. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, John Cawthorne and Will Webb called. Tuesday, Mr. Martin, picture man and pedlar with horse and wagon spent the night. Saturday, my 25 acres of cotton in nice shape. John Cawthorne, Sr. and Mr. Edmund Stegall came. Baseball at Cedar Fork. Misses Liv and Lena Taylor dined with us, attended baseball. Sunday, John Cawthorne, Sr. came, took Mary to John Mayfield's. John Mayfield took Lucy White home with him. Miss Fannie at John Mayfield's 5 weeks. Lucy White and Mary Cawthorne there now. Nancy T. attending summer school at A. and M. College in Raleigh. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, George and Nena to Henderson. Wednesday, wife and I on buggy to C. M.'s. Thursday, we had first corn pudding. Thief stole 1 stack fodder. Sunday, protracted meeting at Zion. George to Henderson for Watt, they attended church at Young's Memorial, heard Rev. Mr. Orr. George Robinson brought Lucy home. Left Mary Cawthorne at John Mayfield's. Watt and George Robinson here tonight. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George traded buggies in Henderson. I am feeding hogs on cymbings, a bushel a day. Tuesday, George to Zion meeting, brought Miss Fannie home from John Mayfield's. I have numbered 125 watermelons. Wednesday, John Mayfield brought Mary Cawthorne home, took Miss Fannie back. Lucy White to Manson going to Oxford to visit Helen White. Thursday, dug and housed 30 bushels Irish potatoes. I feed hogs 3 bushels cymbings and small feed of ship stuff each day. Plenty of rain. Sunday, Mr. and Mrs. Len Henderson, Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva, C. M. and little boys spent afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, C. M.'s first daughter born, named Alice. Wednesday, Wallace and John Cawthorne stopped and dined with us on their way home from Mr. Blackwell's. Wallace Cawthorne just returned from business college in Richmond, Va. He leaves Friday for Darlington, S. C., to keep books for Burwell Tobacco Co. Thursday, wife to C. M.'s to see new grand daughter. Wallace and John Cawthorne left after supper. Sunday, John Mayfield, Pannie and little boy, John Weldon Mayfield, Jr. spent the day. George to Henderson. Watt came to spend a week. George, Nena, Watt, Henry and Mary Cawthorne to church at New Hope. We have nice melons, grapes and other fruits in abundance. "Praise ye the Lord."



AUGUST

Monday, August 1 to Wednesday, August 31. Protracted meeting at New Hope. Nena, Mary Cawthorne and Watt attended, services by Rev. Messrs. Hartsell and Porter. George met Lucy White at Manson. Heavy thunder storm with wind and hail afternoon. Tuesday, Rev. Messrs. Hartsell and Porter here tonight. Plenty of nice grapes, melons etc., for company. Wednesday, Nancy T. returned from summer school in Raleigh. Watt and Lucy White to John Mayfield's afternoon. Large crowds attending meetings at New Hope. Friday, Miss Kate Plummer came yesterday, Mr. J. K. Plummer came for her today. John Mayfield, Pannie and baby came. Saturday, John Mayfield left Pannie and baby here, Watt took Miss Fannie to Captain R. B. Henderson's. (Katydid). Mrs. Governor Scales is there. Lucy White to Mr. Ed Taylor's. Sunday, rainy time. John Cawthorne, Sr., Nellie and little Pannie came to breakfast. John Mayfield came to dinner. Watt and Henry to Mr. Ed Taylor's. Mr. and Mrs. Watkins, Walton Watkins, son Ellis, Mr. and Mrs. Gus Watkins and Miss Eva spent the afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George took Watt back to Henderson. C. M.'s wife, Sally sick, Dr. Williams with her yesterday and today. Tuesday, I gathered 40 watermelons, sent wagon load to Enterprise. Mr. Len Henderson spent forenoon. Wednesday, hands attending meeting at Mt. Pleasant. Miss Fannie, Pannie and baby John drove buggy to Springdale, C. M.'s and to Mrs. James Bullock's. Mrs. Governor Scales at Mr. Len Henderson's (Springdale). Thursday, biggest rain this summer, almost cloud burst, severe thunder and lightning. Crops almost drowned. Saturday, Quarterly Conference at Middleburg. C. M. and I went, P.E. Smith in chair. John Robinson and Sister Sarah came. Sister Sarah here, John Rob at C. M.'s. Mrs. Governor Scales left, the Wylie twins here yesterday, Sunday, Mrs. W. H. Boyd spent day. Henry and Lucy White to Mr. Ed Taylor's, Henry returned, left Lucy, their party will not break up till Wednesday. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Rev. John N. Cole and wife called. Tuesday, Miss Fannie to stay with Miss Sally tonight. Mrs. W. H. Boyd went to Warrenton to meet Lucy Spratley. Wednesday, Lucy White, Misses Mattie Jones, Bessie Hines, Lena Taylor and Messrs. Weldon Hawkins and Ed Taylor came from Mr. Ed Taylor's, they have been on a house party there for 10 days. Messrs. Hawkins and Taylor left at bedtime. The girls frolic at night and sleep in day. Mr. Lewis Taylor here today. Friday, house party on a hay ride tonight. Messrs. Ed and Charlie Taylor joined them, also William H. Boyd, Misses Liv Taylor and Mary Boyd. They went to Mr. J. K. Plummer's. Saturday, the house party got back just before day, slept good part of today, pretty quiet tonight. Miss Pan and Sister Sarah spent the day at C. M.'s. W. H. Boyd, Charlie and Lewis Taylor here. Mrs. W. H. Boyd, Sr. back from Warrenton. Sunday, George to Zion and to Colonel Mayfield's. Several new accessions to the house party today and tonight. Messrs. Hamilton and Will Tarry, Robert Young, Weldon Hawkins, Ed and Charlie Taylor, Mr. Baxter and William Bullock joined the party. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Miss Mattie Jones left, William H. Boyd took her to Manson. Tuesday, house party broke up, William H. Boyd, Miss Bessie Hines, George took Mary Boyd to Manson. Henry Taylor came for Misses Liv and Lena Taylor. Henry and Lucy White to Mr. J. K. Plummer's, afternoon. Wednesday, John Robinson took Sister Sarah home, she has been with us 10 days. George to educational rally at Wise, Superintendent Joyner and Professor Carlyle of Wake Forrest spoke. Scuppernong grapes getting ripe. Friday, Ed, Miss Fannie and Mary Cawthorne drying apples. Lawn party at Mr. Walter Bullock's tonight. Mr. and Mrs. Len Henderson here. Sunday, protracted meeting at Middleburg. C. M., George and Nena went. Miss Fannie and Henry to Mr. J. K. Plummer's afternoon. Tuesday, John Garland here tonight. C. M., Nena, Miss Fannie and I to church at Middleburg. Wednesday, John Cawthorne, Nellie and little Pannie came to breakfast.



SEPTEMBER

Thursday, September 1 to Friday, September 30. William H. Boyd came, took Miss Fannie to John Mayfield's. Sunday, Miss Fannie and Nena to church at New Hope. John Mayfield brought Lucy home, George brought Nancy T. home, got here in hard rain, dark as midnight, they stopped at Enterprise, got lantern. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, rain in torrents. Wednesday, Misses Mamie, Sue and Pela Plummer called forenoon. Miss Fannie, Nancy T., Lucy and Mary Cawthorne returned the call in afternoon. Thursday, Henry and Lucy White to Henderson. Mrs. J. H. Bullock and Daughter and Miss Meridith called. We are feeding hogs sweet potato vines and pumpkins. Using first sweet potatoes. Good stand annual clover. Peas in old clover lot 4 feet high. Roger took out tonight. Saturday, Misses Mamie, Sue and Pela Plummer, Sue Hines and Messrs. Webb, Burwell and Cawthorne all had their pictures taken in front yard. Sunday, lots of company, C. M., wife and children, Mrs. W. H. Boyd, Mrs. Alice Taylor, with 3 children, Misses Mamie, Sue and Pela Plummer, Messrs. Thomas Bullock, Weldon Hawkins, Alex Baxter, Mr. and Mrs. Gus Watkins, Watt here also. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George took Watt to Henderson. George Bullock took load tobacco. John Cawthorne returned from Mr. Blackwell's, left Mr. Theo Webb there. Wednesday, very heavy storm, cyclone at John Cawthorne's. Put Irish potatoes in granary, cleaned it up for apples. Storm blew down lot of trees, drove water in house under front door on north veranda, had to put buckets to catch it. Thursday, lovely fall day after storm last night. George took Miss Fannie, Nancy T. and Lucy and Miss Bessie Hines to Manson to go to Henderson. An abundance of scuppernong grapes, gathered many bushels, have many more. C. M.'s wife and children went over creek with Mrs. W. H. Boyd, Alice Taylor and children. Saturday, streams very high, bridge damaged. We gathered 20 bushels Winesap apples. C. M. and George to Henderson. Baseball at Cedar Fork. Captain George Davis here tonight. Sunday, C. M. and Henry came to breakfast. C. M. went over creek, brought his family here to dinner. Walton Watkins, wife and children, Mrs. Gus Watkins and Miss Eva came. George, Nena and Mary Cawthorne to Sunday School. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, we have housed 40 bushels apples. Tuesday, 15 hands picking cotton, 1567 lbs. 2904 lbs. in all. George Robinson brought Lucy home from John Mayfield's, left Miss Fannie there. Nancy T. on visit to Greensboro. Wednesday, hauled 2904 lbs. cotton to Manson, sold it to Horner Supply Co. at 4¢. Cotton selling at 4¢ in seed, 10 and 1/8 in lint. Finished first picking today, 3870 lbs., first picking. Thursday, sent Lucy White's trunk on wagon with cotton to Manson, George took her in buggy to Manson, she is off to Normal College in Greensboro. Friday, George Bullock with my 2 horse wagon hauling cotton to Manson for White Brothers, they are buying cotton for Horner Supply Co. Hands beating out peas. Saturday, County Convention in Henderson. Much cotton going to White Brothers, buying for Horner Supply Co., Mr. and Mrs. H. F. Plummer and Mrs. Fannie Newman at Springdale from Newport News, Va. Sunday, C. M., Nena and Henry with me to church at Middleburg. John Cawthorne, Sr. brought little Pannie and left her, Mary here too. George to Colonel Mayfield's. Miss Fannie came back with him. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Dr. Blackwell here tonight. We started 2nd picking of cotton. Dr. Blackwell put Miss Fannie's new teeth in. We moved crib and stables from Sally Bullock's to Coleman's. Wednesday, sent 2nd picking of cotton to Manson, 2759 lbs., 6576 lbs. in both pickings.

OCTOBER

Saturday, October 1 to Monday, October 31. Mr. and Mrs. H. F. Plummer at Springdale, girls went back to Newport News. Sunday, John Cawthorne and Nellie came to breakfast. C. M., wife and children came. He, George, Nena



and I to church at New Hope. Mr. and Mrs. H. F. Plummer, Walton Watkins and family called. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Miss Fannie commenced school. George took Watt back to Henderson. John Cawthorne and Nellie took little Pannie home. Monday, Mary Cawthorne went with Miss Fannie to school. I fed hogs on potato vines and pumpkins, will now feed them on corn. Hogs and cattle in good order. Tuesday, I went with Mr. Watkins on his buggy to Henderson to hear speech by F. S. Spruil in Henderson, he did not come. Court was in session, Judge Shaw presiding. Women picking cotton 3rd time. Have gotten 3,000 lbs. from Arch's 5 acre lot. Wednesday, George summoned on jury on murder case, trial opens tomorrow. Thursday, finished 3rd picking of cotton, 10,306 lbs. in all to date. Mr. Gibbs here tonight, delivered pictures. Goode Watkins here tonight. Friday, paid Mr. Gibbs \$5.50 for enlarged picture of wife and myself. Hands getting board timber, riving boards to cover buggy house and shed south of big stables. Saturday, John Robinson and girls spent night. George and I to baseball at Cedar Fork. Sunday, we have lively crowd of girls, John Robinson and daughters, Pannie, Mary and Nannie Wright. Mary Cawthorne, C. M. and family here. George to Colonel Mayfield's. Henry and Miss Fannie to Mr. J. K. Plummer's afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George and Nena to Henderson. George Bullock to White Brothers' for Bbl. flour, good flour now \$6.25 per Bbl. Tuesday, young corn in garden just right for table. George Bullock hauling 3rd. picking cotton, got 34 bushels cotton seed at 27¢ per bushel. Wednesday, Anniversary of our marriage (56 years). George hauled more cotton to Manson, 100 teams unloaded there. I have 9 hogs in pen, 10 in hog lot, 5 running out. Feeding them on acorns, Anthony picking them up. They are improving fast. Friday, 20 hands picking cotton 4th time. 3800 lbs. from 5 acres. Late start on account of cold dew. Osburn getting up acorns for hogs, lots of them in grove. Saturday, Ed Russell spent all week on sugar cane. Not many acorns in woods. Women picking cotton, Osburn riving boards. George took horse to shop to be shod. John Cawthorne took Mary home, she has been here 9 months. Sunday, Miss Fannie to John M. Mayfield's, took Alvin Fleming, returned at night. Young John Mayfield baptized by Rev. Mr. Joyner at Ridgeway. George and Nena to hear Rev. Mr. Orr at Young's Memorial. Wife and I called on Mr. and Mrs. Len Henderson, met Captain R. B. Henderson and Mr. Will Estes there. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, digging sweet potatoes, got 25 bushels today, Wednesday, digging sweet potatoes again. I rented Peter King's place to Jeff Bullock for next year at \$65. Ed Russell, Peter White, West Bullock and Coleman Bullock continue at same places. Got 35 more bushels sweet potatoes, not large but, smooth and nice. Thursday, Mr. A. A. Watkins had dinner with me, he and I drove to Middleburg to speaking by Pou, Zollicoffer, and others. Hogs eat 2 bushels acorns a day besides a bushel of corn, slops from kitchen and 2 gallons ship stuff. I am feeding 24 head. Saturday, Mary returned with Henry to go to fair. George off to Henderson with tobacco. C. M. took Miss Fannie to Manson to go to Greensboro, Lucy White sick there. Nancy T. there too. George left buggy and horse for Watt to come home tomorrow. Sunday, C. M., wife and children came, he, George, Henry, Nena, and I to church at Middleburg. Watt met us there, with us tonight. John Cawthorne and Pannie came, took Mary home. Monday, George took Watt to Henderson. Hands gathering corn. Miss Fannie and Nancy T. with Lucy White who is sick with typhoid fever at Mr. A. M. Scales' in Greensboro. Hands shucking and cribbing corn. Picking cotton 5th time. Friday, wife and I, Miss Mary Bullock and Mrs. Austin Bullock dined at C. M.'s. Saturday, hauled up 120 gourds from Arch's and back of garden. Hauled 3090 lbs. cotton to Manson, Net - \$126.16. Sunday, Indian summer. C. M., wife and boys spent day. C. M. and Nena to church at New Hope. John Mayfield called, he left Pannie and little John over creek, with Mrs. Lily Carroll. George crossed Smith Creek, home at night.





"Praise ye the Lord". Monday, cool nights, sunny days. Ed Russell will have corn shucking tonight.

NOVEMBER

Tuesday, November 1 to Wednesday, November 30. Finished gathering corn. Ed Russell preached Eliza Durham's funeral. Irving Thomas brought Pannie and little John today at noon. Wednesday, shucking corn second time. Saturday, circus advertised for Henderson for today, broken up. C. M. brought Pannie and baby up. John Mayfield came driving 2 horses. Sunday, John Mayfield and I, with little John to Springdale this morning. Pannie with George to New Hope. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva spent afternoon. John Mayfield, Pannie and baby went home. C. M. and I, with Captain R. B. Henderson and wife to Springdale. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, cut and hauled poles for crib and kitchen for Peter King. Tuesday, National Election Day, North Carolina Democratic by 50,000. Only 18 votes in our little township, 15 white, 3 colored. All democratic except 1 colored voter scratched Powell and substituted Currin, for sheriff. George held election polls all day. We lost 3 votes. One is Mr. Len Henderson who is sick, others are Short Capps and Mr. Grissom. Wednesday, National election republican, State democratic. Teddy Roosevelt elected for 4 more years, Congress largely republican. North Carolina all right, democratic. North and North West solid republican, Solid South democratic. Women picking cotton 6th time. Sunday, big rain and snow storm. C. M. came through snow, returned by Springdale. Friday, Dr. R. B. Henderson with his father who is very sick. Saturday, 4th quarterly conference at Zion. C. M. and I went, sermon by P.E. Dr. Smith. Full board of official members there. Sunday, Miss Fannie came home from Greensboro yesterday, George met her at Manson. She left Lucy in Greensboro and came to attend her sick father. Lucy better, Nancy T. is with her. Mr. Len Henderson very ill, Dr. R. B. Henderson and Dr. McAllister with him. George to Zion. Mr. Watkins here afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Dr. R. B. Henderson came from Springdale. Mr. Len Henderson very ill, Wednesday, Mr. Len Henderson died 2:30 this afternoon. John Mayfield, Pannie and baby came, John Mayfield and I to Springdale. John Mayfield to Manson to phone to Newport News and Middleburg. We went home, Pannie and baby with us tonight. Thursday, Mr. Len Henderson buried at 4 o'clock this afternoon. C. M. to Henderson for hearse and burial case. Rev. Mr. Poindexter conducted services, at Springdale and at grave at family graveyard. Miss Fannie at Springdale tonight. Friday, Miss Fannie with Mrs. Len Henderson, all family left but them. George stayed with them tonight. I bought quarter of beef from Mr. Newman. We sold all our cotton 19,375 lbs. Have several hundred more lbs. to sell. Net so far \$736.96. Saturday, C. M. met Miss Annie Manning. George to Smith Creek. He and Miss Fannie stay with Mrs. Len Henderson at night, at Springdale. Sunday, C. M. took Miss Annie Manning, Nena and George to church at Middleburg. Last sermon for Conference year by Rev. Mr. Chaffin. Sal and children here. Mrs. Watkins spent afternoon. Miss Annie Manning, Nena and Henry to Springdale afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, cold morning. Ice pond frozen over. Prepared to kill hogs. Peter King cut down bee tree in grove, split it up for Kiln to butcher hogs in morning. Mr. Watkins, Frank Fleming and C. M. also prepared to kill. Tuesday, butchered 9 hogs, C. M. sent his big hog up to be dressed. Mrs. Len Henderson had her sale today, only sold her household and kitchen furniture. John Cawthorne, Sr. and Nellie came. Wednesday, cut out and salted meat 1600 lbs. George Bullock went to wedding at Rufus Clark's (colored). Hands chinked and daubed Peter King's kitchen. C. M. sent his big hog to Henderson, weighed 290 lbs., brought \$21. John Cawthorne, Jr. came. George took Miss Annie Manning to Manson to take cars.



DECEMBER

Thursday, December 1 to Saturday, December 31. Pulled down and moved house for Jeff. John Cawthorne, Jr. started to clerk for White Brothers this morning. Walton Watkins has been with them 2 months but, is going to move. George took Nellie home. Friday, C. M. and I started to Annual Conference in Henderson, rained so hard we went back home. Jeff got gable ends and rafters on his house moved. Saturday, we hauled and cut up 6 loads wood from Springdale before Mrs. Len Henderson moved to Katydid. George took Miss Fannie to John Mayfield's. Sunday, third dark, drizzly day. We could not attend Conference in Henderson on account of rainy weather. Henry, John Cawthorne, Jr., C. M. and boys spent the day. Walton Watkins and family came in afternoon. They will move to Yadkin College this week. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, very rainy, began to sleet afternoon. Tuesday, picked last cotton, cows were eating it. Took tobacco out of pit to load for market. Miss Fannie came from John Mayfield's, spent day at C. M.'s. Walton Watkins moved. Wednesday, George Bullock with load tobacco to Warrenton, George White followed on buggy. Miss Fannie resumed her school after closing for 2 months. Nena with C. M. to Henderson. Thursday, George took load cotton to Enterprise, 146 lbs., Net - \$3.96. Cotton fell off \$10. per bale in 3 days. Walton Watkins left for Yadkin College on buggy, his wife and children went on cars. Friday, Miss Fannie teaching since returning from Greensboro. Lucy White nearly recovered from typhoid fever. Saturday, Nancy T. went to Andrews, she and Lucy left Greensboro at same time. Boyd is working in Andrews. Sunday, George Bullock to Henderson for Watt. C. M., wife and children spent day. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord." Monday, George Bullock took Watt to Henderson. Third snow, 2 inches. Tuesday, Len H. White arrived from New York. We sent 4 of Nena's hens, 15 of mine to Norlina, brought 35¢ each, Net \$6.35. C. M. brought Len from Manson. Wednesday, George and Len to C. M.'s tonight. Hands packing wood. Snowing. Thursday 4th snow storm, 5 inches snow. Friday, cleared paths yesterday, had to go over them again this morning. Hands packing wood. Stock all in stalls, have to feed heavy this weather. Sunday, snow, ice and sleet, ice hard and slippery, house full, all home folks. C. M. and boys came up on sleigh. Mrs. Watkins came afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George and Len to Henderson, Len on to Oxford. Cut and sawed big dead pine, sap part solid heart lightwood. Snow on land 8 days. Getting Oak and hickory wood in snow. Thursday, Peter King getting wood for himself in his ox cart, Len home from Oxford. Saturday, all hands quit for Christmas. Sunday, Christmas Day, C. M., wife and children, Len and Lucy came from C. M.'s, Henry and John Cawthorne, Jr. came from store, Watt from Henderson. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva came afternoon. We return thanksgiving and praise to God for mercies and blessings, we pray forgiveness for our short comings. "Praise the Lord O my soul, praise God from Whom all blessings flow, Praise Him all creatures here below." Monday, dark, damp, drizzly and foggy. Watt and Len spent day at C. M.'s. Tuesday, Mrs. Watkins came at 6 this morning, went to Henderson with Watt. John Mayfield, Pannie and baby John with us tonight. Miss Lena Taylor called. Wednesday, house full, only family people. Very cold but, we have plenty of good wood, keep warm and comfortable. Thursday, John Mayfield, wife and baby, George and Kate Robinson, Len White and rest of family folks here. George took Len to Manson to go to Oxford, he will stay with Watt in Henderson tonight. Henry and Lucy White to Middleburg to spend the night. Miss Fannie at C. M.'s to spend the night. Friday, Lewis Boyd White came home. George to Manson to meet Boyd and Nancy T., they came from Andrews, N. C., Cherokee County, Nancy T. has been up there several weeks. Lot of family folks with us tonight. John Robinson and Sister Sarah, C. M.



and Henry stayed till bed time. Saturday, Boyd has not been home in 10 years. We thank God for grace and mercy during the year just closing, for the blessing of health and enough of this world's goods for our comfort and for plenty of useful work to do. George took Boyd to Norlina at 11 o'clock tonight, he returned to Andrews. John Mayfield, wife and child with us tonight. This closes year 1904.



JANUARY

Sunday, January 1 to Tuesday, January 31. Lovely New Year's Day. Len and John Cawthorne, Jr. only ones here besides home folds. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Port Arthur taken by Japanese. Miss Fannie to her school. Len and Lucy to John Mayfield's. Rain and snow. Thursday, very cold, Len, Nancy T. and Lucy at home. Sunday, George to Smith Creek, all others at home. Len has been with us nearly a month. Lucy came for Christmas, Nancy T. came December 30. Monday, Nancy T. and Lucy spent day at C. M.'s. Tuesday, Wallace and John Cawthorne, Jr. came, Len White came from Oxford in the dark. Wednesday, Len, John Cawthorne, Miss Fannie, Nancy T. and Lucy spent night at C. M.'s. Thursday, Miss Fannie, Nancy T., Lucy, Len, John and Wallace Cawthorne back from C. M.'s tonight. Very rainy, mud and water all over. Roads about impassable. Friday, Wallace Cawthorne to Henderson. Lucy White home with John Cawthorne, Jr. Rain, hail, snow afternoon. Saturday, Len took Nancy T. to Manson to go to John Cawthorne's, did not get there in time, Len left Nancy T. there to go on Shoo-fly train. Sunday, very cold, C. M. came, took Miss Fannie back to go to Young's Memorial, brought her back with little boys. George and Nena to Young's Memorial too. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Len up early, to Manson to take Shoo-fly to Henderson. Lucy and Nancy T. at John Cawthorne's tonight. Tuesday, killed and salted up 8 young hogs. Len came home from Henderson. Miss Fannie at C. M.'s tonight. Wednesday, Len off to Wise today. Thursday, Mrs. W. H. Boyd came from Surry County Va., to Warrenton, from there to C. M.'s. Today, Friday, tenants burning plant beds. Jeff covering his house. Peter King building new stables. Saturday, C. M. brought wife, children and Mrs. W. H. Boyd up to spend day. He and I to Ridgeway to first quarterly conference, all churches represented but Tabernacle. Rev. G. Y. Smith, P.E., in chair. W. B. Fleming, Secretary. Stewards met and made assessments, \$820 salary for preacher. Sunday, C. M. took me, George and Nena went too to church at Middleburg, took up collection \$100., to pay for lot adjoining church and \$2.50 for furniture for district parsonage. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, burnt and sowed plant bed, also sowed 2 papers Jersey Wakefield and 2 papers winter cabbage seed around bed. Wednesday, very cold wave, coldest weather this winter. Nancy T. came from John Cawthorne's in cold. Left Lucy. Len returned from Warrenton. Thursday, Len and Nancy T. bundled up and off to Manson, Len to Darlington, S. C., Nancy T. to Raleigh to teach school. Water froze in pitcher in our sleeping room yesterday and today. Friday, Miss Fannie at C. M.'s tonight, Mrs. W. H. Boyd there. Saturday, Nancy T. in Raleigh, teaching in graded schools at Murphy school. Lives on N. McDowell Street. Lucy at John Mayfield's, went there from John Cawthorne's. Sunday, Miss Fannie with George to John Mayfield's. Mrs. Watkins spent afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord." Monday, 1 inch snow and hail on ground, ice underneath makes it very slippery. George and hands tearing down old barn. Tuesday, Nena gathering old cotton. We will rebuild pack house and stripping room.

FEBRUARY

Wednesday, February 1 to Tuesday, February 28. Land hard frozen, snow and ice on it. More snow, very cold, mercury 18 to 22 for 3 days. Sunday, John Mayfield brought Lucy home. He dined and went home in snow and sleet. We have plenty of good wood, enjoying good fires. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, 3 inches snow and hail and ice. Raked paths to wood house, well, stables, etc., George, Henry and hands cleaned out ice house, ice 4 inches in pond. Tuesday, got all ice off pond, 36 - 2 horse loads. Mr. Watkins called. Wednes-





day, Miss Fannie backed out of going to school today, cold, ice, hail and snow on ground 3 inches deep. Thursday, ice and snow still 3 inches deep, slick as glass. We confine ourselves to house except in emergency. Hard on people short on wood and fuel. Friday, clouds broke, sun glitters on ground and trees. We hear of many injuries received by people falling on ice. Saturday, Len came home, he has been to Raleigh, Gibson, Darlington, S. C., and many other places since he left 2 weeks ago. Sunday, sleet worse than ever, still slick as glass. C. M. and Henry came from store this morning. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, rain changed to snow and sleet, have had snow, ice and sleet for several weeks. Tuesday, very cold, 12 degrees at sunrise, very slippery on ice. I have not been to Enterprise in 3 weeks. Have to feed stock and fowls very heavily. Wednesday, very cold, 19 degrees at sunrise. Ice glassier than ever. We have to draw water and carry it to horses in stable, afraid they might get crippled on ice. Nena took off hen and 10 chicks. Extremely cold. Friday, ice still slick, very bad traveling. Peter King left to see his sick son at Norlina. Sewing machine agent Mr. Alexander came. Sunday, ice as slick as ever. George with Lucy White to Zion and John Mayfield's. Nena and Henry to church at Young's Memorial. George left Lucy at John Mayfield's, brought Len home, he has been there several days, has been to Henderson, Warrenton, Wise and John Mayfield's since he left home. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, rain, much water as well as ice and snow on land. Henry in Henderson on jury. Miss Fannie lost a week from school. Tuesday, I went with George on buggy to Enterprise, renewed my subscription to "Advocate" and "News and Observer". Wednesday, I rode Simon to Enterprise. George, Nena and Lucy White to C. M.'s afternoon. Thursday, George rode Simon to Warrenton, roads very bad. Friday, George rode horseback to Warrenton again, having his teeth fixed. Saturday, I went to Enterprise, wife sent buggy for me. Sunday, nice, sunny Sabbath. C. M. and George to church at Middleburg. Miss Fannie, Len and Lucy here. Mrs. Watkins, and Miss Eva came. "Praise ye the Lord".

### MARCH

Wednesday, March 1 to Friday, March 31. Plummer Henderson started working for me at \$7. per month. Sowed oats and dragged bush over them. Friday, wife and I dined with C. M., his 45th birthday. Misses Belle Graham, Mary Bullock, Henry and Lucy Burwell, Len and Lucy White there. Saturday, Railroad party met at Enterprise yesterday to fix up Roanoke Valley railroad from Manson to Clarksville. Sunday, C. M., wife and children came, left little Alice here, went to church at New Hope. George, Henry, Nena and Lucy also went. Len went to Mr. John Fleming's yesterday, came back today. Falkner Plummer and Miss Kate, Mr. and Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva spent afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, sowed 10 bushels oats. Fire got out Saturday, George and all plowers lost afternoon fighting fire. Plowed garden and young orchard. Cooper fixed up well house. Thursday, Len gone to Warrenton, Lucy to Middleburg. One sow littered 10 pigs, another 8, another 8, making 26 in all. C. M. and children have grippe. Friday, C. M.'s wife has grippe too, Miss Fannie there tonight. Saturday, Captain J. M. B. Hunt called to take wife's relinquishment of franchise on railroad. Captain Hunt spent night at Mr. Watkins'. Mrs. Watkins left yesterday for Yadkin. Sunday, Henry has grippe. Captain Hunt spent day at C. M.'s. Went to James H. Bullock's tonight. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Esau brought Miss Fannie up on buggy. All (white and colored) at C. M.'s sick, Cook and nurse both sick. Esau took Miss Fannie to school. Store shut up. Tuesday, George doctoring Simon horse for scratches. Sick ones at C. M.'s some better. He is out at store. Their cook Betty sick. Her mother Mary Henderson in her place. Wednesday,



George brought Lucy White from Middleburg, she has been at Mr. J. K. Plummer's a week. She and George to Henderson this morning. Cooper at old mill pond getting cedar posts to put fence around young orchard. Miss Belle Graham and Lucy Edwards Bullock called. Friday, I was taken sick with grippe this morning. 2 martins came. 4 days earlier than last year. Saturday, still sick with grippe. Sunday, Watt came, he hired a buggy and horse in Henderson. George to church at Zion. Len came home in December, he intended to get up an ice plant, but, failed, he went back to New York today. Monday, I had cup coffee and some bread for breakfast, first food since Friday, Watt back to Henderson. I am having a bad time with grippe. Wednesday, fencing in old orchard with wire. George and Ed have grippe. Cooper finished riving boards. Osburn cording up laps from board timber trees. Our grippe keeps George and me weak with no appetite. Friday, Wife's birthday, 75 years old. Thanks to the Lord for His tender mercies and loving kindness. Think our grippe a shade better. Saturday, Ed with all hands putting up new martin poles and new gourds. Sunday, Miss Fannie to Katydid. Friday, Mr. Estes brought her back today. John Mayfield, Pannie, little John and Mr. Watkins spent day. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Rev. Mr. Chaffin spent the night, Miss Fannie at C. M.'s, tonight. I walked to plant patch on Laural Branch. Lovely spring weather. Thursday, Planted truck in garden. Fruit trees blooming. Henry came, killed English sparrows trying to build in martin gourds. Ed put up 3rd martin pole.

#### APRIL

Saturday, April 1 to Sunday, April 30. March was a lovely month, vegetation 2 weeks in advance of last spring. Sunday, George, Nena and Miss Fannie to church at New Hope, heard Rev. Mr. Raper. Mr. J. K. Plummer, Miss Kate, Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva spent afternoon, also C. M. and boys. George Robinson spent last night, took Lucy home with him. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, fire got out in several localities. Wednesday, George took Lucy White to Manson, she left for Andrews. George Bullock took her trunk on wagon, brought back ton of fertilizer, sent back for  $2\frac{1}{2}$  more tons. We set 6 turkey eggs. George hauled more fertilizer, made 3 tons. Saturday, cold, frosty, right much ice, wind kept off much frost. Hands working on public road. Nellie and John Cawthorne, Jr., with us tonight. Cow got in ditch, we got her out but, she was very old, died. Sunday, Nellie, John Cawthorne, Jr. C. M. and family spent the day. Nena to Sunday School. George to Smith Creek. "Praise ye the Lord". Friday, George to Manson, hauled 2 tons Orinoca, 1 ton Miller's Standard for tobacco, 1 ton A. D. Bone, 1 Star and 1 Columbia for cotton, 6 tons in all. We got oleanders out of dining room. Saturday, guineas started laying. George and Miss Fannie to Henderson. Sunday, George to Young's Memorial, Miss Fannie and Nena to Sunday School. Miss Fannie stopped at C. M.'s to dinner. Hard rain, wind and snow afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, cold as winter, ice  $\frac{1}{2}$  inch thick. My clover is fine, nearly in bloom. Tuesday, planted yellow corn with coal tar on it, mixed  $\frac{1}{2}$  bushel white corn with coal tar and lime. Planted it on 5 acre lot. Have planted 20 acres corn, all tarred. Thursday, Miss Fannie to Manson to join Nancy T. and Miss Brooks to go to John Mayfield's. Friday, C. D. Riggan getting maple wood at head of old mill pond. Sunday, Easter, C. M. and family came, he took me to church at Middleburg. Henry went, brought Watt home. John Mayfield, Pannie, young John, Miss Fannie, Nancy T., Miss Brooks came. Miss Brooks and Watt here tonight. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, John Cawthorne, Jr. came, he and George with 2 buggies took Nancy T., Miss Brooks and Watt to Manson, ladies going to Raleigh, Watt to Henderson. I have only 11 game



YEAR 1905

chicks, hawks catching them. Tuesday, planted 1600 cabbage plants and other vegetables in garden. Friday, planted cotton. Sunday, Nena with me to Sunday School and church at New Hope. George and Henry to church. C. M. brought little boys up, took Miss Fannie to church. She stopped at C. M.'s. She and Miss Sally drove pony to Mrs. Carroll's.

MAY

Monday, May 1 to Wednesday, May 31. I planted 112 hills watermelons, 92 hills canteloupes. Florida Favorite, Kleckly and Joe Johnson watermelons, Hackensack and Emerald Gem canteloupes. Strawberries ripe. Friday, planted  $\frac{1}{2}$  of our tobacco crop. Have done a good week's work. Sunday, George, Nena, Henry and Miss Fannie to church at New Hope. The Watkins family spent afternoon. Strawberries plentiful, garden growing off nicely. "Praise ye the Lord". Wednesday, log fell on W. L. Boyd at Scott, killed him. John Mayfield and John Cawthorne came. George running weeder in cotton. Friday, C. M. and wife, George, Miss Fannie and Henry to burial of W. L. Boyd at Tabernacle. Sunday, George to Smith Creek, Nena to Sunday School. C. M. and family came. Strawberries very plentiful, think we could gather a bushel a day, "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George and Nena to Henderson. Chopped cotton. Worked watermelon patch. Sunday, Mrs. Watkins, Miss Eva, Mr. J. K. Plummer, Miss Kate, Rev. Mr. Poindexter spent afternoon. Nena and Miss Eva to Sunday School. C. M. and family spent day. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, my 80th birthday. The Lord has blessed me with long life. I have not served Him as I should. I will put my trust in Him and try to serve Him better the remainder of my life. C. M., his boys and Watt dined with us. We have 4 new calves. Monday, Watt back to Henderson. Thursday, planted 4 acres corn field peas. Planted 2 rows Mile Long corn from R. H. Jones, Raleigh. Messrs. Payne and Stanley (drummers) with us tonight. Friday, wife spent day at C. M.'s. He came in carriage and took her. I brought her home in his buggy. Saturday, planted 3,000 sweet potato plants. George to Manson to meet Nancy, she came from Raleigh, her school closed. John Mayfield, Pannie and little John came. Sunday, George and I, Henry and Nena to church at Middleburg. Mrs. W. H. Boyd, Mrs. Pannie Bullock and Lucy Spratley at C. M.'s for a week. They all went to Young's Memorial to church. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva spent afternoon. John Mayfield left Pannie and little boy here. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George and Henry in separate buggies to Henderson. Wednesday, John Mayfield took Pannie and John, Jr. home. Mrs. Pannie Bullock and Lucy Spratley came.

JUNE

Thursday, June 1 to Friday, June 30. Planted 1,000 more sweet potato slips. Crops growing nicely, tobacco very forward and uniform. Our garden very fine. Nena to New Hope. C. M., wife and children here, Richard Bullock too. Dr. McAllister came to see George Bullock and wife (colored), he prescribed for Nancy T., she suffering with neuralgia. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, C. M. and George to Henderson, meeting of magistrates and commissioners. John Cawthorne spent the day, took back 2 black pigs. Cooper and George Bullock getting sills for pack house. Tuesday, Henry met Rev. Mr. Justice at Manson. Thursday, C. M. and boys came up to get peaches. Mr. J. M. Justice here. Esau took Mr. Justice to Manson. Cool, had fires 5 mornings. Sunday, George and Nancy T. to Zion Children's Day. Nena to Sunday School. C. M. and family spent the day. Mrs. Watkins afternoon. Wednesday, George Bullock got 400 feet weatherboarding for pack house. Duke and Cooper working on it. Women and children working in berry patch. Friday, paid Tom Hendrick



\$1.60 on lumber, etc. Paid \$1.60 on note due Ed White. Sent wagon to Ridge-way for shingles covering pack house. Sunday, C. M. and boys came. John Mayfield brought Miss Fannie home. Nena to Sunday School. Nancy T. at John Mayfield's. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Miss Fannie to Manson to go to Henderson and Franklinton. I borrowed West Bullock's cradle for Duke and Cooper to cut down my 2 acres wheat. Henry met Nancy T. at Manson. Wednesday, longest day. Miss Fannie returned from Franklinton. Friday, Boyd and Lucy White came. Miss Fannie at John Mayfield's. Nancy T. there too. Saturday, George went for Miss Fannie and Nancy T. at John Mayfield's early, brought them, Pannie and little John Weldon. All the family here now but Les. Sent George Bullock on buggy to meet Watt, coming on Shoo-fly train. Quite a crowd here tonight. Sunday, C. M. took me to church at Middleburg, home to dinner. Large crowd here today. Nellie and John Cawthorne, Jr., John Mayfield came, dined. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva spent the afternoon. John Mayfield and family went home. C. M., wife and children came. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George took Boyd and wife to Manson to go to John Cawthorne's. Messrs. Adams and Duer here tonight. Wednesday, George took Nancy T. and Lucy to Manson, on their way to Richmond. Miss Kate Plummer spent the day.

### JULY

Saturday, July 1 to Monday, July 31. Miss Fannie to Newport News. Nancy T. and Lucy with Boyd in Richmond, Va., Henry and Nena to church at New Hope. George to Smith Creek. Henry to Middleburg. We have an abundance of fruit and vegetables. "Praise ye the Lord". Wednesday, planted Harnett County corn, topped tobacco, planted peas. Friday, Mr. Ed Fleming came, threshed our wheat. Saturday, showery for 8 days, Willie Riggan from West Virginia here. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School. C. M. and family spent day, Children's Day at Mt. Auburn yesterday, preaching there today. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George and Nena to Henderson. Willie Riggan and Henry spent the afternoon. Tuesday, Henry on excursion train to Norfolk, Virginia. Wednesday, Henry and John C. Burwell came. I sold John a game rooster. Mrs. Watkins spent the afternoon. Fruit and vegetables in abundance, first ripe tomatoes. Friday, I hired Bullock at \$1.50 per month. Willie Riggan and his little girl came. Henry returned from Norfolk, Old Point, etc. He and George to ice cream party at John Mayfield's. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School. C. M. and family spent day. We had first watermelon, I have marked 211, very fine patch, melons and canteloupes. William H. and Alston Boyd called. They are at C. M.'s tonight. "Praise ye the Lord". C. M.'s children have whooping cough. Monday, Henry to Henderson, Wednesday, Mack Henderson and Company finished Peter White's barn, all but chinking and daubing. Thursday, Nena and I to District Conference at Union with C. M., Miss Sally and children here to spend day. Rev. Messrs. L. L. Nash and Mr. Sutton preached. Friday, Rev. Dr. Nash and Mr. Haughtelling came from Union, spent the night, Quarterly Conference there tomorrow. Saturday, Baseball and picnic at Cedar Fork. Sunday, Sister Sarah, John Robinson and daughter Nannie Wright came. Nena and George to Sunday School, then, to church at Young's Memorial. Mr. and Mrs. Watkins, Miss Eva, Miss Mary Bullock and Meridith spent the afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, I drilled 5 rows White Norfolk turnip seed. John Robinson left Sister Sarah and Nannie Wright to spend the night. Tuesday, John and Nellie Cawthorne came to breakfast. C. M. and little boys here. I drilled more turnip seed, 50 rows in all. Wednesday, C. M. and family spent the day. Protracted meeting at Oak Level (colored) this week. Thursday, C. M. took Miss Pan, Sister Sarah and Nannie Wright to Enterprise to spend day, I went down and dined with them. Friday, all my renters curing tobacco primings this week. Saturday, Jeff hauling plank for his barn,





rock for flues, etc. Sister Sarah and little Nannie Robinson have been here all week. Sunday, protracted meeting at Middleburg. John Robinson got here to breakfast, he, George, Henry, Nena, C. M. and I, to church at Middleburg. Miss Sally and children spent the day here. Mr. Sell Holloway came with us from church. Mr. R. J. Paschall, John Mayfield, Pannie and baby came. "Praise ye the Lord".

### AUGUST

Tuesday, August 1 to Thursday, August 31. Gathered 25 watermelons and 2 bushels tomatoes. C. M., Nena, George, Henry and I attended meeting at Middleburg. Sermons by Rev. Messrs. Dr. Nash of Henderson and our Pastor Mr. Chaffin. Wednesday, Henry and Nena to church. Thursday, C. M. and Nena to church. Miss Mary Bullock and Mrs. Kate Patillo from Texas called and had watermelon with us and other fruit. I sent load watermelons to Enterprise. Friday, killed out 2 barns tobacco, good cures. R. J. Paschall and son came for peaches. Saturday, West Bullock sold 286 lbs. primings, Net - \$11.95. Ed Russell sold 470 lbs., Net - \$17.55. John Cawthorne and Will Webb called on way to Mr. Blackwell's. Sunday, protracted meeting opened at New Hope, large congregation, C. M., Nena and Henry to church. We have fruit in abundance, melons, grapes, peaches, pears, apples, etc. Louisiana Hawkins (colored) died, buried today. "Praise ye the Lord". Wednesday, Rev. Messrs. Raper and Suits, preachers at New Hope here tonight. Thursday, Mr. Watkins came this morning, he and Anthony Bullock took preachers on buggies to Manson. Renters and I have 6 barns tobacco in to cure this week. Friday, Mr. Hugh Wilson came to get peaches, plums almost gone. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School. C. M. and family spent the day. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva spent afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Wednesday, John Mayfield and Mr. Stainback called. C. M., wife and children, Miss Sally V. Bullock spent the day. Henry to Middleburg. Friday, John Wilson had a barn burnt up today, we have 7 barns running. All our tobacco good and well cured. Only 4 barns packed in pack house. We cut pea vines and worked turnips in garden. Sunday, Henry took Miss Sally V. Bullock to Mr. J. K. Plummer's. Nena to Sunday School. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, all crops doing well, we pulled fodder, 10 hands pulling and stacking fodder, nice and ripe. Big washing rain from Peter White's to Enterprise. Friday, scuppernong grapes getting ripe. John Cawthorne, Sr. and Mary came also John Thomas, wife and children. John Cawthorne and Mary spent night. Mr. Watkins left for Yadkin. Sunday, C. M., Nena, Henry and I to church at Middleburg. George to Colonel Mayfield's. He called at my brother John's, brought my niece, Sally A. Mayfield back with him. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva spent afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Mary Cawthorne and Sally White to Enterprise. We are getting all the scuppernong grapes we want. Tuesday, George took Sally White and Mary Cawthorne to Henderson on buggy. Cotton opening rapidly. We could pick a bale. Have finished our tobacco and fodder. George sowed annual clover. Tenant's running 5 barns tobacco this week.

### SEPTEMBER

Friday, September 1 to Saturday, September 30. I settled with all extra hands. Sunday, George Bullock to Henderson for Watt. John Cawthorne, Sr. brought Pannie, C. M. and family and W. L. Boyd came. Colored baptizing at ice pond, number of young negroes baptized. Nena to Sunday School and service at New Hope. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George took Watt back to Henderson. Mary and Pannie Cawthorne, Sally A. White here. Tuesday, John R. Garland and Cousin Thea here tonight. He left Cousin Thea here. Thursday, build-



ing ordering house. Mrs. J. H. Bullock and Lucy Edwards Bullock, C. M.'s wife and children called. Friday, I sent off 1969 lbs. cotton. Wife and I, Cousin Thea Boswell, Sally A. White, Mary and Pannie Cawthorne dined at C. M.'s. Sally A. White left. Saturday, I traded Heck for Bella mule. Feeding hogs on pumpkins, green corn and potato vines. George Bullock working on road. C. M., wife and children spent the day. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School. C. M. and wife, Cousin Thea Boswell, Nena, Mary and Pannie Cawthorne, Henry and George to church at Young's Memorial, heard Rev. Mr. Wharton. Boyd and all his family at Andrews, N. C. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, hauled load sawdust to cover top floor of ordering house. Hands chinking and daubing it. George covering it. Wednesday, Nena and Cousin Thea to Ridgeway, called at Dr. Williams' and the parsonage. Thursday, George took little Pannie to Henderson. Cousin Thea and Mary Cawthorne at C. M.'s today. Friday, picking cotton, 5574 lbs. up to now. Paid pickers \$20.02 in all. Net - \$215.07. Sunday, George to Zion, Captain Mayfield's and John Mayfield's. C. M. and family, Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva spent afternoon. Mr. Watkins visiting his children in Yadkin over 2 weeks. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, Tom Riggan started working public road with a lot of hands from Enterprise to Townesville. Wednesday, George took Cousin Thea to Manson to leave on cars. George and Hands covering old buggy house. Friday, George and George Bullock off to Henderson with load tobacco. Saturday, cut peas with mower, I paid John Park \$3. to cut them. Circus in Henderson. Peter King, Anthony and Lucy Carroll went. Sunday, C. M., George, Nena and I to church at Middleburg, Rev. Mr. Chaffin home with us to dinner. John Mayfield and Pannie spent the day. Miss Norma Britt came with Watt from Henderson, spent the day. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, T. A. Riggan has 25 hands working on road. Tuesday, finished 3rd picking cotton, sent 2344 lbs. to Manson on both wagons, sold 4¢ per lb. Net - \$93.76. Lot of cotton going in at White Brothers' and Manson, both places blocked. My cotton so far Net - \$214.48., for 5306 lbs. Friday, George Bullock lost  $\frac{1}{2}$  day and rations, went to church at Mt. Pleasant. Little Charlie sick a week, Dr. Perkins attending him. Saturday, meeting going on at Nutbush, many ministers in attendance.

## OCTOBER

Sunday, October 1 to Tuesday, October 31. Nena to Sunday School and service at New Hope. C. M. and son, William Wallace came. Little Charlie getting better. George to Captain Mayfield's. Miss Annie Lee Harris came from Henderson to Mr. Watkins' to start teaching public school. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Miss Annie Lee Harris started public school. I sold John Jenkins Nena's black heifer for \$7., paid Nena \$4. Miss Annie Lee called on her way from school. Tuesday, George trimming grove in front of dwelling. Tuesday, picking cotton 4th. time. Mrs. John Early Boyd came with Miss Sally and children. George took 1956 lbs. cotton to Manson, Net - \$73.35. 4th picking, 13,856 lbs. up to now. Friday, George to Henderson. I lost my spectacles yesterday, found them this morning on branch. Peter King helping Ed cut up stump in yard. Saturday, John L. Robinson came, took me on buggy to Tabernacle to Quarterly Conference. P.E. Smith presided. I met a lot of my good friends. Had dinner at church. Stopped at store, took Mary Robinson home with us. Governor Glenn spoke in Warrenton today. Sunday, John L. Robinson and daughter Mary spent last night. C. M. and family spent day. Nena and Mary Robinson to Sunday School. We had wild turkey for dinner, C. M. killed it at store yesterday. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Jeff Bullock at store cooking sorgum for public. Tuesday, I got suit clothes and flannels from White Brothers, paid them \$13.50 for them. Thursday, 57th



anniversary of our marriage. We praise the Lord for His goodness to all of us, through all these years. Friday, George Bullock took load tobacco to Henderson, George and Nena followed in buggy. Cotton fell to  $3\frac{1}{2}\phi$  in seed today. Got cement and lime to repair cook room floor in basement. Saturday, acorns and hickory nuts on ground, little chaps picked up 6 bushels for hogs. We hauled sand and mixed cement. Sunday, George Bullock to Henderson for Watt. George and Nena to Young's Memorial church. C. M.'s family, Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva came. Rev. Messrs. Henderlite and Shields conducting meeting at Brookston. Mr. John Dowling to hospital in Henderson, had cancer cut from his hand. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Nancy T. arrived from Andrews, N. C. She came with C. M. from Henderson. He and Watt went up on Shoo-fly train. Oscar and Lewis plastering sand putting down cement in basement. Tuesday, took 5th picking of cotton to Manson. Bought  $25\frac{1}{2}$  bushels Sugar Loaf cotton seed from Mr. Mills at  $32\phi$  per bushel. Nancy T. and Nena to Young's Memorial. Thursday, big day in Raleigh, President Roosevelt to make address at fair grounds. Henry went to hear him. George to Warrenton. I sold big ox to C. M. for \$20. Anthony delivered him. Friday, Rev. Mr. Orr spent the day. Saturday, George to Captain Mayfield's, he is to be married Thursday, October 26th. to Miss Sally Palmer Mayfield. Nancy T. at C. M.'s. Wallace and John Cawthorne, Jr. came. Miss Annie Lee Harris called. Sunday, killing frost. George and I to communion service at Middleburg. Others in family to Young's Memorial, meeting there closed. 7 joined church. Mrs. Watkins, Miss Eva and Miss Annie Lee Harris spent the afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, digging sweet potatoes. Miss Kate Plummer here tonight. George and Nena to Henderson. Nancy T. and Miss Kate Plummer drove pony to Henry's buggy to John Mayfield's. Wednesday, dug 200 bushels sweet potatoes. Sent buggy to Manson to meet Watt. Thursday, Rev. Charles F. Read married George and Sally P. Mayfield at 11 o'clock this morning at Captain Mayfield's. They went to Norlina, took cars for Andrews, Cherokee County, N. C. to spend their honeymoon with Boyd's family. Watt, Nancy T. and Miss Sally went from here. Saturday, George R. and wife in Andrews on bridal tour. Esau drove Miss Sally and children over creek. Hands hauled wood to cabins. Rev. Mr. Raper sent the night. Sunday, Nena with Mr. Raper to New Hope. Mr. Raper preached at Flat Rock in afternoon. Nancy T. returned from the marriage. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Henry took Nancy T. to Mr. J. K. Plummer's. Wallace Cawthorne will go to Richmond for operation for appendicitis. Henry and Nancy T. to John Cawthorne's to see him.

## NOVEMBER

Wednesday, November 1 to Thursday, November 30. Miss Annie Lee Harris started boarding with us. Hands shucking corn. George and wife returned from bridal tour. They spent last night in Henderson. Nancy T. back from John Cawthorne's. Wallace Cawthorne doing well after operation. Friday, C. M.'s wife and children and John Early Boyd's wife spent the day. Mrs. Watkins came afternoon. Lucy Edwards Bullock came afternoon, Miss Annie Lee Harris went home with her. I sold cow to Mr. Norman for \$20. Sunday, George and wife to Captain Mayfield's. Nena and Henry to church at New Hope. Rev. Mr. Raper's farewell sermon. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, George and Nena to John Cawthorne's. Mr. J. K. Plummer left Miss Kate. Henry here since Saturday, suffering with rheumatism. Wednesday, Henry and I on buggy to Enterprise, he has rheumatism in feet and legs. C. M.'s wife and children to Warrenton on cars, her mother, Mrs. W. H. Boyd with them. Thursday, cold, skim of ice on horse trough. Mr. Moore (drummer) here tonight. Friday, Pannie and little boy with us tonight. Saturday, C. M.'s family home from



Warrenton. John Cawthorne, Jr. and Mary came. Henry no better. Sunday, much company 25 or 30 to dinner. Watt and Miss Charlie Harris, Captain R. B. Henderson, John Mayfield and family, John and Mary Cawthorne, Mr. Watkins, J. K. and Miss Kate Plummer, Dr. Perkins and Lucy Edwards Bullock, Miss Lucy Seymore. All left afternoon but Watt and Miss Charlie Harris, John and Mary Cawthorne. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Watt and Miss Harris left. John and Mary Cawthorne left. Miss Pan to C. M.'s to spend the day. Tuesday, snowed very rapidly, 1 inch on ground. Cold, ice pond frozen over. Thursday, George to Manson, met Nancy T. and Miss Kate Plummer, they came from John Mayfield's. Friday, George took Nancy T. and Miss Kate Plummer to Manson, Nancy T. to go to Andrews, N. C. Saturday, Henry much better, went to store, he is drinking Buckhorn mineral water No. 7 under treatment by Dr. Perkins. Chimney and roof caught fire, we had quite a time with it. Sunday, George and wife to Zion, dined at John Mayfield's. Nena and Miss Annie Lee to Sunday School at New Hope. C. M. and family and Mrs. Watkins spent afternoon. Henry much better. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, I sold Mr. Newman \$5. worth of game chickens. Tuesday, Cousin Nannie and Miss Kate Mayfield spent day. Thursday, hauled and cut up 2 loads hickory wood for winter, packed it in wood house, covered turnips with green pine brush. Miss Annie Lee with George and wife to Mr. James H. Bullock's last night, left Annie Lee. Friday, George Bullock off to Warrenton with tobacco, George and wife followed in buggy, 1086 lbs. tobacco, Net - \$101.80. We covered strawberry patch. Sunday, C. M., Nena, George and wife, Henry and Miss Annie Lee to church at Middleburg. C. M., wife and children, Mr. Scott, Weldon Hawkins, Thomas Bullock here. Annual Conference meets at Wilson this week. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Will Davis of Warrenton called. Anthony with Foote (colored), he was run over by an ox-cart in Henderson, is very sick. I paid White Brothers \$20 for 2 sets silver spoons. Wednesday, Foote died, hands took remains to cemetery. Thursday, Thanksgiving Day, we thank God for all His goodness to us. We pray that we may live and abide in His love. George and wife to Captain Mayfield's. Henry took Miss Annie Lee to Mrs. Bullock's to attend a party at Miss Belle Graham's school near Mt. Auburn. Very cold.

## DECEMBER

Friday, December 1 to Sunday, December 31. Mr. Scott brought Miss Annie Lee, she went with Henry to Manson, took train for Henderson. Sunday, George to Captain Mayfield's, brought his wife home. C. M. met Miss Annie Lee at Manson. We have lot of company. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, C. M. and little boys came to hog killing, hauled well fixtures and put them up. New sweep too short, had to use old one till we get new one. Wednesday. Mr. Ogden and Miss Lucy Seymore came after supper. Friday, cold, ice  $\frac{1}{2}$  inch on pond. C. M. and family and Henry to dinner. Sunday, George, wife, Nena and Miss Annie Lee to Sunday School. Cold, rough, windy day. Mrs. Watkins spent afternoon. Monday, cotton selling at 12¢ lint. Wednesday, Mrs. Watkins sick, Miss Eva in Yadkin. Thursday, sent tobacco to Henderson, George went in buggy. Hands cutting and packing winter wood. Friday, wind, rain, sleet, got up cows, they had rough time. Thankful we have plenty of good wood, keep good fires. Saturday, still sleeting, so slippery difficult to get around, trees laden with ice. Sunday, sleet melted, C. M. and Henry came. C. M. went back, brought his family. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, we got up lot of chickens, sent them to Cousin Thea Boswell at Empiria, Va. Sent 25 chickens. Thursday, George and Sally took Miss Annie Lee home to Henderson for Christmas. Saturday, so much rain roads nearly impassable. Streams high, water ran over bridge at Nutbush. Mr. Beardsley nearly completed double bridge before freshet.





YEAR 1905

I settled with hands for year. Sunday, Mrs. Watkins, Walton and his 2 boys spent afternoon. Walton came from Lexington yesterday. George Bullock met Watt at Manson, came to spend Christmas. George and wife to Captain Mayfield's. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, beautiful Christmas day. We return thanksgiving and praise to our good and wise Heavenly Father for the gift of His Blessed Son. We had C. M. and family, Mrs. Flora and Miss Mary Boyd and Watt to dinner. Tuesday, had nice Christmas greetings from John R. White, Nellie, L. B.'s family. George and wife to Captain Mayfield's, afternoon. Watt to C. M.'s tonight. Lot of company there tonight. Wednesday, Watt left on Shoo-fly this morning. I went to Enterprise for mail, got no papers, went again afternoon. No company for 2 days. Sally V. Bullock at Charlie's today. Thursday, George and wife and Nannie Jerman Robinson came, they attended Christmas tree at Zion yesterday and one at Wise last night. George Bullock, Peter King and Anthony attending to stock, which are all in good order. Alice Hawkins cooking, Mary Henderson and Bullock working at house. Friday, heavy rain and wind storm last night. George, wife and Miss Nannie Jerman Robinson spending day at C. M.'s. Mrs. Watkins, Walton and 2 boys spent afternoon. All family home tonight. Saturday, Rev. Mr. Moon and wife at C. M.'s. Nice weather for Christmas except little rain and wind. Fair and moonshine at night. Sunday, services at New Hope and Young's Memorial. Snowed very thick and fast. Rev. Mr. Moon to preach at Young's Memorial. John Mayfield and those at church came to dinner in snow storm. "Praise ye the Lord".



JANUARY

Monday, January 1 to Wednesday, January 31. Ground covered with snow. I walked to Enterprise for mail. George met Miss Annie Lee, she is ready for school. Tuesday, Mrs. Flora Boyd and daughter Mary at C. M.'s. William H. over creek. Wednesday, raining, Miss Annie Lee did not go to school, at C. M.'s tonight. Henry and Miss Mary Boyd called. Friday, Miss Mary Boyd spent the night. Henry took her back to C. M.'s. She and her mother left. Saturday, Billy Mayfield Pannie and little John came. Sunday, George and wife, Miss Annie Lee, Alvin Fleming and Nena to church at New Hope. Wallace and John Cawthorne, Jr., Horace Mayfield and Sally A. White came. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Esau brought roofing for dwelling from Manson. George moved old shop and built hen house for his wife. John Cawthorne, Jr. left, Wallace remained. Tuesday, heavy rain last night, snow, froze, very cold, ice  $\frac{1}{2}$  inch thick. George and wife spent day at Captain Mayfield's. Miss Lucy Seymore came. Wednesday, Wallace Cawthorne and Henry took Miss Annie Lee and Miss Lucy Seymore to their schools. Thursday, sent George Bullock to Henderson with last load tobacco, George White and Wallace Cawthorne followed on buggy, 903 lbs. tobacco, Net - \$57.80. John Cawthorne, Jr. and Mary came. They, George and wife, Miss Annie Lee and Wallace to C. M.'s. and back tonight. Friday, John Cawthorne, Jr. took Miss Annie Lee to school, so rainy they returned. Saturday, George working on his hen house. John Cawthorne, Jr. and Miss Annie Lee to Manson and return. Sunday, George, wife, Nena, John, Mary and Wallace Cawthorne to Sunday School. George Bullock with buggy met Watt at Manson. Mr. and Mrs. Watkins came, afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, John Cawthorne, Jr. went home, took Watt to Manson to catch Shoo-fly train for Henderson. Rev. Mr. Chaffin dined. Tuesday, Peter King and family packing to move to Mississippi. Sold all their cows, hogs, chickens, etc. Wednesday, George to Smith Creek for Miss Sally's fowls. George and wife, Mary and Wallace Cawthorne spent day at C. M.'s. Anthony piddling around. We preparing to re-roof dwelling. Thursday, C. M., Mr. Fleming, Duke, West, Ed Henderson and Osburn came to take off old shingles and put on new metal roof on dwelling. Many shingles good and sound. Friday, hands picking over shingles, hauling good ones to barn. Wallace Cawthorne takes Miss Annie Lee to school, goes for her in afternoons. They went to Nutbush, returned after supper. Saturday, George, wife, John Cawthorne, Jr., Miss Annie Lee went to Captain Mayfield's. Anthony built sleeping pen for sows and pigs. Osburn hauling for White Brothers. Sunday, George left his wife at Captain Mayfield's. Wallace Cawthorne left John Cawthorne, Jr. and Miss Annie Lee here. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Osburn White came in to work for \$7. per month. I sowed tobacco seed I got from Mack Henderson in plant bed. Thursday, Butchered 10 young hogs, also 1 for George Bullock, hung them up. Friday, rain and sleet, ground covered with ice, also trees. George brought his wife from Captain Mayfield's. Saturday, cold rain and sleet continues. Miss Annie Lee intended going home, weather too bad. Sunday, weather too bad to go to church at Middleburg. C. M., wife, children and Mrs. Watkins spent the afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, John Mayfield, Pannie and John Weldon came. John, Sr. spent day, left Pannie and little boy. C. M. to Henderson. Wednesday, C. M. brought wife and children to spend day. Pannie and little John here.

FEBRUARY

Thursday, February 1, to Wednesday, February 28. Pannie, John Weldon and Sally P. spent day at C. M.'s. Pannie and son spent night there. Henry to Middleburg. Friday, Pannie and son returned. Saturday, Henry took Miss



Annie Lee to Manson, she took Shoo-fly to Henderson, Sunday, John Mayfield and Wallace Cawthorne met Miss Annie Lee at Manson. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, rain, Annie Lee did not go to school. Wallace Cawthorne takes Miss Annie Lee to school and goes for her. Anthony piling rocks ahead of plows. Thursday, snowed fast till 10 o'clock, changed to hail, then rain. Land full of slush. Friday, total eclipse of moon. George took Miss Annie Lee to school, no scholars, she returned. John Cawthorne, Jr. and Nellie here tonight. Sunday, C. M. and family spent day, George and wife, Nena and Miss Annie Lee to Sunday School. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, cold, some ice on trees. Tuesday, lovely spring day, hands cutting and mauling. Wednesday, Mrs. W. H. Boyd at C. M.'s, came from Warrenton. Saturday, Wallace Cawthorne came, took Miss Annie Lee to Manson, went on home. Sunday, George and wife to Zion church, dined at Captain Mayfield's. Nena to Sunday School. Mr. and Mrs. Watkins, Miss Molly and Mrs. Charlie Riggan spent afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, wife and I and Mrs. George R. spent day at C. M.'s with Mrs. W. H. Boyd. Tuesday, sowed tobacco seed in cow pen. East side sowed in Isaac Wright, west side in long leaf Bullock seed. Hands hauled wagon load chips from new ground. Friday, sowed 15 bushels oats. Saturday, all tenants making good headway plowing. Winter quite mild, buds swelling, vegetation sprouting. Sunday, George and wife, Nena and Henry to church at Middleburg, C. M. also. John Cawthorne, Jr. met Miss Annie Lee, all to Young's Memorial. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, John Cawthorne, Jr. took Miss Annie Lee to school, she spent last week at home in Henderson, attended her sister Charlie's wedding to Mr. Carter, agent for Seaboard Railroad. Tuesday, freezing cold, fierce wind, snowing fiercely. Wednesday, snow shoe deep.

### MARCH

Thursday, March 1 to Saturday, March 31. Snow thawed, sloppy and muddy. Friday, George to Manson, Horse trading. Wallace and Mary Cawthorne here tonight. Saturday, Cyclone at Henderson at 8 o'clock tonight. Sunday, George, wife, Henry, Nena, Wallace and Miss Annie Lee to church at New Hope. Monday, George took his wife to spend a week at Captain Mayfield's. Saturday, George brought his wife and Miss Kate Mayfield home from Captain J. H. Mayfield's. Misses Sally Palmer and Nannie Jerman Robinson came too. Sunday, Misses Kate Mayfield, Sally Palmer, Nannie Robinson, Mr. James Horner spent last night. Dr. Perkins, Hope Bullock, Misses Belle Graham and Lucy Seymore here afternoon, all young people to Sunday School at New Hope. "Praise ye the Lord". Wednesday, plowing, first young chickens. Thursday, hauled 4 loads wood, split by Buck Durham on old railroad. Friday, first martins came. John and Pannie came, here tonight. Hands cut and hauled 6 loads wood. Watt came on Shoo-fly, George Bullock met him, Sunday, turkeys started laying. C. M., wife and children spent day, Weldon Hawkins and Tom Bullock afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Equinoctial weather. Rain and sleet. George Bullock took Watt to Manson at 7:30 in cold rain. Tuesday, typical March day, high blustering wind, sun and cloudiness, freezing cold. Friday, East chimney caught fire last night, big blaze, no damage. Wallace Cawthorne here tonight. Saturday, snow changed to drizzly rain, fine hail, sleet. George Bullock met Rev. Mr. Orr at Manson, brought him here in rain and hail. Sunday, snowed rapidly for an hour, covered hail and sleet like a carpet, nice walking. Rev. Mr. Orr, George and wife, Nena and Henry to Young's Memorial. Miss Annie Lee and Wallace Cawthorne to Norlina, returned. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, ice, snow, hail on ground, slowly melting, slush, slush and mud. We have burnt all wood off an acre of heavily timbered land as we cut and split it up. Wallace Cawthorne took Miss Annie Lee to school, went for her. George and wife to



YEAR 1906

Captain Mayfield's. Tuesday, Lucy Carroll, (colored) took Miss Annie Lee to school and went for her, on buggy. George trimmed mules. Wednesday, George and wife, Henry and Miss Annie Lee to marriage of Mr. Jake Kimball and Miss Ruth Morris at Mt. Auburn at 4 o'clock in afternoon. Saturday, George took Miss Annie Lee to Manson to visit her home in Henderson. C. M. went to Nut-bush creek, could not cross, his wife and children went over there yesterday.

APRIL

Sunday, April 1 to Monday, April 30. C. M. crossed creek, brought family home. George, wife, Henry and Nena to church at New Hope. Henry met Miss Annie Lee. Mrs. Watkins, Hope Bullock and Miss Belle Graham here afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, C. M. to Henderson on Shoo-fly. Holloway brothers brought music, tonight. Tuesday, much company and music last night. Misses Belle Graham, Lucy Seymore, Dr. Perkins, Hope Bullock, Messrs. Mort, Cole and Clarence Holloway who brought nice music. Sunday, George and wife, Nena and Miss Annie Lee to Sunday School at New Hope. C. M., wife and children spent day, Mr. Watkins afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George and wife to Captain Mayfield's, left her. Tuesday, George, Osburn and George Bullock with both teams to Manson, 2 trips, hauled 2 tons A. D. Bone and 1 ton Columbia fertilizer for cotton. Anthony cutting up wood. Buck Durham cut 11 cords wood. Wednesday, Cooper repairing gates etc. Hauled 3 more tons fertilizer, 6 in all, 3 cotton, 3 tobacco. Thursday, Cooper getting boards, fencing in flower garden. Friday, John Mayfield brought George's wife home. Saturday, many martins here. Wallace and Mary Cawthorne came. Osburn quit, went to Henderson. Sunday, Easter, George Bullock met Watt at Manson. George R., wife, Nena, Henry, Miss Annie Lee and Wallace Cawthorne to Sunday School at New Hope. C. M. and family here. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Easter Monday, George and wife on buggy to Henderson. All hands taking holiday. Watt, Wallace and Mary Cawthorne here tonight, also Miss Lucy Seymore. Tuesday, planted 4 acres in Jones corn. Wednesday, rolling seed corn in tar and lime. planting Dent corn today, 8 acres. Bedded out sweet potatoes. All tenants planting corn. Great earthquake in San Francisco today. Sunday, C. M. and I, George and wife and Henry on buggy to church at Middleburg. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, planted 6 acres cotton with planter, planted 1,000 cabbage plants. Garden came up nicely. Wednesday, planted Miss Sally P. 6 acres cotton, 400 lbs. fertilizer on it, scattered manure broadcast on all cotton planted. Tenants all planting cotton. We have planted 11 acres, 6 more to plant. Friday, picked over plant beds. Osburn running cultivator on young orchard. Saturday, C. M.'s wife and Miss Annie Lee drove Stevenson horse to Captain Mayfield's, spent day. Sunday, George, wife, Nena, Henry, Miss Annie Lee and Wallace Cawthorne to church at New Hope. John Cawthorne to church at New Hope. John Cawthorne, Jr., Will Webb, Watt and Miss Sally Harris here tonight. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, company left. We planted 60 hills watermelons.

MAY

Tuesday, May 1 to Thursday, May 31. Finished planting watermelons, 145 hills in all, 180 hills pumpkins. Cotton and corn coming up nicely. Wednesday, George Bullock to Henderson with sweet potatoes, and geese. C. M., wife and Nena expected to go on Shoo-fly, weather broke them up. Mrs. Watkins went. Thursday, Mrs. J. H. Mayfield, Mrs. J. L. Robinson and 3 children spent the night, C. M., wife and Nena to Henderson on Shoo-fly, returned on train No. 38. Friday, preparing tobacco land, cutting annual clover. Horses, cattle and hogs in good order. Sunday, George, Wife, Henry and Miss Annie Lee to





church at Nutbush. Nena to New Hope. All home to dinner. Mr. Watkins and family spent the afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord." Monday, nice season, planted 12,000 hills tobacco,  $\frac{1}{2}$  of our crop. Good plants. Planted more tomatoes in garden. Tuesday, George and George Bullock off to John Cawthorne's for tobacco plants. Wednesday, George and Nena to Henderson. Thursday, cold day for May 10, hard frost, killed much cotton, etc. Saturday, Lucy Balthrop died. Saturday, wife and I, Miss Sally P., Miss Annie Lee spent day at C. M.'s. Wallace Cawthorne here tonight. Sunday, big meeting at Mt. Auburn, 4 sermons, 2 morning, 2 afternoon. George and Sally went. George Robinson and sister Kate, C. M. and family spent the day. Strawberries abundant. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, warm wave, crops in bad shape, coming out some. Wednesday, cutting old red clover. Watt, Dr. Perkins, 4 Messrs. Holloway here, Holloway boys made nice music. Thursday, Miss Annie Lee's school out. George took her and Watt to Manson to go to Henderson. Friday, George chopped and dirted Miss Sally's cotton. C. M., wife and children came, gathered strawberries. Hands cut grass and weeds under fruit trees in young orchard. We put a bag of acid phosphate under sweet potatoes and 1 on corn field peas. Sunday, cooler, George and Sally to church at Zion. Nena to New Hope. C. M. and family, Dr. Perkins and Hope Bullock came to eat strawberries. "Praise ye the Lord." Monday, had 9 extra hands chopping cotton, chopped and dirted 9 acres. Tuesday, Mr. George Buck Davis and Sister Mary here tonight. Wednesday, my birthday, 81 years old. The Lord has satisfied me with long life. I have not served Him as I should. I will try to do better the remainder of my days. Lots of company, all left but Sister Sarah and Mrs. W. H. Boyd. Thursday, we watered and planted 3 acres tobacco. Mr. A. A. Watkins, John L. Robinson, John Cawthorne and Horace Mayfield dined with us. George took Sister Sarah and Mrs. W. H. Boyd to C. M.'s afternoon. Friday, watered and planted 7,000 tobacco plants, ran double shovels and 14 tooth harrow in corn. Saturday, John L. Robinson came early, he and I walked to Enterprise with C. M. George and Sally to Quarterly meeting at Middleburg. Sermon by P. E., Mr. Smith. C. M. and I came home after dinner. Sunday, John Robinson and Sister Sarah started home, came back because of thunder storm. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, John Rob and mother left. George and wife with them to Captain Mayfield's. Miss Sally stayed. We got 3,000 tobacco plants from Charlie Capps, planted them at cherry tree, we are having the long rainy season in May. Tuesday, planted 4,000 sweet potato slips, peanuts and more tomatoes. Mr. R. W. Kearney and Mrs. Betty Paschall died yesterday. Saturday, George brought his wife home.

## JUNE

Friday, June 1 to Saturday, June 30. Sunday, George, wife and Nena to Sunday School. C. M. and family came. Mrs. Jones, nee Miss Luna Capps died, buried at New Hope, makes 3 members Middleburg M.E. church died this week. May they rest in peace. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George and C. M. to Henderson to County Convention and joint meeting of magistrates and county commissioners Kelly, Bobbitt, Boyd Hite and Daniel elected commissioners, entirely new board. Wednesday, I had 10 hands grassing cotton and re-planting tobacco and cotton. Sunday, C. M., wife and children, R. J. Paschall, Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva spent afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, West Bullock assisted in adjusting lightening rods. We exchanged horses with Dr. Perkins. Rainy, grassy time. Sunday, George and wife to Zion church and Captain Mayfield's. C. M. and family came, he, Nena, Henry to Sunday School and church at New Hope. John Mayfield brought Pannie and Nannie Jerman Robinson, left afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Nannie and Pannie Robin-



YEAR 1906

son here. Too much rain. Thursday, my second great grandson born, James Horace Mayfield. Sunday, John Mayfield came to breakfast, took girls home. George, wife, Henry and Nena to church at Middleburg. C. M. and family, George, wife, Henry, Nena to church at Young's Memorial. Rev. Mr. Carr Moore called. Wife, Nena and I to Mr. Newman's afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, book agent Wilkinson here tonight. Saturday, West Bullock took Lavinia, Burda and Mary Henderson to Henderson (all colored):

JULY

Sunday, July 1 to Tuesday, July 31. Have been eating new corn since June 24. George and wife to Zion Children's Day and to Captain Mayfield's. Dr. Ives, editor of Christian Advocate preached at Union. Nena and Henry to church at New Hope. C. M. and family here. Henry to Middleburg afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, hands killing grass with plows and hoes. First cotton bloom. Wednesday, all hands to Ellis Jordon's funeral. Cutting oats with 3 cradles. Thursday, crows have destroyed nearly all my young water-melons. Friday, put up 25 shocks oats. Topping tobacco, some 6 feet high, heavy topping. Saturday, Miss Fannie and Nannie Jerman Robinson came from Captain Mayfield's. Sunday, Osburn met Watt at Manson. C. M. and family spent day. Nena, Henry, Watt and Nannie Robinson to New Hope. Nannie Robinson and Miss Fannie left. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George took Watt to Manson to go to Henderson. Wednesday, sowed  $6\frac{1}{2}$  bushels peas on  $3\frac{1}{2}$  acres. Thursday, Captain J. H. Mayfield spent the day. Friday, Miss Sally went home with her father, Captain Mayfield last night to spend a few days. Henry to Norfolk, Va., on excursion train Wednesday, returned today. Crows damaging corn shoots badly. Saturday, George to Captain Mayfield's to spend night. Sunday, C. M. and Charlie, Jr. came. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva spent afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George and wife returned. Nena and Sally P. to church at New Hope, protracted meeting. Wednesday, Nena, George and wife to New Hope, Rev. Messrs. Raper and Hattsell home with them to spend the night. Friday, sold and shelled 30 bushels corn to Dr. Perkins for \$12. Credited it to me with White Brothers. Saturday, hands cutting weeds around yard. Rained every day this week. Sunday, C. M., George and wife, Nena, Henry and I to church at Middleburg. Large crowd, sermon by Rev. W. W. Rose and Rev. Mr. Chaffin. "Praise ye the Lord". Rain Monday and Tuesday, could not go to church. Thursday, meeting at Middleburg closed. C. M., wife, William Wallace, Jr., George and wife to church. I went with George Bullock, Osburn, wagon and mules to haul rock and timber for barn, raised barn. I think crops have gone back, too much rain. Sunday, plenty of watermelons and canteloupes. Nena and Miss Sally P. to Sunday School at New Hope. C. M. and family spent day. Mrs. Watkins, Miss Eva, Mrs. Newman and children spent afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". We had a wet month, crops flourishing. Tuesday, Mr. Stegall died yesterday, at Mr. Dowling's. William Burwell (colored) died too. West Bullock sold tobacco primings, 296 lbs. Net - \$20.40.

AUGUST

Wednesday, August 1 to Friday, August 31. George on buggy, George Bullock on wagon to Henderson for flues to cure tobacco. Thursday, fixed up flues and barns. Sunday, George, wife and Nena to Sunday School. C. M. and children came, wife with Alvin Fleming kept on to Nutbush to church. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva came. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George and wife to Captain Mayfield's. Henry to Middleburg. I pulled 20 watermelons this morning, took 18 to Enterprise, heaviest one - 49 lbs. We cut 15 large shocks



drill corn. Tuesday, Walter and Thomas Rose spent last night, threshed tenants wheat. We dug Irish potatoes. Wednesday, all hands to church at Mt. Pleasant (colored). Miss Mary Bullock, Mrs. John Thomas and children the morning. We had plenty of melons and fruit. Crops doing well. Tenants curing tobacco. Thursday, George met Miss Annie Lee Harris at Manson. Captain J. H. Mayfield and my half brother, John H. White spent day. Friday, Henry went to Middleburg, brought Miss Kate Plummer. C. M.'s little boys spent the day, Miss Sally D. came. Saturday, Henry took Miss Kate Plummer home. Ed Russell took his wheat to Beardsley's mill. Wallace and Mary Cawthorne and Mary came. Sunday, C. M. and wife, John Mayfield, Miss Fannie, Nannie Jerman Robinson and John Weldon came. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, I gathered 50 watermelons, sent load to Enterprise and loads to pack house and dwelling. George met Watt at Manson. Wednesday, big tent Baptist meeting at Manson. Watt here this week on vacation. Thursday, lots rain, big gully washer and trash mover, showers continue. Henry took Miss Fannie to Mr. J. K. Plummer's for a visit. Miss Sally P. and Miss Annie Lee to Mrs. J. M. Bullock's. Friday, heaviest rain yet, 5 inches in 5 hours. George and Watt to Manson. She to Henderson. They met Cousin Thea Boswell, Pannie and Will Boyd from Bracey, Va. Many bridges and mill dams washed away by yesterday's rain. Tobacco cured well. Saturday, Captain Nat Henderson and daughter came. Sunday, George and wife to Zion, protracted meeting, then to Captain Mayfield's. Henry brought Miss Fannie from Mr. J. K. Plummer's. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, hardest rain yet, caught hands filling barns with tobacco, filled  $1\frac{1}{2}$  barns in rain. Miss Pan, Miss Fannie, Cousin Thea, and Pannie Boyd spent day at C. M.'s. Miss Fannie and Miss Pan returned afternoon. Wednesday, hard rain caught me at West Bullock's. Took 23 melons to store, 13 to house. Thursday, Miss Pannie Boyd and brother left. George brought his wife home. Saturday, Henry took Miss Fannie to Manson to go to Henderson on Shoo-fly. Sunday, heavy rain almost cloud burst. George, wife, Nena and Henry to church at Young's Memorial, sermon by Rev. Mr. Carr Moore. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Cousin Thea Boswell left. Henry, Miss Mary Boyd, Misses Lucy Edwards Bullock and Lucy Seymore came afternoon. George Bullock working on public road. Wednesday, had to bail water out of basement, first time in years. Henry met Miss Fannie, she has been to Franklinton, she stopped at C. M.'s tonight. Thursday, Henry to Manson, brought Miss Sue Henderson, to C. M.'s. Mrs. W. L. Boyd and Miss Mary left for home. Grapes in abundance.

### SEPTEMBER

Saturday, September 1 to Sunday, September 30. Summer broke record for rain, 13 inches rain during August. Sunday, Wallace and John Cawthorne, Jr. came before breakfast. 14 colored people baptized in ice pond, mostly children 8 to 12. Miss Annie Lee and Watt came from Henderson. C. M. and boys, Miss Sue Henderson and brother came. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, John Mayfield and family came, he left Pannie and boys with us. Thursday, Miss Fannie and Miss Sally P. to Captain Mayfield's afternoon. Horace Mayfield came, took Pannie and boys home. Friday, lovely day. West Bullock sold 304 lbs. tobacco, Net - \$35.90. He has cured 9 barns. Peter White 6, Jeff 6, Ed Russell 7. Sunday, George and wife, Nena and Miss Sally D. to Sunday School. C. M. and family spent day. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva spent afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, George Bullock barking, Cooper and Osburn riving timber to cover stables. Women picking Miss Sally's cotton. George stripping tobacco. Henry to Middleburg. Thursday, George Bullock took load tobacco to Henderson. 321 lbs. Net - \$26.13. George White went on buggy. Mrs. J. H. Bullock with Dr. Perkins called. Friday, finished first picking cotton, sent



YEAR 1906

total 2690 lbs. to Manson. Sunday, George and wife to Zion, Captain Mayfield's and Wise. Nena to Sunday School. Miss Fannie and Henry to Middleburg, C. M., wife and children, Mrs. W. H. Boyd, Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva spent afternoon. Monday, George on buggy, George Bullock on wagon to Warrenton for mower. Mr. Hayes came from Manson to put up mower. Tuesday, Mr. Hayes returned this morning with Mr. Lewis Evans, spent day putting up mower and rake. John Cawthorne, Sr. came, left Nellie and Fannie. George to Warrenton to see about fixing up rake. Wednesday, hands to Henderson to Robinson's circus. C. M., wife and children and Mrs. W. H. Boyd spent day, Mrs. Watkins afternoon. Thursday, sowed turnips. Miss Fannie and Nellie spent day at C. M.'s. Friday, cut grass with mower, raked garden with rake. John Cawthorne, Sr. came. Saturday, making hay while sun shines. Sowed more turnips. Sunday, Rev. Mr. Moore preached at Young's Memorial. C. M. took me, Henry and Nena went too to church at Middleburg. George and wife to Captain Mayfield's, he left her, she has been suffering with her hands for 10 days. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George running mower, cutting peas, hauled up pumpkins, started 2nd picking of cotton. Tuesday, George cut White Brothers' peas with mower. Mr. Jake Newman and Duke got up pigs in pen. Wife spent day at C. M.'s. Wednesday, George went to Captain Mayfield's for his wife. I gave Mr. Jake Newman 1 of my shotes for damage to his corn and assistance in getting them up in pen. I have 12 fattening hogs up. I have 36 head of hogs. Saturday, sent 2 loads cotton to Manson 2860 lbs. at 3 - 52 $\frac{1}{2}$ ¢ per lb. Net - \$100.31. Ed Russell took 1831 lbs. to White Brothers, Net - \$60.33. I gave him receipt for \$33.73 on account. Women picking Miss Sally's cotton. Sunday, George to Captain Mayfield's for wife. Horace Mayfield brought Miss Fannie home. C. M. and children spent day, Henry took Miss Sally D. to Nutbush to church. Nena to Sunday School. "Praise ye the Lord".

OCTOBER

Monday, October 1 to Wednesday, October 31. Miss Fannie started her school. Hauling and cutting up wood corded last spring by Bud Durham. George and George Bullock off to Captain Mayfield's for cow and calf. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School. C. M. and family spent day. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva afternoon. Miss Fannie sick, stayed in bed. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George cut our peas and Bill Bullock's. Tuesday, sent 1510 lbs. cotton to Manson, sold it at 4¢ per lb., paid Horner Supply Co. \$60.40 on account. Thursday, first killing frost. George fixed up shed south of cow house for mower, rake etc. Saturday, cut up small trees in front of house for fire wood. Miss Fannie to C. M.'s tonight. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School. George and wife to Captain Mayfield's. C. M. and family, R. B. Boyd and wife spent day. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George and Nena to Henderson. Wednesday, Miss Fannie's school house caught fire, burnt hole in top. State fair started October 15. Saturday, rain 5 days. Sunday, C. M. and family, Watt and Miss Annie Lee here tonight. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Watt took Miss Fannie to school, so rainy no school. Watt and Miss Annie Lee to Henderson. Monday, George took 1110 lbs. cotton to Manson, George Bullock took load tobacco to Henderson, tobacco so high in order had to rush it to market before it moulded. Wednesday, 9th rainy day. Anthony and Bullock grazing cows. Thursday, fair at last, I have 12 killing hogs and 23 shotes. Friday, cotton not dry enough but, Mr. Watkins, Peter White and Jeff are picking. Saturday, George and hands cutting, sawing and packing wood. Mrs. Walton Watkins and children came from Lexington to Mr. Watkins. Sunday, cold snap. C. M. brought his children to spend day, he to Young's Memorial. George, wife, Nena and Henry to church at Middleburg. George and wife to Young's Memorial afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, digging sweet potatoes, 120 bush-





els, have been digging them for table for several weeks. Tuesday, wagons hauling rent peas, wagon load from each tenant. Wednesday, George, wife and Miss Sally D, off to Henderson on Shoo-fly.

### NOVEMBER

Thursday, November 1 to Friday, November 30. Shucked and cribbed corn. Saturday, 3rd quarterly meeting at Union. Sunday, George, wife and Nena and Henry to church at New Hope. Miss Fannie and Miss Sally D. to church at Nut-bush. Dr. Williams and wife, Mr. J. K. Plummer, Mr. and Mrs. Watkins spent afternoon. C. M. and children spent day. George and wife to Captain Mayfield's afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Indian summer since October 25. Tuesday, Indian summer, Election day at Enterprise, only 10 votes cast, 9 white, 1 colored. George and Mr. A. A. Watkins held polls, Wednesday, West Bullock took tobacco to Henderson. George and wife went on buggy. Dr. Smith (dentist) here tonight. Thursday, Indian summer, cool nights, sunny days. Miss Mary Bullock spent the day. Jeff and Peter White took tobacco to Henderson. Saturday, Ed Russell had 1520 lbs. cotton ginned, Bale 576 lbs. I turned 23 stock hogs out. Sold Mr. Sims cow and calf, for \$22. Fixed up ordering house and put tobacco in. Sunday, George, wife, Miss Fannie to Sunday School. John Mayfield and son John Weldon came. C. M. and family spent day. George with John Mayfield to Mr. Carroll's and back. Walton Watkins spent afternoon. Indian summer continues. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, West Bullock had corn shucking last night. Wednesday, cold rain. Thursday, first snow, 1 inch deep. I sold bale of cotton to Horner Supply Co. for  $9\frac{1}{2}\text{¢}$  lint, Net - \$49.62. Seed sold for \$7.82. Friday, Horace Mayfield spent day, took Miss Fannie to Captain Mayfield's. Saturday, planted 2 long rows onions in garden. George and wife to Sister Sarah's. Sunday, Nena and Henry to church at New Hope. George left his wife at Captain Mayfield's, brought Miss Fannie home. "Praise ye the Lord". Nice weather on turnips and clover. Wednesday, lovely Indian summer. Nena collecting cracked bolls cotton. Thursday, hands hauling fence rails, cutting and splitting pine wood. Friday, sold 30 chickens at Norlina for \$10.22. My hogs fattening well, ready to butcher. Saturday, George to Captain Mayfield's for his wife. Sunday, beautiful Indian summer. George, wife, Henry, Nena, C. M. and William to church at Middleburg. House full of company. Miss Fannie returned from Henderson. C. M., wife and children and others here. Monday, Charles Turner cut poles to build shed on West Bullock's house. George Hawkins tarring roof on our dwelling. Wednesday, colder, sent for Jeff at 5 a. m. to kill beef. Thursday, Thanksgiving Day, we return thanks to God for His mercies and blessings. C. M. and family spent day. Watt and Miss Annie Lee Harris here tonight. George Bullock hauled poles for shed at West Bullock's. Charles Turner moving into Henry Henderson's house, at West Bullock's. Friday, November has been nice weather. George took last cotton to Manson, 1103 lbs., Net - \$30.61. President Sam Spencer of Southern Railroad killed in wreck.

### DECEMBER

Saturday, December 1 to Monday, December 31. Fixed furnace box boiler to kill hogs. Frank Fleming fixed a sheet iron bottom in scalding box for hogs. Sunday, right much ice. C. M. and I, George, Wife, Nena, Miss Fannie and Henry to church at New Hope. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George Bullock off to Warrenton with last 2 barns tobacco, 998 lbs. Turned colder. Tuesday, George to Warrenton on buggy, sold 998 lbs. tobacco, Net - \$128.65, average - \$12.89 per 100. Mrs. Bullock and Burgess called. Wednesday, butcher-



ed, dressed and hung 10 young hogs. C. M. brought 3 of his. Duke scalded them and took them back. Weight of my hogs, all 10 - 1478. Mrs. Kate Taylor from Texas and Miss Molly Bullock called. Thursday, cut out and salted meat. John Cawthorne and Nellie here tonight. Friday, cold, fair, nice on meat. Miss Fannie, George and wife to C. M.'s at night, Miss Fannie stayed. Saturday, Henry to Middleburg, brought Miss Lily Burwell to C. M.'s tonight. George and wife to C. M.'s again tonight. Sunday, a hunting party took lunch with us yesterday, Mr. Ogden and son, Misses Lily Burwell, Lucy Seymore, Annie Lee Harris, and Lucy Edwards Bullock, Henry and others. Watt came from Henderson. C. M. and boys, John and Mary Cawthorne, Mr. and Mrs. Newman and children. Most of young people at C. M.'s and Mrs. Bullock's. "Praise ye the Lord". Wednesday, hands cutting oak and hickory wood. George to Henderson with trash tobacco. Thursday, George and wife to Mr. Capps'. Miss Sally fitted dress, John Cawthorne and Pannie here tonight. Wood house 2/3 full oak, hickory and pine. Saturday, Henry took Miss Fannie to Manson, she on Shoo-fly to Henderson. Sunday, warm, Indian summer. George and wife to Zion, dined with Sister Sarah. Henry to Middleburg, brought Miss Fannie home. Nena to Sunday School. C. M. and family spent day. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva spent afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George on buggy, George Bullock on wagon to Henderson to get roofing for George Bullock's house. Oscar Dortch working on Charles Turner's chimney. Tuesday, working on tenants' houses. Wednesday, coldest day yet. Finished George Bullock's house. Thursday, rain, hail, sleet, Miss Fannie went to school, she has not lost a day in 3 months. Friday, Duke cut 11 cords wood, Bud Durham cut 2 cords, Miss Fannie's school closed. Looks like snow. Sunday, George, wife, Miss Fannie, Nena and Henry to church at Young's Memorial morning and afternoon. Both sermons by Rev. Mr. Carr Moore. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Christmas Eve, very cold, fierce wind. Put new born pigs in kitchen. Tuesday, Christmas Day, fair, cold. Watt came on Shoo-fly, spent last night at C. M.'s. Good ice season. I have 25 hogs and 5 pigs to feed. Miss Fannie, Watt and Nena to Christmas tree at C. M.'s. Home at night. Nancy T. arrived at night. Wednesday, Nancy T. came from Andrews. George and wife to Captain Mayfield's last night. George Bullock took Watt to Manson, brought northern hunters to Charlie Riggan's, then took William H. Boyd over creek. Henry met Mrs. Nat M. Henderson. George and wife brought John Weldon with them. Thursday, Henry to Mr. Plummer's. John Mayfield and family came. Mrs. Nat Henderson, Miss Fannie and Nancy T. at C. M.'s tonight. George Bullock brought Nancy T.'s trunk from Manson. Friday, George and John Mayfield to C. M.'s, brought Pannie, little James, John Weldon and Nancy T. home. Henry took Mrs. Nat Henderson to Manson. We have house full tonight. Mr. Jake Newman here till bed time. Sunday, George, wife, Miss Fannie and Miss Sally D. to church at New Hope. C. M. and family spent day. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Len came home last night from New York city. Last day of year. We return thanks to God for His care and protection over us and pray that we may live nearer to Him the remainder of our lives. Miss Fannie, Nannie and Len with us, Lucy expected in few days.



JANUARY

Tuesday, January 1 to Thursday, January 31. Fair, bright New Year's Day. Birds singing like spring. I hired George Bullock's 2 boys, Anthony and George at \$5. per month. John Cawthorne, Jr. and Mary came. Wednesday, Captain R. B. Henderson with Miss Kate Plummer came, spent the day. Kemp Plummer called. Len White went home with John Cawthorne, Jr., left Mary here. Lovely day. Thursday, Miss Fannie, Nancy T. and Mary Cawthorne spent last night at C. M.'s. Lucy White arrived from Charlotte. Friday, Henry to Henderson. Saturday, Mr. Robert Kimball here to buy hogs, I sold Betty Petway 2 shotes for \$5.50. Len H. White left for Birmingham, Ala., Henry took him to Manson. Sunday, Horace Mayfield brought Pannie and children. C. M. and family spent the day. George, wife, Nena, Miss Fannie, Nancy T. and Lucy to church at New Hope. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Miss Fannie, Nancy T. Lucy at C. M.'s tonight. Pannie and children with us. Miss Fannie resumed teaching school today. Wednesday, Henry took Nancy T. to Manson, on her way to Andrews to teach. Pannie and children, Miss Fannie and Lucy to C. M.'s tonight. Thursday. All tenants and I, sowing plant patches. Friday, another nice, spring like day. George, wife, Nena and Miss Fannie to New Hope. C. M. and family here. John Cawthorne, Jr. took Lucy home with him. Miss Fannie, Nena, George and wife called to see Mr. Dowling, he has been sick several days. "Praise ye the Lord". Saturday, George and Horace Mayfield off to Henderson. Horace took Pannie and boys home afternoon. Miss Fannie and Lucy returned from C. M.'s Sunday, Mr. John Dowling paralyzed. C. M. and family here. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Rev. Mr. Chaffin spent day. Ed Russell let fire get out near old mill pond. Tuesday, doctored hogs. George to Norlina with chickens and eggs. Dr. Smith (dentist) here tonight. Wednesday, Dr. Smith operated on George and wife's teeth. George took his wife to Captain Mayfield's. Weather like April. Saturday, General Robert E. Lee's 100th anniversary. Quarterly Conference at Zion. C. M. and I went. P. E. Rone did not get there on account of work on Seaboard Railroad below Littleton. Sermon by Rev. Mr. Chaffin. Good turnout of official members. Sunday, George to Zion. P. E. Rone preached. George brought his wife home from Captain Mayfield's. Henry and Nena to Sunday School. Mr. A. A. Watkins spent afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, Henry to Henderson on buggy to hear Polk Miller. Mr. C. J. Burton died suddenly in Henderson yesterday, funeral today. Thursday, cold, hauling poles to build room at Peter White's house. Friday, cold, day, Henry to Henderson on cars. Saturday, got plant bed cloth. Misses Fannie and Sally P. made cover, 165 yds. George and hands fixed frame for cover. Sunday, cold wave, hailing, snowed rapidly afternoon and night. C. M. and family spent day. Mrs. Watkins afternoon. None of us to church at Middleburg on account of weather. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, snow 2 inches. We killed 2 more hogs. Tuesday, ground hard frozen under snow. George and wife spent day at Captain Mayfield's. Wednesday, Miss Fannie came home sick from school yesterday. Did not teach today, better now. I am suffering with cold, nose bled several times today, and at night. Lucy White at John Cawthorne's a week. They have measles. Thursday, I had a restless night, sneezing and nose bleeding very much. Miss Fannie to school, she is better. Ice on pond 1 inch thick.

FEBRUARY

Friday, February 1 to Thursday, February 28. Henry to Manson, met Lucy White, she will teach school at Mr. June Clements'. Will go tomorrow. I sent her trunk to Manson. Sunday, Henry took Lucy to Manson. George and Nena



to New Hope. C. M. and family, Mrs. Watkins spent afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, rain, hail, sleet. Miss Fannie to school, I sent for her afternoon. Hail packed solid on ground. Tuesday, hail still solid on ground several inches. George Bullock to Middleburg to see Dr. McAllister. Miss Fannie did not go to school. Hands got out 12 bushels dry peas. Wednesday, land still covered with hail, snow and ice. Looks like more snow, hard on man and beast, hard and slick. Friday, cold continues, ground still covered with slick ice. Miss Fannie to school, missed only 1 day this week. Have to keep cattle up, feed and water them. Charlie Riggan getting ice from our pond. Saturday, Land still covered with ice. Difficult getting around. Sunday, fair, warmer, Miss Fannie spent day at C. M.'s. "Praise ye the Lord." Monday, freezing again. Tuesday, Dr. McAllister to see Miss Sally P., his wife with him. Wednesday, still cold, ice on ground. Thursday, George rode Simon to Henderson. I went to Enterprise, first time this month. Friday, rain, hail, land hard frozen. Miss Fannie at C. M.'s last night and tonight. George with hands burnt and sowed plant bed. Saturday, like spring, Miss Sally D. and Miss Fannie to Middleburg. Sunday, Nena and Henry to Sunday School. Miss Sally P. has been under treatment by Dr. McAllister for several weeks. She is better. I have suffered with cold. Mr. John Wilson and Mr. Hugh Wilson have had pneumonia. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, George rode Simon to see Dr. McAllister, he went to Captain Mayfield's, brought Cousin Nannie up. Wednesday, snow melting as it falls, but was several inches deep. Rain, snow and slush, much colder at night. Thursday, 3 inches snow, Miss Sally P. sick in bed all day. Friday, cold, Henry met Miss Annie Lee on Shoo-fly last night. Saturday, George off early to Middleburg to see Dr. McAllister, Miss Sally has been sick under his care several weeks. John Mayfield came. Dr. McAllister did not come to see Miss Sally today. George phoned Dr. Holt to come tomorrow. Sunday, hail, sleet etc., all day. Dr. Holt from Wise came to see Miss Sally, John Mayfield with him. Henry took Miss Annie Lee to Manson to go home to Henderson. John Mayfield and Dr. Holt dined here, left in down pour of rain and sleet. Trees laden with ice and sleet. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, fair, warmer. Land and trees covered with sleet, melted rapidly. Miss Fannie went to school, she walked on ice, not slippery, soon melted. Tuesday, hands working in new ground, George met Dr. Holt at Manson at 2 O'clock, to see his wife, took him back at 6 to catch Shoo-fly. Mrs. Watkins spent the afternoon. Streams high, roads almost impassable. Wednesday, Mack Henderson and his boys building a room to Peter White's house. George rode horseback to Manson for medicine. Thursday, George went to Bloomsbury to get horse to try from Ann Durham. Mrs. Captain Mayfield and Mrs. John L. Robinson spent the day.

### MARCH

Saturday, March 1 to Sunday, March 31. George made 2 trips to Enterprise and Manson for medicine to come by mail. His wife better. Sunday, fair. Henry B. and Nena to church at New Hope. C. M. and children came. Mr. and Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva spent the afternoon. George to Manson again for medicine, did not come. His wife much better, still in bed. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, flailed and fanned out stack oats in pack house. George and Charlie to saw mill near York to see horse, did not trade. Hauled wood to cabins, they burn a cord a week each. Thursday, snowed 2 inches. Hauled oak and hickory wood to wood house and cabins. Thunder cloud with lightening at night. Friday, sent Miss Fannie to school. C. M. and family spent afternoon. Saturday, Miss Fannie to C. M.'s. Miss Sally P. much better. Sunday, Miss Fannie came home. Miss Sally P. sick a month, Drs. Holt and McAllister





YEAR 1907

attended her, she is well now. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George piddling in old shop on chicken coops, etc. Tuesday, Miss Sally P. came down stairs, first time in three weeks. Martins came today. I sold a pig for \$2. Thursday, finished sowing 12 bushels oats. Mrs. W. H. Boyd, Miss Sally D. and children spent the day. Thunder, lightening, hail, rain afternoon. Friday, rained all night, washing rain, I sent Miss Fannie to school, nice spring weather, turnip salad fine. Sunday, Miss Fannie not well this morning. Fair and cooler. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Cooper and Anthony getting slats and cedar posts for wire fence. Messrs. Young and Tankersley here today. Hauled 150 cedar posts. Tuesday, measuring old railroad from Manson to Townesville. Wednesday, Mrs. Watkins and Mrs. Phillips spent afternoon. Warm, plum trees in full bloom. Cooper and Osburn running wire fence. Thursday, Anthony and Bullock barking timber for Cooper and Osburn to rive slats for wire fence, finished 1500 slats. Friday, Cooper and Osburn finished slats, ran 25 yards fence. John Mayfield came, took Miss Fannie home with him. Saturday, warm as summer, fixed old cow pen to plant Irish potatoes. Miss Mary Bullock and Miss Mary Davis came. Trees budding. Sunday, George and wife to Captain Mayfield's. Nena and I to church at Middleburg, drove new mare (Nellie). C. M. and Henry to Young's Memorial, to hear Rev. Mr. Carr Moore, Miss Mary Davis with them, also Rev. Mr. Moore and son. George brought Miss Fannie home, left Sally, she will spend a week. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Watt with us last night, back to Henderson early this morning. Peach trees in bloom, cold tonight. Tuesday, cold snap. Cooper and Osburn put up posts, made gates, have to wait for more wire. Both wagons to Manson for fertilizer. Thursday, took down martin poles and put on gourds, many martins here now. Planted vegetables in garden. Friday, George to Captain Mayfield's for his wife. Saturday, George Hawkins and Wes Bullock fixed up lightening rods on house. Both wagons hauling fertilizer from Manson. Columbia and Henderson tobacco grower. George met Lucy White at Manson. Sunday, thunder cloud afternoon, with rain and snow, covered land. John Mayfield, Pannie and children came. George, wife, Nena and Henry to church at New Hope. "Praise ye the Lord".

APRIL

Monday, April 1 to Tuesday, April 30. Finished wire fence, put hogs in young orchard. John Mayfield and family, C. M. and family, George Robinson and his sister Pannie came. George took Lucy to Manson. Wednesday, Miss Mamie Plummer and Mr. Will Miller married in Newport News, Va. Thursday, Cooper and Osburn put a new gate to flower garden, repaired scuppernong grape vine scaffold. Friday, sent 2 bushels corn to Ellington's mill. Paid Cooper \$9.20 for 15 days' work, 60¢ per day. Sunday, weather so bad none of us to church at New Hope. Miss Fannie at C. M.'s, little Alice sick. Nena and Miss Sally P. rode down there. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Miss Pan's turkeys have cholera, the 2 turkey hens have laid 25 eggs, set one turkey on 19 eggs. Threatening snow. Wednesday, George and Nena to Henderson. Cold for 11 days. Friday, sent 5 bushels corn to Fleming's mill. Sunday, scuds of snow, we hovered round fire all day. Henry and Miss Fannie to Mr. J. K. Plummer's. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva spent afternoon. We had many martins, all dead. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, coldest April since 1894. Ice  $\frac{1}{4}$  inch thick, on pond, in mud holes. Tenants planted corn. Wednesday, the play "The Clansman", showed in Henderson last night. Thursday, Miss Fannie and Henry to Henderson Tuesday to attend Opera and see the play "The Clansman". Mrs. W. H. Boyd came to C. M.'s from Warrenton. Horace Mayfield came, took Miss Fannie to Captain Mayfield's. We planted 10 acres corn. Sunday, Quarter-



ly Conference at Tabernacle. Henry with Miss Sally D. and 2 little boys off early to John Cawthorne's. C. M. and little Alice spent day here. Mrs. Watkins, Miss Eva, Mr. and Mrs. Newman spent afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George to Manson for new cotton planter, Paid \$2.75 for it. Thursday, planted 1200 cabbage plants. Friday, Civil engineers at work on old railroad. They spent 2 nights at C. M.'s. Miss Sally D. and children spent day here, we had spring chicken. Saturday, hands quit at 3, to plant gardens for themselves. Sunday, George, wife, Henry and Nena to church at Middleburg, Nena, George, his wife, Henry and I to Young's Memorial afternoon, heard Rev. Mr. Carr Moore. C. M., wife and children spent afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, commenced planting cotton. Put 8 bags Columbia fertilizer on it, planted 7 acres. Tuesday, Henry took Miss Sally D. and Nena to Henderson, left all children with us. We planted 3 more acres cotton. Prepared and planted watermelon patch.

### MAY

Wednesday, May 1 to Friday, May 31. Friday, George Bullock took 6 bushels sweet potatoes to Henderson to George A. Rose Co. George White and wife to Captain Mayfield's. John Cawthorne and Pannie came. Sunday, C. M. took Miss Sally D. and 7 children over creek. George, wife, Nena and Henry to church at New Hope. Sister Sarah, John L. Robinson and Little Horace with us tonight. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, hands planted 200 tomato plants at watermelon patch. Wednesday, Messrs. Kirby and Anderson, railroad men here last night. They are surveying old R.V.R. railroad. I sent them and their surveying tools to Nutbush this morning. George Bullock took them in 1 horse wagon. Thursday, planted 17,000 tobacco hills. Peter White planting too. Saturday, John Parks came, doctored yearling and hog. Paid him \$1.75. Finished wire fence to cow pasture. Sunday, Memorial services at Mt. Auburn, 2 services by Rev. Mr. Foster; George, wife, Henry and Miss Sally D. went from here. C. M. and children spent day here. Many strawberries ripe. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George took his wife to Captain Mayfield's, left her. We bedded out more sweet potatoes. Prepared pumpkin patch. Tuesday, Miss Pan and I dined at C. M.'s. A mysterious fire got out at my pasture fence, burned 40 yards. Wednesday, Henry and Mr. Tom Parks to Henderson to see Cuban exhibition. Hands running weeder over corn. Thursday, Nannie T. came to C. M.'s last night, from Andrews. Friday, George Bullock hauled and hacked up 10 cords wood. We planted 250 cabbage plants and 250 sweet potato slips. Nannie T. came with me from C. M.'s. Saturday, George R. to Captain Mayfield's for his wife. Ran cultivator over 10 acres cotton. Crimson clover ready to cut. Sunday, C. M.'s family and Mrs. Watkins spent afternoon. Nena and Miss Sally P. to Sunday School at New Hope. We have abundance of strawberries, plums and grapes. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George mowing clover. C. M.'s family over creek, Osburn took them in surry. Henry and Nannie T. to John Cawthorne's yesterday, home today. C. M. and Henry here to supper. Thursday, my birthday, 82 years old. Thanks to the good Lord for His goodness and mercy; May I put my whole trust in Him. John Cawthorne and Nellie and Mrs. J. H. Mayfield, Pannie and 2 boys dined with us, also C. M., wife and children. Saturday, rainy, long season. John Cawthorne, Jr. came yesterday, we planted 2,000 sweet potato slips. Sunday, none of us to church at Middleburg, weather too threatening. George, wife, Henry and Nena to Young's Memorial afternoon. John Cawthorne, Jr. took Nannie to Captain Mayfield's. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, George Bullock to John Cawthorne's to take mule and bring Nellie mare back. George and wife to Mr. Capps'. Wednesday, Cooper finished 5 gates. Irish potatoes very fine.



Thursday, Henry and Miss Sally P. left yesterday for John Cawthorne's, Warrenton, etc., returned today by Wise. Still long rainy season.

## JUNE

Saturday, June 1 to Sunday, June 30. Sunday, George, wife, C. M. and Nena to church at New Hope, C. M. and family spent day. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George and C. M. to Manson to go on Shoo-fly to Henderson to officers' meeting. Tuesday, Frank Fleming's little boy very ill. Henry returned from Henderson. Wednesday, Frank Fleming's little boy died this morning. Miss Sally P. and Miss Sally D. have been nursing the sick child. Hands planted peanut patch. Thursday, Rev. and Mrs. Chaffin spent day, Mr. Chaffin buried Mr. Frank Fleming's little boy at Mr. C. J. Fleming's, George, wife and Henry to funeral. Hands cut white clover. Friday, cool, fair, very pleasant in front of good fire. Saturday, C. M. taking tax list at Enterprise. We got our first Irish potatoes. Sunday, lot of company, Misses Annie Lee and Sally Harris with Watt from Henderson, Wallace and John Cawthorne, C. M. and family, Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva, Hope and Lucy Edwards Bullock, Dr. Perkins and Miss Nettie Seymour. George, wife and Nena to Sunday School at New Hope. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Watt and Misses Annie Lee and Sally Harris left for Henderson. Tuesday, have planted 5,000 sweet potato slips, have good stand of tobacco, corn, cotton and sweet potatoes. Wednesday, George met Miss Fannie and Nannie T. at Manson. Saturday. Cutting and splitting very large pine tree, 3 feet in diameter. All sitting around fire at night. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School at New Hope, Miss Sally D. and boys to Sunday School at Young's Memorial. C. M. and family spent day. Henry and Nannie T. to Middleburg. George and wife to Zion to church and to Captain Mayfield's. All home at night. Mr. Jacob Newman, wife and children spent afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Mr. Frank Fleming resumed work at brick yard, he had to remould 4 or 5 hundred brick on account of rain. Shipping berries from Enterprise, first shipping. Tuesday, John Mayfield and Pannie spent day, left after supper. Henry and Nannie to Henderson. Wednesday, Miss Lizzie Burwell and Norwood Boyd married today. Thursday, Dr. John Hill Tucker came, took off wart on wife's face. Friday, Miss Sally D. and children spent day, Mrs. Watkins afternoon. Sunday, C. M. took me to church at Middleburg, sermon by P. E. Rone. Miss Fannie, Nena, Henry and Nena and Nannie T. also to church. Miss Fannie and Nannie T. to Mr. J. K. Plummer's to dine. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Quarterly Conference at Middleburg, George, wife, C. M. and I went. Tuesday, Captain Mayfield, Nannie Jerman Robinson, John Weldon and Maud Simmons spent day. Wednesday, Dr. John Hill Tucker came, removed bandage and dressed wife's face, healing nicely. Miss Rebecca Butler came with Dr. Tucker, they left after sunset. Thursday, hauled 7 loads hay from Arch's lot. We had corn pudding on June 24th, for the last 2 years, vegetation and crops 2 weeks late. Anthony Carroll sick several months. Rain caught me at Enterprise, Henry brought me home in buggy. Saturday, great abundance of plums. Heavy rain. Sunday, quite a house warming. C. M. and family, Miss Kate and Harry Plummer, Miss Annie Boyd spent day. Mrs. Watkins, Miss Eva and Nat Boyd the afternoon. Miss Fannie and Nena to Sunday School. "Praise ye the Lord".

## JULY

Monday, July 1 to Wednesday, July 31. Wednesday, George sowed 5 acres cornfield peas. Thursday, Independence Day, wife, Miss Fannie and I spent day at C. M.'s, Miss Fannie spent night. Saturday, Mrs. W. H. Burwell died



in Henderson yesterday, was buried at Tabernacle church today. Sunday, protracted meeting, 2 sermons and dinner at New Hope, George and wife, Nena, Henry, C. M. and children came here from church. Miss Sally D., Miss Fannie and little Alice to Nutbush. Rev. John N. Cole dined with us, on his way to orphanage in Raleigh. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, hottest day this summer. We pulled leaves from bottom of plants, filled 1 barn tobacco. Tuesday, Professor Holmes and Rev. Mr. Hartsell conducting meeting at New Hope, spending night here. Nena and Miss Sally P. to meeting. Wednesday, Nena and Nannie T. to church with preachers. Thursday, Mary and Betty Henderson at work in house. Messrs. Twisdale and McDuffie, insurance agents called. Nena and Miss Sally P. to church, meeting closed, Friday, crows destroying my young watermelons. I fixed strings across patch. Saturday, Henry and Nancy T. to Henderson yesterday, Henry returned today, all the way in rain. Crops growing nicely. Sunday, very lovely Sabbath. Nena and Miss Sally to Sunday School. C. M., wife and children here. Miss Fannie went home with them. Nancy T. in Henderson. Mr. and Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva spent afternoon. We had first corn pudding. Garden vegetables fine and plentiful. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, Miss Sally D., little Charles and Alice left on cars yesterday for Sudan and Bullock. Wednesday, hands finished cutting oats, paid reaper \$4.25. C. M. and little William Wallace came to supper. Thursday, George Bullock to Henderson with load tobacco primings, George White followed on buggy. Sold at Cooper's, Net - \$28.85. I paid George White \$5.75. Friday, John Cawthorne and Nellie here tonight. Saturday, Anthony Carroll died at midnight. Osburn lost day and rations. Sunday, nice, large watermelon sent us from South Carolina by John Mayfield. Cut it before George and wife started to Zion church. C. M., wife and children all had plenty of melon. Mrs. A. A. Watkins and Miss Eva spent afternoon. Ate watermelon all day. "Praise ye the Lord". Ed has ox in front yard grazing grass down. Tuesday, Henry to Buckhorn Springs with Messrs. Holtzman, Dill and Hanselman, brought back Buckhorn water. Wednesday, Miss Fannie and Nannie T. came to C. M.'s yesterday, from Henderson, Miss Fannie has been visiting Dr. R. B. Henderson in Franklinton. Thursday, George to protracted meeting at Zion, his wife down there since Sunday. Friday, Miss Fannie, Nannie, Miss Sally P. spent day at C. M.'s for little Alice's birthday, she is 3 years old. Saturday, George and George Bullock hauled 300 brick from Frank Fleming's to run furnaces in flue barns. All hands assisting Charles Hawkins with flues. Sunday, C. M. and little Charlie with me on buggy to church at Middleburg, George, Henry and Nena went too. Miss Sally D., James A. Boyd and daughter Sue Hunt and Mrs. Watkins spent afternoon. Miss Fannie went home with C. M. and family. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George got 150 more brick from Frank Fleming. Wednesday, Pannie Mayfield and her 2 boys to C. M.'s yesterday. Big meeting at Oak Level church (colored).

## AUGUST

Thursday, August 1 to Saturday, August 31. Pannie Mayfield came to C. M.'s Tuesday with her children, came up with us today. Mrs. Len Henderson at C. M.'s. Friday, I have 21 head of hogs, 17 killing hogs, 2 sows and 2 shotes. We feed them a bushel of squash,  $\frac{1}{2}$  bushel old corn, cabbage, and slops from the kitchen. Ed Russell's new barn caught fire, almost burnt up. Horace Mayfield came for Pannie and children. Saturday, Mrs. Lizzie Henderson at C. M.'s, they came up spent the day, Miss Fannie went back with them. Sunday, George and Nena to church at New Hope, Henry to John Cawthorne's, brought Mary back. C. M. and family and Miss Fannie came afternoon. Miss Sally P. sick with cold. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, got extra hands fill-





ed 3rd barn in grove. Hands hilled sweet potatoes. Tuesday, Nancy T. at Newport News and Jamestown exposition. All crops doing well, sowed peas look fine. Concord grapes nearly ripe. Thursday, planted strawberry bed and collards in garden. Friday, Captain John R. White and children came. Nancy T. returned from Newport News and Jamestown exposition. Henry met them at Manson. Saturday, George with surry met Miss Patty Manning, Mrs. Roger Patterson, Miss Annie Lee Harris and Watt at Manson. We made good week's work on farm. "Praise the Lord". Sunday, C. M., wife and children, Mrs. Henry M. Burwell and daughter called this morning. Mrs. Roger Patterson, Miss Patty Manning, Miss Annie Lee Harris, John R. White and children, Miss Fannie and Nannie here. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, cut and housed 2 more barns tobacco. Hands worked in cotton. Tuesday, Coop and Boyd, Watt and Henry off to Jamestown exposition. Miss Fannie and Nannie to Captain R. B. Henderson's at Katydid to see Mrs. Governor Scales, spent the night. Wednesday, digging Irish potatoes. Horace Mayfield brought Miss Annie Robinson up, left her. Thursday, George took Mrs. Roger Patterson and Miss Patty Manning to Manson. Miss Fannie went to Manson to go to Greensboro, she returned. I suffered a good deal with dizziness today. Friday, Cooper Henderson (colored) died this morning. Wallace, Henry, Captain John R. White and Adams Boyd White returned from Jamestown. Sunday, Billy Mayfield, Pannie and her 2 boys, C. M., wife and children came. Mr. and Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva spent afternoon. George went for Dr. Perkins to see me, he came, prescribed for me. Company all left. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Billy Mayfield, John Weldon and Maud Simmons spent the day, Miss Sally P. went home with them. Tuesday, Coop and Boyd took Watt to Manson to return to Henderson, on Shoo-fly. Mrs. Watkins canning our tomatoes on half shares. Mr. R. Harris, 2 children, John Cawthorne, Mrs. Rowland and 2 children came. We had a big watermelon feast. Wednesday, colored Baptist Association in full swing at Mt. Pleasant, all hands attending except George Bullock, who is looking after flue barns. John Cawthorne took Mary home, she has been with us several weeks. We have nice fruits and vegetables in abundance. Captain J. R. White and children here since August 9. Mr. Robert Harris and wife and 2 children here since Tuesday. Thursday, R. B. Boyd and Mrs. John C. Burwell spent the day, quite a crowd here for dinner. All colored people attending association. Big crowd there. C. M., wife and children spent forenoon. I am suffering with dizziness today, taking medicine prescribed by Dr. Perkins. Henry to a lawn party at Mr. June Alston's. Friday, Mr. Bob Harris and family had early breakfast, left for their home in Oxford. George to Captain Mayfield's for his wife. Saturday, we gathered 13 nice watermelons, a bushel tomatoes, 2 bushels cymbelings every morning. I sowed more turnips in garden. George in buggy, Anthony Bullock in wagon took Captain John R. White and children to Manson to go home to Gibson. They have been with us two weeks. Baptist association closed yesterday. Sunday, George and wife, C. M. and little William Wallace, Henry and Nena to church at Middleburg, protracted meeting commenced. Nannie T. and I attended at Young's Memorial. Rev. Mr. Moore and son called. Only home folks here tonight. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, cut and housed last of tobacco crop, then to pulling fodder. C. M., wife and children to church at Middleburg. Tuesday, Henry, Nannie T., Miss Sally D. to church in surry. George and wife went in buggy. Rev. Mr. Chaffin here tonight. 8 barns tobacco running on plantation this week. Wednesday, George and wife, Henry and Miss Fannie, with preacher, Rev. Mr. Chaffin to church, 2 sermons by Rev. Mr. W. W. Rose. Henry came back by Manson, met Lucy White, she has been in Newport News for several months. Friday, I sold White Brothers 5 bushels corn at 80¢ per bushel. George to Warrenton for repairs to mower. Hope Bullock brought Miss Annie Lee from W. H. Burwell's here, she has been over there



several weeks. Dr. Perkins called to see me, prescribed more drugs. I have had a bad day with dizziness in my head and eyes.

## SEPTEMBER

Sunday, September 1 to Monday, September 30. Watt came from Henderson. George and wife, Henry and Nannie T., Watt and Miss Annie Lee, Miss Fannie and Nena to church at New Hope, sermon by Rev. Mr. Hartsell, Jr., his father also present. Mr. Watkins, C. M. and family, Miss Sue and Walter Henderson and Mr. Jacob Newman here. We had nice melons and fruit in abundance. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Watt with Miss Annie Lee left for Henderson. George with mower cut 3 acres peas for Thomas Riggan. All hands pulled fodder all day. Thesday, sent 20 nice melons to White Brothers, kept 10 at home. We gather several bushels tomatoes daily. Miss Sue and Walter Henderson here tonight. Jim Bullock, (colored) died. Thursday, sowed clover and turnips, land in nice order. Mrs. James Bullock and Miss Mary Bullock called. Friday, Miss Sally D. and children spent afternoon. Cousin Lizzie Cole here tonight. Saturday, I feed 17 killing hogs new corn on stalk, slops, cymbblings, melon rinds, etc. We get 2 bushels tomatoes also cymbblings every morning. Sunday, George and wife to Sunday School. Henry and Miss Fannie to Episcopal church at Middleburg, sermon by Rev. Mr. Horton. They went to Mr. Plummer's, home 10 o'clock at night. C. M., wife and children spent day. Mr. J. R. Paschall, Dr. Perkins, Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva spent afternoon. Plenty nice melons and grapes. George Bullock and wife (colored) had Nellie horse and buggy. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, John Mayfield and Pannie came afternoon, left at bed time. Tuesday, thunder, lightening, wind, rain and hail yesterday, John Mayfield and Pannie got here in storm, cleared before they left. John Cawthorne and Nellie spent today. Thursday, Henry brought Miss Lucy Daniel up here last night, took Lucy White back with them to C. M.'s. Cars on new railroad running to nearly in front of White Brothers' store. Friday, George went to Enterprise, cut C. M.'s peas. Hands stacked 3 big stacks my peas. John Cawthorne, Jr. and Miss Mary Boyd came from Warrenton, they, Miss Fannie, Nannie T. and Lucy at C. M.'s. Scuppernong grapes, melons and apples in full blast, peaches gone. Sunday, George, wife and Nena to Sunday School at New Hope. Watt and Miss Annie Lee came from Henderson, here tonight. C. M., wife and children and Miss Lucy Daniel spent afternoon. Protracted meeting in progress at Flat Rock, Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva attending. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Watt and Miss Annie Lee left after early breakfast. Stacked up more peas. Wednesday, George and Nena to Henderson to dentist, did not fix Nena's teeth. All my hands attended Jim Skipper's funeral. He makes 4 of my colored friends died in last few weeks. Jim Bullock, Anthony Carroll, Cooper Henderson and Jim Skipper. Thursday, I arose early, walked to store, C. M. took me to Manson, we boarded Shoo-fly train for Raleigh. Dr. Battle examined my eyes and operated on my ears. We left Raleigh, arrived at Manson at 4 o'clock, on home. Cotton opening rapidly, many picking between here and Raleigh. Selling at  $4\frac{1}{2}\phi$  in seed. Friday, John Mayfield and family spent the day. Miss Fannie, George and wife, Nancy T. and Lucy to lawn party at C. M.'s tonight. Cotton opening fast, good staple. Saturday, all came in at 1 o'clock this morning from lawn party at C. M.'s. Sunday, Watt and Mr. Will Watkins here tonight, Rev. Mr. Moore and much other company. He preached at Young's Memorial. I was sick in bed today. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Robert and Sally White spent the day. We had a furious storm. Dr. Perkins made his 5th visit to me. I have been sick several months, don't seem to get any better. Tuesday, Equanoxial storm yesterday, fair and nice today. Mrs. James Bullock, Mrs. Marion Taylor and Lucy Edwards Bullock spent



the morning. I was sick all day. Mr. A. A. Watkins spent the afternoon with me. Wednesday, cars running on Roanoke River Railroad as far as head of avenue. Nena and several hands gathering apples. Thursday, sent 24 melons to store, left dozen at home. We are ordering a barn tobacco to take to market tomorrow. Ed Henderson took 639 lbs. to Warrenton, Net - \$49.00. Friday, George off to Warrenton with tobacco. George Bullock drove wagon. 482 lbs. Net - \$44.78 Elmus Henderson sold 612 lbs., Net - \$60.02. John Early Boyd, wife and boy called. Miss Sally P. spent day at C. M.'s. I sowed Southern Prize turnip seed in garden. Women picked 1468 lbs. cotton. Saturday, I traded Della mule for bay mare "Kate". Sunday, George and wife, Lucy White, C. M. and Mr. Tally to church at New Hope. Henry, Miss Sally D. and little Alice over creek. Mr. and Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva spent afternoon. Mr. Tally drove to Manson. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Lucy White left for Birmingham, Ala., George took 1468 lbs. cotton to Manson. \$63.85. Nellie horse would not work, had to take her out and put in new mare "Kate".

### OCTOBER

Tuesday, October 1 to Thursday, October 31. Paid White Brothers on account \$70.00. Built new hog pen, put up 16 hogs. Wednesday, George mowed peas for C. M. and Mr. Watkins. I sold calf 6 months old for \$7.00. Thursday, I had my hair trimmed last night, have a cold this morning, otherwise feel better than for several weeks. George made several attempts to cut crab grass hay on clover lot, failed on account of not getting a horse or mule to work with Jim mule to the mower. We have stable loft full of peas, 6 more stacks to haul, have not finished cutting peas. Friday, exchanged Nellie mare for mule from Mr. W. H. Rowland. We paid \$50. boot. Gathered wagon load fine pumpkins. George, with new mule raked up C. M.'s peas. Saturday, Charles Turner sold 338 lbs. tobacco. Net \$24.65, credited it on his account at Horner Supply Co. Horace Mayfield took Nannie T. back with him. Cars on Roanoke River railroad running beyond Pos Burwell's. Sunday, Henry took Miss Lucy Daniel to church at New Hope, Nena and Miss Fannie went too. John Mayfield, Pannie and John Weldon came. They took Miss Fannie home with them, to Captain Mayfield's. George and wife went to Captain Mayfield's too. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Mr. James Horner called here for Henry, they went to W. H. Burwell's yesterday, returned at 1 o'clock this morning. Hauling, packing wood in wood house. Wednesday, George and Nena to Henderson. Hands pulling down old hen house, repaired fence at corner of yard. Cotton 4.35¢ in seed, 11½¢ lint. My second picking totaled 1841 lbs. Mr. Victor Eppes died, aged 90. Thursday, Jeff Bullock's wife, Molly, (colored) died. Sold 1824 lbs. cotton at Manson, Net - \$79.34. Hands ordered barn tobacco to go to Henderson tomorrow. Friday, fattening hogs eating bushel corn a day. George and wife on buggy, George Bullock with wagon took 696 lbs. tobacco to Henderson, Net - \$62.30. We have picked 3309 lbs. cotton, sold for \$143.10, paid \$12.61 for picking. Saturday, this is the 59th anniversary of our wedding. Sunday, Nena and Miss Sally P. to Sunday School at New Hope. C. M., wife and children came. Miss Almeda Newman spent the day. George Robinson brought Pannie and little James, they brought Miss Fannie and Nannie T. home. Miss Kate Plummer here. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, railroad hands putting in side track in front of White Brothers' store. Henry took Miss Kate Plummer home, brought Rev. Mr. Horton, took him back to Middleburg afternoon. Tuesday, George and Nena to Henderson. Killing frost. We finished wire fence, put cows in cornfield. Nena had her teeth put in by Dr. Harris. Wednesday, frost killed cotton and potato vines. George and wife and Nannie T. off to Raleigh fair on Shoo-fly. George Bullock took



them to Manson, George and wife returned, left Nannie T. in Raleigh. Thursday, we housed  $\frac{2}{3}$  of sweet potatoes, heaping load eating potatoes,  $\frac{1}{4}$  load seed potatoes. Henry to Raleigh to hear William Jennings Bryan. Friday, finished sweet potatoes, 100 bushels eating potatoes, 20 bushels seed potatoes. We pulled down old log stable, took it to wood house. Wife and I dined at C. M.'s. Captain Tally had Kate horse to go over creek. Miss Sally D. sick in bed, Miss Fannie with her tonight. Saturday, John Cawthorne, Jr. brought Nellie, she will stay several days. John to store with Henry tonight. Sunday, Miss Sally P. and Nena to Sunday School. Nannie T. returned from Raleigh yesterday, she stopped at C. M.'s, she went home with John, Jr., Nellie stayed with us. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, hands hauled 760 feet lumber to finish ordering rooms at Jeff's and Peter White's. I sold black heifer to Jeff Hilliard for \$16. Tuesday, finished 3rd picking cotton, 2056 lbs., 16 hands picking. Wednesday, took 2054 lbs. cotton to Manson, Net - \$89.34. Cotton prices falling, down 2¢ in last 2 weeks, 11¢ lint now. Thursday, George and George Bullock hauled cotton seed from our cotton, from 1500 lbs. 30 bushels at 30¢ per bushel; we put it all in granary. Put long corn in new crib, short corn in old crib. Friday, we bushed wire fence on spring branch to keep cows out of cotton lot. They have been very troublesome. Henry met Nancy T. at Manson on train 38, from Henderson. Miss Fannie has been with Miss Sally D. for several days. Sunday, George and Nena to church at Middleburg, Miss Sally D. quite sick, has been in bed 2 weeks, Dr. Perkins attending her. Miss Fannie with her a week. Nellie with us a week; Henry took her home today. Watt and Miss Annie Lee came to dinner, with us tonight. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, rain last night very beneficial, Watt and Miss Annie Lee left. Miss Fannie back home, Miss Sally D. better. Tuesday, Miss Sally D. sick, Mrs. W. H. Boyd and Mrs. Pannie Bullock with her. Wednesday, have picked and sold 5,355 lbs. cotton for \$232.50. Hauled 31 loads corn. Got extra hands and shucked corn.

### NOVEMBER

Friday, November 1 to Saturday, November 30. Roanoke River Railroad running to Nutbush bridge, receiving and delivering freight at siding in front of White Brothers' store. Miss Sally D. some better. Sunday Rev. Mr. Hartsell's last sermon for year at New Hope. Captain Tally, C. M. and boys called, Captain Tally with George to church at New Hope, also Nena, Nannie T. and Henry. Nannie T. and Henry to Mr. Plummer's afternoon. Miss Fannie to C. M.'s. Thank the Lord my eyes and general health have improved for the last week. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, wagons hauling rent fodder from Wes Bullock's, Charles Turner and Ed Russell's. Cotton prices going down, money panic on, started in New York and spreading over country. Tuesday, Indian summer. George's horse, Simon, sick, sent for Mr. Watkins, horse better by 8 o'clock at night. Anthony Bullock minding cows. Thursday, railroad cars running to Nutbush creek, hauling timber and material for bridge. Loading up much lumber at Enterprise. Friday, finished 4th picking of cotton, 7008 lbs. in all, good many bolls not open. Wife, Miss Sally P., Miss Fannie and Nannie T. and I spent day at C. M.'s. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School. Mr. and Mrs. Watkins spent afternoon. Henry and Nannie T. spent day at Mr. J. K. Plummer's, attended Episcopal church at Middleburg. Sermon by Rev. Mr. Horton. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, rain, hail, snow, had to keep cows up and feed them. All hands stripping tobacco, had to steam it first. Thursday, cotton opens slowly, only picked  $\frac{2}{3}$  of crop. Friday, Miss Fannie and Nannie T. left for Greensboro, Miss Fannie will stay with Mr. A. M. Scales, Nannie T. will go on to Andrews, N. C. to teach school. Miss Sally D. sick





again, Miss Sally P. with her tonight. Saturday, third freezing day. Captain Tally moved here to board, took supper here, Sunday, Captain Tally, manager of Roanoke River Railroad borrowed horse and buggy to drive to Manson for the day. Henry went to Mr. John Bullock's in Granville County, brought Miss Sally D.'s sister Pannie to stay with her. Miss Sally D. sick several weeks. Nena to Sunday School. George and wife to Zion and Captain Mayfield's, Miss Sally stayed. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, calf born out in cold rain, put cow and calf in cow house. Makes 4 young calves born last 2 weeks. Tuesday, price of cotton dropped to 10¢ lint. Annual clover looking fine. Wednesday, hands getting, cutting and packing wood. Sold Mr. John Fleming 2 cows and calves for \$42.50. He paid \$2.50, will pay rest when he comes for them. Thursday, sent George Bullock with 2 barns tobacco to Henderson. Captain Tally to Manson, met Mr. Tomlinson on Shoo-fly. They came here to supper. Friday, Captain Tally and Mr. Tomlinson left on foot in rain, met cars at Duke's, went to bridge at Nutbush Creek. George to Manson, went on Shoo-fly to Henderson to sell tobacco. 1296 lbs., Net - \$116.65. Saturday, still raining, cold, have to keep cattle up, feed heavily. Captain Tally left for Sanford to see his family. George to Captain Mayfield's for his wife, she has been there a week. Sunday, Miss Sally D. still very sick. Drs. Perkins and Tucker both with her this morning. Miss Sally P. with her too. Mrs. Watkins here afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Captain Tally returned. Tuesday, Captain Tally off to Nutbush, building bridge over. He went to Mr. Marrow's tonight. Miss Sally D. some better. Thursday, Thanksgiving Day, we return thanks to our Heavenly Father for good health and good seasons on our crops, that enabled us to make enough supplies for man and beast. Watt came from Henderson, spent the night. Friday, Captain Tally off to Weldon to see Messrs. Trenchard about Railroad matters. Ed Russell (tenant), sold 1040 lbs. tobacco, Net - \$80.15. I paid Parham my part of fertilizer, ( $\frac{1}{4}$ ), \$20.08. Railroad people working on bridge over Nutbush Creek.

## DECEMBER

Sunday, December 1 to Tuesday, December 31. No church in neighborhood. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Captain Tally paid board to date \$5.50. Tuesday, I killed 12 hogs besides 4 for C. M., 2 for Betty Petway (C. M.'s cook). Wednesday, cut up and salted meat killed yesterday, including C. M.'s and Betty Petway's. Mine totaled 2106 lbs., C. M.'s 481 lbs., We tried out his lard. Hung all meat in meat house. Thursday, George Bullock off to Warrenton with tobacco. Miss Sally D. very ill. Henry to Manson to phone for Dr. Tucker, Dr. Perkins also with her. Friday, George off to Warrenton at sunrise to sell tobacco. Mrs. Flora Boyd, Mrs. Alice Taylor, Mrs. Sally Boyd and Miss Sally P. at C. M.'s last night. Phoned for Dr. Tucker again this morning, he came on Shoo-fly. Miss Sally D. extremely ill. Saturday, sold tobacco, last 2 barns in Warrenton yesterday, 1106 lbs., Net - \$117.85. Ice pond frozen over 3rd morning in succession. Miss Sally D. better this morning. Sunday, Drs. Tucker and Perkins and trained nurse, (Miss Shaw) attending Miss Sally D. since yesterday. Miss Sally P. with her several days and nights, also her sisters, her mother, Mrs. W. H. Boyd, her brothers, N. D. Boyd, James A. and George V. Boyd, Drs. think her some better tonight. George V. Boyd spending night with us. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, sold young ox to Jeff Bullock for \$20. Miss Sally D. some better. Tuesday, I am suffering with dizziness again, had none of it for 3 weeks, think I ate too much hog killing. John Cawthorne and Pannie with us tonight. Sunday, Miss Sally D. very ill yet Watt and Miss Annie Lee spent the night. John L. Robinson spent day, "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Watt, Miss Annie Lee, George and



wife off to Henderson. I paid White Brothers \$20. We keep cows up, feed and water them. Captain Tally returned from his home in Sanford. Hands hauled 5 loads wood to wood house, 2 to cabins. Wednesday, rain, hail, snow. George and wife at C. M.'s, also Dr. McAllister and Dr. Perkins. Dear Miss Sally died at 11:30 tonight; she has been sick 9 weeks, suffered much. After all that love and kindness that loved ones could do for her, our Creator took her to Himself, to be loving guardian Angel to those she left behind. Thursday, Dear Miss Sally D. fell sweetly asleep at 11:30 last night. George and wife at C. M.'s. All work and business stopped this morning here and at C. M.'s and Enterprise. George and all hands at work on grave yard and surroundings. Much company at C. M.'s, store closed, preparing for Dear Miss Sally's funeral and burial tomorrow. Watt came from Henderson on train, No. 38, is with George and wife and other relatives at C. M.'s. Friday, Watt and Henry came from C. M.'s before breakfast to prepare for burial. Dear Miss Sally's remains were taken by hearse to Young's Memorial church, services by Rev. Mr. Carr Moore, assisted by Rev. Messrs. Bradley and Chaffin, from thence to our family burying ground in grove, south of dwelling, There laid to rest. The funeral services were attended by a large number of sympathizing relatives and friends. John L. Robinson, Sister Sarah and Nellie with us tonight. Saturday, Watt back to Henderson on Shoo-fly early this morning. Sunday, C. M. and children, George and wife came early this morning, with us tonight. Captain Tally here too. Henry took Nellie home. Rev. Mr. Moore preached at Young's Memorial, none of us attended, this has been a sad week for us. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, sent Anthony Bullock with Captain Tally to catch Shoo-fly for Raleigh. Sent turkeys by George Bullock to Henderson, they brought \$9.07. Sold Captain Tally 2 for \$2.70. Mrs. James H. Bullock and daughter Lucy Edwards called. Tuesday, C. M. and children here tonight, their home broken up by death of wife and mother. Wednesday, this my 83rd. Christmas, fair and bright, Children were up at 5, so happy over their toys, other things brought by Santa Claus. C. M. and boys went to store, George and wife to Captain Mayfield's. Only wife, Ed, Nena, little Alice and I here. C. M., Watt, Henry, little boys, George and wife returned to supper. Thursday, George took Watt to Henderson, C. M. and Boys back to store. Mrs. Watkins, Walton's son and Miss Eva spent afternoon. Friday, I lent George Bullock and wife Kate horse and buggy to go visiting. C. M. and boys go to store after breakfast, return to supper. They, Captain Tally and Henry here at night. White Brothers have had good trade, have had from 2 to 6 clerks. We have good deal cotton in field to pick yet. Saturday, Captain Tally, C. M. and boys at store. C. M. and boys did not return tonight. Captain Tally spent the afternoon with us. Much hunting this week by northern hunters and negroes. Work suspended on Roanoke River Railroad this week. Sunday, Captain Tally on buggy to Manson and return. C. M. and boys spent day, went home at night. I suffer a good deal with my eyes and dizziness, some days more than others. Dr. Perkins has been prescribing for me for some time. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Captain Tally up early, off to store with Henry, to railroad from there. Mrs. Watkins spent afternoon. Tuesday, storm last night, very serious in Franklin County. Captain Tally's board for December \$16.20. John Davis working on chimney at Mr. Newman's house at Enterprise. Nutbush Creek very high. Work on railroad bridge suspended on account of high water. Today closes the old year, We return thanks to God for His mercies.



JANUARY

Wednesday, January 1 to Friday, January 31. New year came in fair and lovely. Captain Tally off to bridge after early breakfast. I have only George Bullock hired for year. All hands picking cotton. Captain Tally to Mr. Goody Marrow's tonight. John Mayfield and Pannie spent the day. Thursday, nice winter weather. Hands finished 5th picking of cotton. Making 8,308 lbs. last year. Carpenters and masons working on Mr. Newman's house and Railroad depot at Enterprise. Cars running from Manson to Nutbush. Friday, fair, cool, birds singing like spring. Henry off to Henderson. George, wife and I to railroad bridge at Nutbush Creek, saw work, pile driving, etc. It is wonderful. My dear wife fell down steps today. Saturday, wife fell down basement steps last night, only bad bruises, thanks to the good Lord the fall was not more serious. I had spell of nose bleed. Sunday, George, Henry, Captain Tally and Nena to church at New Hope. John Mayfield and Mr. Michaels here to dinner. Captain Tally to Manson. Wife recovered from fall. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Anthony Bullock and brother Bullock (colored) started school today. They help around house and lot morning and afternoon for their rations. Tuesday, heavy rain all night and day, had to bail water out of cook room all day. Captain Tally went home to Sanford. Wednesday, had to bail 1 inch water out of cook room after bailing it all day yesterday. Captain Tally returned to supper. Thursday, Captain Tally did not return last night, Nutbush creek very high, barge sunk in deep hole at bridge. George Bullock got splits to hang meat, he and George White hung it in meat house. 36 hams, 36 shoulders, 36 middlings, 108 pieces nice meat. George Bullock and George White at work on back fence. Work suspended on railroad on account of high water. Captain Tally returned from Mr. Marrow's. Rev. Mr. Allred spent the night. Mrs. James H. Bullock and daughter and Mrs. Watkins called. Saturday, high water prevents bridge builders from making headway. Sunday, C. M. and boys spent day. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva afternoon. More heavy rain all last night. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, high streams and muddy roads. Captain Tally off to Drewry (Enterprise). Tuesday, Mr. Jake Newman's little girl got burned. Land very wet, streams very high, 3 big freshets in 8 days. Wednesday, nearly finished driving piles at Nutbush bridge. Captain Tally off to bridge early, did not return tonight, went to Mr. Marrow's. George, wife and little Alice spent day at Mrs. W. H. Boyd's, went to bridge, only 8 more piles to drive. They have had a hard time. Thursday, George, wife and little Alice to Mrs. J. H. Bullock's. Captain Tally back to supper, from Mr. Marrow's. Mr. Newman's little girl better. Friday, Captain Tally off to bridge. Depot at Drewry nearly completed, railroad graded nearly to Townesville. Saturday, nice, fair, cold for almost a week, ground hard frozen. Captain Tally to Mr. Marrow's to meet directors of railroad. Sunday, George and wife to Zion to church and to Captain Mayfield's, heard Rev. Mr. Allred. C. M. and little boys spent day. Mrs. Watkins the afternoon. Mr. Trenchard came with Captain Tally. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Captain Tally and Mr. Trenchard off early to bridge. Mr. Kuykendall, picture salesman here tonight. Mr. Trenchard left to catch Shoo-fly. Burnt plant bed, finished after dark. Wednesday, Captain Tally left on Seaboard train No. 41 for home in Sanford. Mr. Kuykendall here again tonight. Thursday, snowed rapidly, melted. Captain Tally returned. We sent last cotton to Manson, 1,217 lbs. Friday, coldest day this year, Mercury 30 at sunset. Saturday, coldest day, 18 degrees at sunrise. Mat Boyd (colored) cut 6 cords wood, I paid him. I sold Wes Bullock Kate mare conditionally, for \$75. Sunday, George, wife, Nena and Henry to church at Middleburg. First sermon by Rev. Mr. Allred. C. M. and boys spent day, Mrs. Watkins afternoon. Boyd got here at sunset from Pittsburg, Pa. Mr.



John Fleming brought him from Manson. He is sick. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Boyd had a restless night, seems to be better this morning. George to Manson to wire Boyd's wife to come home from Greensboro. Captain Tally took his lunch today, came home to supper from bridge. Tuesday, George with Boyd to Henderson on Shoo-fly, they returned on train 38, Miss Fannie came with them from Greensboro. Wednesday, Misses Mary Bullock, Sr. and Jr. called. Nat Boyd came, got 1 bushel sweet potatoes. My nose bled again this morning. Boyd and wife walked to C. M.'s. Friday, Mrs. W. H. Boyd and Nat Boyd called on way to Warrenton. Dr. Perkins with Henry had excursion this afternoon from Manson to Nutbush Bridge on Roanoke River Railroad. Lot of young people went.

## FEBRUARY

Saturday, February 1 to Saturday, February 29. Snow, rain, hail last night. I paid Mat Boyd \$4.00 for cutting 8 cords wood. Boyd and Miss Fannie to C. M.'s afternoon. I have had cold. Sunday, I stayed in bed, fasted all day, have severe cold. Henry met Captain Tally on train 38, from Sanford. Coldest weather this winter, grippe all round. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, coldest day this winter, mercury 17 at sunrise. I got up, ate light breakfast. Miss Fannie commenced school. Captain Tally paid me \$11.16 board for January. I paid White Brothers that and \$19.00 more, making \$31.16 in all. Tuesday, ice pond frozen over several days. Captain Tally off to bridge after early breakfast, I was taken sick in afternoon, went to bed. John and Nellie Cawthorne came. I had a bad night, really sick, taken with pneumonia. Wednesday, George went for Dr. Perkins, he pronounced my sickness pneumonia. I certainly was fortunate in having good nurses, Miss Fannie, Miss Sally, Nellie, Nena and my dear wife, the following 16 days seem as a blank to me. Friday, I do not know much about what happened in the last 9 days. Saturday, Dr. Perkins did not come to see me today, tho' I have suffered very much. I sit up some, but, no appetite. Sunday, Henry and Miss Fannie to Middleburg to hear Bishop Cheshire, he did not come, sermon by Rev. Mr. Horton. Monday, my condition improved a little. Tuesday, Dr. Perkins came, dismissed me, said my pneumonia is all gone. He turned me over to my sweet nurses. Wednesday, paid subscriptions to News and Observer to July 1909, Gold Leaf to 1909, Warrenton Record \$1.00, renewal. Thursday, I am confined to my room since February 4. Nellie with us 2 weeks, George to Manson to see about bale of cotton we had ginned, 453 lbs. Saturday, I feel little bit stronger. Henry took Nellie to Manson, she went home on train 38. Sunday, Henry and Nena to Middleburg, heard Rev. Mr. Allred. Watt and Miss Annie Lee came from Henderson, here tonight. Mr. and Mrs. Watkins spent afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Watt and Miss Annie Lee off to Henderson, I got up, enjoyed my breakfast. Mr. Watkins came. Tuesday, hauling peas and oats, getting them out. Captain Tally came to supper, finished laying railroad track to 3/4 mile of Townesville. Wednesday, Captain Tally took lunch with him. Boyd goes hunting nearly every day, he took Miss Fannie to school on buggy. Thursday, Captain Tally met cars at head of Avenue. I am getting a little better, put on my clothes, walked about the house. Mack White, (colored, Zack's son) died. John Cawthorne, Jr. here tonight. Friday, I sold Mr. Rudd 1/2 dozen game chickens for \$3.50. John Cawthorne, Jr. took them to him. I paid White Brothers \$35. C. M. and boys and Mrs. Watkins spent afternoon. Miss Fannie has taught a month. I have been sick a month. Saturday, Boyd and wife to Manson to go to Henderson on Shoo-fly and return on train 38. Captain Tally left before day, went to Manson to try to get engine from Seaboard Air Line to replace engine knocked out





by collision, at Manson. They fixed up old engine and finished laying track to Townesville by 7, in evening.

### MARCH

Sunday, March 1 to Tuesday, March 31. George, wife, Nena and Henry to church at New Hope. I have been in house a month, had grippe and pneumonia, suffered very much, thankful I have improved. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, put in 9 bushels oats on 4 acres. Excursion on Roanoke River Railroad from Manson to Townesville and back to Manson. Tuesday, C. M.'s little boys started to school this morning. I sowed  $6\frac{1}{2}$  more bushels oats. Wednesday, sowed cabbage seed around plant bed. Ran cultivator over strawberry bed, put ashes over them, covered them with pine trash. Saturday, Captain Tally paid board for February, \$6.00, moved his trunk to Townesville. George to Henderson. Captain Tally had breakfast, dinner and supper here today. Sunday, Captain Tally busy all day getting car on track near school house. Henry took Miss Fannie to Middleburg to Mr. J. K. Plummer's. C. M., little boys and Boyd here to dinner. Sent dinner to railroad people. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, hands fixed wire on garden fence to keep chickens out, fixed gate for wagon to haul in manure. I have been going out of doors for a few days but, feel very weak and feeble. Thursday, George and hands putting out flowers, cleaning out yard and flower garden. Ran wire fence to enclose pasture. Hauled up fence posts. George and wife to C. M.'s, Miss Fannie boarding there and teaching school, Boyd staying there. Vegetation springing up, some plum trees in bloom. Saturday, I walked around some today, wore overshoes and cape. Mrs. Watkins spent afternoon. Moving wire and putting it up again was tough job, got up 5 wires, trimmed up and cut briars all down the fence. Sunday, first spring thunder clouds. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George and wife to Captain Mayfield's. C. M., children, Miss Fannie and Boyd spent day yesterday. Tuesday, cloud came up suddenly, thunder, lightening, snow, hail, hard showers of rain, soon over, nice afternoon. Thursday, planted garden truck, raspberry vines and 6 young peach trees in young orchard. Friday, thunder last night with hail and rain, much colder, changed to snow, ground covered. Saturday, 4 inches snow melted by noon. Sunday, Nena and Henry to church at Middleburg. Sermon by Rev. Mr. Hoover, assisted by Rev. Mr. Allred. C. M. and boys, Miss Fannie and Boyd spent day. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, rain, Mr. Tankersley called, I gave him order for 3 tons tobacco fertilizer to be delivered at Drewry, \$28.50 due January 1, 1909. Tuesday, heavy rain yesterday and today, water in basement again, George brought a horse from Manson to try. Wednesday, Wes Bullock here to help me on pasture fence. I fear peaches and plums all killed. George hauled 1200 boards gotten by Charles Hawkins. George met Miss Annie Robinson at Manson. Mr. C. J. Fleming died. Thursday, George to Mr. Charles Fleming's funeral. Still hauling rails and working on fence. Captain Tally came with Henry tonight. Friday, finished pasture fence. Charles Hawkins covering buggy house. Vegetation putting out again. Saturday, sold Bud Durham 25 yards and Bluff 75 yards tobacco bed cloth for \$2.00. Boyd spent day, George took Miss Annie Robinson to Manson, she been with us since Wednesday. Sunday, summer weather, C. M. and boys, Boyd and wife spent day. George, wife and little Alice to Captain Mayfield's. George returned, left Alice and Miss Sally. Henry to Middleburg afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Charles Hawkins working on stables and cow house. 4 plows running in corn and cotton land, plowed old cow pen to plant Irish potatoes. Mary Henderson working strawberries and raspberries. Tuesday, hauled fertilizer (3 tons) from Drewry. All peaches not killed, buds swelling.



APRIL

Wednesday, April 1 to Thursday, April 30. Ed with George Bullock fixing up second martin pole and gourds. Charles Turner, with Wes Bullock covered wagon shed, buggy house and side table. Friday, George to Captain Mayfield's for his wife and little Alice. No work on farm, colored people all attending school turnout and Richmond Henderson's funeral. Sunday, Nena and Henry to church at New Hope. C. M. and boys, Boyd and wife, John L. Robinson here today. Miss Sally P. has mumps, mild case but, jaws badly swollen. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George to Henderson to meeting of county commissioners. We planted 3 bushels Irish potatoes. Tuesday, I hired Jim Petway from his mother at \$4. per month. Charles Turner's boy started fire in fork of branch, all of us had to help put it out. Mr. and Mrs. Watkins spent afternoon. He got sweet potato seed and lime from me. Planted corn, snaps, squash, etc. in garden, also a row of canteloupes. Friday, plows breaking up land, we put in 5½ tons fertilizer. Saturday, Rev. Mr. Allred spent day, he went to James A. Boyd's tonight. Sunday, Boyd and wife with us last night. Henry and Boyd to John Cawthorne's. Boyd did not return. Miss Fannie with us again tonight. Boyd will go to Warrenton from John Cawthorne's. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, all tenants planting corn. Our tobacco very forward. Nearly all farmers planting corn. We commenced this morning. Wednesday, drew and planted 4,000 cabbage plants in garden. Friday, running harrow over planted corn and tobacco land. Saturday, finished 5 acres planting corn. Sunday, Nena and Henry to Sunday School. George and wife to Captain Mayfield's. Henry and Miss Fannie to Captain Collins' afternoon. Little Alice and Cousin Kate Mayfield have mumps. "Praise ye the Lord". This is Easter Sunday. Monday, Easter Monday, prohibition meeting at New Hope church, speaking there. Abundance of martins here. Polk and Dixon spoke at New Hope. Large crowd there to dinner. Tuesday, Mary Henderson planted pop corn and gourds in garden, worked out vegetables. Finished planting corn. Thursday, Captain Tally, wife and daughter and Miss Liv Taylor came on cars from Townesville, spent the day. Sunday, George and Nena to church at Middleburg. C. M. and Henry to Young's Memorial. Miss Annie Lee and Watt here tonight. Miss Fannie and all the children spent day. We are having many strawberries. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, we put in 14 bags Ober's compound on 3 acres tobacco land. Tuesday, began putting in cotton seed, running 2 drills putting in fertilizer, George running cotton planter, put in 6 acres. Wednesday, still planting cotton, finished all but 4 acres, have put in 7 acres besides Miss Sally P's acre. Planted 132 hills watermelons. 139 hills pumpkins. Thursday, planted 10,000 tobacco hills.

MAY

Friday, May 1 to Sunday, May 31. Planted 20,000 tobacco plants. Saturday, planted 7,000 tobacco plants. Plowed cotton and pea land. Sunday, Henry took Miss Fannie to Nutbush church. They did not return to dinner. George, Wife and Nena to New Hope. C. M. and boys spent day. Miss Fannie and Henry came after supper. George and wife called at Mr. James H. Bullock's. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, hauled clover, cured very nicely. Tuesday, Nena had mumps year ago on 1 side, has it on other side. Wednesday, planted 10,000 more tobacco plants. Finished at noon, re-planted cabbage and tomatoes. Thursday, fixing railing on veranda. Finished planting cotton, 11 acres, could not use cotton planted on Laural Branch on account of stumps and rocks. Saturday, George and wife to Henderson. Hands running Steel King plow and harrow over pea land and shrubbing oat land, hacking up cord wood. Sun-



day, Henry took Miss Fannie to church and to Mr. J. K. Plummer's, heard Rev. Mr. Horton. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, we planted 15 acres corn before noon. Tuesday, we planted 1 acre cornfield peas, put 200 lbs acid phosphate on it. Miss Mary Bullock called. George ran cultivator over corn. Friday, George and wife to Captain Mayfield's, little Alice with them. Henry and Miss Fannie to Mrs. Carroll's afternoon. Saturday, re-planted tobacco, cabbage, tomatoes and Irish potatoes with slips. Sunday, had garden peas for dinner. George to Zion, dined at Captain Mayfield's, returned with his wife and little Alice. C. M., boys and Miss Fannie spent day. Mrs. J. H. Bullock and daughter, Dr. Perkins, Mrs. Watkins, Miss Eva, George and Alvin Fleming spent afternoon. Monday, Governor Glenn in Henderson, I intended going, but, my feet were sore. George, wife and C. M. went. C. M. got excused from jury. Governor Glenn made prohibition speech. Big crowd. Crops growing nicely, rain for 5 days, crops and garden doing fine. Friday, caught 100 little fish when we drew water from ice pond. Saturday, my 83rd birthday, the good Lord has lengthened my days. I have not served Him as I should. May He help me to serve him better for the remainder of my life. Captain J. H. Mayfield spent day. Miss Fannie to Henderson on cars yesterday. Rev. and Mrs. Moore and son called. Sunday, lovely Sabbath, hot as summer. George and wife, Henry and Nena to church at Middleburg. C. M., boys and Miss Fannie to Young's Memorial, also little Alice. Mr. Toone called. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, prohibition election at White Brothers' store, George held poles there, only 8 votes cast, all for prohibition, 11 majority for whiskey at Cedar Fork in Warren County. Wednesday, Election news good for prohibition. I worked over my watermelon patch with a stick. Saturday, Miss Fannie, Miss Sally P. and little Alice off to Captain Mayfield's. Sunday, George to Captain Mayfield's, brought home his wife. Miss Fannie and little Alice. Mrs. Watkins, Miss Eva and Mr. June Rowland spent afternoon. We had a dish of snaps today. "Praise ye the Lord".

## JUNE

Monday, June 1 to Tuesday, June 30. C. M. and George to Henderson to magistrate and Commissioners' meeting. Tuesday, George, wife and little Alice to Drewry. Thursday, rain, George Hawkins repairing roof of dwelling. Henry met Misses Annie Lee and Sally Harris and Miss Bessie Hines on train No. 38. Watt came later on Shoo-fly. George Bullock met him. All here tonight. Friday, there was to be a picnic at Roanoke River Railroad bridge on Nutbush creek, rain broke it up. Misses Harris, Bessie Hines and Watt did not go. Miss Fannie came and all went to C. M.'s tonight. Saturday, all the girls, C. M., Jr., William here to dinner, also Watt. I have good crops of corn cotton and tobacco, good garden, truck patches, watermelons and pumpkins. Sunday, house full of company, Misses Harris, Bessie Hines, Rie Alston, Watt, Henry, C. M. and children, Miss Fannie. Had nice music on graphophone. Henry with Misses Bessie Hines, Sally Harris and Rie Alston to church at Nutbush. George and wife, Watt and Miss Annie Lee to New Hope, also Nena. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Watt and Misses Harris took cars from Townesville and met Shoo-fly at Manson to go to Henderson. Henry and Miss Bessie Hines to Middleburg. Miss Rie Alston to Townesville, in afternoon on Roanoke River Railroad. No company tonight, everything calm and serene. Tuesday, 2 plows and hoes grassing cotton. Henry and Nena on Shoo-fly excursion to Raleigh. Wednesday, Henry and Nena got home last night. Nena went to see Dr. Lewis about her eyes. Thursday, Henry attended party at Captain Tally's, rain caught him at Nat Boyd's, he came home after rain. Friday, Adams Boyd White came from Gibson, I gave Captain Mayfield some



potato slips. Saturday, William H. Boyd brought Mrs. W. H. Boyd this morning. Sunday, lovely Sabbath. Mrs. W. H. Boyd came from Warrenton yesterday, C. M., Miss Fannie and boys came. C. M. took Mrs. W. H. Boyd home. Henry and Miss Fannie to Episcopal church at Middleburg, to Mr. J. K. Plummer's and Captain R. B. Henderson's (Katydid). George and wife to Manson, heard sermon by Rev. Ben Holloway. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Watt took Miss Annie Lee to W. H. Burwell's from Henderson, returning, stayed with us last night. Back to Henderson this morning. Tuesday, young folk had picnic at Railroad bridge, on Nutbush Creek. Wednesday, Mr. James Horner and Miss Lillie Burwell married, Henry and Miss Fannie attended the marriage, at 9 o'clock at night. Thursday, Henry and Miss Fannie spent last night at Mrs. Sally Royster's. Bride and groom left on Roanoke River Railroad to Manson, boarded cars for Western N. C. Saturday, C. M. and boys came, took Miss Pan to C. M.'s to spend day. Sunday, Henry to Nutbush church, brought Miss Kate Plummer back. Watt met Miss Annie Lee at Nutbush. All came here to dinner. Miss Sally P. with Nena to Sunday School at New Hope. C. M., boys and Miss Fannie spent day. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, started fire under first barn primings of tobacco. Hands all went to Mary Summerville's funeral (colored). Wednesday, George took 40 chickens to Henderson. Captain Mayfield brought Misses Kate and Nannie Robinson to spend a week. Friday, Misses Kate and Nannie Robinson here. Misses Lucy Edwards Bullock and Betty Watkins called. Miss Sally P. took Misses Robinson to Mrs. J. H. Bullock's, afternoon. Saturday, George and wife, Misses Kate and Nannie Robinson to church at Middleburg. Adams Boyd White also went. Henry, John Cawthorne, Sr., Pannie, George Robinson, wife and I and Ed remained at home. All young folk attended church at Young's Memorial afternoon. Rev. Mr. Carr Moore preached. George Robinson and Sister Kate left after supper. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, some boys stole our large watermelon last night, burst it at patch. Misses Willie Graham and Judith Boyd came afternoon. John Cawthorne, Sr., and Pannie left, have been here since Saturday.

## JULY

Wednesday, July 1 to Friday, July 31. George and Henry off to Buckhorn Springs, took load bottles to bring back mineral water. Thursday, Boyd and Mr. Buckingham who came from New York City on cars, came and took up quarters in office. Mrs. J. H. Mayfield and daughter, Miss Kate spent the day. Friday, Rev. Mr. Allred spent day. A monkey arrived from New York. Sunday, George and wife, Miss Fannie, Henry Adams Boyd attended protracted meeting at New Hope, all day, with dinner at church. C. M. at home with C. M., Jr. he has had typhoid fever for 10 days, is better. R. B. Boyd from Warrenton here. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Watt came yesterday on train 38., George Bullock met him, he left this morning, Anthony took him back, on Shoo-fly. Tuesday, George and wife and Nena to New Hope. Rev. Mr. Dixon from Henderson assisting Rev. Mr. Hartsell. Rev. Mr. Hartsell, Mr. Dixon and wife and daughter here tonight. Wednesday, Boyd and Mr. Buckingham off to Nat Boyd's yesterday. Friday, William Jennings Bryan nominated for president this morning at 5:30, 3rd time. Kern for Vice President. Nominated at Denver, Col. Sunday, Boyd and Mr. Buckingham, John L. Robinson, daughter Sarah, C. M., children and Miss Fannie here. George and wife, Henry and Nancy to Episcopal church at Middleburg. Nena and Sarah Robinson to Sunday School. Range stole my best watermelon last night. Crows very bad on melons and pumpkins. "Praise ye the Lord". Wednesday, I rented a house to Ransom Turner for \$1. per month. Thursday, George off to Henderson. Rev. Messrs.





Allred and Robinson here tonight. Friday, I walked with Messrs. A. A. Watkins, Allred and Robinson over my crops. They left. Alice Turner washed out 62 guano bags. Hands, worming, succering and topping tobacco. Saturday, colored excursion on Railroad from Norlina to Townesville. Sunday, Boyd, Miss Fannie, Nannie T., C. M. and children, Mr. Buckingham and Adams Boyd spent day. George and wife to Zion. Henry and Nannie T. to Nutbush. Nena to Sunday School. George Bullock had mule to go to Antioc. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, filled barn with tobacco leaves. Cut load drill corn. Crows ruined 8 nice watermelons. Tuesday, Captain John R. White and daughters came. He suffering very much with eyes. 12 adults and 6 children with us now. Thursday, Boyd and Mr. Buckingham left for Granville County on a mining expedition. Saturday, house full of children honoring little Alice's birthday tomorrow, her 4th. Nat D. Boyd called from Manson, brought Lucy White who came from Brighton, S. C., John Mayfield, Pannie and little boys came with her and kept on to Norlina. Sunday, Henry and Nena to Middleburg. Protracted meeting. George and wife to Young's Memorial. Sermon by Rev. Mr. Carr Moore. Boyd came from Granville County, left Mr. Buckingham at Captain Hunt's. C. M. and boys all here to dinner. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, I attended church at Middleburg. C. M. came to take me, but, little William taken sick, so Nena and I on to Middleburg. Sermon by Rev. Mr. Craven from Henderson. John Mayfield, Pannie and 3 boys, Miss Fannie, Nancy T. and Lucy and Mrs. J. M. Mayfield here, all spent night but Nancy and Lucy. Tuesday, George and 20 hands finished filling 2 barns tobacco. Company left after breakfast. Mr. Hunter Fleming left for treatment in Richmond, Va., for cancer of throat, Mr. Frank Fleming went with him. Captain J. R. White suffering very much with his eye. Wednesday, C. M., Nena and George to church at Middleburg. All children, Ed, Coop, Miss Pan and I at home. 6 children, 3 C. M.'s, 3 Coop's. Friday, very rainy.

## AUGUST

Saturday, August 1 to Monday, August 31. Boyd and Miss Fannie off to John Cawthorne's, Nancy T. and Lucy keeping house at C. M.'s. Sunday, Captain John R., C. M. and all 6 children, Nancy T., Lucy White here today. George and wife, Nena and little girls to church at New Hope. Plenty of nice melons and other fruits. Coop's eyes better. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, sowed 7 rows White Globe turnip seed in garden from drill. Mr. Hunter Fleming to John's Hopkins Hospital. My corn very fine, abundance of nice melons. Wednesday, all hands attended big meeting at Mt. Pleasant. Thursday, Horace Mayfield and Miss Sally White here, Nancy T. and Lucy White, C. M., Jr., and William too. Friday, Anthony Bullock took 5 bushels corn and 2 bushels wheat to mill for meal and Graham flour. Boyd came from Captain Hunt's, he, Miss Fannie, Nancy T. Lucy, C. M. and 3 children, Captain John and 3 children here. Saturday, cut and housed 2 barns tobacco, makes 6. Sunday, George Bullock met Watt at Manson, we had good, large family gathering, Boyd, wife and 2 daughters, Captain John and 3 children, C. M. and 3 children, George and wife and Watt. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva came afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George took Watt to Manson after early breakfast to take Shoo-fly to Henderson. Hands following land for wheat. Captain J. H. Mayfield brought Nannie Robinson. George carried her to N. D. Boyd's. Mrs. Alice Taylor and 2 children with N. D. Boyd here afternoon. Tuesday, Henry and Lucy White to Henderson, Miss Bessie Hines returned with them. My tenants running 4 barns tobacco this week. Wednesday, Miss Sally P., with Adams Boyd, Nancy and Olive and Alice spent day at C. M.'s. Thursday, Olive's birthday, 8 years old. Picnic at Townesville. Sent 16



melons to White Brothers, left 4 at home. Sent 1 weighing 53 lbs. to Warrenton Record. Miss Fannie, Nannie, Lucy, Adams Boyd and Henry to picnic at Townesville on cars. Boyd called on his way to Townesville. All 6 little children here today. Plenty of garden vegetables, hands cutting grass in garden. Saturday, housed 2 more barns tobacco, 8 in all. Sunday, Boyd and wife, Captain J. R. and children, C. M. and children, spent day. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva afternoon. Nena, Nancy and Olive to Sunday School at New Hope. George and wife with little Alice to Zion., he left wife and Alice at Captain Mayfield's. Henry and Nannie T. to church at Nutbush. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George sent load tobacco primings to Henderson, he followed on buggy, sold 408 lbs., at Cooper's warehouse, Net - \$17.45. Tuesday, we gathered 45 nice watermelons, 11 to house, 15 to barn, 19 to White Brothers' store. Wes Bullock sold 170 lbs. tobacco primings, Net - \$12.30. My account with White Brothers \$982.83. September 1. Wednesday, tobacco this week curing red and dark mahogany. All 5 of my tenants curing tobacco this week. Thursday, sowed more turnip seed (Southern Pride). Cured 8 barns tobacco, sold 1. Friday, took 25 more melons to store, makes 60 sent to White Brothers. Saturday, filled 2 more barns tobacco. Got up fodder afternoon. Sunday, all 7 of our sons here. L. B., Ed, Captain J. R., George, Watt, Henry and C. M. House full of kids, 17 to dinner. Watt and Miss Annie Lee came in rain, both got wet. Miss Fannie, Nannie T. and Lucy caught at C. M.'s. L. B. went back there tonight. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Watt and Miss Annie Lee still here, water bound. Tuesday, Watt left Miss Annie Lee here, he tried to get to Henderson. Wednesday, Nannie T. left for Andrews in rain, 4th, rainy day. Thursday, no cars running today, many disasters on railroads. No mail, telephone or telegraph in operation here, all due to high water. Friday, unprecedented amount of rain in the Carolinas. Drizzly this morning. Trains resumed running on Seaboard today. Saturday, we rejoice to see the sun, have not seen it in a week. We cut and housed last barn tobacco, 11th barn. Sunday, Nena and little girls to Sunday School. L. B., wife and Lucy, C. M. and children, Pannie Mayfield and my 3 great grand children, Captain John R. and 3 children with us. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Pannie and 3 children and nurse left with L. B. and wife, Lucy, C. M. and children.

## SEPTEMBER

Tuesday, September 1 to Wednesday, September 30. Captain John R. went to Drewry for mail. Tenants and I have 9 barns tobacco running this week. Wednesday, Mrs. John N. Cole came from Townesville on her way from W. H. Burwell's to Raleigh, her home, with us tonight. Thursday, sowed 8 gallons Crimson and White clover. Mrs. J. N. Cole took cars at Drewry for Warrenton, on to Raleigh tomorrow. Friday, measured 5 Bbls. corn (old), took it to White Brothers' at \$4.50 per Bbl. Saturday, stacked fodder and peas. Captain John R. and children left for Gibson. Sunday, Boyd, wife, Lucy, C. M. and children here. George to Captain Mayfield's with wife, for the day. George Robinson came for Pannie Mayfield and 3 children and nurse. Henry and Lucy to Middleburg. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, George mowed acre of peas for Mr. Watkins. Wednesday, George mowed acre peas for Gilbert and raked up Mr. Watkins' peas. Hands got up fodder, cut wood and worked drill turnips. Thursday, George cut and raked up 3½ acres for Ellie Hilliard. I had 10 pickers picking cotton. Have finished curing tobacco, 10 barns and 1 barn primings. Finished pulling fodder, 10 stacks. Sent \$4. to News and Observer. Friday, digging Irish potatoes. Cotton started at 4¢, fell back to 3½¢ today. Women picking. George mowed peas for White Brothers. Saturday, pulled up peas



planted in drill, hauled them to stables for horses and cows. Nena took 2 hands, gathered apples in young orchard. George took cotton to Manson, 1575 lbs. Net - \$56.69. Miss Fannie to Franklinton to visit Dr. R. B. Henderson. L. B. and Lucy at home. Sunday, Nena and Lucy White to Sunday School at New Hope. Watt and Henry to John Cawthorne's for the day. George, wife and Alice to Captain Mayfield's, he left wife and Alice there. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, traded Peter horse to C. M. for mule, gave him \$25. boot. Nena had apples put upstairs in granary. Tuesday, Watt here for vacation, he went to Captain Mayfield's for Miss Sally P. and Alice. George Bullock went to bring Miss Sally's cow. Miss Sally could not leave her mother. Wednesday, hands stripping tobacco. George had to repair ordering box. All tenants finished curing tobacco except Ed Russell, he has 5 barns still out, has cured 9 barns, 3 curing now. L. B. and wife with us last night, left for C. M.'s after breakfast. Thursday, George to Captain Mayfield's, Brought his wife and Alice. John Cawthorne, Jr. and Mary with us last night. Hands cut stakes with prongs to stack peas. Friday, George Bullock drove wagon to Henderson with tobacco. George followed in buggy. Watt left for Henderson to resume his work in bank, spent 8 days here on vacation. 10 women and children picking cotton, picked 1221 lbs., 1979 lbs. in all, Net - \$554. Saturday, C. M. and I to quarterly conference at Zion, W. W. W., Jr. with us. Sermon by Rev. W. S. Rone, P. E., Good sermon, had dinner and then conference. Sunday, L. B. and wife, C. M. and children spent day, Mrs. Frank Fleming afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, atmosphere full of smoke and vapor for several days. George Bullock ran cultivator over drilled turnips. Have 3 acres peas to cut, very rank, badly lodged and bedded. Tuesday, foggy, smokey and vapory. Lucy White returned from Clarkesville and Henderson, Miss Bessie Hines with her. Wednesday, still hot and smokey. Thursday, still smokey, sun nearly obscured. Friday, put up 24 stacks peas, 35 in all. Nena sold her calf to butcher for \$10. Saturday, primary election at Drewry for County Officers. George mowed, raked up and stacked 21 stacks peas, 56 in all. I attended election at Drewry, not full attendance. John Cawthorne, Jr. came, with Henry at store tonight. Ed Russell worked road from Arch's lot to Mr. Henderson's old mill. I paid Willie Hawkins 50¢ to help work road. Sunday, C. M. and boys, L. B. and wife spent day. George and wife, Henry, Nena and Miss Lucy White to church at Middleburg, sermon by Rev. Mr. Allred, assisted by Rev. Mr. Hoover, had communion. L. B. and wife attended church at Young's Memorial. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, rain very beneficial, loaded wagon, George Bullock off to Henderson with 2 barns tobacco. Tuesday, George White off to Henderson in buggy, to sell tobacco. 1082 lbs. Net - \$97.60. Had 20 women and Willie Hawkins picking cotton, picked 1402 lbs., cotton opening rapidly. Wednesday, some frost, not enough to hurt. Picked 1581 lbs. cotton, 2983 lbs. in 2 days.

## OCTOBER

Thursday, October 1 to Saturday, October 31. Picked 6,682 lbs. cotton so far. George raked up peas for Charlie Riggan. Friday, George, George Bullock and Anthony took 3,128 lbs. cotton to Manson. Net - \$107.87. Sunday, George and wife with Nena to Sunday School. George and wife to Captain Mayfield's. C. M. and little Charlie came. Little William sick a week. Henry spent day at Mr. Ed Taylor's. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George on jury this week, went to Manson, took Shoo-fly to Henderson. Tuesday, I got a new trough from White Brothers, made by Mr. R. J. Paschall. Thursday, sent Mr. R. J. Paschall 19 pumpkins. Paid Anthony and Bullock each \$10. Sunday, C. M. and boys spent day, Miss Fannie and Lucy White spent day at Captain Mayfield's. George and wife to Mr. J. R. Carroll's afternoon. "Praise ye the



Lord. Monday, Miss Sally P. and Lucy White to Captain Mayfield's this afternoon. John Mayfield, Pannie and children return to South Carolina tomorrow. Tuesday, George got up at 4 o'clock, loaded wagon with tobacco, George Bullock off to Warrenton with it. George followed in buggy. Sold 1102 lbs. Net - \$96.95. Miss Fannie and Lucy White spent night. Thursday, women finished picking cotton 4th time, 9,251 lbs. in 4 pickings. Fair going on in Raleigh this week. Friday, sold 2510 lbs. cotton. Net - \$86.59. All tenants sold cotton today at  $3\frac{1}{2}\phi$  in seed. Saturday, hands planting onions in garden and beating out dry peas. Boyd in Henderson last 3 weeks. Sunday, Nena and Lucy White to Sunday School. George and wife, Miss Fannie and Henry to Williamsboro to hear Bishop Cheshire. C. M. and children spent day, Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva the afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Miss Fannie has a dozen scholars. Lucy White left today for Raleigh to attend business college a short time. Tuesday, paid taxes for 1908. W. W. W. - \$37.34, George White \$8.32., Ed White \$4.29. Meeting of candidates at Enterprise, my drilled turnips are very fine. Wednesday, Henry off to Charlotte on train 41, to see Miss Alice Horton. Thursday, George sowing winter oats bought from Wood at 70¢ per bushels,  $1\frac{1}{2}$  bushels to acre. Also sowing Virginia Gray clover. Ed Russell sold 1609 lbs. tobacco, Net - \$148.50. Sunday, Henry and Nena to church at Middleburg. C. M., Miss Fannie and children spent day, all attended Young's Memorial afternoon. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva came afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George Bullock to Henderson with load tobacco, George White followed in buggy, sold 1035 lbs., Net - \$121.05. Large quantities, tobacco on market in Henderson, sold at both warehouses, sales kept up well, divided buyers. Tuesday, sowed 10 bushels Virginia Gray oats, finished picking cotton 5th time. Wednesday, George ran harrow over oats. Hands fixing up potato house. Mr. Lang, stove man came at night in rain, we took him in. Thursday, very rainy, stove man left after breakfast in rain. Friday, George took 1552 lbs. cotton to Manson, sold for \$54.32. George to Captain Mayfield's for his wife and little Alice. Saturday, tenants sold tobacco and cotton. George to saw mill for lumber to fix up horse lot.

## NOVEMBER

Sunday, November 1 to Monday, November 30. Have had nice, fresh tomatoes up to now, had a general killing frost today. George, wife, Henry and Nena to church at New Hope. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, getting up sweet potatoes, turning out well. Tuesday, Election of all officers from President of United States down to county officers. I have voted for Democratic nominee for president for 60 years. Vote at Drewry 18 for Bryan, 2 for Taft. (colored voters). 4 white men did not vote. C. M. White registrar, Mr. A. A. Watkins and George White poll holders. Wednesday, Election returns look like Taft's election. State democratic as usual. Hands cut cedar posts to fix up horse lot fence. All my tenants sold tobacco this week. Friday, finished sowing 5 bushels Red May wheat. Saturday, George and wife spent day at Captain Mayfield's. My hogs improving nicely, feeding them corn, ship stuff, pumpkins and meal. Sunday, Indian summer weather, Mrs. Fannie Bullock and Mrs. Willie Graham Boyd came from Jim Boyd's, spent day. Also, Miss Fannie, C. M. and boys. Miss Sally P. and Nena to Sunday School at New Hope. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George boxed up 2 boxes books, shipped them to Len H. White in Ensley, Ala. Wednesday, Charles Turner, tenant, had corn shucking tonight. I got 5 Bbls. rent corn from him. Thursday, had a dozen women, boys and girls shucking corn, shucked  $\frac{2}{3}$  of my crop. Friday, finished shucking and cribbing corn, put up shucks. Sunday, Nena and Miss Sally to Sunday School. C. M. and children spent day.





Henry to Mr. J. K. Plummer's, brought Miss Fannie home. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Miss Mary Bullock and Mrs. Austin Bullock came afternoon. Tuesday, Miss Sally with George and hands stripping tobacco. Wednesday still Indian summer weather. Bread corn crib nearly full, 20 bbls. short corn and shattered corn. Thursday, I sent 10 game hens, Nena and Miss Sally sent 8 at 30¢ each to Manson. Jim hauled 4 loads timber chips from timber trees on public road. Timber for White Brothers. Friday, I settled up with Mat Boyd for cutting cord wood, 11 - 2/3 cords. Sunday, George, wife, Nena and Henry to church at Middleburg. Rev. Mr. Carr Moore and wife and Mrs. Watkins, called afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, we have to feed cattle, all agreed to keep them up winter and summer, year round. Finished stripping tobacco, 11 barns. Indian summer, big fogs and heavy dews. Thursday, Thanksgiving Day, George took last cotton to Drewry, sold it to Fleming Brothers at \$3.35 per 100. Net - \$12.82. Mrs. Nannie and Miss Kate Mayfield, George and Nannie Robinson spent day, also Miss Annie Lee. Sent 3 barns tobacco to Henderson. Watt and Miss Annie Lee here tonight. Friday, Watt, Miss Annie Lee and George left for Henderson. Burwell Coleman cleaned out well, paid him \$1.50. Ed Russell and wife sold 306 lbs. cotton Net - \$9.48, sold 2123 lbs. tobacco, Net - \$234.95. George White bought mattress for my bed, paid \$6. Saturday, cows got out last night, had to hunt them up this morning. I am suffering with a cold. George went for my mail. All hands getting up, cutting and packing wood. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School. Mrs. Watkins spent afternoon. Miss Fannie went to Henderson yesterday. Henry met her on Shoo-fly, brought her up here, C. M. and children here. I had a bad time with my cold. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, my cold bad last night but, the good women nursed me so well, hope I am a little better. Hauled in 6 stacks pea vine hay. Women and Jim Bullock cleaning up yard.

## DECEMBER

Tuesday, December 1 to Thursday, December 31. I had another restless night, Miss Fannie returned here from School, remained all night. Wednesday, George putting up fence around family grave yard. Thursday, John Cawthorne and Nellie with us tonight. Friday, hands cut down big oak tree near front gate, cutting it up for wood. Looks like snow. Saturday, I had good rest last night, am very weak, poor appetite. Hands sawing, splitting and cutting up big oak for 3rd. day, several cords wood. Sunday, Henry took Nellie home. George and wife went to see Dr. Perkins, he sent me some medicine. I have been in house 11 days with this cold. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, I am still in house. Tuesday, butchered 12 fat hogs before breakfast, nice time for the business, hogs weighed 1,205 lbs. Wednesday, my cold some better, George and wife off to Warrenton. Thursday, Ed off to Baltimore, land frozen, big white frost. Miss Fannie spent night with us, I walked out twice today. Friday, Dr. Perkins and Henry came to supper, off to Captain Collins'. My cold better, we miss Ed very much. Saturday, Dr. Perkins and Mrs. Bullock called. My cold still troubles me very much. My right ear stopped up and nose bleeds. Sunday, Henry and Miss Sally to Sunday School at New Hope. C. M. and boys attended Sunday School at Young's Memorial. Boyd, Miss Fannie, C. M. and boys had dinner with us. Mrs. Watkins spent afternoon. Ed in Baltimore trying to work up his tobacco business. Methodist Annual Conference in session in Durham, Bishop Wilson presiding. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, I bargained with George Bullock for next year, I'll pay him \$7. per month, his boy Anthony \$6, a younger boy Bullock \$5. Boys to start when school is out, will board them night and morning for assisting before school time. Working on George Bullock's house.



Tuesday, I can hear with my right ear now. Hands getting timber for another room on George Bullock's house. I paid White Brothers \$40. Wednesday, hands making good headway on George Bullock's house. Bullock and James Petway put manure on strawberry patch, covered it with pine leaves. Nice, warm day, I walked around right much out of doors. Thursday, George to Henderson. Wagons hauling rock for chimney for George Bullock's house. Saturday, Lucy White came from Raleigh, at C. M.'s tonight. Sunday, C. M. and children, Miss Fannie and Lucy here, spent night. Mrs. Watkins came. George took his wife and little Alice to Captain Mayfield's to spend day. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, have good supply wood for winter. Miss Fannie and Lucy here. Wednesday, hail and snow last night, land covered. George to Captain Mayfield's for his wife and little Alice. Hands hauled board timber to cover Mary Henderson's house. Thursday, Year's work on farm closed. We return thanks to God for His mercies and blessings. My cold continues to trouble me, my right ear stopped up. Friday, this is my 84th Christmas. I settled up with George Bullock and his boys, paid him \$117.50. Boyd, his wife and Lucy, C. M. and boys spent day, we received many tokens of love and affection from them, our loved ones. Watt came on Shoo-fly, good crowd here tonight. Saturday, nice Christmas weather, George Bullock took Watt to Manson to take Shoo-fly train to Henderson. Sunday, all to church at Young's Memorial to hear Rev. Carr Moore. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Henry off to Charlotte to see Miss Alice Horton. Boyd to Henderson, both left on train 41. Horace Mayfield and Sally White here to dinner. They, with George and wife, Nena and little Alice off to Christmas tree at Young's Memorial. Tuesday, Horace Mayfield, Sally White and George Robinson here last night. George Bullock to Henderson to meet Ed. He came on Seaboard train 38. From Raleigh. George and wife, Horace Mayfield, Sally White and Lucy White and George Robinson off to Captain Mayfield's, also little Alice. Wednesday, I had a bad time last night, went to bed with nose bleed. Miss Fannie with us last night. George, wife and little Alice returned. I sold George Bullock 2 Bbls. short corn for \$4. Thursday, last day of year. We thank God for His mercies and blessings and pray for His continued love and blessing. C. M.'s boys and little Jenny Fleming spent day. Cousin Kate Mayfield and Nannie Jerman Robinson here tonight. Henry returned from Charlotte. The year goes out fair and colder, bright, moonshiny night.



## JANUARY

Friday, January 1 to Sunday, January 31. New Year's Day, fair, pleasant, George and wife, Cousin Kate Mayfield and Nannie Jerman Robinson up early, breakfast at 7:30, off to Henderson on Shoo-fly, returned at 2:30, Nannie Robinson very sick, George went for Dr. Perkins, he came, Nannie some better. All hands taking holiday. Saturday, Nannie Robinson quite sick, sent for Dr. Perkins, phoned for Dr. Holt. Dr. Perkins left after supper, Dr. Holt remained all night. Lucy Carrol, (cook), taken sick while cooking dinner, George Bullock carried her home. Burda cooking, Miss Fannie and C. M. went to C. M.'s. Sunday, Nannie Robinson sick since Tuesday. Dr. Holt left, Billy Mayfield came. Dr. Perkins came again. C. M. and boys here. Miss Fannie and Miss Sally P. with Nannie Robinson tonight. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Captain Mayfield spent day, took his wife home. Dr. Perkins came, dismissed his patient. Miss Fannie started her school. Nannie Robinson much better. Mrs. Laura Thomas and little daughter and Lucy Edwards Bullock called. Wednesday, Miss Fannie spent last night with us. Nannie Robinson up and walking round room. I am using atomizer on throat. Miss Fannie and Lucy here tonight. Thursday, hail, sleet, Miss Fannie did not go to school, Lucy went in her place. Miss Fannie and Lucy back to C. M.'s tonight. Friday, land covered with hail and sleet. Nannie Robinson not so well, George phoned to Cousin Kate at Poplar Mount. Dr. Perkins came. Saturday, Nannie Robinson much better, has been sick here since January 1. Doctors Perkins and Holt with her. Cousin Kate and Horace Mayfield came to dinner. George took Nannie Robinson home on his buggy. She got along all right. Sunday, C. M., Miss Fannie and boys spent day. Mr. and Mrs. Watkins afternoon. Miss Nena to Sunday School at New Hope. My cold better, throat and ears still trouble me. I have been mostly confined to house for 6 weeks. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Weldon White came for his cows, George put them up, they have been grazing on my oats. Weldon paid 50¢ for them. Tuesday, George took his wife to Drewry, Henry took her from there to Captain Mayfield's. Miss Fannie came, spent the night. I paid my subscriptions to "News and Observer", "Christian Advocate" and "Gold Leaf". Wednesday, drizzling and sleeting. Thursday, rain, sleet. Dr. Holt, Billy Mayfield and Cousin Kate with Nannie Jerman Robinson to hospital in Richmond to be operated on for appendicitis. Friday, drizzling. George off to Captain Mayfield's for his wife. We are having nice turnip salad in abundance. Sunday, cold, rainy, sleet and ice. Miss Fannie spent day, Mrs. Watkins afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, John Mayfield and John Weldon spent day. Miss Fannie broke up school at noon, spent afternoon here. My hearing better, right ear opened up. Wednesday, Luch White teaching school near Dabney, boarding at Mr. Kelley's. Thursday, fine weather. Saturday, Lucy Carroll (cook) off to Captain Mayfield's with Miss Sally P., Sunday, George and wife, Henry and Nena to church at Middleburg. C. M., boys and Miss Fannie to Sunday School at Young's Memorial, came up here afternoon. Rev. Mr. Moore dined at C. M.'s, preached at Young's Memorial. Weather warm as April, grass springing up, wheat and oats green and nice. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, spring weather, I walked to Peter White's. First time in 2 months. He loading his last tobacco for market. Thursday, I walked to Drewry first time in 2 months. Friday, Mrs. Phillips called afternoon. Sunday, cold, blustery. C. M. and boys spent day. Mrs. Watkins and Mrs. Phillips afternoon. Miss Fannie remained at C. M.'s. "Praise ye the Lord."

## FEBRUARY

Monday, February 1 to Sunday, February 28. Very cold since Saturday. George and wife spent day at Captain Mayfield's. Good ice season. Tuesday,



sent John Mayfield game cockeral to South Carolina. Wednesday, George and wife, Henry and Miss Fannie off to Middleburg Episcopal church to marriage of Miss Kate Plummer to J. Palmer Scoggin, at 9 o'clock in evening. Bridal party left for Florida. Saturday, we are well up on plowing, land in nice plowing order. Sunday, Henry to John Cawthorne's. George and wife, Nena and Miss Fannie to New Hope, sermon by Rev. Mr. Hackney. C. M. and boys, Watt and Miss Annie Lee spent day. Henry brought Mary Cawthorne. Rain, changed to rapid snow. "Praise ye the Lord." Monday, Watt and Annie Lee left for Henderson. Mary Cawthorne and Sally P. to store and C. M.'s afternoon. Clover, wheat and oats doing nicely. Wednesday, George took Miss Fannie to school. Thursday, I sent Adams Boyd White 1 dozen game hen eggs. Misses Mary Bullock and Belle Thomas spent afternoon. Friday, finished cutting up wood we had corded last summer and fall. Sunday, Miss Fannie, C. M. and children spent day. Miss Fannie and Mary Cawthorne to Sunday School at Young's Memorial. Nena to Sunday School at New Hope. George and wife to Captain Mayfield's, he left his wife. Mrs. Watkins spent afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George to Warrenton on buggy, sold last trash tobacco. Tuesday, put cover on plant bed. Cabbage there coming up. Wednesday, we have plowed all land for field crops, cotton, corn and tobacco. Fixed cover for other plant bed. Sowed Flat Dutch and Drum Head cabbage around it. Thursday, cut ditch around upper end of plant patch. Mrs. J. H. Bullock and Miss Mary spent afternoon. Friday, fire got out at C. M.'s from Frank Fleming's, they had hot time stopping it. Mary Cawthorne to C. M.'s to stay with sick boys. Saturday, very nice day. Plum trees in bloom, clover and wheat real green. Sunday, John Cawthorne, Sr. spent day, took Mary home. Nena to Sunday School at New Hope. C. M. called, little boys not well. Mrs. Watkins spent afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George, wife and Nena to C. M.'s, William Wallace, Jr.'s birthday, 7 years old. Little Alice went too. A. P. Paschall opened stock of goods, moved to Drewry. Tuesday, drizzly. Wednesday, George and George Bullock working road between dwelling and public road, hauling chips from wood house and oak leaves to fill holes and gullies. Heavy showers at times. Thursday, plum trees in full bloom, peach trees and Laconte pear trees almost in bloom. Friday, sowed and plowed in 5 acres spring oats. Mrs. Watkins spent afternoon. Saturday, L. B. and wife with us last night. Sunday, George Robinson came yesterday, he and Miss Fannie, George White and wife, Nena to church at Middleburg, all home to dinner. C. M. and boys spent day. George Robinson and Miss Fannie left at sunset. "Praise ye the Lord."

### MARCH

Monday, March 1 to Wednesday, March 31. I have 11 acres ready for cotton, 25 acres ready for corn,  $7\frac{1}{2}$  acres for tobacco. Wednesday, hail, thunder, lightening, strong wind afternoon. Thursday, Duke and Willie Hawkins cutting and skinning pine poles, fixing up scuppernong vines. George Bullock to sale at Bill Bullock's, bought cooking range, came home, got wagon and hauled it home. Friday, storm last 2 days and nights. L. B. and wife here last night. Sent 5 bushels corn, 2 bushels wheat for Graham flour to mill. L. B. to Henderson. Miss Fannie to school. Saturday, George started to Henderson, his horse got sick, he came home. Sunday, Lucy White came home last night on Shoo-fly train. C. M., Miss Fannie and all children here. George and wife, Miss Fannie, Nena, Henry and Lucy White to church at New Hope, heard Rev. Mr. Hackney. All home to dinner. Rev. Mr. Allred here tonight. "Praise ye the Lord." Monday, cleaning out trash from around scuppernong vine. George on buggy to Manson, took Shoo-fly to Henderson.





Mr. A. P. Paschall quite sick. L. B. and Miss Fannie met here, they went to C. M.'s. Tuesday, George hauled 3 tons Henderson fertilizer for cotton. Have not decided what kind to use for tobacco. Lucy White left for Burlington to teach for Mr. Williamson. Wednesday, Miss Fannie with us tonight. L. B. gone north again. Friday, John Cawthorne and Nellie spent last night. Sunday, Miss Fannie, C. M. and boys spent day. Mrs. John Champion died, funeral today, Mrs. Watkins attended. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George putting new blades in Acme harrow. Miss Sally P. with Mary Henderson (colored) spent day at Captain Mayfield's. Thursday, martins arrived afternoon. Friday, Esau Bullock (colored) returned from Mississippi. Turkeys laying, vegetation well advanced. Sunday, C. M., Miss Fannie and all the children spent day also Henry. Mrs. Watkins spent afternoon. Cold, raw, right much sleet. Miss Fannie with us tonight. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, cold, winter weather. Miss Fannie to school from here. Tuesday, fire got out, all hands had to fight it several hours. Wednesday, I got new martin pole, Ed will fix it up and put new gourds on it. Thursday, storm, wind blew down trees and fence. Friday, all hands to school turnout at Mt. Pleasant church (colored). Big crowd there. Saturday, both wagons hauled 3 tons Baugh's High Grade fertilizer from Drewry for tobacco. Sunday, C. M. and boys spent day. Mrs. Watkins afternoon. George and wife, C. M., Miss Fannie, Henry and Nena to church at Young's Memorial. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, putting up more wire fence, had to get more cedar posts. George to Buckhorn Spring for more mineral water. Wednesday, planted vegetables in garden. Pannie, 2 boys, Cousin Kate Mayfield and Nannie Wright Robinson with us tonight. Fire broke out, all hands had to put it out. We set turkey hen.

#### APRIL

Thursday, April 1 to Friday, April 30. Cousin Kate Mayfield, Pannie, children and Nannie Wright Robinson left. Nannie Jerman Robinson remained. Friday, took down old martin poles, put up new one. Saturday, Miss Sally P., Nannie Jerman Robinson spent day at C. M.'s. Fire broke out again last night George and George Bullock put it out. Sunday, George and wife, Miss Fannie, Henry and Miss Nannie Jerman Robinson to church at New Hope, heard Rev. Mr. Hackney, Miss Fannie spent night. Monday, Laura Bullock's daughter Pannie (colored) died in Richmond, brought on cars for burial. Miss Eva Watkins home from Lexington. Tuesday, Miss Sally P. and Nannie Jerman Robinson spent day at Drewry and Mrs. J. H. Bullock's. Friday, colored people's celebration at Ed Bullock's store. Saturday, heavy frost, some ice, drilled  $\frac{1}{2}$  bushel yellow corn. Put 200 lbs. cotton fertilizer, scattered rotten chips on pumpkin patch. Sunday, Easter Sunday, fair, cold, Miss Fannie and Nannie Jerman Robinson to Episcopal church at Middleburg. Nena to Sunday School at New Hope. C. M., boys, Watt and Miss Annie Lee here. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George and wife, Nannie Jerman Robinson on buggy to Manson, on Shoo-fly to Henderson. Watt and Miss Annie Lee off to Henderson. Miss Fannie to Henderson with the party. Our cook went fishing. Party from Henderson returned, dined at C. M.'s., then home. Wednesday, Miss Sally P. and Nannie Jerman Robinson to Captain Mayfield's to spend night. Miss Fannie here tonight. Thursday, Captain Tally and sons came on cars from Townesville, spent day. Friday, sent 8 bushels sweet potatoes to Mr. Hite in Henderson, Henry and Nena followed on buggy. Saturday, tarred and planted 6 acres yellow corn. Sunday, George and wife, Nannie Jerman Robinson, Henry, Nena, C. M. and children and Miss Fannie to church at Young's Memorial, sermon by Rev. Mr. Christian. Lovely Sabbath. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva spent afternoon. Woods look lovely, apple trees in full bloom. Nice prospect for fruit. "Praise ye



the Lord". Monday, planted 10 acres corn. Tuesday, planting corn. Thursday, gathered first strawberries. Miss Sally P. and Nannie Jerman spent night at Captain Mayfield's. Wheat, oats, pasture green, doing nicely. Sunday, Quarterly Conference at Tabernacle. P. E. Rone preached. George, wife, Miss Fannie, Nena, Henry and Nannie Robinson to church at Middleburg. Heard Rev. Mr. Allred. C. M. and boys spent day. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, planted 126 hills pumpkins, 21 hills Fernandina watermelons, 1 row tomatoes. Worked garden. Tuesday, putting in fertilizer and cotton seed. Bullock cut old stump at front gate. Thursday, finished planting cotton, worked garden. Friday, putting fertilizer in and bedding tobacco land, 1,000 lbs to acre.

### MAY

Saturday, May 1 to Monday, May 31. Sunday, George and wife, Miss Fannie and Nannie Robinson to church at New Hope. George Robinson brought his sister Kate, left her. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, all bustling this morning, getting ready to plant tobacco. 4 sowing fertilizer, 4 plowing, others hilling. I had 6 extra hands. Tuesday, George took Kate Robinson to Manson to go with Mrs. Asa Paschall to Raleigh for operation on throat. Returned on Shoo-fly. Hands cutting Annual clover. John Cawthorne and Mary came. Wednesday, prepared 4 more acres tobacco land. Thursday, ran weeder over corn. R. B. Boyd and wife spent day with us, they attended big dinner at Captain Hunt's yesterday. Miss Fannie dined with us today. We are having plenty of nice strawberries. Friday, Mrs. W. H. Boyd and Mrs. Spratley here tonight. Saturday, Mrs. Spratley and Mrs. W. H. Boyd left for Nat Boyd's. Sunday, Nena, Miss Sally P., and Nannie Robinson to Sunday School at New Hope. Memorial services at Mt. Auburn. Miss Fannie and boys spent day, Henry returned from Charlotte yesterday. Mrs. Watkins spent afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Mrs. Sally P. and Nannie Jerman Robinson to White Brothers'. We finished planting tobacco, good plants. Tuesday, finished planting sweet potato slips,  $\frac{1}{2}$  our crop. Pulled down old corn crib, built in 1855, cut up poles for stove wood. Wednesday, Miss Kate Mayfield, Pannie Robinson and Nannie Wright Robinson and Miss Fannie here last night, Nannie Jerman Robinson left with them today, she has been here 2 months. George and George Bullock off to Buckhorn Springs for mineral water. Thursday, abundance of nice strawberries, sold 16 quarts. Ran weeder over cotton 2nd time. Saturday, ran Iron Age cultivator in cotton. Hands working tobacco with hoes. Nannie T. returned from Andrews, N. C. Sunday, George and wife to Captain Mayfield's, he left her. Watt came on Shoo-fly last night. C. M. and boys, Miss Fannie and Lucy came. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva came. We had nice strawberries. John Mayfield sent us nice cabbage, snaps, Irish potatoes. Little Charlie suffering with tooth ache. Tuesday, Mrs. Captain Tally and 2 children came on cars from Townesville, spent day and night. Miss Fannie and Nannie T. stayed till bed time. George cut white clover with mower. Thursday, plowed over corn, cotton and tobacco, crops in good shape for season. Friday, Anthony Bullock to mill with 5 bushels corn, rain came down in torrents he left corn and 1 bushel wheat in Peter White's barn. George Bullock went to Peter White's, got corn and wheat, carried it to mill. Think we have long season in May. Saturday, drizzly, cold. Replanted sweet potatoes, tobacco and tomatoes. All my tenants finished planting tobacco, I gave them my plant beds after we finished. Sunday, C. M., boys, Miss Fannie, Nannie T. and Henry spent day. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva afternoon. George and wife, Henry and Nena to church at Middleburg, heard Rev. Mr. Allred. Miss Fannie, and Nannie T. to hear Rev. Mr. Carr Moore at Young's Memorial "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, re-planted vegetables in garden. Miss Fannie and Nannie T. here. Rainy



season all week. Friday, 9th day of long season. Saturday, fair, cool. Captain Tally dined. Sunday, lovely Sabbath. George, wife, Henry and Nena to church at New Hope. They, C. M. and children to Young's Memorial. Miss Fannie and Nannie T. to Captain Mayfield's, spent the day. Henry and Nannie T. to Warrenton Friday night then to John Cawthorne's, returned yesterday. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Whitsuntide holiday. Baseball at Drewry by colored teams, Manson against Townesville. Excursion on train for colored people. Big crowd at Drewry.

## JUNE

Tuesday, June 1 to Wednesday, June 30. Thursday, Miss Sally P. and Miss Eva Watkins to Captain Mayfield's to spend day. Friday, heavy rain last night. George Bullock started to mill, could not cross creek, returned, went to Paschall's mill. Big hail and rain storm in Warren and Halifax Counties. Saturday, George Bullock to Mr. Fleming's mill with wheat and corn. Streams high. Sunday, Mrs. Len Henderson at C. M.'s with Miss Fannie. Nannie T. left for summer school at Chapel Hill, C. M., George and wife and Henry and Nena to church at New Hope. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, C. M., George and Nena to Manson, took Shoo-fly train to Henderson. I gave Peter White (tenant), and Mr. Macon Capps my potato slips. Wednesday, George took our mule to help Messrs. Palmer and Pitts carry boiler to saw mill on Nutbush creek, got mired up. C. M. and children to children's party at Nat Boyd's. Saturday, cut and shocked 14 shocks wheat. Finished plowing cotton 3rd time. Sunday, C. M., boys, Miss Fannie and Mrs. Henderson spent day. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Mr. and Mrs. Asa Paschall, children and nurse spent afternoon. We sent them home at night. Tuesday, L. B. is here, not so well. Rev. Mr. Horton called. Wednesday, we put a new sweep on well, old one broke last night. Miss Fannie, Boyd and Mrs. Len Henderson spent day. Friday, George made horse trough to put at well, used 2 inch plank. Saturday, cutting winter oats, 21 shocks. Paid reapers \$1. each. Excursion from Townesville to Manson. L. B. here this week. Sunday, George and Miss Sally P. to Zion, brought John Weldon back from Captain Mayfield's. C. M. and children, Henry, Nena, Miss Fannie and Mrs. Len Henderson to church at Young's Memorial, morning and evening, heard Rev. Mr. Carr Moore, he dined at C. M.'s. Children's Day at Zion. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, John Cawthorne and Nellie came, he spent day, left Nellie with us. Miss Fannie and Mrs. Henderson called. We have vegetables in abundance, crops growing rapidly. Wednesday, moved all wheat to Duke's wheat lot, ready for threshing. Sold Mr. Sol Fleming 5 bushels corn at \$1. per bushel. L. B. went to Captain Hunt's. Saturday, sold Mr. Simmons 5 bushels corn. Sent corn and wheat to Paschall's mill. C. M. and son William took me to quarterly meeting at Middleburg. P. E. Rone preached and presided. Sunday, C. M. and I just got home yesterday before a heavy wind and rain. Henry and Nena to church at Middleburg. George and wife to Colonel Mayfield's, took John Weldon back. C. M. and children and Miss Fannie spent day, also Mrs. Len Henderson and Rev. Mr. Walker. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George Robinson, sisters Sarah and Nannie Wright came yesterday to dinner, he left girls here. George Bullock took L. B. to Captain Hunt's. Nellie left at noon on cars from Drewry. Tuesday, Messrs. Rufus Robinson and John Paschall repairing verandas and steps. Put new sills and sleepers in south veranda. Wednesday, George and wife and Miss Fannie off to Henderson to wedding of Watt and Miss Annie Lee Harris. They went on Shoo-fly. Nannie T. and Lucy came on Shoo-fly at night, stopped at C. M.'s.



JULY

Thursday, July 1 to Saturday, July 31. Watt and Miss Annie Lee off on bridal trip. Rufus Robinson and Jim Paschall repaired steps and floor of front veranda. Miss Fannie, Nannie T. and Lucy here tonight. I have sold 25 bushels old corn at \$1.00 per bushel. Friday, Watt and wife in Washington, D. C. Chickens and turkeys pulling up sowed peas. Saturday, Wallace and bride came home from wedding trip. Sunday, protracted meeting at New Hope. 2 sermons and dinner. Ed, Miss Pan, Watt and wife, Alice and I at home all day. Mrs. W. H. Boyd and William H. Boyd, John Cawthorne, Jr. and Miss Mary Boyd came. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Mr. Frank Mabry, Thomas Rose and Mr. Bugg with wheat thresher came. Tuesday, hurry and bustle to get wheat machinery to work. Threshed our wheat, Duke's and Wes Bullock's. Paid toll of 4 bushels wheat. They moved to Peter White's, then Ed Russell's, then to George Rowland's by noon. New Hope preachers here tonight. Wednesday, George and wife, Watt and wife and Nena to church at New Hope. Thursday, Nannie T. and Lucy to Henderson on Shoo-fly train. Watt and wife here since Saturday. Saturday, excursions from Wise to Manson and Drewry to Townesville. Sunday, C. M. and children, Miss Fannie, Henry, Watt and wife and Pannie Cawthorne spent day. Mr. and Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva the afternoon. Nannie T. and Miss Sally P. to Captain Mayfield's, spent day. Lucy White at Townesville and Nutbush church. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George sold 20 chickens in Henderson at 30¢ each, total \$6. We got up Irish potatoes and onions in garden, drilled 5 rows turnips there, for fall. Planted row snaps. Tuesday, Wallace and wife left for Henderson, spent a week with us back from wedding tour. Wednesday, all hands to funeral of Mack Henderson's son Ed, (colored). He died yesterday. Thursday, our figs ripe. Miss Fannie and Nannie T. here tonight. Boyd over creek with thresher. Friday, I sold Dr. Perkins 2 bushels corn, he wants more, did not pay cash for it. Hands cut and shocked drill corn. Saturday, L. B. home last night, he and Nannie T. to Henderson today. L. B. has been over creek 2 weeks threshing wheat with Captain Hunt's machinery. I have numbered 75 watermelons. Sunday, house full of homefolk. George took his wife to Captain Mayfield's, to spend a week. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva spent afternoon. L. B. and Miss Fannie to Captain R. B. Henderson's afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Protracted meeting at Tabernacle this week. Tuesday, Henry and Nannie T. to lawn party at Townesville. Thursday, Miss Fannie with Mrs. J. H. Bullock to Captain R. B. Henderson's (Katydid). Friday, George to Captain Mayfield's for his wife. Saturday, hauled 5 big loads nicely cured drill corn. Swapped 4 bushels corn to Charles Durham for 4 bushels wheat. Sold Dr. Perkins 22 bushels corn at \$1. bushel. Sunday, L. B. and wife, C. M. and children, John Mayfield, Pannie and 3 children, George Robinson and Nannie T. here. I rode with George Robinson to church at Middleburg. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, protracted meeting at Middleburg. George and wife, Henry, Nena and I went. Sermon morning by Rev. Mr. Allred, afternoon by Rev. C. F. Read. Tuesday, L. B. and wife here tonight. Nannie T. in Henderson. Lucy White in Franklinton visiting her uncle, Dr. R. B. Henderson. Wednesday, Rev. Messrs. Allred and Read here tonight. George and wife, Henry and Miss Nena to Church. Horace Mayfield and Sally White here. Large crowd at church today. Hands left at 10 for Oak Level colored church. Thursday, George and wife, Miss Nena, C. M. and 2 boys to church at Middleburg. Both sermons by Rev. C. F. Read. Nena took Miss Eva Watkins. Friday, George and wife, Henry and Nena to church. Large congregation, excellent preaching by Rev. C. F. Read. Meeting closed, only 1 person added to church. Saturday, Walton Watkins, wife and 4 boys came on Shoo-fly last night. Captain John R. White and children came today.





AUGUST

Sunday, August 1 to Tuesday, August 31. Henry off to John L. Robinson's. George, wife, Nena and Adams Boyd White off to church at New Hope. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Rev. Mr. Hackney and Miss Sutton came to night, house and office full. Tuesday, L. B. left for Baltimore. Rev. Mr. Hackney and Miss Sutton left for Henderson. Wednesday, hands to church at Mt. Pleasant, meeting closed. Henry met Nannie T. at Manson, she came from Henderson. Raining 2 days, land wet and miry. Thursday, had lot of family with us today, Miss Fannie, Nancy T., Lucy White, C. M.'s boys, Coop and his children. Watermelons plentiful. Cornfield peas and tomatoes ripe. Friday, Miss Sally, Alice, Captain John R's children spent day at C. M.'s. L. B. in New York now. Saturday, cut and housed 800 sticks tobacco. 8 plants to stick. Sunday, big crowd of family here. Pannie, Mayfield, John Weldon, Nannie T. She with Henry to Nutbush church. Lucy White to John Cawthorne's with George Robinson. Nena to Sunday School. Captain John R., with little girls drove to Nutbush Creek. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George and Captain John R. to Henderson. Mr. George Davis, sisters and child called on way home from Henderson. Misses Mamie and Sue Plummer and Pannie Mayfield came. Tuesday, George off to Beardsley's mill with 15 bushels wheat. Garden fine, gather bushel cymbings and cabbage for hogs each day, Wednesday, sold 30 watermelons to White Brothers for \$3. Miss Fannie, Pannie, James off to Captain R. B. Henderson's (Katydid), spent day, left little Frank and John Weldon here. Dr. Smith fixed Miss Sally's teeth. Wes Bullock sold 237 lbs. primings for \$10. Thursday, Nannie Jerman Robinson came, she has been on house party at Nat Boyd's. Friday, tenants curing tobacco. I gave Charles Turner order for 5 sheets flue iron to fix barns, Bill \$5.25. Saturday, put in 2 barns tobacco. Captain John R. met Annie Lee at Drewry at 3 o'clock, George Bullock met Watt on Shoo-fly at Manson. Sunday, about 2 dozen our children, grand children and great grandchildren here. C. M. and boys left at night. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Watt and wife and Doodlebug Harris hustled off to meet Shoo-fly at Manson. George and James took them on buggies. George then took Nannie Jerman to Manson to catch train 41 for Henderson. Frank Fleming filling our 3rd barn. Anthony carried 2 Bbls. corn to Drewry to show folks tomorrow. John Mayfield, Pannie and children here afternoon. Tuesday, Mr. John Dowling died yesterday, buried at New Hope today. John and Pannie Cawthorne came. Show at Enterprise today, all our folks went except, Ed, Nena, wife and me. Wednesday, Madames J. R. and Thomas Carroll and little girl called. Very hot wave down south. Dallas, Texas 114, Little Rock, Ark. 105, Oklahoma 111 degrees. Vegetation around Shreveport, La., wilted. Thursday, fair, pleasant, Anthony to Beardsley's mill brought 3 Bbls. flour and bran and seconds. Very hot in south. 17th. and 18th., Fort Worth, Texas 113, Jackson, Miss., 105 degrees. Friday, sent more melons to Drewry. Saturday, sowed German clover, also Southern Prize turnip seed. Sold Sel Holloway 3 bushels corn. Miss Asia Collins and Nancy T. called. Sunday, Nena and Miss Eva Watkins to church at Middleburg. George and wife to Captain Mayfield's, left her to spend a week. Captain John R., Henry and Little Nancy to John Cawthorne's for day. Miss Fannie, Mrs. Laura Thomas and children called. C. M. and boys came. 2 sermons at Young's Memorial. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Miss Fannie, Nannie and Lucy with us tonight. Tuesday, all tenants, Frank Fleming and ourselves curing tobacco. Late corn has good roasting ears. House folk drying apples. Walton Watkins and family left today. Wednesday, Mrs. Lucy Plummer and Miss Fannie called. Nannie T. left for Andrews, N. C. Thursday, Miss Fannie and Mrs. H. F. Plummer left. John Caw-



thorne, Jr. George Robinson and Misses Annie and Lizzie Robinson came. Pannie Robinson spent last night. Henry and Lucy White attended lawn party at J. R. Carroll's last night. In midst of pulling and stacking fodder. Saturday, finished fodder; housed 7th barn tobacco, Sunday, Miss Fannie, C. M. and boys spent day. George brought his wife home from Captain Mayfield's. Henry and Adams Boyd to Zion and Sister Sarah's, home at night. Nena and Miss Fannie to New Hope. House full of children. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva spent afternoon. Cooper and daughters left for Gibson, N. C. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, dug sweet potatoes, housed 9th barn tobacco.

SEPTEMBER

Wednesday, September 1 to Thursday, September 30. Miss Fannie and Adams Boyd to Captain Mayfield's. George mowed an acre of peas for White Brothers yesterday, raked them up today. Thursday, we got 10 stacks fodder, 11 barns tobacco running on place today, tenants and Frank Fleming curing. So cool and windy, hard to kill out, difficult to pack up. Friday, Adams Boyd left on train (Seaboard) No. 41 for home in Gibson, N. C. Saturday, Mr. and Mrs. Hayman moved into Frank Fleming's new building at Drewry this week. Sunday, Nena and Miss Sally P. to church at New Hope. Mr. and Mrs. Asa Paschall and children, Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva spent afternoon. C. M. and children spent day. Dear little Alice sick today. Many scuppernong grapes ripe. C. M. and Miss Sally P. took little Alice to doctor afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, finished last barn tobacco, started fires under it. Anthony hauled load pumpkins to store for Mr. Dick Paschall, brought back hog trough. We are feeding pumpkins to hogs. I have 50 bushels old corn, sold 82 bushels at \$1. per bushel. I paid George Bullock \$5. extra for curing 9 barns tobacco. Thursday, Miss Fannie and Lucy White returned from John Cawthorne's and Warrenton. Henry from Charlotte. Saturday, Miss Mary Bullock and niece Mary Bullock called, also Mrs. Watkins. George and wife met Annie Lee and Mrs. Roger Bouroughs at Drewry. Lot of children here to get grapes. Plenty of grapes ripe. Sunday, Watt and Roger Buroughs came in carriage from Henderson. C. M. and children, Miss Fannie, Lucy White, Mrs. J. H. Bullock, Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva here afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, Miss Fannie and Lucy here tonight. Thursday, Mrs. Frank Fleming, Mrs. Hayman came. Nena and Lucy White took them home in buggies. Friday, Mr. A. A. Watkins spent afternoon. George getting 2 barns tobacco ready for market tomorrow. Nena and Miss Sally to Drewry morning and afternoon. Saturday, George Bullock drove wagon tobacco to Henderson, George and wife followed on buggy, 2 barns tobacco, 1148 lbs., Net \$115.35. Sunday, Henry to John Cawthorne's. C. M. and children, Miss Fannie and Lucy White spent day. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva spent afternoon. Nena to Sunday School. Fleming boys spent afternoon, eating grapes, which we have in abundance. Henry brought Mary Cawthorne home with him. She and Lucy White here tonight. Nannie T. in Andrews teaching. Wednesday, Hands attending colored protracted meeting at Mt. Pleasant. Saturday, Lucy, Zack White's widow died yesterday, buried today. Sunday, Pannie Mayfield and 3 boys, C. M. and children, Miss Fannie and Lucy, Miss Nannie Jerman Robinson spent day, also, George Robinson. John Cawthorne, Sr. came afternoon. All have been coming and going to church at Middleburg and Young's Memorial all day. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, started picking cotton, paying 40¢ per 100. Pannie Mayfield, Lucy White, Nannie Jerman Robinson spent day. John Cawthorne, Sr. came, afternoon. Hands picked 1366 lbs. cotton. Tuesday, Miss Fannie, Pannie and children and Lucy to C. M.'s tonight. Miss Sally P. and Nannie Jerman Robinson to Captain Mayfield's. John Cawthorne took Mary



home. Wednesday, Lucy White left for Ensley, Alabama. Cotton selling at 4.80¢ at Drewry and Manson. I sold 1384 lbs. to Horner Supply Co., Net - \$67.81. Mr. Watkins got George to mow his peas.

### OCTOBER

Friday, October 1 to Sunday, October 31. Pannie Mayfield and children came. Miss Fannie started her school. Saturday, John Cawthorne, Jr. came at sunrise to have his buggy mended. George Robinson came, took Pannie and children to Sister Sarah's, and to Captain Mayfield's. Sunday, George and wife, Henry and Nena, C. M., Miss Fannie and the children to Sunday School and preaching at New Hope. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva spent afternoon. Monday, George raked and stacked peas, also raked Mr. Watkins' peas. I contracted with Alex Hilliard to repair granary. Wednesday, Alex Hilliard and Duke made good progress rebuilding old granary, they got new sills (4). Bullock and Jim assisting them. George Bullock and Anthony to saw mill for lumber. George raked up William Henderson's peas. Thursday, George to Henderson to get metal roof for granary. Hands sawed 4 blocks, put under granary. Bullock got out nails and packed up old plank. Henry left on Shoo-fly train last night to attend fair in Richmond, Va. Friday, Henry back from Richmond this morning. We put metal roof on old granary. Madams W. H. and W. L. Boyd and Miss Fannie with us tonight. Saturday, Alex and Duke finished granary. I paid them \$12. for the job. They also fixed garden gate. Madames W. H. and W. L. Boyd, Miss Fannie and Miss Pan to C. M.'s. Miss Pan home afternoon. Sunday, George and wife, Henry and Miss Fannie to Captain Mayfield's. Nena to Sunday School. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva spent afternoon. C. M. and children spent day. George and Henry left Miss Sally at Captain Mayfield's. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, sent 1128 lbs. cotton to Manson, Net - \$57.52. 61st anniversary of our marriage. Friday, sent 1428 lbs. cotton to Manson, Net - \$72.61. Saturday, bought 30 bushels cotton seed at 38¢ per bushel. None of us to quarterly conference at Zion. Sunday, George and wife, Henry and Nena to Zion. Henry and Nena dined at Sister Sarah's. C. M. and boys and Miss Fannie spent day. Mr. and Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva and Mr. and Mrs. Hayman spent afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, Ed Russell sold 207 lbs. cotton at 5¢ per lb., Net - \$10.86. We sowed wheat. Stripped 4th barn tobacco. Saturday, George and wife on Shoo-fly train, Annie Lee returned with them on Seaboard train 38. Sunday, Henry, Miss Fannie and Nena to church at Middleburg. Rev. Mr. Allred's last sermon this conference year. George and wife, C. M. and boys and Annie Lee to Young's Memorial, heard Rev. Mr. Carr Moore. Wallace came to Middleburg, Henry brought him from there. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Henry took Watt to Manson to go to Henderson on Shoo-fly, left his wife with us. Peter White sold cotton at 5½¢ in seed. Cotton worth 13-¾ here when ginned, \$14.50 in New York. Tobacco \$8. to \$9. per 100. Tuesday, George and wife up at 5 o'clock, off to Warrenton following wagon with load tobacco. Hands picking cotton 3rd time. Wednesday, sent 3rd picking cotton to Manson, 2152 lbs. Net - \$122.64. Thursday, George took Annie Lee to Manson to meet train 41 for Henderson. We got up sweet potatoes. Friday, Mrs. J. H. Bullock called. Saturday, oats and wheat coming up, killing frost yesterday and today. Sunday, C. M., boys, Miss Fannie and Henry came. Miss Fannie, Henry and Nena to church at New Hope. George and wife to Captain Mayfield's and Zion, George left his wife. "Praise ye the Lord".

### NOVEMBER

Monday, November 1 to Tuesday, November 31. John Cawthorne and Nellie spent Tuesday, he left Nellie with us. Wednesday, all hands picking cotton,



cotton selling at 6¢, Peter White sold 723 lbs., Net - \$43.39. He paid me \$35. on account. Thursday, a dozen women and children picking cotton. George and George Bullock off to Henderson with tobacco. My tenants selling too. Friday, picked over cotton 4th time, 2260 lbs. 9755 lbs. in all, sold last picking at 6.10 in seed. Saturday, George to Captain Mayfield's for his wife. John Cawthorne, Sr. took Nellie home. Miss Fannie spent afternoon. Sunday, Miss Fannie, C. M. and boys and Henry came. Miss Fannie, Nena, George and wife and Henry to church at New Hope. George Fleming spent day. Very dry, danger of forest fires. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, Cousin Horace Mayfield and Jack Russell spent day. Miss Fannie spent night. Friday, had new steel roof put on crib. Saturday, Cousin Kate Mayfield and Nannie Jerman Robinson spent day. Mrs. Watkins afternoon. Sunday, Nena and Miss Sally to Sunday School at New Hope. Miss Fannie, C. M. and boys spent day. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva afternoon. Monday, sowed clover lot in wheat, other 5 acres look nice and green. Tuesday, George Bullock off to Warrenton with 2 barns tobacco. George and wife followed on buggy. Hauling and shucking corn. Wednesday, strong blustering wind all day. Rev. Mr. Allred here tonight. Thursday, hauling and shucking corn. Saturday, forest fires got out at old mill pond. Ready to pick cotton 5th time. They grade it now, 3¢ to 5¢ in seed. Sunday, C. M., Miss Fannie and all the children spent day. George and wife to Captain Mayfield's to spend day. Henry here today. Nena to Sunday. Henry and Miss Fannie to Middleburg, made calls at Mr. J. K. Plummer's, Mr. Carroll's and others'. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Dry, dusty and windy, danger of fire. Tuesday, George and hands stripping last barn tobacco. Miss Fannie came from school, spent night. Thursday, George to Captain Mayfield's, for his wife. Nena off to Raleigh to Methodist Conference. Watt came on train 38, his wife in Hamlet with her sister, Mrs. Carter. Miss Fannie, Sue Hunt and Annie Boyd here tonight. Friday, George took Watt to Manson to take Shoo-fly train to Henderson. Watt failed to catch Shoo-fly, had to wait for train 41. Saturday, sent last cotton to Drewry, sold 670 lbs. Net - \$38.50, 5¢ per lb. I paid D. Y. Cooper, Jr. \$27.50 for stalk cutter. Sunday, C. M., Henry, Miss Fannie and boys spent day. George and wife to Captain Mayfield's, he is quite sick. Nena to Sunday School. Henry and Miss Fannie to Young's Memorial, heard Rev. Carr Moore. Methodist Conference in session in Raleigh, Bishop Wilson presiding. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, D. Y. Cooper came to put up stalk cutter, so late, did not put it up. Tuesday, sold 967 lbs. tobacco at Copper's Warehouse. Net - \$120.87. George sold tobacco outside at 12½ net. D. Y. Cooper came, in automobile, put up stalk cutter.

## DECEMBER

Wednesday, December 1 to Friday, December 31. Butchered 4 hogs, large weighed 678 lbs. Friday, Miss Fannie and Mrs. Kate Scoggin called. Saturday, Miss Sally P. and Alice to Miss Mary Bullock's afternoon. Miss Fannie here tonight. Sunday, C. M., Henry and boys, Miss Fannie, Nena, George and wife to church at New Hope. Rev. Mr. Stubbins preached his first sermon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, George ran stalk cutter, cut down and cut up many corn stalks. Wednesday, hands cutting and splitting oak and hickory wood on public road. Other hands cutting it up and packing it in wood house. Paid Matt Boyd 75¢ for cutting 2 cords wood. Hauling, cutting, splitting and packing wood, have enough to fill wood house. Saturday, George took Miss Sally P. to Manson to catch train 41 for Henderson. Sunday, C. M., Henry and boys came spent day. Miss Fannie remained at C. M.'s all day with sick headache. Miss Sally P. in Henderson. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva spent after--





noon. Nena to Sunday School at New Hope. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, we thank the Lord for rain after weeks of drought. George met his wife at Drewry, she came from Henderson on train 41; thence on Roanoke River train to Drewry. Wednesday, shower of rain and hail. We have sold all cotton and tobacco, finished packing wood in wood house. It is full of nice oak and hickory wood. Sunday, nice winter weather, scuds of snow last night. Nena and Miss Sally to Sunday School at New Hope. Mrs. Watkins spent afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, we arose at daylight, butchered 7 young hogs, weighed 498 lbs., killed 4 December 1st, weighed 678 lbs., Total - 1121 lbs. Cut, salted and hung in meat house. Tuesday, coldest morning, 20 degrees at sunrise, land hard frozen. Big white frost. Women trying up lard. Wednesday, land frozen. Ice  $\frac{1}{2}$  inch thick. Miss Fannie spent last night and today. Mrs. Watkins afternoon. Miss Fannie back to C. M.'s tonight. Thursday, George and Miss Fannie off to Henderson. Friday, Miss Fannie with us last night and today. 4th cold day in succession. This closes the year's work. Let us return thanks and praise to God for His kindness and protection. Saturday, my 85th Christmas, wife's 80th. Snowing this morning. I settled with George Bullock, paid him \$120.50. Very quiet Christmas. Sunday, George Bullock met Annie Lee and Watt at Shoo-fly train at Manson, last night. C. M., Henry, boys and Miss Fannie came this morning. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, quiet time. Watt and wife back to Henderson on Shoo-fly train. George Bullock, Anthony and Bullock (colored) off to Henderson, on Shoo-fly. George and wife, Nena and Alice to Mrs. Watkins' for reception for Sunday School children at 2 o'clock. Tuesday, George and wife to Captain Mayfield's this morning. Wednesday, still very cold. I hired George Bullock and his 2 boys. George at \$8., Anthony at \$7. and Bullock at \$5. per month. Boys to commence in April. Thursday, very cold, 12 degrees at sunrise. Ed got up at 4 o'clock made a fire. I got up at 5:30. Water in bucket left in hall  $\frac{1}{2}$  full of water, frozen to bottom. Coldest weather in last 2 years. Great storms on Atlantic coast. Friday, this last day of year. We return thanksgiving and praise to our Heavenly Father for taking care of us another year. That our lives have been spared. The cold weather extended from Maine to Texas and Florida, at, and below Zero in mountains of North Carolina.



JANUARY

Saturday, January 1 to Monday, January 31. Nice New Year's Day. Christmas holidays were very quiet. Miss Fannie spent day, left for C. M.'s afternoon. Sunday, fair, warm, great change in weather last 24 hours. C. M., Henry, Miss Fannie and boys spent day. George and wife, Miss Fannie, Nena and Henry to church at New Hope, heard Rev. Mr. Stubbins, assisted by Rev. Mr. Hartsell. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva spent afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, big fog, like spring. I sent \$1.50 to Raleigh for this year's subscription. Tuesday, Messrs. Edwin and Vance Fleming called afternoon. Wednesday, raining and sleeting, difficult getting about, trees getting laden with ice, sleeted all day, bad on stock and fowls, kept up in houses. Thursday, sleet very heavy bad traveling. Sleet disappeared by night. Friday, real winter weather. Miss Fannie with us tonight. My stock in fine condition for winter. Sunday, Miss Sally and Nena to Sunday School. C. M., boys, Miss Fannie spent day. Mrs. Watkins and Robert Riggan, Jr., spent afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, burnt plant bed, 200 yards. Wednesday, George and wife to Captain Mayfield's. Charles Durham breaking George's ox. George left wife at her father's. Thursday, George running stalk cutter in cotton lot. Friday, George to Henderson on buggy. Sunday, George to Zion church and to Captain Mayfield's for his wife. C. M., Henry, Miss Fannie and boys spent day. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva the afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, dark drizzly all day. Tuesday, lovely winter day. George and George Bullock off to Henderson with trash tobacco. Thursday, running 4 plows in corn land. Tenants clearing land and plowing. Took up 3 of Mr. Capps' cattle, he sent for them. Friday, too stormy for work out of doors. Shelled 5 bushels corn. Saturday, George Bullock cut down several trees in grove, cut them up for wood for himself. Nena and Miss Sally P. to church at New Hope. President Sevain preached. I have 25 game hens, 5 game roosters, about 100 fowls on the place. 5 turkeys and 5 guineas. Sunday, George and wife, Henry and Nena to church at Middleburg, C. M., Miss Fannie to Young's Memorial, to hear Rev. Mr. Carr Moore. Mr. and Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva spent afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord." Monday, Miss Fannie came from school, with us tonight. Tuesday, George took Miss Fannie to school. Sowed tobacco plant bed yesterday. Planted 200 cabbage plants. Saturday, Rev. Thomas H. Bullock (colored) died Thursday, buried today. Sunday, George and wife, Miss Fannie and Nena to church at New Hope. Henry to John Cawthorne's, brought Nellie back, she is here tonight. Monday, rain and snow.

FEBRUARY

Tuesday, February 1 to Monday, February 28. 2 inches snow on ground. Nellie and Miss Fannie here. Miss Sally took Miss Fannie to school on buggy. Roads right muddy, have been real all winter, so far. Wednesday, ground hog day. Fair and nice. Mrs. J. H. Bullock and Miss Eva Watkins spent afternoon. George took his wife and little Alice to Mr. J. H. Carroll's to little Frances' birthday party. John Cawthorne took Nellie home. Thursday, George brought his wife and Alice home from Mr. Carroll's. Friday, finished hauling dirt from under granary, scattered it broadcast on corn land to sow oats. 25 loads on 4 acres. Miss Fannie spent night. Saturday, I sold C. M. White, Jr. 2 game hens. Miss Fannie assisting Miss Sally P. getting out her comfort. Lane frozen most of time since Christmas. Sunday, Miss Fannie and Nena to church at New Hope. C. M. and boys spent day. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, Watt and wife came on train 38, walked in rain from Drewry, did not get wet much. Wednesday, Watt and wife to Henderson on train 41. Miss Fan-



nie with us tonight. George and wife spent day at Captain Mayfield's. Friday, snow 3 inches frozen snow on land. Sunday, C. M., Henry, Miss Fannie and boys came. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva spent afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Miss Fannie spent last night, went from here to school. Dr. George Taylor called, got Miss Pan's lower teeth to mend. Wednesday, George Bullock off to Henderson with load housekeeping things for Watt and wife, will commence housekeeping. Cousin Kate Mayfield, Nannie Jerman Robinson and Annie Meeder spent night. Thursday, Cousin Kate Mayfield, Nannie Jerman and school children left for her school. Hard wind blew down houses in several places. Saturday, C. M. and Henry both have grippe at C. M.'s; Miss Fannie nursing them. Sunday, cold, drizzly, sleeting. No one to church. Henry better, came up. C. M. still suffering with grippe; many cases grippe around. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, George took Alice to C. M.'s for William's birthday party, 8 years old. Wednesday, John L. Robinson spent last night. George Bullock to Buckhorn mineral springs, brought load mineral water. Miss Eva and Mrs. Hayman called. Thursday, rain, hail, sleet in full blast, 3 inches hail on land, snowed rapidly, stopped at midnight. Friday, fair 2 inches hail and snow on land. Sunday, Nena and Henry to hear Rev. Mr. Allred at Middleburg. C. M., Miss Fannie and boys spent day. They, with Henry and Nena to Young's Memorial afternoon, to hear Rev. Mr. Carr Moore. "Praise ye the Lord."

### MARCH

Tuesday, March 1 to Thursday, March 31. Wednesday, rainy spell, heavy rain. Sale of lots at Townesville. Thursday, George, 2 hands and I trimmed young orchard. Friday, George took his wife to Captain Mayfield's for a few days. Saturday, Rev. Mr. Allred dined, on his way to Union, will preach there tomorrow. Sunday, Henry to Charlotte Friday, 4th, C. M., Miss Fannie and boys came, went to New Hope to hear Rev. Mr. Stubbins. "Praise ye the Lord". Tuesday, warm wave all last week, plum trees nearly in bloom. John Mayfield and 2 oldest boys spent day. George brought his wife from Captain Mayfield's. Wednesday, sowed and harrowed in oats. Friday, snowing rapidly all day, changed to cold, N.E. wind. Saturday, cold, rain and snow for several days. Sunday, C. M., Miss Fannie, boys and Henry spent day. Nena to Sunday School at New Hope. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva afternoon. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, hauled in 3 tons Henderson fertilizer, hauled plank from Drewry, fixed up pasture fence. Miss Fannie with us tonight. Tuesday, hands spent several hours fighting fire at Wes Bullock's. Wednesday, some plum trees in bloom. Have plowed 11 acres cotton land, 18 acres tobacco land. Thursday, plowing corn land, cutting white oak martin poles. Friday, Mrs. Captain Tally came on cars from Manson, she and Miss Fannie with us tonight. Saturday, Mrs. Talley left, she got aboard Townesville cars at head of Avenue. Sunday, lovely Sabbath, George and wife to Zion church and Captain Mayfield's. Miss Fannie and Henry to Henderson on buggy. Nena to Sunday School at New Hope. Mr. and Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva spent afternoon. Martins came this morning at 9 o'clock. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Henry and Miss Fannie back from Henderson, they spent night with Watt and Annie Lee. Tuesday, Lucy Carroll (cook) sick, Roxie cooking. Mrs. Watkins called. Wednesday, Dr. McAllister came to see Martha, (colored), charged \$3.50. Phone message 20¢; Miss Fannie left for Birmingham, Ala. She will call at Dr. R. B. Henderson's in Franklinton, will reach Birmingham Saturday. Thursday, George trimmed my hair. We put up new martin pole. Friday, planted Irish potatoes, orchard in full bloom. Saturday, planted garden, snaps, cymbings, corn, etc., Sunday, C. M. and boys spent day. George, C. M.,



Henry, Nena and Miss Eva Watkins to church at Middleburg. Address by Mrs. Moore from Winston on temperance. Watt returned with them, he came from Henderson on cars. Mrs. Watkins called afternoon. All to church at Young's Memorial. "Praise ye the Lord". This is Easter Sunday. Monday, Easter Monday, (holiday). Watt left on train 41 for Henderson. C. M. and boys spent day. Lovely spring weather continues.

#### APRIL

Friday, April 1 to Thursday, April 27. George met Miss Sally Palmer at Drewry, she will spend several days with us. Saturday, John Cawthorne, Jr. and Mary came yesterday, with us tonight. Sunday, C. M., boys and Miss Fannie, Henry and George Fleming spent day. George, Henry, Nena, John and Mary Cawthorne to church at New Hope, Heard Rev. Mr. Stubbins. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva, Rev. Mr. Stubbins spent afternoon. Henry and Hope Bullock to Townesville afternoon. John Cawthorne, Jr. left for home. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Henry and Hope Bullock got here for breakfast this morning. Wheat and winter oats looking fine. Garden vegetables up. Tuesday, hauled 3 tons guano from Drewry, Peter White hauled 1 ton. Wednesday, Mr. Robert Riggan died suddenly yesterday, buried today. Thursday, fire got out yesterday, also today, not out yet, all hands fighting fire. Still burning at night between Ed Russell's and George Rowland's. Friday, cold, ice in hog trough. George carried his wife to Captain Mayfield's, left her with her father who is not well. Saturday, George had the good luck to put out the fire at Charles Turner's. Sunday, C. M. and boys spent day. Henry took Mary Cawthorne home. Nena to Sunday School. George to Captain Mayfield's for his wife. She has been there since Thursday, He has been sick several weeks. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, finished tarring and planting 4 acres yellow corn, harrowed it ahead of planters. Tuesday, continued planting corn, George opening, George Bullock dropping, Bullock covering with harrow. Charles Durham harrowing land ahead of harrow. Wednesday, George and Sally got home. Vegetation forward, corn, cabbage, etc. growing nicely. Thursday, George and Sally to Henderson. Ed left for Henderson to go north. Anthony Bullock took him. Friday, George Bullock's 2 boys, Anthony and Bullock commenced working for us. George Bullock to Henderson with 6 bushels sweet potatoes, sold them at 75¢ per bushel. Poor market for seed potatoes this spring. Saturday, John Cawthorne and Mary came. Henry and John Cawthorne, Jr. to Manson to meet Miss Sally Harris on Shoo-fly train. Horace Mayfield and Sally White here tonight. Sunday, all our company still here. Heavy rain. C. M. and boys came. Kate Robinson and others. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, Henry and John Cawthorne, Jr. took Miss Sally Harris and Kate Robinson to Manson to catch Shoo-fly train for Henderson. Tuesday, cold, prospect of hard frost. Wednesday, some frost, not much damage. George Hawkins putting tar on metal roofs. Friday, planted 500 nice cabbage plants. Gave C. M. and Mr. Watkins cabbage plants. Saturday, Polly Durham commenced cooking in Martha's place. George Robinson and Nannie Jerman Robinson came. Sunday, George and wife, Henry, Nena, George Robinson and Nannie Jerman to church at Middleburg. George Robinson here tonight. Ed has been in New York 2 weeks. "Praise ye the Lord". Monday, hands were to meet to work new road from Brown's Neck to Drewry. Rain broke them up. Will meet again tomorrow. Tuesday, New road from Drewry to Middleburg ready for travel. Wednesday, I was sick today, Dr. Holt came to see me (paralyzed). Dr. Morton also came. Thursday, I was very sick for a week, paralyzed.





MAY

Monday, May 23. My 85th. birthday. Wednesday, paid Polly \$3. for cooking 1 month.

JUNE

Friday, June 3 to Thursday, June 30. I gave Nellie \$9.50, she had been with me 6 weeks. I have been walking around the house several days. My feet and legs are very weak. I make a poor out of walking. Saturday, I have been sick since April 26. Felt some better today, still very feeble. Dr. Ed White from Oxford came, spent a day and night with me. Dr. Morton is attending me too, daily. Monday, I went out of doors today, but, my feet and legs feel heavy. Friday, I think I feel a little better today. Saturday, not so well, can't see that I improve, very little, if any. Sunday, C. M. and children, P. E. Underwood and Rev. Mr. Allred here tonight. Quarterly Meeting. Monday, wheat ripe, too rainy to cut it. Tuesday, still raining, afraid wheat will fall if we do not cut it in a day or two. Wednesday, rainy, can't cut wheat yet. Thursday, nice sunny day, got up wheat, turned it about, tried to dry it. Sister Sarah Robinson died yesterday, was buried today at Captain Maryfield's. Rev. Mr. Allred officiated at the grave. Friday, shocked 15 shocks wheat, have another acre to cut. Planted more sweet potato slips. Saturday, running 4 plows, George sowing peas where we got up wheat. Sunday, C. M. and children, Mr. and Mrs. Watkins came, also Mrs. Hayman. Henry to John Cawthorne's, Nellie came back with him. Monday, George cut, and shocked last acre of wheat. Finished running harrow over wheat land and clover land. Planted 3 acres yellow corn. Tuesday, hands plowing and grassing cotton. Miss Fannie to Henderson yesterday, returned today. Wednesday, I got up in the night, pulled off my flannels, so hot I could not sleep. Thursday, Captain Mayfield died this morning at 3 o'clock, has been suffering a long time. George to Townesville this morning, back to Captain Mayfield's. Friday, we return thanks to God for His merciful kindness during our long spell of sickness. May we love and serve Him more than ever during the remainder of our lives. Funeral of Captain Mayfield conducted by Rev. W. W. Rose of Franklinton. George left his wife at Captain Mayfield's to stay several days. Sunday, goodly number of homefolk. Nannie and Lucy came with John Mayfield from South Carolina. They kept on to Cousin Horace's burial. They and Miss Fannie here tonight. All home tonight. Monday, plowing out garden. John Mayfield here. George and Mr. Taylor here to survey his lots (5 acres). Mr. Taylor dined. Charles Turner cut oats, good yield. Tuesday, we had roasting ears for a week, first corn pudding yesterday. Vegetables plentiful. Wednesday, Watt and Annie Lee had a daughter born this morning at 3 o'clock, named Mary Boyd White. Miss Eva Watkins and Ina Phillips called. Thursday, Mrs. Len Henderson came this afternoon. Friday, George took me for a ride over crops in buggy, we rode 5 or 6 miles. Crops looking well, generally well worked out. Mrs. Len Henderson, Nannie and Lucy here today. Saturday, Ed Russell kept the 4th of his crop, paid me \$6. Sunday, George brought Miss Sally home, she has been at her father's more than a week. Monday, great prize fight between Jeffreys and Johnson at Reno, Nev. Johnson knocked Jeffreys out in the 15th. round. Miss Fannie attended teachers' meeting in Henderson. Tuesday, I sowed over a bushel little black eyed peas. George sowed, 3 plows put them in, we ran harrow over them. Wednesday, George to Henderson. Our crops growing nicely. Thursday, Mr. Tucker commenced on George's house yesterday, Miss Fannie home from Henderson. Friday, wheat thresher and separater passed by, kept on down to Virginia, left all wheat



between Nutbush and Drewry. They raised George's house. Saturday, put weather boarding on front of George's house. Sunday, Miss Fannie came from Henderson yesterday, the girls, Nannie and Lucy went to Henderson Friday, spent night with Watt and Annie Lee. C. M., children, Miss Fannie, Nannie and Lucy and Henry spent day here. Mrs. Watkins, Miss Eva and Ina Phillips called. Monday, Dr. Morton and family moved into their new house at Drewry last week. Anthony and Bullock hauling rock for George's house. Carpenters weatherboarding it. Nannie spent night at C. M.'s. Wednesday, Mr. Ed Fleming came with thresher, got out my wheat, moved to Peter White's, got his and all my tenants', moved to George Rowland's. Friday, George and George Bullock brought 2 two horse wagons lumber. Dr. Morton, wife and little boy came after supper, stayed till bed time. Saturday, baseball at Drewry afternoon. Sunday, C. M., children, George, Miss Fannie and Nena to church at New Hope. Nannie and Lucy did not go, Lucy not well. Monday, rain. Tuesday, George Robinson came to work on George's house, but, Mr. Tucker not here this week. George hauled rock to build his chimney. Sandy Walker building his kitchen. Wednesday, Nannie and Lucy White left for New York on train 38, to spend several weeks. George and Nannie Robinson spent last night. Nena to New Hope to church, Rev. Mr. Prichard returned with her, protracted meeting there this week. Thursday, Miss Fannie to church with Rev. Mr. Prichard this morning. Nena and Miss Sally to church this afternoon. George hauled 2 more loads lumber from Henderson. Hands fixed place to sow turnips in garden. Friday, George and George Bullock hauling water and sand to point down George's chimney. Saturday, Nannie and Lucy at Port Jefferson, N. Y. They left here last Wednesday, July 20, from Norfolk, Va., took old Dominion Steamship Line, reached New York Thursday, Port Jefferson Thursday afternoon. Mr. Powers of the Inland Farmer Newspaper at Mr. Watkins'. Sunday, C. M. and children, Henry, Nena, Miss Fannie and Miss Sally to church at Middleburg, all home to dinner, to Young's Memorial afternoon. Monday, George Robinson brought his 2 sisters, Sarah and Nannie, left them with us. Tuesday, Alice's birthday, 6 years old, she had a birthday dinner, quite a lot of little girls and boys dined with her. George hauled load lumber from Norlina. Wednesday, tenants brought in rent wheat, I sent some to Joshua's mill for our first new flour. Thursday, heat wave continues. Wes Bullock helping Mr. Tucker on George's house. I sent 14 bushels wheat to Mr. R. D. Paschall's mill to be ground next week if he has water enough. Friday, Henry stayed here last night, he and Dr. Morton were to go to Henderson for load lumber with my wagon. Dr. Morton had a call, Anthony drove wagon, Henry went alone on buggy. Very hot and dry. Saturday, continues hot and dry, water in hog pasture dried up, also ice pond. Charles Durham helping fix up flue barns, we helping him. We aim to cut and house some tobacco next week. Sunday, John Cawthorne, Jr. and Kate Robinson came last night. Sarah and Nannie Wright Robinson have been here a week. Dr. Morton came to see Miss Sally P., Henry, Nena, George, John Cawthorne, Jr., Kate, Sarah and Nannie Wright Robinson and Miss Fannie to church at New Hope.

## AUGUST

Monday August 1 to Wednesday, August 31. Cut and housed 1 barn tobacco, rest not ripe enough. Tuesday, Miss Sally P. sick, Doctors Holt and Morton attending her. Anthony hauling rock for chimneys for George's house. Sandy Walker finished 2 inside, has 2 outside ones to build. Wednesday, George Robinson helped work on George's house. Brought his mother, spent the day, took her and the 2 girls home after supper. Girls have been here 10 days. Thursday, Watt, wife, child and nurse came yesterday, all staying



in office. Mr. Tucker and George Robinson sleeping in parlor. Saturday, John L. Robinson brought Sarah and Willie, left Sarah. George Robinson working with Mr. Tucker on George's house this week, he went home on train 38 today. Sunday, lots of company today. Henry went to W. H. Burwell's with Hope Bullock. Miss Eva, Miss Ina and Messrs. Clifford and Maurice Phillips, Mr. Billy and Mrs. Nannie Mayfield, Mrs. Frank Fleming and children here. George's wife sick a week, Drs. Holt and Morton attending her. Nena, Sarah and some of children to Sunday School at New Hope. Monday, cut and housed 3 barns tobacco. Tuesday, Mr. Edwin Fleming called for toll wheat (4 bushels). George Bullock running 3 barns tobacco. Annie Lee sick last night, better this morning. George to Henderson for lumber. Wednesday, Anthony and Bullock to church at Mt. Pleasant (colored). Thursday, Miss Sally taken worse about sunrise, sent for Dr. Morton, he came quickly, she revived, got better. Billy Mayfield and mother came, spent day. Friday, Mr. R. J. Paschall sent me a very fine watermelon, a dozen of us feasted on it. George Bullock killing out 3 barns tobacco, all other hands at church at Mt. Pleasant. Saturday, all hustle and bustle getting Watt, Annie Lee and child to Manson to take Shoo-fly train for Henderson. Have been here 10 days. Rained, but they got to Shoo-fly before rain. Sunday, C. M., children, Henry, Adams Boyd White, from Gibson, Miss Sally P., Nannie Robinson and home folk spent day. Miss Sally came down stairs all day, has been in bed more than a week. Monday, cut and housed 2 barns tobacco. Tuesday, George hauling lumber for his porches. Mr. Tucker has not worked on house for 2 weeks. Masons not working either. Wednesday, John L. Robinson spent last night, took Sarah home. I loaned Wes Bullock \$6. Thursday, Nannie and Lucy got back from New York, have been in Port Jefferson a month. Went and returned on Old Dominion Steamship line. Carpenters working on George's house. Friday, Wes Bullock and Charlie Turner to Warrenton with tobacco primings. Masons working on chimneys on George's house, carpenters working on porches. Wagons hauling rock for chimneys. Saturday, my 2 tenants sold tobacco primings at Farmers' Warehouse in Warrenton yesterday, Charles Turner sold 368 lbs. Net - \$21.50. My wagons hauled wood sold to Dr. Morton. Sunday, Nena and all, C. M. and children, Adams Boyd White, Henry, Miss Fannie, Nannie and Lucy here. Henry and Lucy over creek this afternoon. Monday, my wagons hauling sand for chimneys and plastering for George's house. Tuesday, fair, cool for several days. A week's work yet on George's new house. Thursday, hands finished garden, plowed up land to sow clover. Friday, George in 2 horse wagon to saw mill for lumber. Saturday, hands cut wood for house and kitchen. George and wife to Mrs. Captain Mayfield's. Sunday, Henry and Nena to church at Middleburg. C. M., children, Adams Boyd, Henry, Lucy, George and Nannie to Young's Memorial afternoon to hear Rev. Mr. Carr Moore. Cool, cloudy, had a fire at night. Monday, cut 2 barns tobacco. Makes 7 barns, 1 more to cut. Tuesday, peaches getting scarce, trees broken up badly by weight of fruit. Wednesday, last summer day for 1910. George to Mrs. Captain Mayfield's to bring his wife home. Dr. Morton, wife and son called.

### SEPTEMBER

Thursday, September 1 to Friday, September 30. Sold Buttercup cow with calf to Jeff for \$30. Nannie left today for Andrews, N. C. Lucy for Birmingham, Ala., George sold his cow Spot, for \$20. Saturday, Mrs. J. H. and Miss Mary Bullock called. Sunday, all folks gone to church but wife and me. Colored people had preaching and baptizing at Mt. Pleasant church. Baptizing at our ice pond. Mrs. Asa Paschall her children, Dr. Morton, wife



and boy spent afternoon. Monday, cut and housed last tobacco, then to pulling corn, and fodder. Tuesday, mowed first lot of peas, pulled corn and fodder. Mr. Tucker at work on George's house, nearly finished it. Wednesday, had 6 hands pulling fodder. George went for more materials for his house to Henderson. Watt, wife and child came. Friday, worked turnips, gathered apples, stacked fodder. Sunday, had Watt, wife and baby, Miss Sally Harris, C. M., and children besides home folks, including Henry. Plenty of grapes and watermelons. Monday, Henry with Steve to buggy took Miss Sally Harris to meet Shoo-fly train for Henderson. Watt, wife and child will go on buggy to Henderson. Tuesday, Miss Fannie at C. M.'s yet. Think William has mumps. We have 3 stacks fodder still hanging on stalks. 1 stack peas cut yesterday still on ground. Wednesday, we bulked up tobacco, stacked fodder and peas, 1 more acre to cut. Friday, cool snap, close to frost. Have 9 stacks fodder put up in nice order. Hands plowing up tobacco stubbles. John Davis on 4th and last chimney of George's house. Mr. Tucker can finish the house in few days. Saturday, George mowed Alex Hilliard's peas. Sunday, Pannie Mayfield and children have come out. Protracted meeting in tent at Manson (Baptist). Many converts, large crowds in large tent. Rev. Mr. Campbell conducting. Monday, started picking cotton. Bullock with 2 horse wagon to Henderson for roofing for Ed Russell's pack barn. George raked up Ellie Hilliard's peas. Wednesday, finished 1st picking cotton, 3,316 lbs. Hands cut poles for hog pen. Thursday, sent 2,380 lbs. cotton to Manson, Net. \$127.82. Friday, picnic and baseball at Drewry. Miss Fannie returned from Cousin Nannie Mayfield's. Miss Sally P. returned with Nannie Jerman. Saturday, George took me to Drewry to vote in primary election. George Bullock and Anthony cutting out trees between our house and George's new house. Sunday, George, Nena and Henry to church at Middleburg. Revival started there. Rev. Mr. Robinson will assist Rev. Mr. Allred. Rev. Mr. Carr Moore preached at Nutbush morning, Young's Memorial afternoon. Services at Middleburg afternoon and night. Monday, Nena, Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva to church at Middleburg afternoon, got home late. Tuesday, George cut Dr. Morton's peas with mower at Drewry, broke his blade, having it mended. George, wife, Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva to church at Middleburg, heard Rev. Mr. Robinson. Wednesday, George Bullock to Paschall's mill for flour left there last week. Thursday, John Cawthorne, Jr. and Nellie came this morning. John and Henry to Henderson. Nena and little boys to church at Middleburg.

## OCTOBER

Saturday, October 1 to Wednesday, October 26. Sold Mr. Howard Fleming 3 months old calf for \$5.50, bought  $\frac{1}{4}$  of the meat, 26 lbs. for \$2. Second primary at Drewry between Messrs. Taylor and Daniel. John Davis sick, had to give up masonry job on George's house. George got Reuben Hawkins to finish the job. Sunday, all family but wife and me to church at New Hope to hear Rev. Mr. Stubbins. C. M., boys and Henry spent day. Irene Paschall, Jr. came afternoon. C. M. took me in buggy to Jeff Bullock's. Monday, George and Miss Sally P. sold their cotton at Drewry for \$5.65 in seed. Tuesday, had 20 hands picking cotton. Men, women and children, picked 2156 lbs., yesterday, 2138 today. Pannie Mayfield, her 4 boys, nurse and Horace Mayfield here tonight. Wednesday, sold Dr. Morton 2 Bbls. old corn at \$4.80 per Bbl. He wanted more, but, that was all I could spare. My mules and horses are salivated. Jim mule has been lame 5 months. Thursday, have thousand pounds cotton to haul to Drewry, but, they are not ready to start ginning yet. Cotton selling at 5¢ per lb., in seed, 13-3/4 lint. Friday, loaded cotton to take to Drewry, rained, we drove wagons under shed.





YEAR 1910

Took cotton to Drewry after rain. Saturday, Matt Boyd reported he had cut up and corded 8 cords wood, killed by bugs in Tucker's old field. I paid him for 6 cords, let rest stand till he finishes job. Sunday, Nena to Sunday School at New Hope. Mrs. Watkins and Miss Eva spent afternoon, also, Messrs. Stewart, Carroll and Robinson. Pannie Mayfield and 4 boys with us since Wednesday. A jolly time. All left at night but Pannie and boys. Monday, Henry to Henderson to attend play "The Sins of the Fathers". Tuesday, Anthony hauling water to George's house. George Hawkins putting tar on top. Pannie Mayfield, Miss Sally, Pannie's 2 youngest boys, her nurse to Mr. Tom Carroll's. Got home at night. Wednesday, 62nd anniversary of our marriage in 1848. John Cawthorne, Sr. and Nellie spent day. Cotton selling at 6¢ in seed. We picked 7029 lbs. cotton, sold for \$381.96. Saturday, lovely fall weather. George Bullock to Warrenton with wagon load tobacco. George followed on buggy. Boyd and Ed got home from New York this afternoon. Pannie Mayfield, children and nurse, Patience, left with George Robinson to go to Locust Grove. Sunday, Boyd and Ed came from Port Jefferson, N. Y. yesterday. C. M. and children, also, Henry spent day. Miss Nena and children to Sunday School. Henry and Hope Bullock to Townesville and back. Monday, Boyd had early breakfast, off to Drewry to fix up cotton gin engine. Ed went for mail. I sent White Brothers \$10. by Ed to credit on my account. Tuesday, have 20 hands picking cotton, finished 3rd picking, hauled 2400 lbs. Total 4589, Total picking 11,518 lbs., sold it at  $5\frac{1}{4}$  to 6¢ per lb. Thursday, hands hauled wood to Drewry. Friday, Boyd and Ed still here. Supposed to be 40,000 people at State Fair in Raleigh yesterday. Saturday, shucked and cribbed yellow corn. Weather fine today, several speeches and picnic at Drewry. Sunday, house full of company and home folks. Boyd and Ed, Henry just back from Charlotte. Misses Nannie Jerman and Pannie Robinson came yesterday, attended picnic and speaking at Drewry. George and wife, Nannie Jerman, Pannie Robinson and Henry to church at Middleburg in morning, to Young's Memorial afternoon. Miss Sally P. went to her mother's from Young's Memorial with Nannie Jerman and Pannie Robinson. Tuesday, George and hands stripping tobacco. I rode with George to Drewry to tax gathering and meeting of county candidates. Home to dinner. I paid my taxes to Sheriff Royster. Wednesday, fair, cold, 42 degrees at sunrise.

77 01 682 70











